PAW 11/9/53 Race Relations B

JEWISH PERSONNEL RELATIONS BUREAU

of the Los Angeles Jewish Community Council

590 North Vermont Avenue • Room 225 • Los Angeles 4, California • NOrmandy 2-8161

CYRUS LEVINTHAL, *Chairman*

MURRAY A. LEWIS, *Executive Director*

December 15, 1953

Mr. Tom Bright
Departmental Secretary to
Governor Knight
Governor's Office
Sacramento 14, California

Dear Tom:

Please accept this belated note of thanks. I appreciated very much the opportunity of discussing with you some of the activities of our Bureau to further employment opportunities based on qualifications without regard to race, religion or nationality.

Your expression of sincere interest in both the objective and program represents a source of real encouragement.

I look forward to a cooperative relationship that will make for continued progress in the field of merit employment.

Sincerely,

MURRAY A. LEWIS
Executive Director

MAL:dh

HUGH BUTLER, NEBR., CHAIRMAN
EUGENE D. MILLIKIN, COLO.
GUY CORDON, OREG.
GEORGE W. MALONE, NEV.
ARTHUR V. WATKINS, UTAH
HENRY C. DWORSHAK, IDAHO
THOMAS H. KUCHEL, CALIF.
FRANK A. BARRETT, WYO.
JAMES E. MURRAY, MONT.
CLINTON P. ANDERSON, N. MEX.
RUSSELL B. LONG, LA.
GEORGE A. SMATHERS, FLA.
EARLE C. CLEMENTS, KY.
HENRY M. JACKSON, WASH.
PRICE DANIEL, TEX.
KIRKLEY S. COULTER, CHIEF CLERK

United States Senate

COMMITTEE ON
INTERIOR AND INSULAR AFFAIRS

November 9, 1953

Mr. Tom Bright, Departmental Secretary
Governor's Office
Sacramento 14, California

Dear Tom:

You will receive a call in the near future from Mr. Murray A. Lewis, Executive Director of the Jewish Personnel Relations Bureau of the Los Angeles Jewish Community Council.

During my tenure in the position you now occupy, the office dealt with Mr. Lewis and his organization regarding the problems of racial discrimination. I believe it will be helpful both to you and Mr. Lewis if I review a few of the accomplishments of that period.

(1) Following the Conference on Employment in December, 1949, the Director of Employment, after discussing the matter with the Governor, established two new positions, one at Los Angeles and one at San Francisco, to work with employers in connection with any discriminatory employment orders. The man at Los Angeles is a Mr. McAfee. I do not recall the name of the man in San Francisco, but of course the Department can give it to you. Anyhow, their work has constituted a tangible result of the employment Conference.

(2) You will find in the files a memorandum sent to each Director by Governor Warren early in 1950 reaffirming his previous instructions that equal employment opportunities must be provided in State service. The law, of course, is that the Personnel Board may not ask an applicant any questions concerning his race and religion, but of course there was a great moral value in the Governor's statement of interest in the proper application of that law.

(3) You will also find correspondence in the file, with Mr. Lewis, Mr. Heinzer of the Department of Finance, and the Director of Public Works, with respect to the requirement that bidders on State building jobs may not engage in discriminatory employment practices. The Division of Highways bid forms have had this stipulation, and our inquiry into the matter developed the fact that it is also included by the Division of Architecture. Mr. Lewis had hoped it could be required by the Division of

Purchases, but as I recall it there is no statutory basis, and the problem of policing the vendors would be beyond the ability of the State.

This is all the past history I can recall at the moment, but it will serve to indicate the extent of the relationship between the Governor's office previously and Mr. Lewis. If you see him, he can of course give you more details. You will find him to be a very agreeable man, and appreciative of cooperation. Naturally he tries to accomplish a lot more than is sometimes possible, but he wouldn't be doing his job if he didn't make the effort. I am mailing him a copy of this letter.

With kindest regards, I am

Sincerely,

M. F. SMALL
Administrative Assistant to
Senator Thomas H. Kuchel

MFS:ac

April 5, 1954

Reverend H. F. Beaty
Peachland, North Carolina

Dear Mr. Beaty:

Governor Knight has received your letter of March 26 asking for information on California's speed laws.

The Governor has asked me to enclose herewith a Summary of California's Vehicle Code which will provide you with full information on all traffic laws as well as those governing speed in our State.

The Governor was pleased to receive your article on segregation and to inform you that there is no segregation of races in California.

He asked me to thank you for writing and to convey his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Departmental Secretary

TB:ik
Enclosure (1)

File

31080

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1954 APR 23 AM

April 19, 1954.
1515 S. Hobart Blvd.,
Los Angeles 6, Calif.

The Honorable
Goodwin J. Knight,
Governor Of California,
Sacramento, California.

Dear Sir:

A few days ago the attached clipping came to my attention, and I feel constrained to write to you about it. I am not a candidate for any political office; therefor, I can write freely without fear of having my political throat cut by any self-appointed avengers. I wonder whether or not you know exactly what this NAACP has become and what it portends as regards the future of this of this Republic.

In the beginning it was innocent enough; but today it has created a national problem; it threatens each public official, and it aspires to become a powerful wheel within a wheel in order to force the will of the negroes upon the great Caucasian majority.

Such preëminent public figures as Wendell Wilkie, Franklin D. Roosevelt, and little Harry "Pendergast" Truman first began to use it in their ceaseless scrounging for votes. They promised the negroes to pay off with appointments to public office and considerations that almost amounted to shameless bribery. Being fed for some twenty years by such a policy it has grown strong in numbers, practices extortion by threats and intimidation, and often its agents grow insolent.

You should know as well as anyone how its agents approach every candidate for an important public office, interrogate him regarding his attitude towards the "negro problem", and what he will promise to do for them if elected. In other words they brazenly "put the bite" on him. They hope to sway him with the promise of black votes; or defeat him by favoring some more obsequious candidate who promises them plenty of "political candy". Do you think that Governor Warren pulled the name of one Thomas A. Griffith, a half-cast negro, out of the air by his own volition? His letter to me did not indicate that. He was probably keeping a personal promise to the NAACP at public expense. Warren appointed him to be a "judge" in a Los Angeles Municipal Court.

This NAACP has become in every state a political pressure group that can no longer be publically ignored. It is becoming nororious. Its political opportunism becomes more evident every year. It is high time to combat it rather than to feel that it is "liberal" and "noble" to concede its every demand. Continue

that practice and the great Caucasian majority will no longer be master in its own house.

Consider what it attempted to impose upon the Caucasian majority in our state - the notorious FEPC. That could not be effectively imposed without turning California into an armed police state for the sole benefit of the little black element here. We should rejoice that the blacks and their FEPC was so decicively defeated because it was correctly labeled (by the L. A. Times, for one) a sumptuary law, a false issue, "a gimmick". But then, such is negro thinking. They have to be jerked up every once in a while and have their ears pinned back.

The NAACP helped mightily to impose a state FEPC in Illinois. But the Caucasians there have just the kind of government they deserve. If they vote for such a damnable thing, let them suffer under it. What has the NAACP done for them? For one thing, the Mayor of Chicago, a tool of the NAACP, forced at gun point Caucasians living in a great public housing unit tc accept blacks into their apartment houses. When the blacks moved in, they were accompanied by armed police by the hundreds, and the Mayor's "Cossacks" surrounded the buildings by day and by night until the Caucasians were sufficiently cowed and browbeaten. Even yet the blacks are not acceptable and treated as "equals". Violence occurs there almost every day. Who would have thought that the black commisars could impose their will by force and violence upon a great white people? This incident can serve well as evidence of what is yet to come, and no thanks to the notorious NAACP for that.

An agent of the NAACP had the insolence to put the bite on Mr. Eisenhower even before he was nominated. In 1952 the editor of the Louisville Courier-Journal hinted that Mr. Eisenhower was making political promises to agents of the NAACP behind our backs - promises which he refused to make public. I informed Mr. Eisenhower of this insinuation. In his reply to me he did not commit himself . He said he did not have time to go into details. I believe fully that Mr. Eisenhower made some such promise of high public office in order to gain black votes; for, recently he appointed a half-cast to a sub-cabinet post in the Labor Department. This is supposed to underline the President's "noble" and "liberal" attitude towards negroes.

This same NAACP has its own plan, just as the communists have theirs, for the future of this Republic.And if I had to vote for one or the other I would much prefer the communist plan. The communists tell the negroes what to do and when to do it. T hey tolerate no attempt at dictation by the blacks. They are only tools of the party.

This plan of theirs is to bring about total"integration"with the great Caucasian population. Do you know what that means, Sir?

To them it means free and unlimited miscegenation and the wholesale bastardization of our future generations. If they could only remove from the minds of Caucasian men and women the innate aversion to rearing halfbreed young 'uns then their goal would be practically reached. Then they would no longer classify themselves, to use a communist-coined phrase, as "second class citizens". They think of themselves as such only because they cannot breed freely with the Caucasian population. How do I know? Less than a year ago a negro "Reverend" told me so. His name is in the L. A. telephone directory with the "Rev." before it.

When our color barrier is broken down, then begins a negro-mulatto despotism and the end of this Republic draws near. How long do you think such a government could maintain independence? In a decade it could be reduced to a state of slavery to Pan-Slavism. Then Russia would become, according to expert military opinion, the Empire Of The World. Does this Republic deserve such a fate? The thoughtful historian will never rule out this possibility.

Only recently did I learn that the NAACP has international interests and ambitions. When the British squashed the communist movement in Guiana, that action was hated and condemned here by the leaders of the NAACP. One Walter White, probably an octaroon, the head of the NAACP, gave ~~hate~~ very to his hatred of the British action; for the leaders of the communist movement were negroes educated by the British. I listened to White express himself in favor of the communist movement. His remarks were broadcast throughout California over Warner Brothers" network of radio stations. If you did not hear those remarks, someone should have told you before this; for you have been "booming"the stock of the wrong kind of people.

A few weeks ago a NAACPer wrote to the editors of TIME apropos of one of the favorite themes of the negroes,- their "integration" into the white population; or, as the magazine expressed it, the "unbunching" of the blacks. This schemer wrote that if the negro element here were "unbunched" and absorbed into the great Caucasian majority, "we would approach the position of leadership which the darker people of the world expect of us". Did you know about this great expectation? It sounds like a conspiracy of some kind. First time I ever heard of it, and I have been observing negroes on three continents for more than a quarter of a century. It requires a vaulting conceit, doesn't it,Sir, to try to extend its influence even to the uttermost limits of the earth.

It occurs to me, Sir, that if you have clandestinally promised the NAACP anything, or if you have taken it to your bosom for political reasons, you had better drop them. Victims of bigotry? Victims of discrimination? Is it "noble" and "liberal" to give the blacks everything they demand? There must be a limit somewhere. They, too, are motivated day and night by fundamental emotions such as love, hate, envy; greed, ambition, and vengeance.

I have the honor to be, Sir,

Yours very truly,

W. Hoffman

W. Hoffman.

Gov. Knight asks NAACP Freedom fight support

Special to the Daily News)

SACRAMENTO, March 28.—In a proclamation beneficial to a minority group, Gov. Goodwin J. Knight today asked recognition of the efforts of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People during Fight for Freedom Week, March 28 to April 3.

Among other things the governor said:

"The National Association for the Adavncement of Colored People for 45 years has been engaged in the task of combatting bigotry and discrimination and its fundamental objectives have earned the commendation of all who believe in the ideals which form the basis for the America way of life."

On the front-cover of this booklet Gerald L. K. Smith, in a Publishers' Note, says about the contents:

"The eminent statesman, Mr. Tenney, reveals that schemes are in the making designed to revise the commitment laws in every state so that any person overheard criticizing the Jews and their Zionist schemes may be committed for observation and isolated as psychopaths. These schemes must be watched and defeated in their purpose."

Only persons with minds twisted with bitterness and hate can accept as truth and repeat the fantastic fabrications contained in Tenney's pamphlets. Many lies presented by Tenney as "facts" were taken from Nazi propaganda material.

Typical are a series of three booklets which pretend to deal with Zionism (bottom page 3). The first of these is "Zion's Fifth Column," which was followed by "Zionist Network" and "Zion's Trojan Horse."

With no performance record in Sacramento, Tenney needed an issue around which to build his campaign for renomination on June 8. Having nothing better, Tenney decided to make Jews and members of other racial and religious minority groups the targets for his attack.

Tenney's first piece of campaign literature was in same vein as recent pamphlets. In a four-page letter (above page 3) on the official stationery of the California State Senate, Tenney wrote to thousands:

"As your State Senator from Los Angeles County, a position which I have held for twelve years, I want to talk about Jews in politics."

"Please bear in mind that I am not indulging in nor advocating anti-Semitism or racism when I talk about Jews . . . I sincerely believe that anti-Semitism is amoral and un-American. I have always held that the *majority race* (Tenney's underscoring) also has rights, and that the members thereof should be protected against the political machinations of the minority groups."

While Tenney did not say so, he apparently believes in the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," the alleged plot of the non-existent elders of Zion to gain control of the world, for continued he:

"The Jewish leaders will go to any length to destroy any public official or person whom they believe interferes with their plans or is a threat to their program."

Tenney's letter was distributed at Gerald L.K. Smith's meetings, also at meetings of "Club No. 1" of the "Bricker for President in 1956 Committee" (above), created by former KKK organizer, Wesley Swift, because "Eisenhower is just as bad as F.D.R. and Harry Truman, a New-Deal, Fair-Deal Internationalist."

Hate-sheet publisher Frank L. Britton, once a Smith underling, printed Tenney's letter in pamphlet form. His paper (center p. 2-3) featured such front-page headlines in a recent issue as "Jew Race-Mixer Gets Key Office—Officer of (American) Jewish Congress Becomes Solicitor General." His reference is to Simon Soboloff, former Chief Justice of the Maryland Supreme Court, appointed by Pres. Eisenhower.

Twice before, when he ran for L.A. Mayor and then U.S. Congressman, he was soundly beaten because voters recognized him for what he is. His candidacy on Gerald L.K. Smith's "Christian Nationalist Party" ticket has turned against him all well informed, decent voters. Both legitimate parties—Democratic and Republican—to which he once belonged, which he has assailed, have endorsed candidates opposing Tenney. His major support, then, only can come from the politically uninformed and from un-American elements which Tenney himself once described as people "who do more good for the Communist cause in one week than the Communists would be able to accomplish in one year."

Wesley Swift, former organizer of Ku Klux Klan, right-hand man of Gerald L. K. Smith, started first club of what is intended to become nationwide "Bricker for President" Committee. At group's first meeting, addressed by Tenney, attended by Smith's followers, Pres. Eisenhower and his administration were roundly condemned as "Me-Too"-Fair Dealers and Internationalists. Buttons (see right) were distributed.

COMMUNITY RELATIONS COMMITTEE
of the Los Angeles Jewish Community Council
590 N. Vermont Ave. • Los Angeles, Calif.

Sec. 34.65(E) P.L.& R.
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Permit No. 10592
Los Angeles, Calif.

THE FACTS ABOUT JACK B. TENNEY

Mrs. William Doal
16810 Clark St.
Encino, Calif.

REPORT ON SENATOR JACK B. TENNEY

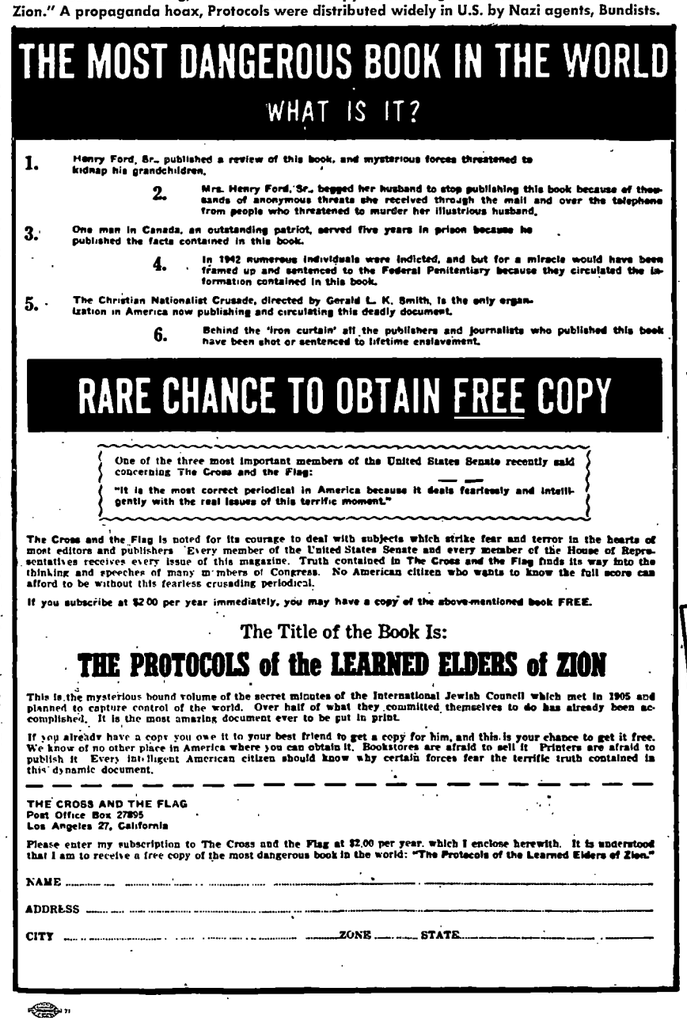
FROM THE COMMUNITY RELATIONS COMMITTEE OF THE L.A. JEWISH COMMUNITY COUNCIL

Sen. Jack B. Tenney, representing L.A. County in California's State Legislature, is running as if he were campaigning for a seat in Hitler's Nazi Reichstag. Deserted as a political failure by his former supporters, Tenney hopes for victory in California's June 8 Primary by depending on professional hate-mongers, their lunatic-fringe followers, the politically uninformed.

In Tenney's corner are men like Gerald L.K. Smith, frequently dubbed nation's #1 Rabble-Rouser; Wesley Swift, former Ku Klux Klan organizer who recently opposed Earl Warren's confirmation as Chief Justice of U.S. Supreme Court; Frank L. Britton, publisher of monthly hate-sheet, "The American Nationalist," others who derive profit from setting Americans against each other.

ABOVE: Tenney receives Gerald L. K. Smith Award. L. to R.: Wesley Swift, Smith's right-hand man, former Ku-Klux-Klan organizer; Opal M. Tanner, director of "Christian Nationalist Crusade" Headquarters; Tenney.

BELOW: Appearing in Tenney's recent book. Subscribers to Gerald L. K. Smith's magazine, "The Cross and the Flag," are offered free copy of the forged "Protocols of the Elders of Zion." A propaganda hoax, Protocols were distributed widely in U.S. by Nazi agents, Bundists.



THE MOST DANGEROUS BOOK IN THE WORLD

WHAT IS IT?

1. Henry Ford, Sr., published a review of this book, and mysterious forces threatened to kidnap his grandchildren.

2. Mrs. Henry Ford, Sr., begged her husband to stop publishing this book because of thousands of anonymous threats she received through the mail and over the telephone from people who threatened to murder her illustrious husband.

3. One man in Canada, an outstanding patriot, served five years in prison because he published the facts contained in this book.

4. In 1942 numerous individuals were indicted, and but for a miracle would have been framed up and sentenced to the Federal Penitentiary because they circulated the information contained in this book.

5. The Christian Nationalist Crusade, directed by Gerald L. K. Smith, is the only organization in America now publishing and circulating this deadly document.

6. Behind the 'iron curtain' all the publishers and journalists who published this book have been shot or sentenced to lifetime enslavement.

RARE CHANCE TO OBTAIN FREE COPY

One of the three most important members of the United States Senate recently said concerning The Cross and the Flag:

"It is the most correct periodical in America because it deals fearlessly and intelligently with the real issues of this terrific moment."

The Cross and the Flag is noted for its courage to deal with subjects which strike fear and terror in the hearts of most editors and publishers. Every member of the United States Senate and every member of the House of Representatives receives every issue of this magazine. Truth contained in The Cross and the Flag finds its way into the thinking and speeches of many members of Congress. No American citizen who wants to know the full score can afford to be without this fearless crusading periodical.

If you subscribe at $2.00 per year immediately, you may have a copy of the above-mentioned book FREE.

The Title of the Book Is:

THE PROTOCOLS of the LEARNED ELDERS of ZION

This is the mysterious bound volume of the secret minutes of the International Jewish Council which met in 1905 and planned to capture control of the world. Over half of what they committed themselves to do has already been accomplished. It is the most amazing document ever to be put in print.

If you already have a copy you owe it to your best friend to get a copy for him, and this is your chance to get it free. We know of no other place in America where you can obtain it. Bookstores are afraid to sell it. Printers are afraid to publish it. Every intelligent American citizen should know why certain forces fear the terrific truth contained in this dynamic document.

THE CROSS AND THE FLAG
Post Office Box 27895
Los Angeles 27, California

Please enter my subscription to The Cross and the Flag at $2.00 per year, which I enclose herewith. It is understood that I am to receive a free copy of the most dangerous book in the world: "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion."

NAME .....

ADDRESS .....

CITY ..... ZONE ..... STATE .....

In the Third Report of the California Legislature's Joint Fact-Finding Committee on Un-American Activities (1947), Jack Tenney wrote (Page 359):

"Gerald L.K. Smith and his type of rabble inciting crusader do more good for the Communist cause in one week than the Communists would be able to accomplish in one year."

Is what Tenney said seven years ago about Gerald L.K. Smith applicable now to Jack Tenney himself?

Once a leftist, but always an opportunist, Tenney joined Democratic Party, then switched to Republican Party. In 1952 he deserted, turned against the G.O.P., when he became candidate for U.S. Vice-President on Gerald L.K. Smith's "Christian Nationalist Party" ticket. His attacks upon Eisenhower and Nixon during the campaign, which continued after their election, differed little from the tirades published in Gerald L.K. Smith's publications. His speech accepting Smith's nomination makes clear that Tenney opposed G.O.P. with the same vehemence with which he opposed Democrats.

ABOVE: Front and back-cover of Nazi version of forged Protocols. Note advertisement for Hitler's own paper, "Voelkischer Beobachter."

MIND-WASHING IN AMERICA

A Conspiracy Against Liberty

... By ...

SENATOR JACK B. TENNEY

Publisher's Note: The documented facts contained in this booklet represent months and years of research on the part of the renowned patriot Senator Jack B. Tenney. All statements are documented. Persons involved are named and interlocking directorships are carefully traced. Facts revealed carry with them alarming implications. Big money is being spent. Villainous lobbying is being done. The eminent statesman Mr. Tenney reveals that schemes are in the making designed to revise the commitment laws in every state so that any person overheard criticizing the Jews and their Zionist schemes may be committed for observation and isolated as psycopaths. These schemers must be watched and defeated in their purposes.

25c per copy — *6 copies, $1.00*

CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE, P. O. Box 27895

Los Angeles 27, California

ABOVE: Front-cover of Tenney's book, published by Gerald L. K. Smith's "Christian Nationalist Crusade."

America First! Published Fortnightly

The American Nationalist

Fight Communist Treason!

Vol. 2, No. 19 — February 25, 1954 — $3.00 Annually

JEW RACE-MIXER GETS KEY OFFICE

Jew Heads Up Yugo Parliament In New Commie Shakeup

BELGRADE last month the United Press (UP) reported that the Jewish multimillionaire, Moses Pijade, had been elected president of the Yugoslav Parliament. He succeeds vice-president Milovan Djilas in the position. Djilas formerly was purged for outranking the wives of other high ranking Communist functionaries as snobs. Pijade, although not identified as a Jew, was described in the UP report (last June 30) as "the grand old man of the Yugoslav Communist Party."

Moses Pijade is believed to seem to be the real power behind the Tito regime. The Jew having "displaced Djilas (Gentile) who heretofore had as Tito's 'number one' Whatever ideological structure the ruling Party wants Gentiles, he got from this shrewd old man." (*U.S. News & World Report*)

Substantiating Gentile's portrayal of Pijade as Tito's leader and savior, further insight into his role in Yugoslavia is the admission of Pijade — which appeared in the July 30th issue of TIME:

"He joined the Communist Party in 1920, founded the newspaper Borba (Struggle) and became a member of the Politburo. Tito's right hand man, he was jailed by King Alexander's dictatorship, by Nazi Germany, by Tito's wartime Communist rivals."

Gallup Poll Shows Majority of Gentiles Favor McCarthy

Following statistics based on most recent Gallup Poll

	APPROVE McCARTHY	DISAPPROVE McCARTHY
Catholic	72%	28%
Protestants	64%	36%
Jews	17%	83%

But Jews Oppose McCarthy by 4 to 1 Ratio

Gallup Poll Indicates Gentiles Favor McCarthy; Jews Oppose Him

SPECIAL—Nationwide, millions and millions have long maintained that much of the hysterical opposition to Senator McCarthy—both in and abroad—is generated by organized Jewry. The Nationalist viewpoint has also been that the Jewish opposition factors. Not only by a substantial majority, whereas organized Jewry is almost unanimously antagonistic to everything he stands for.

Last month this premise was verified beautifully when the Gallup Poll released the results of its latest public opinion grill on McCarthy. The poll showed that of the 96 million Americans with an opinion on the subject, approximately 50 million favor McCarthy. The poll also revealed the astounding fact that 83% of the Jews in the opinion group were OPPOSED to McCarthy.

Among those with an opinion, Catholics showed the greatest preference for McCarthy with 72% expressing a favorable opinion of Senator McCarthy. Protestants were a close second with 64% favoring McCarthy. But Jews, as usual overwhelmingly opposed Senator McCarthy. Virtually four out of five Jews (83%) were against the Senator. Only 17% of Jewry favored McCarthy. By further analysis of the Gallup Poll findings, it was revealed that almost two-thirds of the Jews who had ever heard of Senator McCarthy were OPPOSED to him.

Officer of Jewish Congress Becomes Solicitor-General

WASHINGTON—the usual press hoo-pla of the matter down but Phleshower made an extreme is significant more last month when he appointed a Brooklyn Jew to the second highest legal office in the United States. Intelligent of the honor was Simon Sobeloff, whose appointment as Solicitor General of the United States makes him, next to Attorney General Brownell, the highest legal official in the land. Sobeloff (not plentiful, sounds) another Jew, Philip Perlman, to the position.

Sobeloff's appointment is generally regarded as a political pay-

It is Maryland's Jew-Democrat governor Theodore McKeldin, the man who nominated Eisenhower at the Chicago convention McKeldin who is said to harbor presidential aspirations of his own accompanied Sobeloff on a form of local feel test.

To appreciate the significance of the Sobeloff appointment, it must be remembered that the functions of the Solicitor General is to represent the Justice Department in its important cases before the Supreme Court. This means that Sobeloff will be the government's chief lawyer in arguing cases before the highest tribunal in the land.

Prepared and published by: AMERICAN NATIONALIST
Frank L. Britton, editor — Box 301, Inglewood, Calif.
Additional copies free on request.

Jack B. Tenney

AS SENATOR from Los Angeles County, Jack B. Tenney represents the largest constituency of its kind in the U. S. Almost five million people now reside in Los Angeles County and the job of representing them in the California Senate is a man-sized job. It calls for experience, tact, character and above all, courage. That Senator Tenney possesses all these characteristics in full measure is attested by his long and distinguished career in both houses of the State Legislature.

Senator Tenney's valiant crusade against Communism has earned him the undying hatred of the Communist Party and, unfortunately, of certain segments of organized Jewry. Both groups are fanatically determined to prevent his re-election this year, and the awful and insidious power which they command has been thrown with full force into the "Stop Tenney" campaign. For that reason it is the duty of every thinking and patriotic citizen to make doubly sure of voting for the right man in this election.

The right man is Senator Jack B. Tenney.

ABOVE: Recent issue of Frank L. Britton's monthly hate-sheet.
At right: Part of back cover of Tenney campaign pamphlet published by Britton.

Only Republican Tenney praised in his acceptance speech was Sen. Joe McCarthy:

"It appears that the good people of Wisconsin have correctly interpreted 'McCarthyism' as Americanism, in spite of Eisenhower, Nixon and Stevenson! In case there be any doubt in anyone's mind where I stand on Joseph McCarthy, I say God bless him and give us 95 more just like him in the United States Senate."

The campaign over, Tenney moved completely into the Gerald L.K. Smith orbit, began writing pamphlets and booklets. Some he published himself, others came off Smith's printing press.

One of Tenney's 32-page booklets, "Mind Washing in America—A Conspiracy Against Liberty," (far left) bears a double-spread advertisement for the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," long ago exposed as hoax and forgery, but used extensively by Nazi propaganda agents in U.S. and other countries to stir up hatred against Jewry.

JACK B. TENNEY
SENATOR
LOS ANGELES COUNTY
THIRTY EIGHTH SENATORIAL DISTRICT

COMMITTEES:
JUDICIARY, CHAIRMAN
EDUCATION
GOVERNMENTAL EFFICIENCY
MILITARY AND VETERANS AFFAIRS
REVENUE AND TAXATION

CALIFORNIA LEGISLATURE

Senate

April 14, 1954

Dear Friend:

As your State Senator from Los Angeles County, a position which I have held for twelve years, I want to talk about the Jews in politics.

I want to do this because the Jews are an important factor in the forces at work against my re-election to the State Senate. Because they are a factor, I, or any other American citizen, be he a candidate or a man on the street, have a right to discuss the Jews and their political activities.

Please bear in mind that I am not indulging in nor advocating anti-Semitism or racism when I talk about the Jews. I have always held that it is wrong and even wicked to discriminate against a man or woman because of race, color or creed. I think that we should always preach and practice that a person is equal before the law and entitled to every constitutional right regardless of his color or his creed. I sincerely believe that anti-Semitism is amoral and un-American.

On the other hand, I have always held that the majority race also has rights, and that the members thereof should be protected against the political machinations of the minority groups. The fact that the leaders of the so-called minority groups attempt to use politicians and candidates for public office as their tools is well known to most politicians.

Some how or other (and I think I know why because of events that have occurred over the years) I have aroused the antagonism of the professional leaders of the organized Jews. This is not to say that the Jews as a whole are responsible for this antagonism. I merely wish to state, and if you don't know it, it is time you did, that the Jews

ABOVE: First page of four-page anti-Semitic campaign letter written on official stationery of California State Legislature.

MYSTERY

What is the mystery behind the conspiracy to take Senator Jack B. Tenney out of the State Senate? Newspapers announce their opposition to Tenney, but do not give their reasons. Why? Why all the silence? Who are the newspapers afraid of?

Senator Jack B. Tenney is recognized by all Congressional Committees, the F. B. I., and expert students of Communism as perhaps one of the ten most intelligent and effective students and enemies of Communist treason in the U. S. A. Then why are so-called conservative politicians afraid to support Tenney?

See answer on opposite side.

ANSWER TO $64 QUESTION

Tenney has written three books exposing the tie-up between Communism and Jew-Zionism. The Jew-Zionist machine has ordered Tenney removed from the State Senate. Communists and left wingers are cooperating while exploiting even the so-called right wing press by making it afraid to support Tenney.

Spread this word! Tell everybody! The Jews have ordered silence in the press. We have nothing left but the word of mouth with which to protect our county and state against this tyranny. **Talk! Talk! Talk!** *Tell. Tell. Tell.*

Help distribute this tract. Order free bundles. Put them everywhere.

The people will vote for Tenney if they know the truth. Keep Tenney in the Senate. Don't permit the Jew-Zionist machine to rule Los Angeles.

Address orders for more free tracts to:
P. O. Box 27895, Los Angeles 27, California.
(Over)

ABOVE: Front and back of campaign piece contributed by Gerald L. K. Smith.

ZIONIST NETWORK

A TENNEY REPORT

By Senator Jack B. Tenney

Introduction by FRANKLIN HICHBORN

This Is SENATOR TENNEY'S Second Book on JEW-ZIONISM

THE FIFTH COLUMN

—A TENNEY REPORT

ZION'S TROJAN HORSE

A TENNEY REPORT On World Zionism

By Senator Jack B. Tenney

Introductions by Col. John Beaty

PRICE $1.00 Postpaid
CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE
P. O. Box 27895
Los Angeles 27, California

First Printing—April, 1954

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION—By Col. John Beaty 175

Part I

THE WANDERING JEW 177
In Dispersion From the Beginning 177
The Chosen People 180

Part II

THE TERRIBLE POWER OF THE PURSE 189
Jacob Henry Schiff 189
The Rothschilds 190
The Warburgs 192

Part III

PRELUDE TO CONQUEST 193
The World Zionist Organization 193
Toward World Government 195

Part IV

THE REVOLUTIONARY PROLETARIAT 197
The Jewish Socialist Federation of America 197
The Socialist International 202
The National Workmen's Committee 204

Part V

JEWISH REVOLUTION 205

Part VI

"WE ARE ONE PEOPLE" 211
"Unity of Mind and Purpose" 211
The Copenhagen Manifesto 214

ABOVE: Front covers of three Tenney books and Table of Contents of "Zion's Trojan Horse."

CLASS OF SERVICE

This is a full-rate Telegram or Cablegram unless its deferred character is indicated by a suitable symbol above or preceding the address.

WESTERN UNION

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

FX-1201

SYMBOLS

DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=Int'l Letter Telegram
VLT=Int'l Victory Ltr.

The filing time shown in the date line on telegrams and day letters is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

L OB5 58 LB679

1954 JUN 10 AM 3

JUN 9 PM 6 09

L CYA139 LONG NL PD=CULVER CITY CALIF 9=

GOVERNOR KNIGHT STATE OF CALIFORNIA=

SACRAMENTO CALIF=

36781

PLEASE DO NOT BE PRESSURED BY ANY MINORITY GROUP SUCH AS CATHOLIC, NEGRO OR JEW FOR SPECIAL BENEFITS OF ANY NATURE TO THEMSELVES. THERE ARE GENTILE WHITE PROTESTANTS IN THIS STATE OF CALIFORNIA TOO AND WE VOTE AND WE HAVE RIGHTS AND WE HAVE WAYS OF LIFE WHICH WE ENJOY AND SEEK TO MAINTAIN AND ONE OF THEM MOST OF US ENJOY AND DESIRE IS SEGREGATION. SEGREGATION MAY BE CRUEL

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE

This is a full-rate Telegram or Cablegram unless its deferred character is indicated by a suitable symbol above or preceding the address.

WESTERN UNION

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

FX-1201

SYMBOLS

DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=Int'l Letter Telegram
VLT=Int'l Victory Ltr.

L CYA139

The filing time shown in the date line on telegrams and day letters is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

TO SOME PEOPLES MINDS BUT NONSEGREGATION IS JUST CRUEL TO SOME OTHER PEOPLES MINDS. ALSO IT IS EXTREMELY CRUEL TO THE GENTILE WHITE PROTESTANTS MINDS TO CONSTANTLY PROTRAYED AS PREJUDICED WHEN THE PREJUDICED AND ORGINIZATION SEEMS TO BE COMING THE OTHER WAY AROUND=

MRS LEE WILLIAMS=

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

Rare Recordings

June 24, 1954

National Conference of Christians and Jews,
636 S. Serrano,
Los Angeles, California.

Dear People:

You have done more to disband any feelings of tolerance on the part of the majority gentile white protestants than you could if you had taken a banner and gone down the street with the slogan "Down With The Minority Races". The only place you are getting (and your "slick psychiatrists" must be able to inform you on this) is to create more confusion and hatred. If you for one instant think that the white protestant people are going to willingly mix with the colored races - you had better have your own head examined. AND THOSE WHO DESIRE TO SO MIX SHOULD HAVE THEIR HEADS EXAMINED TO FIND OUT WHY THEY DESIRE TO LIVE AND MIX WITH BLACK PEOPLE. Of course I know you do not think the gentile white protestants and working people will mix "willingly" - consequently YOU DON'T PUT IT UP FOR VOTE BY THE MAJORITY PEOPLE IN THE UNITED STATES - You use your "forcing" "steam-rolling" "organized" tactics. But before God and Heaven YOU will not win out in the end!

As far as I am concerned YOU AND ALL LIKE YOU who desire to receive, accept, fraternize, and "take" in the colored races are pfesently and always have been perfectly free so to do - BUT LEAVE THE REST OF US ALONE! I personally will die before I'll mix myself or my children FROM NOW ON in any manner whatsoever, and I'm not going to be afraid to "follow" the torch or "take" the torch and say so - and beat the drum for it too. And further than this EVERY GENTILE WHITE PROTESTANT and SOME CATHOLIC WHITES with whom I have conversed regarding this horrible calamity which YOU AND ALL LIKE YOU wish to force upon us FEEL THE SAME WAY AS I DO.

If you think you can go against the natural desire of man and beast to be with their own -- you've really got MORE GOD-LIKE ASPIRATIONS than you have been already suspected of having. And you will find whose heart interests will ultimately be disturbed.

The recent "disbanding" of a "male, white business and professional" club in Menlo Park must have given you a great deal of secret amusement and satisfaction. IT WOULD BE INTERESTING TO SEE THE FACES AND KNOW THE RELIGION of the white Menlo Park men who "steam-rolled" this over. WHY DON'T YOU DISBAND ALL THE JEWISH AND CATHOLIC AND THE COLORED AND ALL MINORITY ORGANIZATIONS NOW THAT YOU ARE DISBANDING ALL [illegible] DISBAND THEM ANYWAY -- THEY ARE UNCONSTITUTIONAL AND DISCRIMINATORY! YOUR CONFERENCE OF CHRISTIANS AND JEWS IS UNCONSTITUTIONAL AND DISCRIMINATORY BECAUSE IT DOESN'T INCLUDE THE MEXICANS AND THE NEGROES AND THE CHINESE AND THE INDIANS AND THE CATHOLICS AND THE ARABS.

I hope I live to see the day when your "steam rolling" organizations selfish efforts are demolished in WHATEVER WAY POSSIBLE. YOU AND ALL LIKE YOU will not be able to project the Totalitarian State OF YOUR SELFISH INTERESTS upon the WHOLE of this Nation - also composed of Gentile White Protestants not desiring to mix with the colored races.

A GENTILE WHITE PROTESTANT NOT DESIRING TO MIX
LIVE. BED. WORK. SLEEP. and EAT WITH BLACK PEOPLE

Governor Goodwin Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento, California.

June 30, 1954

Mr. S. J. Thompson
Greenwood
South Carolina

Dear Mr. Thompson:

Governor Knight has received your letter of June 18 with enclosed articles regarding segregation.

He asked me to thank you for writing, and to tell you that he appreciates having the benefit of your comments on this subject.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:aj

38467 Greenwood S.C.
June 18 1954

Hon Earl Warren
Governor of California

Dear Sir:-

I am taking the liberty of sending you letters that I am sending out for publication

Yours very truly
S. J. Thompson

GREENWOOD S.C. POST OFFICE
1954 JUN 25 PM 7 55

From the Grass roots of the Nation

SEGREGATION

The mills of the gods grind slowly, but exceedingly fine.

The Fourteenth Amendment to the constitution of the United States, under which the decision to stop segregation of the races within the schools of the states, was conceived in hatred caused by the war between the states and the murder of President Loncoln. Even though the circumstances of his death would indicate that Thad Stevens and other northern renegrades might have been responsible, because he, Loncoln, had advocated the return of the Southern States on liberal terms.

This Fourteenth Amendment was passed by fraud, when the white people of the South were not given the right to vote. One of the high lights of this fraud was in cutting West Virginia from Virginia, to vote on this amendment, and refusing Virginia the right to vote on it.

After about fifteen years' effort to destroy civilization in the South with this amendment, without success, honest men were again elected to congress with the result that no serious effort to enforce that amendment was made for about seventy years, until Franklin Roosevelt was elected President with his Fair Deal, Socialistic, Communistic form of government. He made little progress though he did take the negro vote from the Republicans who had held it since the war between the states and placed numbers of so-called liberal laws on the statute books and appointed five Supreme Court Judges on the bench to declare these liberal laws constitutional, which for all practical purposes, destroyed by edict the original constitution of the United States and laid the foundation, with the help of three Truman and one Eisenhower Judge, to put the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amendments into the place that had always been occupied by the constitution that was written by Thomas Jefferson, passed by the constitutional convention, and adopted by the thirteen colonies.

This decision is a major victory for Communist Russia, and would indicate we will soon join her in building a World Communistic Government.

Below is advice and warning by Daniel Webster, which is as true today as it was when it was given:

CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT by Daniel Webster

"Other misfortunes may be borne, or their effects overcome. If disastrous wars should sweep our commerce from the ocean, another generation may renew it; if it exhaust our treasury, future industry may replenish it; if it desolate and lay waste our fields, still, under a new cultivation, they will grow green again, and ripen to future harvests.

"It were but a trifle even if the walls of yonder Capitol were to crumble, if its lofty pillars should fall, and its gorgeous decorations be all covered by the dust of the valley. All these may be rebuilt.

"But who shall reconstruct the fabric of demolished government?

"Who shall rear again the well-proportioned columns of constitutional liberty?

"Who shall frame together the skillful architecture which unites national sovereignty with State rights, individual security, and public prosperity?

"No, if these columns fall, they will be raised not again. Like the Coliseum and the Parthenon, they will be destined to a mournful and a melancholy immortality. Bitterer tears, however, will flow over them than were shed over the monuments of Roman or Grecian art; for they will be the monuments of a more glorious edifice than Greece or Rome ever saw, the edifice of constitutional American liberty."

S. J. Thompson

S. J. Thompson
Greenwood, S.C.

To the editor: If you cannot use these articles, please notify me.

SEGREGATION OF THE RACES

It has been written that Nero fiddled while Rome burned.

The so-called leaders in Washington have been fanning the flames of Communism instead of putting out the fire, which, if unchecked, will burn up America.

The Russian schools all teach Communism, and when any man makes a protest about what his children are taught, he is arrested and shipped to a slave camp for life. His place in the family is given to a Mongrel Asiatic or African, who marries the man's wife and takes charge of his children. This Mongrel's duty is to always see that they live a true and faithful Communist life. This has proven to be the most successful system that they have used to teach Communism.

The Supreme Court order to stop segregation in our schools could well have come from Moscow. As far as that order goes, it is communistic, disguised as a humanitarian measure. Communist agents, Russian or American (it does not matter) are the same all over the world. They have been trying to find a way to destroy the Southern States for more than twenty years for no other reason except that nearly all the white people in the Southern States are one hundred percent American, who still believe in the Declaration of Independence and the original constitution of the United States.

There are two rulings the Supreme Court has made that should be explained to the people of the United States, without any reservation or camouflage. They are: Why did the court hand down a decision that if equal facilities were provided in the white and colored schools, the question would be settled; and then four years later hand down a decision that white and negroes must go to the same schools.

S. J. Thompson

S. J. Thompson

Greenwood, S. C.

From the grass roots of the

Race Relations

July 16, 1954

Mrs. Lella M. Galvani
2116 Pierce Avenue
Nashville 12, Tennessee

Dear Mrs. Galvani:

Your letter of July 10 addressed to Governor Knight has been received while he is away from the State.

It will be called to his attention and I know he will appreciate having the benefit of your views.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:mb

40019

2116 Pierce Ave.
Nashville 12 Tenn.
July 10, 1954

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OF
1954 JUL 14 PM

His Excellency, the Governor,
State Capitol,
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir:

I am writing to ask you to please use your best influence to help us keep race segregation in the Southern States as well as any where else in the United States that the white people want it.

In the first place, we the people of the U. S. A. never gave the national government the right to control our public schools!!

In the second place, we the people of the U. S. A. never gave the national government the right to force us to mix the white race with the Negro (black) race in our public schools, in our churches, in our neighborhoods, in our hotels, in our housing units, in our homes, in our rooming houses, in our cafes, in our clubs, in our swim-

ming pools, in our public parks:
As long as the world stands, the best white people will never accept the Negroes socially. Therefore it is best to keep the races segregated.

Negroes have a very peculiar obnoxious, offensive odor which makes a white person sick at the stomach, sick enough to vomit! Would you or would any other thinking white person want to cause young, helpless white children and white teachers to feel sick at the stomach because of the offensive odor of 10, 20 or 30 Negro children in a crowded school room? The odor of one Negro in a large hall or auditorium might not be so noticeable! Did you ever sit for long on a crowded street car or on a crowded bus (the car or bus mostly filled with Negroes) Did you ever sit for several hours in any warm room filled with Negroes? Then you know what I

mean — unless your sense of smell is dulled or absent! Has it ever occurred to you that it might become hard to secure intelligent, discriminating white teachers who would be willing to breathe that offensive Negro odor 4, 5, 6 or 7 hours every day for 5 days a week? To me it would be an intolerable teaching situation!!

What we see and what we smell, as well as what we hear, all have a very great bearing on our feeling of comfort and satisfaction, whether Negroes realize it or not.

Can anyone tell me if it is really the Negroes who want to take over our public schools, or is it the Communists who would love to destroy our public schools, and destroy our churches, as well as destroy our good neighborhoods. Can you see white Americans happy with Negro teachers teaching their white children? I cannot.

Then let us send the dissatisfied

Negroes to Africa where they belong or to Siberia where they can learn how well-off they were in the U.S.A. Or lock up some of their radical leaders! Negroes can be good and some of them can be great, but they do not need to mix races in schools, in neighborhoods, in churches to do so.

This may be a more serious problem, a much longer-range problem than many people think at first. Some people have become so far removed from association with Negroes that they do not realize the many complex situations that may arise! How many white people would want their white children mixed with Negro children in school games, at school dances, in school swimming pools, for instance?!

The Lord God made the Negro black, made him have that offensive odor for some reason! Who are we to question what the Lord did?

Our forefathers had enough good

sense and good judgment to separate the white from the black race in schools, in churches, in neighborhoods. And the plan has worked quite well the last 100 years more or less. Let the Negro work to improve his own schools here the next 100 years, or let him go to Africa where he can begin new and where he can feel very important!!!

There is nobody who does not feel unimportant occasionally all Americans included as far as I know. In a school of white children the Negro would likely go around with a chip on his shoulder most of the time!!

In my own opinion, we whites should have some law-makers, some statesmen, some leaders who are intelligent enough to write the proper explanations, make the proper additions, or make the proper subtractions, or repeal certain amendments to our U.S. Constitution to clarify meanings once and for all!

Equality before the law may mean same treatment as to trial, freedom or punishment for such things as theft, murder etc! How can any body read into such a phrase "the mixing of the white race with the black race (Negroes) in schools, churches, neighborhoods?" Who is behind such a move? What pay did they get and from whom? The people have some personal rights and freedoms to choose their own associates, to wear whatever colors they like, to go and come as they please. Have we white Americans lost sight of the fact that the president, the attorney-general, the supreme court are servants of the people, — not masters of the people? Have we lost sight of the fact that the people and the state governments can tell the national government what to do and what not to do; or at least, we can, if we stand

together — we can stop them from so much usurpation of power!!

The schools and the children belong to the people on the local level. The cities, the counties, the states should control their own schools; not the national government to control them.

The national government has no business trying to control any schools unless they are schools national in character as West Point, — or some National Agricultural College or some such as that!!

In fact, in my opinion, if the national government had attended to its own business better the last 30 or 40 years we people would not have been dragged through three major wars and one major depression!!! We would not have been taxed to death to pay for other peoples mistakes either!!

The last war years have helped to spoil the Negro race to the point that they expect to get what they want "from Uncle Sam" without working for it!

Let us take a good look at the best rules and regulations we have had in the past. Save that which is good.

Negroes can have their own neighborhoods, their own schools, and churches, their own parks and playgrounds, their own housing, cafes, clubs etc, and can be a lot happier that way.

If they want a school, a new home, a new car let them work save, and pay for it,— not sit idly by and think they may get it if they can get somebody to pass some laws to take the same away from the white person who worked and saved and paid for it in order to possess it!!!

The Negro race has made more progress in the U.S.A. than anywhere else in the world. If the Negro is unhappy here, send him to Africa, the home of his ancestors, the place he can develop to his own satisfaction!!!

Please help us keep race segregation in our public schools.

I thank you. Very sincerely,

(Mrs.) Lella M. Galvani

Race Relations

July 30, 1954

Mrs. Helen Treppa
11316 Charnoch Road
Los Angeles 34, California

Dear Mrs. Treppa:

Governor Knight has received your letter of July 22 concerning racial segregation.

He asked me to thank you for writing and to tell you he appreciates having the benefit of your comments.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:mb

11316 Charnock Rd
Los Angeles 34
Calif.

July 22, 1954

Gov. Goodwin Knight. 40957

Dear Sir. —

I am writting you in regards to Colored segredation. Is this possible for you stop them from living I say this because on 24 hr duty the colored would sleep in the same beds and eat of the same utensils with the whites.

I have a son-in-law on the fire dept. my brother was Captain and deceased now so I know quite well the procedure & ~~Gov~~ living conditions. and I am shure if Mayor Poulson had to live & work this way he would change his mind.

The colored live an Intirelly different life from ours. so why make us unhappy. besides there life is explained in Los Angeles history by the King of Colored himself that they should not mix with whites

but live in and around Central Ave as he planned, and I am afraid plenty discourse is brewing if the Mayor passes this law, and as he isn't in good standing with the majority of the people of the lower brackets. This will definitely make it worse.

We have one of the finest Fire Dept. in United States lets keep it that way & keep them happy and contented.

They are not ready the colored to live amongst us. Their life is different from ours. I worked around & with them. besides the Mayors order will bring in every colored person from the South & Africa. here. and will have another Detroit. and the Mayor should take a trip there and live amongst them and he would get some knowledge of conditions there and they are not very pleasant. My sister-in-law operates a Uniform factory there and when they are so bold as to

stand on corners and gang a person. Its getting bad if a white opens his mouth they would knife him.

and it could happen here. so please stop this order in Fire Dept.

Thank you and oblige.

Yrs

Mrs Helen Treppa

August 2, 1954

Mr. C. A. P. Jasper
The Church of Jesus Christ
of Israel
La Tijera Station, Box 43037
Los Angeles 43, California

Dear Mr. Jasper:

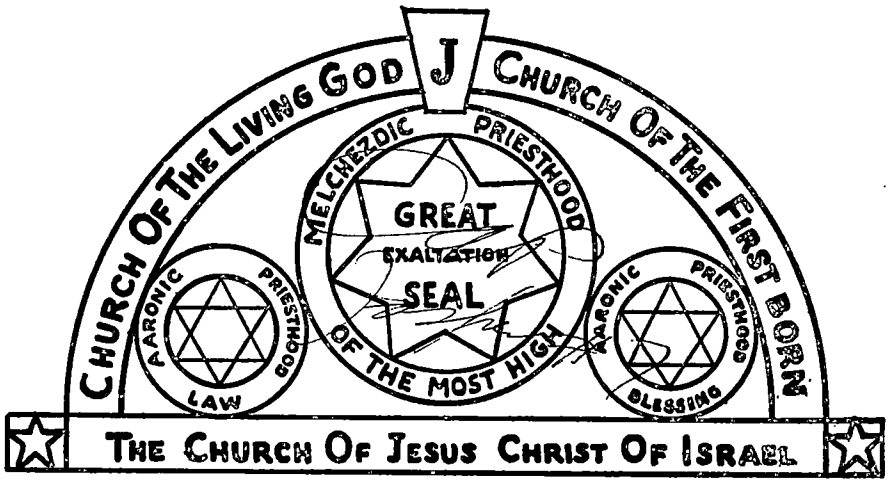
Governor Knight has received your letter of July 23 concerning segregation.

He asked me to thank you for writing, and to tell you he appreciates having the benefit of your comments.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:hj



RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1954 JUL 26 AM 9 42

La Tijera Station, Box 43037, Los Angeles 43, Calif.

Proverbs 28:9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

July 23, 1954

40937

Governor J.Goodwin Knight
Sacramento, Calif.

Sir:

As you are a member of the Mormon Church, and claiming to hold the High Priesthood, it is my special duty in the office of my calling, to warn you in the name of the Lord, to heed the doctrine handed down by Him to Joseph Smith Jr., or deny the priesthood and apostatize from the Lord.

You know it is not possible to confer the priesthood upon any negro or lineage thereof. And by the knowledge and the doctrine it is not possible to uphold the decision of the United States Supreme Justice on the 14th or even the 15th Amendments. These Amendments which were propagated upon the people by unrighteous, corrupt politicans of the north. Men known as Carpet-baggers, acting without the voice of the people of the south in the matter, and allowed by the northern policicans of that day. Again, as you claim to hold the priesthood, you should know that the God of Israel has always recognized and commanded segregation, even among the twelve tribes of Israel.

The tranquillity assured by the Constitution has also suffered by that decision of the United States Supreme Justice. Heeding those negro lawyers who seek to mingle their seed among the white people. They are not content until they can and already do exceed the rights of the white race. For it is not healthy, for fear of prosecution of the law, to refuse a negro in his demands. However, a white man can be refused without this same fear. Is that justice or equalitty?

The great majority of the white people do not desire to mingle with the negro. Then why should the negro seek to force themselves upon the white people? And thus destroy the tranquillity of the people.

Last of all, you cannot expect to remain in the grace of God by disobedience to His law. (D&C 38:22) Better repent.

In the name of the Lord,

Jasper #7

Jasper #7

Race Relations
8-13-54

43289

A TREATISE ON COLOR,
WITH EXAMPLES CITED
By H. F. Seawell, Jr.
Charlotte Observer Thurs. July 15, 1954

Will Rogers used to say, "All I know is just what I read in the papers." According to your paper it seems that some highly educated intellectural legal lighthouses have decided that the colored folks ought to mingle with the white folks.

I love the colored folks. I was raised up with them and I don't propose to sit idly by and see them treated in any such fashion. The surest way to ruin a colored man is to force him over to mingling with white folks. It ruins his personality, destroys his initiative, and corrupts his "payrology."

The colored folks have a magnificent culture distinctly their own. Think of the impact it has made on the life of America. They have produced great lawyers, doctors, scientists, musicians and athletes. In fact without colored folks we could have had no Civil War. Robert E. Lee and Stonewall Jackson might never have been heard of, and even old Sherman could have died unhonored, and unsung.

Lincoln's administration would have been as slow and dull and draggy as Eisenhower's if it hadn't been for the colored folks. Think how listless music would have been in this country, if W. C. Handy hadn't written "St. Louis Blues." Al Jolson would have been a fool trying to sing "Mammy" in whiteface. What a terrible void we would have had without Amos and Andy. How uninteresting singing would have been without Ethel Waters, Cab Calloway and Sister Rosetta Tharpe.

Think how sorry baseball would be without old Satch Paige, Robinson, and others. Without colored folks, Governor Cam Morrison could never have buckled on his red sash, mounted his white stallion and galloped over the rolling hills of the Pee Dee. Senator Simmons would hever have seen his Senate without the colored folks. John Charles McNeill could never have written the "Augus" meetin' whar they warn't nigh room for seatin' all the sinners and the saved what come to it."

This country has produced two Washingtons, George and Booker T. When you try to mix 'em, it is like putting ink in a glass of water, the water is not fit to drink and you can't write with the ink.

PS--- Mr. Seawell, a Republican leader in North Carolina, ran for Governor last term against Democart, Umstead.

Compliments,

W.L.Totten, Sr.
PO Box #1325
Durham, NC

Race Relations

38967

GOVERNOR

JUL 1 8806 Jefferson Building
Greensboro, N. C.

Honorable Goodwin Knight,
Governor of California
Office of the Governor
Sacramento, California.

Dear Governor:

As a citizen of the New South, you may appreciate the contents of the enclosed article.

The West stands to gain much by increased representation in the Senate; but, only the South can give to them their just rights in this matter.

Believing the West is due for national leadership, and that they may help the South through the plan proposed, I shall endeavor to sell it without thought to political parties. If all Southern and Western states would enact a cross-filing system in state elections the plan would succeed more easily.

The Gold Rush started the western migration in 1848; but, the real gold in California has proven to be its diversified farm industry. The Dow Chemical Plant on the North Carolina coast has proven that there is 'gold' in sea-water.

A glance at the California map shows that Death Valley is 280 feet below sea-level. The 'Big Inch' pipe line reminds me that 150 miles of pipe line would furnish unlimited quantities of Pacific sea-water from which Dow Chemical could extract chemicals without the problem of dilution of source through return water; and the siphon action of below-sea-level Death Valley eliminating any pumping problem.

After extraction of valuable chemicals, the water could be evaporated for its salt content through a rapid process using high pressure nozzels developed by Myers Pump Company, a nationally known outfit; or through a slow process as used at Great Salt Lake, and surplus to form an inland resort lake in Death Valley.

With high regards and best wishes, I am,

Respectfully yours,

Samuel

The Washington Post & Times-Herald

"[redacted]"

• 5,000 aliens already in this country who cannot return to their homelands for fear of persecution.

The restrictive features of the Act unfortunately work most hardship on the refugee group for whom the legislation was primarily offered. For example, their governments must guarantee right-of-return if it later develops they got their U. S. visa through fraud or even misunderstanding. In addition, each refugee applicant must have complete documentary evidence on himself for the two years prior to his applying for a visa—a particularly onerous requirement for the recent escapee who has braved heavily mined and barbed-wired frontiers in a break for freedom. And finally, an individual U. S. citizen (blanket assurances from agencies or employers are no longer sufficient) must assume personal liability for the refugee and present affidavits from the proper government authorities that he will have both a permanent job and housing which does not displace an American.

As was to be expected, the security features have been given the strictest possible interpretation by McLeod and his chief assistant, Alexander. Aliens must survive the unanimous approval of several screening officers and are to be rejected if their credentials are incomplete in any detail even though the evidence they can produce is overwhelmingly in their favor.

Mr. Alexander's opinion of the Act was summed up neatly in a recent interview with the Reporter magazine. After enumerating the many pitfalls and the need for extreme caution in moving ahead, he concluded: "You know this program isn't popular in the United States . . . You can imagine what would happen if we made a single mistake."

Exactly 119 days after the Act became effective—and one day short of the 120-day deadline Congress had imposed in which to fix procedures and get the program started—McLeod and Alexander were conspicuously on hand in Naples to issue the first three visas to preference-quota Italians whose petitions were of long standing.

Obviously, this was a pre-Christmas publicity gesture since after this auspicious start only one other adult alien managed to break through McLeod's curtain in the next few months.

McLeod has defended his delays on the strength of what he likes to call the "imponderables" in the Act. For example, he did not hire a staff in the early months of the program because, in view of the unemployment situation, he could not tell whether there would be any demand for the refugee immigrants. (Now that assurances have come in from sponsors at the rate of 100 a day, this alibi will no

Greensboro, N. C.
806 Jefferson Building
June ____, 1954

HONORABLE CITIZENS OF:

Alabama	Louisiana	Texas
Arizona	Mississippi	Virginia
Arkansas	New Mexico	Kentucky
California	North Carolina	Maryland
Florida	South Carolina	and
Georgia	Tennessee	West Virginia

Dear Citizen . . . . :

We are "The American Legion For Freedom of Choice". No member of our organization is seeking political office.

We are sincerely interested in the problems of the South; yet, are fully cognizant of the seriousness of International problems.

We do not doubt the sincerity of our President in his desire to lead our Country as impartially as possible, and he is truly our best known International Citizen.

However, the President is but one man. The bulk of human history indicates that few human acts are promulgated through idealistic unselfishness. We have, therefore, devised an exceedingly fair test of the sincerity of all future administrations to indicate their willingness to share our problems as well as to judge us.

We cordially invite your participation, as a true Southerner and 'Advocate of the Fifth Freedom', in our quest for national recognition.

With highest regards and best wishes, we are,

Most Respectfully Yours,

A L / F F C

THE AMERICAN LEGION
FOR FREEDOM OF CHOICE

(Signed) : Samuel
President

F O R E W O R D

In the early, formative days of America there were organized in England two groups to colonize the new land. The Plymouth Company settled the New England coast; and the London Company settled the Virginia Capes. When Independence Day arrived slavery had already become an accepted factor in Colonial America. Both sections having contributed to its growth, based upon an Agricultural Economy; it was accepted as a necessary evil.

Had the early patriots, including Thomas Jefferson, found a successful remedy their claim to 'greatness' would be well founded.

Had the 'Great Emancipator', Abraham Lincoln, succeeded in remedying the error, short of a devastating internal war, his claim to 'greatness' would go undisputed.

Wilson and Roosevelt, searching vainly for world peace, yet finding War inevitable led their Country to victory; yet failed in their ultimate goal.

Thereby, we must concede that the power to attain these goals does not lie with one man; one country; or one generation. Only with cooperative effort and a continuous infusion of new blood into it's life's bloodstream may the goal of world peace through representative government be attained.

In Kentucky, a few miles apart, were born of one generation two men. Are we to say that one, whose 'cause' was lost, was ambitious; while the other, victorious, deserved a high place in history despite the cost in lives?

And, what of Andrew Johnston, who reaped a harvest of wrath because he tried to protect those whose 'cause' was lost? And, Tom Houston who, ambitious, left Tennessee and formed the Lone Star Republic, only to be later publicly scorned and removed from office as Governor of his newly formed State?

We do not defend Slavery; and we believe a Nation should honor it's dead, and particularly those who have risen to leadership of the Nation. But, the present is for the living, not the dead. So long as the World's most 'honored' profession is War, the prospects of world peace are far away. Therefore, let the dead past bury it's dead; and honor lie with those who seek the peace. And, to the attainers of this goal, give honor appropriate to their rank.

A-D-V-O-C-A-C-Y O-F T-H-E F-I-F-T-H F-R-E-E-D-O-M

A REPLY TO THE FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT

FORTY ACRES AND A MULE

The U. S. Supreme Court has announced an unanimous, considered opinion.

Based upon an amendment to the Constitution ratified in 1865, immediately following the War Between the States, our colored friends are at last to receive cultural equality.

Coming from a Southerner of the old tradition this may seem surprising; but, may I say that I not only approve of the decision, but would like to introduce a further suggestion toward carrying out the promises made by our neighbors during those tumultous years of the late 19th Century.

They have not yet fulfilled their long standing promise of "Forty Acres and a Mule".

While our Country has been growing from the Atlantic to the Pacific some other slight inequities have arisen in our land. Among these, 30 Corporations were allowed to receive 75% of the many Billions of Dollars in defense contracts during World War II. To offset this seizure of economic power, our Government endouraged formation of large industrial unions. To control these large powers, our Federal Government expanded it's legal jurisdiction over the economy with a resultant manifold increase in Federal Executive employment.

At the same time, in the West, large land holdings have been allowed to accumulate in a few hands; and the Federal Government has been forced to take over great areas as National Parks to protect the forest of the Nation.

As happened following over-cultivation during World War I, land of the Mid-West again raises great storms of dust to be deposited over the rest of the nation. Because the industrialized farms of great acreage are left between plantings without a cover crop, they are again subject to the "Grapes of Wrath".

As originally Constituted, our governmental system was based upon a juxtaposition, in perfect balance, of three powers; the Executive, Legislative and Judiciary branches of government. This was done without thought to political parties. The Congress, whose power it is to legislate, was intentionally divided into two types of representation, namely: Population-Mass representation; and Land-Mass representation. An admission of this fact was the acceptance of Texas into the union with the stipulation that she might sub-divide into four States and thus gain 6 Senators in Senate representation because of her large land area.

Had our Nation not become divided; and had an actual designation of land-area representation been implemented into law, 2/3 of our population would not now be concentrated into 1/3 of the land area of our country. That scourge of civilization, concentration of the population into great cities, would be ameliorated by migration to those under-populated States of greater promise.

Let us not only give our good 'colored' friends cultural equality; but let us, through increased land-mass representation and loans to purchase "Forty Acres and a Mule", fulfill that long awaited promise made by our Northern neighbors in 1860 of economic and political equality by allowing them to follow their long-standing love of the soil, and cover those large under-populated States with a lush, green growth of Water-melon patches, corn fields and cotton if they wish.

Toward this greater independence and ownership in fee-simple let us designate by law that our national representation in the Senate shall be according to land area; to be one Senator for each 25,000 square miles of land, and the Senate to be increased in number to 119 members for the continental United States of America.

Under this more equitable agreement we of the Southern Block of States will receive an increase in Senate membership of 17 Senators. The Western Block of States will receive an increase in Senate membership of 23 Senators. And, with this increased representation in the National government, both blocks of States may expect to gain industrially in proportion with a resultant increase in population drawn from those over-populated areas of the North, to be fed by our soil-loving friends of color whose songs have so enriched their Southern heritage.

And, toward a more Christian life, in keeping with this heritage of Spiritual songs, let us enact into law "The Seven Keys to Christendom".

THE SEVEN KEYS TO CHRISTENDOM

Now that we have been good Americans, and have decided not to secede from the Union because of the recent U. S. Supreme Court decision, let us take our daily Bible lesson seriously.

> Lesson One: "If thy neighbor force thee to go with him one mile; go with him mile two."

In effect, our good neighbors have taken us gently by the elbow and led us over the 'measured' mile. It is now our turn to take the initiative and do a stint of leading. Never let it be

said that a true follower of Thomas Jefferson is a piker!

It has been shown by the long-lasting effect of early slavery in the South that any governing power which exceeds it's authority and fails to minister it's powers with Justice, Wisdom and Mercy will be superseded by a greater authority.

No American can doubt that Mr. Jefferson's Constitution has been many times superseded by 'extraordinary' grants of war-time powers to the Executive branch of our government. There is no going backward; we may only go forward toward a goal of World peace through representative government.

But, as with all well-planned structures, we must secure a 'model' upon which to fashion this great instrument for good. It is here that Americans have the advantage. We have at least had a vision of perfection in government. It is only necessary that we should see through the eyes of One whose more perfect 'vision' is now tested and proven over a period of two thousand years.

It being physically impossible for the electorate at large to nominate their candidates for President of the United States, and, otherwise an election would be unnecessary; relatively small groups with necessary funds present candidates for the two major parties at conventions where their party candidates are chosen. Under present rules the incumbent President must seek re-nomination from those same forces which gained him prior nomination.

Therefore:

I. It being the duty of the incumbent President to seek national unity, he shall be given automatic recertification as candidate for reelection and entered on the national ballot by name. To promote national unity he shall be forever divorced from the political party which he led into office, making non-partisanship a possibility.

II. Necessary funds to campaign for re-election shall be furnished him from the public treasury, since he is thus automatically cut off from private funds. The amount of these funds to be set by a committee of the House of Representatives, and ratified by a majority of the vote of both Senate and House of Representatives.

III. Because spending of public funds should be done for purposes of public benefit, recommendations of the incumbent President shall be put in writing and duly entered into the Congressional Record, with copies to be distributed to the public through the U. S. Post Offices without charge.

IV. The essence of representative government being "Freedom of Choice", the joint Congress shall have the power to nominate a new candidate for President for each successive term of office (to be six years); nomination to be subject to separate majority votes of the Senate and House of

Representatives.

V. That in the event of seloction of the Name of the Incumbent President by the popular majority vote of the people, his written recommendations contained in the Congressional Record shall become the law of the Land upon certification of their legality before the United States Supreme Court.

VI. That the Senate membership may be adjusted to fit it's part as a proper balance in land-area representation, the continental United States shall be surveyed in a rectangle to the nearest degree and minute of longitude and latitude to the interfering national boundaries, and this rectangle be divided into redtangular or square districts of 25,000 sq. mi. each. The fringe areas to be then divided into districts of like area by parallel lines to the national boundaries. Each district to be represented in the Congress by one Senator, and the total number of Senators to be 119 for the continental United States.

VII. Because under present conditions the shift in population is registered in Presidential elections only once in ten years following the national census, the Electoral College shall be abolished, and a nation-wide count of the popular vote accepted as a true test of the will of the people in national elections.

Constitutional provision of these laws in an Amendment will allow Freedom of Choice throughout the nation in Presidential elections.

In a choice of physical retirement by the incumbent President, he will thus be allowed to follow the 2000 year precedent of Christ by making the following request and entering it into the Congressional Record:

I, _____ _____ _____, do hereby express my desire to retire from the office of President of the United States; but do request that my Name be entered on the national ballot so long as it is selected by the vote of the people. That the current leader of the United States (Senate)(House of Representatives) shall fulfill the duties of the office of President of the United States in my Name, and shall hot be required to resign his office as United States (Senator)(Representative); but his performance of the duties of President shall rest upon reorganization of the U. S. (Senate)(House of Representatives) by a majority following the elections of members of his respective House of Congress each two years.

The psychological effect of the President voluntarily retiring from the office and designating leadership of one House of Congress to serve in his Name will prepare him for initial leadership of an equitable World government to regulate grievances between nations

and to promote World peace in the atomic age.

If this is applicable to the office of Chief Executive of the United States in moving up to World leadership, it will as readily apply to top leadership of other Nations as they qualify under the 'model' for representation in the World Government.

National Governments, thus serving voluntarily in the name of their World representatives will avoid the fiasco met by Woodrow Wilson after 1918, and which threatens the United Nations.

The 'model' being successfully adopted to a World government, it is probable that the Congress of Nations will serve peacefully in the name of it's initial leadership for many, many years to come.

IT'S IN THE BOOK

A brief review of the history of the Western world during the past two thousand years will show why so many Christians believe that Christ is the only Son of God; and sitteth on the right hand of the Father who is in Heaven.

He alone, among men, has left to the World an example of pure unselfishness which it may follow.

However, this example is as much for the leaders of men as for the poor and meek; and there are two thousand years of proof that men will willingly serve in the name of a leader who will set such an unselfish example.

The fact that Christ was a Jew, as was Karl Marx, is merely another way of saying, "He that overcometh, him shall I call son". And, every man is a son of God to the extent that he overcomes evil. But, Christ would not have condemned Marx; he merely would have said, "See there Karl".

Prophesies are made to be fulfilled. Make good Prophesies and their fulfillment will bring good. So, leave the bad prophesies to the Voodoos, and the Voodoos to themselves.

THE BOOK OF CONTROVERSY

Being the 3rd book of Samuel, n.s. A record of events related to the acceptance of Christ by the Western world, and including the first and second milleniums.

1. And it came to pass that when He who had come saying, "I am come to fulfill the Prophesies" had passed, men did confuse His works with the 'Word'. And they did so exalt the 'Word' beyond the Works that they fell to berating among themselves, and were persecuted and suffered.

2. And even John the Desciple did cry out, "Little Children,
1 love one another". "Already thou hast left thy first love".

3. And in the year of our Lord 64 they did suffer under Nero.

4. And, from that time they did suffer under Domitian, and under Trajan, and under the Caesars even unto the time of Constantine.

5. And the Emperor Constantine, seeing the 'Word' so exalted among men, believed.

6. But, those who exalted the Word became as of many voices. And, those of Judea who had preserved the works of the ancient Prophets were excluded from the 'Word'. And there came much dissension among the lovers of the Word, so that they did persecute one another.

7. And from love of controversy men did take opposite opinion expounding such interpretation of the Word as pleased their vanity. And the Works of the Lord were but forgotten.

8. And, there developed the Donatist schism, the Arian controversy, and the Eusebian Reaction; and the East became divided from the West.

9. And thus, when a thousand years had passed, and word of Him had spread throughout the Western world; men did cease their toil.

10. And, they did leave the fields untilled, And at the appointed hour did kneel beseeching Heaven that He should come again in the flesh.

11. Thus, passed the first millenium.

12. And, seeing not the return of the Lord in the flesh, men of many countries banded together to go into Jerusalem.

13. And there came the great Crusades. And all manner of men left their impoverished fields to free the Holy city from the infidel. For now men were filled with lust for riches which their hands had not created.

14. And, men did do all manner of evil in His name, And, for this they were punished and suffered.

15. And, the ancient Empire of the Word was overrun by men from the North.

16. But, the promise of the Word was given to them and they did believe.

17. And, thus, the Word was continually exalted among men. And, the Word was interpreted as best suited those who ruled.

18. And, men did despair of the ancient Church.

19. And, thus, came the Holy wars of the Reformation. And, the Word was bandied about by many factions. And, each faction did exalt its version of the Word until there was no general agreement of the truth of the Word.

20. And, men did despair. And, they did separate the Works from the Word by law.

21. And, because the Works of the Lord were but forgotten, the Word stood alone. And, there continued wars in the name of the Word.

22. And, men in some countries did despair of the promise of the Word. And, they did exalt the Works without the instruction of the Word.

23. And, the power of the Works was entrusted unto rulers who believed not in the Word.

24. And, the rulers of the Works sought to use them to their own gain forsaking the Word forever. And, there came a great war between the Works and the Word.

25. And, there come wars and rumors of wars. And, thus entereth the appointed hour of the second millenium. And, the prophesies of the ancients are slowly but surely fulfilled.

THE BOOK OF CONSOLATION

Being the 4th book of Samuel, ms. A promise of fulfillment of the ancient Prophesies.

1. But, fear ye not for it is prophesied, "And, the Lord shall come to judge the earth, and He shall rule from the throne of David".

2. For who among men is greater than the Lord in whose Name we have served these two thousand years?

3. And, the Spirit of the Lord shall enter into the hearts of men, and the Works of the Lord shall be done according to the instructions of the Word.

4. And, men shall cease to worship their graven symbols of authority; but shall relegate them forever as museums, and to museums, that they may be viewed without fear by all men.

5. And, the Mansions of authority shall become the abode of the Lord, wherein shall lie the scepter of authority.

6. And, even the Stone of Scone shall lie in these abodes where dwells the Spirit of the Lord.

7. And, the two great Christian powers shall place the Ark of the Lord within the great White Mansion of David, from

whence the Lord shall rule the earth.

8. And, His empire shall exist upon the earth. And, all will seek and kneel before His Name.

9. And, He shall lead the Nations to the final Consecration. And, the Lord shall speak to David and give the final Word.

ON A GEORGIA PLANTATION

Perhaps a brief respite from the cares of the world is in order.

When the humble Southern negro had finished his day of toil, it was his custom to gather outside the cabin with his friends and improvise spirituals to lighten the cares of the day.

Presented is a recommended spiritual for today. The words are supplied, the rythm is natural, and the tune is according to individual interpretation.

So, enjoy yourself, its later than you think.

Could I? I wish I could!
Would I? I surely would,
Stan' at de spot whar Moses Stood!
(De modern Moses, dat were
President Roosevelt, Massah!)

When Moses led his people
'Cross dat dead an' burnin' desert
De Lord who am his keeper said to him,
"Moses, tell dem dat I'm watchin;
Tell dem dat I'll not fo'sake dem",
An' de manna fell from Heaven
Fo' de chil'ren o' de Lord.

An' den dey ask't fo' water
Fo' to quench dair burnin' thirst;
An' de Lord, He said to Moses,
"Tech de rock, an' say, 'De Lord
Will provide'."
But, Moses he get haughty,
Smote de rock which gib de water;
An' de Lord am angry as kin be.
An' dey buried him on de mountain
Whar he glimps'd de Promised Lan'.
An' den dey struggle on as bes' dey can.

Den come de Mighty David!
Come to gib de people Heart!
An' dey cried up to High Heaven
He has ask't Him fo' a start.
He has ask't His daily promptin'

On how to play his part.
He has come to lead de Nation
To de final Consecration;
An' de Lord He'll speak to David
An' gib de final Word.

So, stop yo' fiddlin' an' yo' fightin'.
Stop an' harken, yea, an' lis'en;
An' yo' better start to kissin',
Fo' de Lord am angry an' fo'lorn.
Tho' yo' be a mighty Nation
Full o' sin an' syncopation,
Yo had better stop an' let us
Ask de Lord,
Fo' His Blessin' on dis Nation,
Fo' His love an' Commiseration;
So we'll keep on goin' up dat Glory road.
So we'll fin' a better haven
Whar de image am not Graven;
An' de manna keeps on fallin'
Fo' de children O' de Lord.

Now, we bows our heads in Prayer,
Kneels an' ask'ts fo' things
We'll share.
Den we knows dat He'll be dair
When we Comes.
OH! We'se comin' fo' to see
De Mighty Lord!

"IT'S IN THE SYSTEM. IF YOU'RE OLD ENOUGH TO VOTE; YOU'RE OLD ENOUGH TO KNOW"

In the field of practical science it is notable that 'always' a thing is discovered, and then a theory or 'formula' developed to permit duplication of the original discovery.

In the field of political science a theory is first developed, and then a 'system' is organized to carry out the purposes of the theory.

In both fields 'ideas' are the result of association with the ideas of others; and, whereever men are in communication with each other ideas are interchanged.

The fact that political science is not an 'exact' science requires that experimental work be carried on through the system so developed, and leads to some unusual results.

In America the original formation of our Federal governmental system was termed, "This noble experiment in self-government"; and the experiments proved successful in direct relation to the participation of all interested parties.

However, there were made certain reservations through compromise whereby the 'landed gentry' retained control in the event 'self-government' failed. Probably, chief among these reservations was the establishment of an electoral-college whereby the popular vote for Presidential candidates might be overruled.

The major inequity which arose because of final control by the 'landed gentry' was the cause of the great re-adjustment of the 'industrial-revolution period' in which we ceased to be a government of and by law; and became a Nation ruled by men, with resultant civil war. This was not the fault of men; but, of inequities in the law, which failed to reflect popular opinion.

Today, the world is possessed of an over-abundance of experimental 'systems' which, because of intermingled 'ideas', are more or less alike.

We in America, therefore, have patterned our naval branch of the armed forces after the British 'model'; and our army after the 'model' set by great Prussian field generals.

It should not be considered strange that we have also studied the governmental 'systems' of other countries; and, have in various degrees infused their ideas into our own continuous experimental 'system'.

But, the significante trend toward placement of centralized powers in the hands of the federal Executive branch and Juridical system could cause grave inequities to arise because of the 'appointive' character of all members but the President; and a resultant drift away from reliably reflected popular opinion.

It may be reliably assumed, therefore, that the Congress, if properly balanced in it's two respective types of representation, is a better barometer of reflected public opinion; and should be given greater powers in order to properly balance the other two branches of the federal system.

With the added precaution that the President, himself an elected official, may go directly to the people for authority to carry out his recommendations, the original purpose of the 'Constituted' governmental system would be secured.

There is little use to delve into the complexities of other governmental systems to find an answer to our own problems, since our system is unique in it's purpose of placement of final control in the 'court' of popular opinion. The deviations and pretenses of other systems can only confuse and delay the original purpose.

Since provisions for these further equitable adjustments to the law are contained in the '7 Keys to Christendom', and the legislative power lies with the Congress, it is only necessary that evidence of popular opinion supporting these measures be directed to the Congress to secure their enactment into law.

Therefore, some test of the desire by the people for their

enactment should be devised and put into action.

Should the Executive leader choose, by the method devised, to lead a world Congress of nations to secure the peace, the service in his Name by a leader in the Congress would be, in effect, a delegation of power to that representative body, under supervision of the higher authority of the world Congress of Nations; but subject to a change in management through a vote of the people. The balance of three separate powers in the National government would thus be retained.

A L / F F C
THE AMERICAN LEGION
FOR FREEDOM OF CHOICE

It can readily be shown that, once this Nation became divided, the identification of the Executive branch of the national government with one faction, or party, in the Congress and in the country made it impossible for a President to equitably represent the nation as a whole from that office.

Thus, it was not by mere happenstance (humorous) that candidates who were most representative of the nation as a whole were chosen to lead the government during two world wars.

It would indeed be dangerous at a time when that 'Grand Cause' for which the R.R.P. was formed, "Abolition of Slavery in the South", no longer exists; and, while the national leadership of the Democratic party no longer represents the Southern majority, to become involved in further hostilities while the President by party affiliation is dedicated to preserve disunity. Little humor can be found in this situation.

If perchance, after losing a 'cause' in which it did not believe sufficiently to win, the South has licked it's wounds and nursed it's prejudices to the point of exclusion of sympathy for others, we do not believe that the future will find us divided in this new 'cause' for national unity and recognition.

We do, therefore, present to the Nation our recommendation that there be formed an American Legion For Freedom of Choice. It's Platform to be "The 7 Legs to Christendom"; and it's Motto, 'Let's Go Cahoots', with Membership open to Americans, Period.

Toward this purpose we shall dedicate ourselves to unify 'our' compatriots below the Mason-Dixon Line extended along the 38th parallel to the Pacific Ocean, with the intention of having these more equitable laws enacted by the Congress.

Those other Americans equally dedicated to this 'cause' may help us by writing a post-card care of this magazine urging the Congress to so act.

SIGNED: Samuel.

(F) - (D) - (R)

F R E E D E M O C R A T I C R E P U B L I C

Sponsored by:

THE AMERICAN LEGION FOR FREEDOM OF CHOICE

WEBSTER'S Dictionary defines a democracy as:

"Government in which the supreme power is in the hands of the people".

The same source defines a republic as:

"A state in which the soverign power is held by citizens having the right to vote, and is exercised by representatives elected by and responsible to such citizens".

Most of us will agree that we are essentially a country governed by our representatives, and may be thereby termed a Republic by nature of the fact that our President and Congress are elective officials.

Whether we are also a Democracy may be determined by the test of final control in the hands of the people, or final control in the 'court' of popular opinion, as expressed through the right to vote.

Whether we are a Free-Democratic-Republic may be ascertained by the degree of 'happiness' enjoyed by the people; and 'happiness' is an inner state of mind which followers of the Christian testaments believe can only be attained through adherence to God's Plan for Mankind.

If we do successfully maintain a Free-Democratic-Republic as our form of government, we must attribute any lack of individual 'happiness' to our failure to observe the 'instructions' or 'Word', so carefully preserved for us down through the ages, in applying the laws of equity through government and in daily contact with each other.

Humans, being highly imperfect, it is almost inconceivable that a small group in control would be able to successfully apply the laws of equity through government for any long period of time. Therefore, with full participation of the interested parties in a Free-Democratic-Republic, it might be expected that changes in the governing parties must occur.

America is a country consisting of immigrants from all over the globe, and, therefore, no different in its mental and physical make-up from other countries of the world. It is estimated that a "Dictatorial Regime" might be set up through participation of from 3 to 5 million persons; while a Democracy would require the participation of 160 million people. It is thus

an ever continuing process of selection and elimination of governing personnel in order to maintain a Democracy.

There are occasions when severe crisés develop and the nation as a unit is in danger from enemies beyond its borders; and function of Democratic principles must be curtailed to combat this greater peril.

Thereby, Democracy itself is emperiled by ambition within it's own ranks. And, only through determined belief in freedom, and willingness to resist usupation of power from the court of equity of popular opinion may a Democracy, so imperiled, reassert itself.

Such occasions have twice presented themselves following the greater peril of two World Wars. Because this situation has twice presented itself, and peace is not yet secured, a warning of the dangers to Democracy is certainly in order.

NOTE: There are those who will say that Advocacy of the Fifth Freedom is an impossible scheme; and we do admit that the road to Democracy is up-hill and narrow. We do, in fact, expect that there will be a hard core of selfish men who will bitterly oppose it.

We realize it will 'scramble' the Senate; and opposition will come from those now in control who enjoy long seniority. However, the additional representation in the Congress which the West would enjoy will make 'friends' for it's Southern sponsors; and could very well effect the coming elections in their favor. We can see no effective counterpoise which might be employed to combat it.

We do in fact, by it's theoretical perfection, expect the issue to remain dominant for some time; and it's eventual fulfillment to tax the minds of Harvard graduates and Philadelphia lawyers for a thousand years in their efforts to break it down.

As concerns the impossible; what is more patently impossible than promise of 'old-age' security in theface of 'atomic' insecurity?

We wish to point out that beyond 1/3 of the populace resides within the Southern confines of the Mason-Dixon Line, extended along the 38th Parallel to the Pacific Ocean; and that those additional States which stand to benefit by increased Congressional representation would easily raise that number to a majority of the nation's electoral vote.

T H E G R A N D M I G R A T I O N

Advent of theAAtomic weapon makes defense in depth an absolute necessity. If this Nation is to survive such a war as promises to anhilate great cities in one 'fell' swoop; then industry must decentralize in what time there is left. This is a strategic problem of the National Defense Department.

In order that food-supply lines not be over extended, and overburdened, there must be tillers of the soil whose traditional trade is the growing of food crops of all sorts; not just wheat and corn. The Souther negro is ideally equipped by years of training for that one purpose. In any other capacity, lack of technical training and education would find him a lost soul.

We suggest that the Federal Farm Loan Association be revived and loans be made to those negro families consisting of five or more members who are now share-croppers, or working for daily farm wages, to purchase land in the Western States. Since these constitute roughtly 90% of the Southern negro population, and can be easily replaced by further mechanization of cotton and corn acreage, they will not be missed as a source of labor in the South. They will thereby gain independent status as citizens without any problem beyond transportation and their first year in their new homes.

Accepting those States below the Mason-Dixon Line, extended along the 38th Parallel, as the South for purposes of evaluation, the negro population is now 8 1/2 per square mile in this area; while those designated as the Western Block of States contain

but (1) per square mile. The tables shown hereinafter, give numbers to be migrated in order to even the distribution of the race minorities of the nation throughout the U. S. A.

As soon as they are established, and producing; the Defense Department can begin building their productive facilities wherever strategically safe locations can be found.

Thus, further millions of citizens now crowded into large, vulnerable cities can be migrated West to comparative safety, so that they might later collect their old-age security.

To replace the Negro population removed from the Southern States, technicians from those same cities might be imported in the ration of (1) to (10) negroes displaced, thereby giving Southern industry an added inducement to grow and diversify.

SOUTHERN BLOCK
(Mason-Dixon Line, extended along the 38th Parallel.)

	Land Area
Alabama	51,078
Arizona	113,575
Arkansas	52,675
California	156,740
Florida	54,262
Georgia	58,483
Louisiana	45,162
Mississippi	47,248
New Mexicoo	121,511
North Carolina	49,097
South Carolina	30,305
Tennessee	41,797
Texas	263,513
Virginia	39,893
	1,125,339 sq.mi.
Kentucky	39,864
Maryland	9,881
West Virginia	24,080
17	73,825
	1,199,164

Rhode Island	1,250
Delaware	1,978
Connecticut	4,999
New Jersey	7,522
Massachusetts	7,867
New Hampshire	9,017
Vermont	9,278
Maryland	9,881
8	51,500 sq.mi.

Now 16 Senators
Then 2 Senators

WESTERN BLOCK

	Land Area
Colorado	103,922
Idaho	82,769
Illinois	55,935
Iowa	56,045
Kansas	82,108
Michigan	57,022
Minnesota	80,009
Missouri	69,226
Montana	145,878
Nebraska	76,663
Nevada	109,789
North Dakota	70,057
Oklahoma	69,031
Oregon	96,315
South Dakota	76,536
Utah	82,346
Washington	66,786
Wisconsin	54,705
Wyoming	97,506
19	1,532,648 sq.mi.

Southern Block Gains 17 Senator
Western Block Gains 23 Senator
Total Gain 40 Senator

SOUTHERN BLOCK (Mason-Dixon Line, extended along the 38th Parallel.)			WESTERN BLOCK		
Electoral Votes		Population		Population	Elec. Votes
11	Alabama	3,061,743	Colorado	1,325,089	6
4	Arizona	749,587	Idaho	688,637	4
8	Arkansas	1,909,511	Illinois	8,712,176	27
32	California	10,586,223	Iowa	2,621,073	10
10	Florida	2,771,305	Kansas	1,905,299	8
12	Georgia	3,444,578	Michigan	6,371,766	20
10	Louisiana	2,683,516	Minnesota	2,982,483	11
8	Mississippi	2,178,914	Missouri	3,954,653	13
4	New Mexico	681,187	Montana	591,024	4
14	North Carolina	4,061,929	Nebraska	1,325,510	6
8	South Carolina	2,117,027	Nevada	160,083	3
11	Tennessee	3,291,710	North Dakota	619,636	4
24	Texas	7,711,194	Oklahoma	2,233,351	8
12	Virginia	3,318,680	Oregon	1,521,341	6
168		48,567,112	South Dakota	652,740	4
11	Kentucky	2,944,806	Utah	688,862	4
9	Maryland	2,343,001	Washington	2,378,963	9
8	West Virginia	2,005,552	Wisconsin	3,434,575	12
28		7,293,359	Wyoming	290,529	3
196		55,860,471		42,357,790	162

THE GREAT RECTANGLE

32° South Longitude to 41° 30' North

81° 30' East Latitude to 117° West

Total Population 98,118,261

Total Electoral Votes 358

SOUTHERN BLOCK
(Mason-Dixon Line,
Extended along the
38th Parallel,)

	Negro Population 1950 Census
Alabama	979,617
Arizona	25,974
Arkansas	426,639
California	462,172
Florida	603,101
Georgia	1,062,762
Louisiana	882,428
Mississippi	986,494
New Mexico	8,408
North Carolina	1,047,353
South Carolina	822,078
Tennessee	530,603
Texas	977,458
Virginia	743,211
	9,549,298
Kentucky	201,921
Maryland	385,972
West Virginia	114,867
	702,760
Total	10,252,058

Negro Population
Per Square Mile Area
(8 1/2)

WESTERN BLOCK

	Negro Population 1950 Census
Colorado	20,210
Idaho	1,050
Illinois	645,989
Iowa	19,692
Kansas	73,158
Michigan	442,296
Minnesota	14,035
Missouri	297,088
Montana	1,228
Nebraska	19,218
Nevada	4,302
North Dakota	257
Oklahoma	145,593
Oregon	11,535
South Dakota	727
Utah	2,728
Washington	30,694
Wisconsin	28,174
Wyoming	2,557
Total	1,760,441

Negro Population
Per Square Mile Area
(1)

Average Negro Population
Per Square Mile Area of
South and West
(4 3/4)

The States of Kentucky, Maryland and West Virginia do not resist the status of desegration as determined by the Supreme Court.

The States of Arizona and New Mexico have large Mexican and Indian Population. Texas has large Mexican and Negro population. Oklahoma has large Indian and Negro population.

California has large Asiatic and Negro minority.

Illinois, Michigan and Missouri have their pro rata share of Negro population.

The following pro rata increases would even the Southern Block and Western Block in pro rata share of Negro population, by loans to Negro migrants from Southern States.

TO:	Negro Farm Migrants
Colorado	421,458
Idaho	359,718
Iowa	218,499
Kansas	275,801
Minnesota	326,003
Montana	618,763
Nebraska	325,818
Nevada	462,302
North Dakota	297,742
Oregon	313,024
South Dakota	324,551
Utah	347,243
Washington	253,149
Wisconsin	204,322
Wyoming	411,843
Total Migrants	5,191,236

Families of 5 @ 8 Acres each: Person :

5,191,236 Persons
$200. Cost Each

$1,038,247,200.00. Total Cost of Farm Loan

Farm Loans to be repaid at 3% Interest rate, over a period of 20 years.

SOUTHERN BLOCK
FURNISHING MIGRANTS

FROM:	Negro Farm Migrants
Alabama	666,022
Arkansas	105,859
Florida	274,386
Georgia	712,942
Louisiana	599,213
Mississippi	692,949
North Carolina	744,463
South Carolina	613,148
Tennessee	264,213
Virginia	477,341
Total Migrants	5,151,236

The Indians were forcibly moved to the Southwest.
The Japanese were forcibly moved to Arizona.
This migration should be done at their own choice.

To say the cost is prohibitive would be to say most spending programs of the U. S. Government have been foolishly sponsored by the past three Administrations.

Once they are a minority problem in the South, they can be viewed from that standpoint.

States of the U. S. with lowest per capita income are:

38th	South Dakota
39th	North Dakota
40th	Louisiana
41st	Georgia
42nd	Kentucky
43rd	Tennessee
44th	South Carolina
45th	North Carolina
46th	Alabama
47th	Arkansas
48th	Mississippi
49th	Porto Rico

The Author-Compiler of these works does not pretent that the ideas contained herein necessarily represent his own prejudiced viewpoint. They are an amalgam, the result of nearly ten years of Homeric travels throughout all of continental United States except the New England community since World War II; and, it is hoped, they are more nearly representative of the National Mould.

Since this attempt to arrive at a common meeting-ground in the court of equity of popular approval is representative of no single individual, it will suffice that it should be signed in the manner of ancient documents; with added co-signatures of a representative body of citizens from all walks of life.

(SIGNED): Samuel

NAME	BUSINESS	ADDRESS
1.		
2.		
3.		
4.		
5.		
6.		
7.		
8.		
9.		

August 17, 1954

Mr. Herold M. Harter
National Secretary
The National Exchange Club
335 Superior Street
Toledo 4, Ohio

Dear Mr. Harter:

In Governor Knight's absence from Sacramento I am acknowledging your letter of August 14.

This will be called to the Governor's attention at the earliest possible opportunity following his return to the Capitol.

Sincerely,

Douglas Barrett
Secretary

DB:ewc

ADDRESS ALL CORRESPONDENCE TO THE NATIONAL EXCHANGE CLUB OR TO
NATIONAL SECRETARY AND NOT TO INDIVIDUALS

THE NATIONAL EXCHANGE CLUB

IN EDUCATIONAL SERVICE TO THE CITIZENS OF COMMUNITIES AND STATES, AND THE NATION

OFFICE OF NATIONAL SECRETARY
HEROLD M. HARTER

NATIONAL HEADQUARTERS
OFFICE BUILDING AT 338 SUPERIOR STREET
TOLEDO 4, OHIO

43488

August 14, 1954

In reply to your letter
of July 9, 1954

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1954 AUG 16 AM 9 17

Hon. Goodwin J. Knight
Governor
State of California
Governor's Office
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor Knight:

Your nice letter addressed to The National Exchange Club for the attention of myself was received and is hereby gratefully acknowledged. Your interest, Governor, is greatly appreciated.

A trip to the West Coast, and almost continual traveling over the nation since the receipt of your letter, on July 16, has caused delay in writing you, for which I hope to be forgiven.

There has been no serious difficulty with the Exchange Club of Stockton of which the National President, in line of duty, found necessary to suspend its Charter. The Exchange Club of Stockton was guilty of violating its own Constitution as well as that of The National Exchange Club, so really the National President had no alternative in the matter.

His action was not directed against Chinese-Americans, or any race, or anybody else, for that matter.

You have graciously pointed out the very important part that Chinese have taken in the development of the great State of California since the Gold Rush, of 1849. You will admit, I am sure, that during the interim of 1849 to the administrations of Theodore Roosevelt and Woodrow Wilson, the legislature of the State of California, and the great men who were Governors of the State at that time,

had their own divergent views, even with the Congress and the State Department of Washington concerning the Chinese Immigration question, and the right to be land owners in your great State.

The National Exchange Club, as you know, is not a political entity. It is a private organization; likewise, the Exchange Club of Stockton was, and all other Exchange Clubs in good standing in the State of California are private organizations. As such, every court of competent jurisdiction, including the United States Supreme Court, have ruled that every organization is the sole judge of its membership qualifications. That is a legal as well as a moral privilege enjoyed by every organization.

As an example, please consider one of the great patriotic organizations of your own State, namely, the "Native Sons of the Golden West", which has two outstanding qualifications for membership, namely,

(1) That a member in order to qualify must have been born in California;

(2) That a member must be of the Caucasian race.

The first provision, I believe, would disqualify both you and me from membership; the second provision would disqualify a Chinese-American, who may have been born in California, of a father who may have been born in California, and a grandfather who may have held that distinction. Certainly, you and I would agree that such Chinese-American should be given consideration as a native son because the term implies the place of one's birth.

As you express the hope, may I also express the same hope, that the Exchange Club of Stockton would exercise its privilege of providing a satisfactory solution to the unfortunate dilemma which it faces. The solution to its problem could have been found by its compliance to the eligibility provisions set up in its own Constitution, as well as that of The National Exchange Club, both of which it violated, then for a considerable period defied The National Exchange Club in its efforts to conciliate the situation.

From press reports, we believe the heartiest congratulations are to be extended to you for having taken unto yourself a very beautiful bride.

Hon. Goodwin J. Knight

August 14, 1954

With assurances of highest esteem and deepest respect,

Cordially yours,

HEROLD M. HARTER
National Secretary

HMH/ge

July 9, 1954

Mr. Richard J. Gibson, President
National Exchange Club of Stockton
125 West Essex
Stockton, California

Dear Mr. Gibson:

Your telegram of July 2, which was signed also by seven other members of your community, finds me deeply sympathetic with your predicament.

I am enclosing a copy of a letter sent today to the National Exchange Club and I hope that it will serve in some manner to help you solve your problem.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:jk
cpm
Enclosure

July 9, 1954

National Exchange Club
335 Superior Street
Toledo, Ohio

Attention: Mr. Harold Harter

Gentlemen:

It has come to my attention that the Stockton Exchange Club Charter has been suspended after 31 years due to some difficulty with regard to a non-Caucasian clause in your national charter.

Chinese-Americans have an integral part in the splendid traditions of our state. From the days of the 1849 Gold Rush and of the building of the transcontinental railroad, Californians of Chinese ancestry have played an important part in the progress and development of California.

As a matter of fact, we have enjoyed in our state the results of cooperative efforts among many divergent groups of various ancestral backgrounds. We are proud that we have such a spirit here and feel that it accounts to a great extent for the unsurpassed growth we have experienced over the years.

With these thoughts in mind I hope that you will find it possible to work out a satisfactory solution to the unfortunate dilemma which faces your organization and its Stockton unit.

Sincerely,

GJK:jk
db

Governor

UNION

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1954 JUL 2 PM 4 32

39065

O

WUA234 OSTA221 PD STOCKTON CALIF JUL 2 241PMP

GOVERNOR GOODWIN J KNIGHT CAPITOL BLDG

SACTO

EXCHANGE CLUB DEFIES RACIAL BAN STOCKTON

CALIF

NATIONAL EXCHANGE CLUB HEADQUARTERS IN TOLEDO, OHIO, SUSPENDED STOCKTON EXCHANGE CLUBS CHARTER ON JUNE 15TH, FOR REFUSAL TO EXPEL THIRD GENERATION AMERICAN CHINESE PAST PRESIDENT RESERVE OFFICER U.S.A MEMBER OF EXCHANGE FOR FIVE YEARS, IN VIOLATION OF CAUCASION CLAUSE IN NATIONAL CHARTER. STOCKTON AN EXCHANGE CLUB FOR THIRTY ONE YEARS.

OVERWHELMING MAJORITY VOTED THIS DATE TO RETAIN CHINESE MEMBER. THE CLUB ALSO REFUSES TO SURRENDER CHARTER PENDING REVOCATION THIRTY DAYS FROM SUSPENSION

NOTICE.

STOCKTON EXCHANGE CLUB DELEGATES TO STATE CONVENTION WERE INFORMED THAT THEY WOULD NOT BE RECOGNIZED AT STATE CONVENTION IN SAN DIEGO CALIF THIS JUNE 24TH 25TH AND 26TH

THE UNDERSIGNED MEMBERS OF THIS CLUB URGENTLY

REQUEST YOUR ASSISTANCE IN HAVING THIS DISCRIMATORY, DISGRACEFUL AND UN AMERICAN CLAUSE AMEMDED IN THE NATIONAL CHARGER AT THE NEXT NATIONAL CONVENTION IN LOUISVILLE KENTUCKY, SEPT 29TH TO OCT 4TH

RICHARD GIBSON PRESIDENT SIGNED

DAID L HUNT VICE PRES SIGNED

R R MARCH SECETARY SIGNED

WESTERN UNION

EXCHANGE CLUB DEFIES RACIAL BAN STOCKTON

CALIF

NATIONAL EXCHANGE CLUB HEADQUARTERS IN TOLEDO,

WESTERN UNION

OHIO, SUSPENDED STOCKTON EXCHANGE CLUBS CHARTER ON

JUNE 15TH, FOR REFUSAL TO EXPEL THIRD GENERATION

AMERICAN CHINESE PAST PRESIDENT RESERVE OFFICER

U.S.A MEMBER OF EXCHANGE FOR FIVE YEARS, IN VIOLATION

OF CAUCASION CLAUSE IN NATIONAL CHARTER.

STOCKTON AN EXCHANGE CLUB FOR THIRTY ONE YEARS.

WESTERN UNION

OVERWHELMING MAJORITY VOTED THIS DATE TO RETAIN

CHINESE MEMBER. THE CLUB ALSO REFUSES TO SURRENDER

CHARTER PENDING REVOCATION THIRTY DAYS FROM SUSPENSION

NOTICE.

WESTERN UNION

STOCKTON EXCHANGE CLUB DELEGATES TO STATE

CONVENTION WERE INFORMED THAT THEY WOULD NOT BE

RECOGNIZED AT STATE CONVENTION IN SAN DIEGO

CALIF THIS JUNE 24TH 25TH AND 26TH

WESTERN UNION

THE UNDERSIGNED MEMBERS OF THIS CLUB URGENTLY

REQUEST YOUR ASSISTANCE IN HAVING THIS DISCRIMATORY,

DISGRACEFUL AND UN AMERICAN CLAUSE AMEMDED IN THE

NATIONAL CHARGER AT THE NEXT NATIONAL CONVENTION

IN LOUISVILLE KENTUCKY, SEPT 29TH TO OCT 4TH

WESTERN UNION

RICHARD GIBSON PRESIDENT SIGNED

DAID L HUNT VICE PRES SIGNED

R R MARCH SECETARY SIGNED

H R BRAY TREASURER SIGNED

DR OVEL H SCHROEBEL CHAIRMAN BOARD OF

CONTROL SIGNED

JAMES E LEWIS MEMBER BOARD OF CONTROL SIGNED

WESTERN UNION

JOHN K BUXTOV MEMBER BOARD OF CONTROL SIGNED

325PMP

WUA 234 OSTA221 CLR TNX GR

WESTERN UNION

...ns Manager Firing

SAN FRANCISCO — AP — The dismissal of James G. Berryhill as general manager of the California Turkey Growers Association was reaffirmed by the directors of the association.

The decision yesterday came as a result of a two day debate called by the association president, Howard E. Shideler of Lathrop, on the question of Berryhill's reinstatement after he had been dismissed June 16th in a policy disagreement.

Yolo Records Second, Third Cases Of Polio

WOODLAND, Yolo Co.—John Brewer, 10, and David Silva, 4, of Woodland, are under treatment in their homes for mild cases of polio. They are the county's second and third polio victims in 1954.

...esternNevada ...Celebrations

... Included on the program are a ...eo, car races and the Silverado parade ...orrow at 11 AM.

...OLFAX, Placer Co.—The program ...y, sponsored by the Colfax Area ...mber of Commerce, is designed pri...ily for children.

...TOCKTON, San Joaquin Co.—A ...re dance last night opened a four ... celebration, which will feature a ...de and dance Monday.

...UISUN, Solano Co.—A 13 hour pro... of events will mark Independence ... tomorrow.

...AKEPORT, Lake Co.—The firing of ...anvils signaled the start of the grand ...rade today which started Lakeport's ...servance.

...LIKELY, Modoc Co.—A dance last ...ht heralded the rodeo.

...ILLITS, Mendocino Co.—A dance ... night opened the three day Frontier ... celebration.

...LLEJO, Solano Co.—The Solano ...y Fair will open a 10 day run Mon...

...UNT SHASTA, Siskiyou Co.—The ... day Mount Shasta Frolic, annual ...ning pool benefit celebration, will ... omorrow.

...OE CITY, Lake Tahoe—Fire... display will start at 8:30 PM ...y.

...VIS, Yolo Co.—A program Monday ...nclude presentation of the C. A. ... Citizenship Cup to the outstanding ... of the year at 7:45 PM.

...SCENT CITY, Del Norte Co.—A ... will spark the centennial and ... of July celebration.

...LORSVILLE, Plumas Co.—The ...nnual amateur Silver Buckle Rodeo ... tomorrow.

... GROVE—The Elk Grove Lions ...s arranged a program for tomor... which will include a baseball game ..., foot races, dog obedience trials ... dance from 9 PM until midnight.

...mployed by the Folsom Development Company before entering the grocery business of Kipp & Higgins in Folsom. He has been retired eight years.

The couple has no children.

There were approximately 200 friends and relatives in attendance at the celebration Sunday.

Stocktonians Ask Ike, Warren Aid In Club's Racial Case

STOCKTON, San Joaquin Co. UP—President Eisenhower and Chief Justice Earl Warren have been asked to help end what is termed the "discriminatory, disgraceful, unAmerican, Caucasian clause" in the national constitution of the Exchange Club.

The request was sent to Washington by members of the Stockton club after the group's charter was suspended because Richard Wong, an American of Chinese descent, is a member. A clause in the national constitution limits membership to male, white businessmen.

Earlier this week, the Stockton club voted to retain Wong, risking suspension of its charter. The vote was similar to one last week by the Menlo Park club, which decided to give up its national affiliation rather than oust a member with Chinese ancestry.

Siskiyouans Discover Bed Of Leaf Fossils Of Pre Glacial Period

MONTAGUE, Siskiyou Co.—Discovery of a new bed of leaf fossils dating back to the preglacial period was disclosed today following the return to Berkeley of Ralph W. Chaney, head of the paleontology department of the University of California.

The bed, located by Mr. and Mrs. C. B. Kay on their ranch in the Willow Creek district, is considered the southernmost of a series of leaf beds found earlier in Washington, Oregon and the northernmost section of California.

...ual dyc ...

PLACERV... Co.—Erectio... repair shop has been st... Gas and Ele... Placerville s... way.

The stru... by Howard ... ramento, ... plete the s... tember.

W. D. Sl... ager, said t... answer nee... growth of t...

BIRTHS

BIRDSONG—In ... June 30, 1954, t... Birdsong, a son.

BOSSERT—In Pla... County, June 27, 1... Allen E. Bossert, a...

CAPPS—In Placervi... ty, June 28, 19... Owen F. Capps ... County, a daugh...

CONLEY—In Aut... June 28, 1954, t... Conley, a daugh...

CONSTANS—In Re... June 30, 1954, t... Constans, a son.

CRABTREE—In Or... June 30, 1954, to ... neth Crabtree, a d...

CRAVEA—In Sanitar... June 27, 1954, to M... Cravea of Napa, ... daughter.

EELLS—In Placerville, E... ty, June 18, 1954, to ... Orvis W. Eells of State... hoe, a son.

EPHROM—In Redding, S... June 29, 1954, to Mr. a... Ephrom of Big Bend, S... a son.

FRIEDMAN—In Oroville, B... June 30, 1954, to Mr. and ... Friedman of Biggs, Butte ... daughter.

GALLAGHER—In Placerville, ... County, June 22, 1954, to M... Raymond H. Gallagher, a d...

GARRISON—In Placerville, ... County, June 20, 1954, to M... Marion B. Garrison of Cam... rado County, a son.

GRAY—In Placerville, El Dora... June 18, 1954, to Mr. and M... L. Gray, a son.

HARRISON—In Redding, Shasta ... July 1, 1954, to Mr. and Mrs. ... Harrison of Weaverville, Trinit... ty, a son.

HOLMES—In Auburn, Placer Co... June 25, 1954, to Mr. and Mrs. Ed... Holmes, a daughter.

HULL—In Placerville, El Dorado Co... June 28, 1954, to Mr. and Mrs. ... liam J. Hull of Pollock Pines, El... rado County, a son.

McBRIDE—In Redding, Shasta Co... June 29, 1954, to Mr. and Mrs. G... McBride of Central Valley, Sh... County, a son.

McFAUL—In Placerville, El Do... County, June 26, 1954, to Mr. and ... Ralph A. McFaul of Shingle Spri... El Dorado County, a son.

NOYER—In Oroville, Butte County, J... 29, 1954, to Mr. and Mrs. Tho... Noyer, a daughter.

PATTERSON — In Sanitarium, N... County, June 24, 1954, to Mr. and ... Laurence Patterson of Angwin, Na...

San Francisco Chronicle
July 2, 1954

Racial Ban---Stockton Club Votes to Quit

Special to The Chronicle

STOCKTON, July 1—The Stockton Exchange Club voted 31 to 2 today to allow revocation of its national charter rather than carry out an order that the club expell a member of Chinese descent.

The club's national headquarters in Toledo had suspended the Stockton charter—and threatened to revoke it—unless Richard Wong, a local gift shop operator, was ousted.

Under the club's articles of incorporation, membership is limited to "male, white business and professional men."

Results of today's secret ballot were greeted by an ovation when announced by club President Richard J. Gibson, a Stockton attorney.

The situation here was almost identical to that of the Menlo Park Exchange Club which voted 30-1 last week to give up its national charter rather than oust a Chinese member, Robert U. M. Ting, 35-year-old purchasing engineer.

Two other Stockton service clubs, the Pacifica Lions Club and the local branch of the Active Club, have extended invitations to members of the Exchange Club to join their own organizations.

Gibson said today, however, that he will meet with representatives of ten other California Exchange Clubs in Oakland July 18 to discuss formation of an independent organization.

September 16, 1954

Mr. Olov E. Anderson
632 West Prairie Avenue
Decatur, Illinois

Dear Mr. Anderson:

Governor Knight has received your letter of September 12 concerning segregation.

He asked me to thank you for writing, and to tell you that he appreciated having the benefit of your views on this subject.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:vb

632 W. Prairie Ave.
Decatur, Illinois
September 12, 1954

46691

Hon. Goodwin J. Knight
State Governor
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir:

Abetted by the de-segregation ruling of the U.S.Supreme Court, a nation-wide organization is being formed (N.Y. Her.-Trib.,9-6-1954) by the Negro, Jewish, and other minorities for the purpose of forcing the white majority into total surrender to the impudent racial demands of those groups. It is highly significant that the Supreme Court, the immediate cause of it all, is composed of globalists - 1 a Jew and the other 8 Masons.

Defensive measures for the protection of the white majority should be undertaken. Until this can be done, the States ought to set up "Nuremberg" courts for the trial and ultimate conviction of all those who violate State rights and the rights and welfare of the white majority.

Or, the State legislatures ought to pass resolutions declaring violators of State rights and the rights of the white people persona non grata.

Very truly yours,

Olov E. Anderson

CC:Daily press

Race Relations

INSURANCE LOANS INCOME TAX SERVICE REAL ESTATE NOTARY PUBLIC

There is no substitute for honesty

W. R. BEATTY

JE-5406
6217 CONVERSE AVENUE
LOS ANGELES 1, CALIF.

Sept. 18, 1954

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1954 SEP 27 AM 9 48

OPEN LETTER SUBMITTED TO THE GOVERNORS OF 48 STATES

REFERENCE: DE-SEGREGATION IN THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

47830

DEAR GOVERNOR:

IT SHOULD BE REMEMBERED AND UNDERSTOOD that in this land of freedom THE COURT OF PUBLIC OPINION occupies a PEDESTAL far above the bench of the Supreme Court or either the Executive or Legislative branches of the Government. No law, court decision nor executive decree has ever withstood the determined and angry pressure of adverse public opinion.

IT MUST BE REMEMBERED THAT THE CONTROL OF THE SCHOOL SYSTEMS is not delegated by the Federal Constitution to the Federal government nor to either of its three branches and therefore control belongs to the individual States which have the Constitutional right to nullify the effect of the De-segregation decision.

OUR VAST NETWORK OF ORGANIZATIONS FROM ALL OVER THE NATION find that cities, hamlets and urban districts are simply seething with resentment and violence and threatened violence because of De-segregation as manifested by the present administration apparently for partisan political advantage, PROSTITUTING our rights, tranquility and sovereign individual freedoms.

We are calling upon all Governors to assist us in protecting these, our DIVINE, SACRED AND COVERN RIGHTS.

This letter carries the imprint of AFFILIATED ORGANIZATIONS, both incorporated and unincorporated representing countless numbers of citizens.

RESPECTFULLY SUBMITTED.
CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED,
W.R. BEATTY, PRST. 6217 Converse Ave.
Los Angeles 1, Calif.

W R Beatty

FOR
AFFILIATED ORGANIZATIONS

FOURTH JOINT DEBATE BETWEEN ABRAHAM LINCOLN AND STEPHEN A. DOUGLAS AT CHARLESTON, ILLINOIS, SEPTEMBER 18TH, 1858. ENTERED BY ACT OF CONGRESS, 1860.

MR. LINCOLN'S SPEECH, IN PART:

"While I was at the hotel to-day, an elderly gentleman called upon me to know whether I was really in favor of producing a perfect equality between the negroes and white people. While I had not proposed to myself on this occasion to say much on that subject, yet as the question was asked I thought I would occupy perhaps five minutes in saying something in regard to it. I will say, then, that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the white and black races; that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of making voters or jurors of negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, nor to intermarry with white people; and I will say, in addition to this, that there is a physical difference between the white and black races which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of social and political equality. And inasmuch as they cannot so live, while they do remain together there must be the position of superior and inferior, and I as much as any other man am in favor of having the superior position assigned to the white race. I say upon this occasion I do not perceive that because the white man is to have the superior position the negro should be denied everything. I do not understand that because I do not want a negro woman for a slave I must necessarily want her for a wife. My understanding is that I can just let her alone. I am now in my fiftieth year, and I certainly never have had a black woman for either a slave or a wife. So it seems to me quite possible for us to get along without making either slaves or wives of negroes. I will add to this that I have never seen, to my knowledge, a man, woman, or child who was in favor of producing a perfect equality, social and political, between negroes and white men. I recollect of but one distinguished instance that I ever heard of so frequently as to be entirely satisfied of its correctness, and that is the case of Judge Douglas's old friend, Colonel Richard M. Johnson. I will also add to the remarks I have made (for I am not going to enter at large upon this subject), that I have never had the least apprehension that I or my friends would marry negroes if there was no law to keep them from it; but as Judge Douglas and his friends seem to be in great apprehension that they might, if there were no law to keep them from it, I give him the most solemn pledge that I will to the very last stand by the law of this State, which forbids the marrying of white people with negroes. I will add one further word, which is this; that I do not understand that there is any place where an alteration of the social and political relations of the negro and the white man can be made except in the State Legislature,--not in the Congress of the United States; and as I do not really apprehend the approach of any such thing myself, and as Judge Douglas seems to be in constant horror that some such danger is rapidly approaching, I propose as the best means to prevent it that the Judge be kept at home, and placed in the State Legislature to fight the measure. I do not propose dwelling longer at this time on this subject."

LATER MR. LINCOLN SAID THE FOLLOWING:

"I have urged the colonization of the Negroes, and I shall continue until it is accomplished. My emancipation proclamation was linked with this plan.... There is no room for two distinct races of white men in America, much less for two distinct races of whites and blacks.... I can conceive of no greater calamity than the assimilation of the Negro into our social and political life as our equal.... Within twenty years, we can peacefully colonize the Negro in the tropics, and give him our language, literature, religion, and system of government under conditions in which he can rise to the full measure of manhood. This he can never do here.... WE CAN NEVER ATTAIN THE IDEAL UNION OUR FATHERS DREAMED, WITH MILLIONS OF AN ALIEN, INFERIOR RACE AMONG US, WHOSE ASSIMILATION IS NEITHER POSSIBLE NOR DESIRABLE."

Submitted and distributed by

CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED
6217 Converse Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

September 16, 1954

Mr. W. R. Beatty, President
Citizens United, Incorporated
6217 Converse Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

Dear Mr. Beatty:

Your letter of July 16 concerning segregation in schools has been received during Governor Knight's absence from the office.

It will be called to his attention at the earliest opportunity.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:jk

INSURANCE LOANS INCOME TAX SERVICE REAL ESTATE NOTARY PUBLIC

There is no substitute for honesty

W. R. BEATTY

46429

JE-5406
6217 CONVERSE AVENUE
LOS ANGELES 1, CALIF.

Governor of California

July 16th, 1954.

Dear Sir: We join with millions of American citizens in urging you to USE the authority of your Office in nullifying the effect of the Supreme Court decision abolishing segregation in the school systems of the various states

It seems that the decision was not based upon Constitutnal fact, but upon the idea of appeasing Russian Communists in their claim of racial intolerane in the U.S.A. and for partisan politieal avantage among minority groups.

Very Sincerely Submitted,

Citizens United, Inc.,

6217 Converse Avenue,

Los Angeles 1. California.

W.R.Beatty, Prst.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1954 SEP 13 AM 9 53

FOURTH JOINT DEBATE BETWEEN ABRAHAM LINCOLN AND STEPHEN A. DOUGLAS AT CHARLESTON, ILLINOIS, SEPTEMBER 18TH, 1858. ENTERED BY ACT OF CONGRESS, 1860.

MR. LINCOLN'S SPEECH, IN PART:

"While I was at the hotel to-day, an elderly gentleman called upon me to know whether I was really in favor of producing a perfect equality between the negroes and white people. While I had not proposed to myself on this occasion to say much on that subject, yet as the question was asked I thought I would occupy perhaps five minutes in saying something in regard to it. I will say, then, that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the white and black races; that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of making voters or jurors of negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, nor to intermarry with white people; and I will say, in addition to this, that there is a physical difference between the white and black races which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of social and political equality. And inasmuch as they cannot so live, while they do remain together there must be the position of superior and inferior, and I as much as any other man am in favor of having the superior position assigned to the white race. I say upon this occasion I do not perceive that because the white man is to have the superior position the negro should be denied everything. I do not understand that because I do not want a negro woman for a slave I must necessarily want her for a wife. My understanding is that I can just let her alone. I am now in my fiftieth year, and I certainly never have had a black woman for either a slave or a wife. So it seems to me quite possible for us to get along without making either slaves or wives of negroes. I will add to this that I have never seen, to my knowledge, a man, woman, or child who was in favor of producing a perfect equality, social and political, between negroes and white men. I recollect of but one distinguished instance that I ever heard of so frequently as to be entirely satisfied of its correctness, and that is the case of Judge Douglas's old friend, Colonel Richard M. Johnson. I will also add to the remarks I have made (for I am not going to enter at large upon this subject), that I have never had the least apprehension that I or my friends would marry negroes if there was no law to keep them from it; but as Judge Douglas and his friends seem to be in great apprehension that they might, if there were no law to keep them from it, I give him the most solemn pledge that I will to the very last stand by the law of this State, which forbids the marrying of white people with negroes. I will add one further word, which is this; that I do not understand that there is any place where an alteration of the social and political relations of the negro and the white man can be made except in the State Legislature,--not in the Congress of the United States; and as I do not really apprehend the approach of any such thing myself, and as Judge Douglas seems to be in constant horror that some such danger is rapidly approaching, I propose as the best means to prevent it that the Judge be kept at home, and placed in the State Legislature to fight the measure. I do not propose dwelling longer at this time on this subject."

LATER MR. LINCOLN SAID THE FOLLOWING:

"I have urged the colonization of the Negroes, and I shall continue until it is accomplished. My emancipation proclamation was linked with this plan.... There is no room for two distinct races of white men in America, much less for two distinct races of whites and blacks.... I can conceive of no greater calamity than the assimilation of the Negro into our social and political life as our equal.... Within twenty years, we can peacefully colonize the Negro in the tropics, and give him our language, literature, religion, and system of government under conditions in which he can rise to the full measure of manhood. This he can never do here.... WE CAN NEVER ATTAIN THE IDEAL UNION OUR FATHERS DREAMED, WITH MILLIONS OF AN ALIEN, INFERIOR RACE AMONG US, WHOSE ASSIMILATION IS NEITHER POSSIBLE NOR DESIRABLE."

Submitted and distributed by

CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED
6217 Converse Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

Press Relations

September 24, 1954

Mr. Paul Orr
2312 Glenrose Avenue
Altadena, California

Dear Mr. Orr:

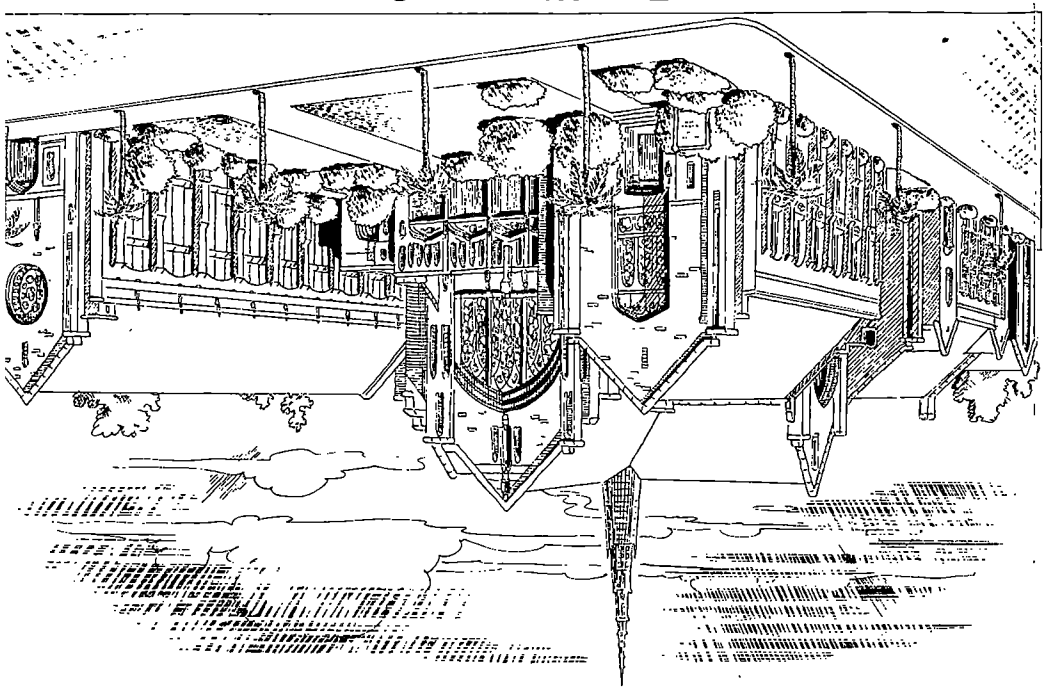
Governor Knight has asked me to thank you for your letter of September 21 and wants you to know that he will keep it in mind if such legislation arises.

He appreciated your thoughtfulness in writing and asked me to convey his best wishes to you.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:ms



First Methodist Church
PASADENA, CALIFORNIA

2312 Glenrose Ave.
47514 Altadena, Calif.
Sept. 21st, 1954

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1954 SEP 23 AM 8:57

Governor Goodwin Knight
The State Capitol
Sacramento, Calif.

My dear Mr. Knight:

You said several interesting things last Sunday (Sept. 19th) in your remarks in the Pasadena Civic Auditorium.

May I assume from the character of your remarks that you would support a state fair employment practises act? Such an act would be most beneficial for the half million Negroes you mentioned as living in our fair state. Wont you give such assurances & support?

California surely has a charming first lady.

Sincerely yours,
Paul Orr

October 11, 1954

Mr. William A. Jolley
1031 Winchester
Glendale 1, California

Dear Mr. Jolley:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge and thank you for sending him a copy of your letter addressed to the President, regarding racial segregation.

Sincerely,

Malcolm E. Harris
Departmental Secretary

MEH:fk

R:
GOVER FICE

1954 OCT 6 PM 2 40

1031 Winchester Avenue
Glendale 1, California
July 23, 1954

48878

The President
The White House
Washington 25, D.C.

Mr. President:

May I impose upon your busy schedule for a brief moment? Just the time it takes to play a little golf is all this citizen request in Court of Last Resort before our President, and the people.

On May 17, 1954, the United States Supreme Court, speaking through Chief Justice Warren handed down the decision that racial segregation of children in the Public Schools deprives the children of the minority group of equal educational opportunities and this constitutes a denial of equal protection of the laws contrary to the Constitution of the United States.

Mr. President, have you ever seriously read the Supreme Law of Our Land, Our Federal Constitution? You should read it, seriously. Your oath of office requires that you preserve it, protect it, and defend it.

Preserve in this instance means that all laws and actions must be in accordance with and consonant to our Constitution.

To review this Supreme Court decision, the Justices used deprivation as the basis of their decision. Can one be deprived of something one does not possess? For example: One Mr. Doe, who is a simple fellow, feels that he is being deprived of a million dollars, because his neighbor, Mr. Moe, has a million dollars, and this constitutes a denial of equal protection of the laws contrary to the Constitution of the United States, one Mr. Doe's opinion. Would the Supreme Court say Mr. Doe is being deprived or denied his equal protection of the laws?

The clause, equal protection of the laws, as written into the Constitution, means protection of equal laws; Parallel protection of the law equally; an equal protection of all citizens. It is a protection against state action, and does not authorize the Federal Government to legislate directly on individuals. I refer you to the Civil Rights cases 109 U. S. 3 and 3S. Ct. 18.

The decision handed down by the Supreme Court has the flavor of that which could not be in a Republican form of government. To repeat in part, the

Fourteenth Amendment: The Federal Constitution provides, that no state shall deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws. Who has been denied equal protection of the laws? This clause refers to police protection, protection by law, of person, property and liberty, from infringement, by another person, party or thing. Mr. President, can you possibly interpret this constitutional clause to mean "Equality of the people, by the law"? The Supreme Court did, and it does not appear to be constitutional. Furthermore, it fits the legal description of a fraud in law.

Our basic rights, The Bill of Rights, that our Constitution protects, were established long before the Constitution was written, and were accepted and established for all time by the Constitution in Article IX of the Amendments, and unless it has been repealed in the last ten minutes, it reads, quote: The Enumeration in the Constitution, of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people, unquote.

We have always had and retained the right, since 1492, to racial and religious segregation, and on May 31, 1913, this inherited right was established by legislation in the Ninth Amendment. The Fourteenth Amendment does not repeal or supersede the Ninth Amendment, it (the Fourteenth Amendment) actually establishes more firmly our inherited rights, and to quote, in part "no state shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States" unquote.

Our rights to racial and religious segregation are those immunities, and you, Mr. President, are allowing them to be abridged.

To abolish the right of segregation, you would have to establish forced fraternization by legislation and law. This would be inconsistant with our Constitution. It might also be against our religious principles. It lacks precedent, honor and integrity, besides being communistic in color. Anything that implies force, domination, socialization, or communization is offensive to our Constitution, and our way of life.

Mr. President, we, and I believe I can speak for the average American citizen in this matter, have a great love and respect for our Constitution and our United States of America. We inherited this great land of ours from our forefathers, and all the legitimate privileges and immunities that are part of it. We have been gracious in extending protection, sanctity and liberty to many minority racial groups. We have literally bent over backwards to be hospitable and courteous in treatment of other races, creeds, and colors.

Forced Fraternization of the citizens of the several states against the will of God, and of man, would be an infamous crime of unparalleled magnitude, and it is hardly befitting the Supreme Court of the United States of America to be the perpetrator of a law against nature, against law, and against all lawful issues hereafter.

The fraternal and social functions in schools, and the close proximity of

sexual fraternization bring the full impact of such a decision to its unconstitutional conclusion of null and void, by reason of opposition to precedent, to fact, and to the Constitution of the United States of America, so help me God.

While we have our Constitution in mind, let's look at our Supreme Court, the highest tribunal in the United States, composed of, and we presume good and just citizens, laymen with honorary degrees, and lawyers with political ambitions. Does our Constitution not state explicitly and definitely that the Supreme Court shall be made up of Judges. It definitely does, in Article II, Section two, and Article III, Section one.

With no reflection on the person of the honorable Justices, and their capabilities in politics and leadership, we must recognize, in the light of day, the magnitude this office approaches in Jurisdictional Jurisprudence, not only upon the people, but of the Constitution.

We must hold, that in the just cause of honorable government the citizens are entitled to the services and capabilities of those Generic Judges, so titled by learning, qualification, and integrity in jurisprudence to be above reproach in acceptability, to the people, the law, the tribunals and the government by our Constitution.

For laymen, lawyers and those unqualified in jurisprudence to be the Supreme Court Judges by technicality of law, is to place our Supreme Court of the United States, in the category and on a par with a Court of Justices of the Peace, a common court known to all citizens.

This office, the Supreme Court of the United States, the judicial branch of our government, and the citizens only protection against political depravity, make it mandatory that the Constitution be honorably interpreted and that Judges, and only Judges be appointed to replace the present body of the Supreme Court, and it is extremely desirable that the best (the cream of the crop) be selected in the interests of the people, and that the compensation for their services be increased substantially, that the office may command the prestige to which it is entitled.

May I sincerely thank you for your consideration of this document, and conclude with prayer in last resort, you were a great General, may God help you to be a greater President.

Respectfully yours,

William A. Jolley

C.C. to All State Governors
All State Senators
All State Congressmen
All State Supreme Courts
All State Bar Associations
All State Republican Committees
All State Democratic Committees
National Congress of Parents & Teachers
United Press
Associated Press
Wall Street Journal
Readers Digest

Inclusions: Enforcement of Declaration of Independence by Authority of Federal Constitution.
Colore Officii acts of Supreme Court that imply legislation in Factum a judice quod ad officium ejus non pertinet ratum non est.
Causes showing why U. S. Supreme Court Justices should be impeached.

Inclusions:

1. On July 4, 1776, the Second Continental Congress formally adopted the Declaration of Independence, and by this adoption it became one of the engagements that derive authority from Article VI of our Federal Constitution, quote: All debts contracted and engagements entered into before the adoption of this Constitution, shall be as valid against the United States under this Constitution as under the Conferation. Unquote.

The Constitution has itself pointed out, ordained, and established the right to secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, and the Declaration of Independence is one of the Supreme laws of our land by virtue of the Authority of the people of the United States.

2. (a) Our Congress is to be regarded as holding the public moneys in trust for public purposes, and this limitation of the Constitution is directed against its disposal of these funds except in accordance with such purposes.
99 Cal. 17, 21 LRA 474, 477, 33 Pac. Rep. 753.
The facts, the evidence, and the records show $83,000,000,000 worth of Political Injustice due to <u>incompetancy</u> of the U.S. Supreme Court.

(b) In N.L.R.B. v Jones & Laughlin Steel Corporation.
In Helvering v Davis.
In West Hotel Co. v Parish
In I.C.C. cases.
The Norris-LaGuardia act.
The Anti-trust laws.
In other cases too numerous to cite our Constitution has been maliciously and ambiguously interpreted in fiction, for the benefit of faction, by a Supreme Court founded in depravity and subsisting on the tenure of injustice.

(c) The May 17, 1954, decision of the U.S. Supreme Court placed the immunities of, and the white race <u>a second time in legal jeopardy for the same offenses</u>, or claims by the colored race, and, or its agents.
See 109 U.S. 3 3 S. Ct. 18.

(d) The guaranteed blessings of liberty to the <u>posterity</u> of the white race are again placed in legal jeopardy.
See Breckenridge v Denny & Faulkner 71 Ky. 523, 527.

(e) The decision is libelous per se. See 76 Okla. 229 7A.L.R. 895, 899. 184 Pac. Rep. 946.

(f) The integration and transfusion of Colored blood plasma into white recipient creates Criminal liability.
See Malpractice, Miscegenation. Malum in se 14 Am Jur 761.

(g) The May 17, 1954 decision of the U.S. Supreme Court reeks of Bench legislation, an insidious judicial offense that in time will imperil the perpetuity of our institutions.
See 85 Neb. 1, 23LRA 839,844 122 N.W. Rep. 473.

3. In the cause of preservation of our Constitution, preservation of our posterity, and preservation of our rights to Racial, Religious, social and political segregation in the exercise of our freedom, may Congressional Justice Command Impeachment of the U. S. Supreme Court Justices for <u>misconduct in office</u> and other wanton acts that have permitted the establishment of a mixed government in the United States.

With the help of the Supreme Judge of the world, may this humble appeal to the people of the United States be acclaimed according to the rectitude of their intentions, and the patriotism in their hearts.

October 27, 1954

Darden Ritchie
2110½ Saticoy Avenue
Canoga Park, California

Dear Darden:

I was pleased to receive your letter of October 20 and to know that a junior student at Canoga Park High School has given so much thought to one of the great problems of our time.

We must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded every other citizen. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

I was pleased that the Supreme Court ruled as it did last May 17 on the question of segregation in public schools of the United States. I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I am happy to say that we have learned to live in harmony here in California with all classes and races, and that the problem of segregation in our public schools has not been practiced for a great many years.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:ajo

Air mail /TB

Race Relations

April 1, 1955

Dr. Frank B. Gigliotti
3777 Gigliotti Drive
Lemon Grove, California

Dear Frank:

Thank you for your letter of March 21 concerning the reactivation of the California Race Relations Commission.

In investigating the history of this commission I find no statutory provision for its existence. In fact, there seems to be no basis for its existence other than by legislative resolution.

I note that it has been inactive for an extended period of time and I am immediately struck by the thought, Frank, that if it is revived by me now, this might be construed as indicating the existence of strained race relations, which most certainly do not exist at the present time.

I appreciate your interest but I do not believe that it would be advisable to reactivate the commission at this time.

With kindest personal regards,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:ajc /TB

Airmail

Dr. Frank B. Gigliotti
3777 GIGLIOTTI DRIVE
LEMON GROVE, CALIFORNIA

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1955 MAR 23 AM 9 32

March 21, 1955

Honorable Goodwin Knight
Governor of California
State Capitol
Sacramento, California

7265

Dear Goodie:

While Frank E. Merriam was governor of the state, Senator Ed Fletcher and some of the rest of us had a joint resolution go through the legislature which established the California Race Relations Commission. After Governor Frank's retirement, his successor, Mr. Olson, did not see fit to continue the Commission, because he was so busy, I think, keeping his boys out of the hoose-gow, as you will remember.

Just recently there appeared in the San Diego papers, a statement, which I quote as follows:

"SAN DIEGO AHEAD IN HANDLING MINORITIES , OFFICIAL SAYS"

"San Diego is at least 30 years ahead of the majority of American cities in its working adjustments to minority populations, a visitor said yesterday. He is Lester B. Granger of New York City, executive director, National Urban League. Granger is here to address the annual meeting of the San Diego Urban League at 6:30 o'clock tonight in the U. S. Grant Hotel. "Contrasted to the record of Los Angeles in this respect," he said in an interview, "San Diego has been outstanding. In 1930, for instance, Los Angeles preferred to hide its minority problems. But San Diego recognized that ignoring the problems allowed them to build up to a danger point."

Now you have at your hands and disposal an opportunity to revive and re-establish the Commission. Dennis V. Allen, who has been one of your most ardent supporters down here has been the organizer and founder of this organization, which for thirty years in San Diego has foreseen and helped to solve the problems which have confronted us. I think it might be a very wonderful gesture if you were to revive the Commission and re-establish its activities throughout the state.

I am sending a copy of this letter to the Hon. Ed Fletcher, former senator, who is very much interested in this matter. I am sure that you will hear from Ed directly on it.

With kindest personal regards, I remain

Your friend,

Frank

Frank B. Gigliotti

FBG:fc

SUBURBAN PROPERTY
FLETCHER HILLS • GROSSMONT
HELIX • FLINN SPRINGS

Ed Fletcher Company

REALTORS
OWNER • DEVELOPER
SAN DIEGO 1, CALIFORNIA

MOUNTAIN SITES
PINE HILLS • CUYAMACA
LAKE HENSHAW • POWAY

1020-9TH AVENUE • BELMONT 3-6204

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
APR 8 PM 3 30

April 7, 1955

74836

The Honorable
Goodwin J. Knight
Governor's Office
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor:

Thanks for your letter of April 1. Will say that I get your point of view in connection with the California Race Relations Commission, and if I were governor I would take the same position. I am sure you will understand in confidence.

Call on me when I can be of service. It will be a pleasure.

Sincerely yours,

Ed Fletcher

Ed Fletcher

EF:rmc

Race Relations

April 1, 1955

Mr. Ed Fletcher
Ed Fletcher Company
1020 Ninth Avenue
San Diego 1, California

Dear Ed:

Thank you for your letter of March 23 in support of Frank Gigliotti's request for reactivation of the California Race Relations Commission.

I sincerely appreciate your interest, Ed, but after due deliberation I have concluded that revival of this commission by me at the present time might be construed as indicating the presence of strained race relations which I think you will agree we do not have.

In view of this fact and also considering the extended period during which this commission has been inactive, I do not believe it would be advisable at this time to reconstitute it.

With kindest personal regards,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:ajc/TB

Airmail

3-24-55

SUBURBAN PROPERTY
FLETCHER HILLS • GROSSMONT
HELIX • FLINN SPRINGS

Ed Fletcher Company

REALTORS
OWNER AND DEVELOPER
SAN DIEGO 1, CALIFORNIA

MOUNTAIN SITES
PINE HILLS • CUYAMACA
LAKE HENSHAW • POWAY

1020-9TH AVENUE • BELMONT 3-6204

File
Nopref. w/ D. M. J. 3-23-55

March 23, 1955

72889

The Honorable
Goodwin J. Knight
State Capitol
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor:

I received a copy of the letter Frank Gigliotti wrote you on March 21. I was the author of the Race Commission Bill passed by the Legislature creating the Commission, and it has been widely copied all over the United States.

Dennis Allen is a remarkable man and has done much for the community and for the objects which the Race Relations Society are trying to attain.

There has never been any criticism and the organization has done much good. I hope you can see your way clear to cooperate.

Sincerely yours,

Ed Fletcher

EF:rmc

RIGHT START—Cathie Martin, of Oakland, started life out in the right manner by participating in a law suit to beat down segregation in the hospital where

RIGHT START—Cathie Martin, of Oakland, started life out in the right manner by participating in a law suit to beat down segregation in the hospital where she was born two years ago. She is shown with her parents, Gloria J. Martin and Frederick J. Martin, Jr., holding the $350 check paid by the Herrick Memorial Hospital.

Hospital Pays for Segregating

OAKLAND — It cost Herrick Memorial Hospital of Berkeley $350 to segregate a Negro patient, Gloria J. Martin, who had just given birth to her first child.

In a precedent-setting decision, Municipal Judge Louis J. Hardie ruled that hospitals come under the California Civil Rights Act.

At the trial Herrick Hospital bitterly fought against the proposition that hospitals are subject to the 50 year old California law. However, Judge Hardie rejected the hospital's contention, holding that hospitals are open to the public in the same way as businesses like hotels and restaurants.

Cathie, the child who was born to the Martins during this segregated hospital stay, celebrated her second birthday holding a $350 check which her parents had received in settlement of the Herrick Hospital judgment. Her mother, Gloria J. Martin, is presently employed by an insurance company, and her father, Frederick J. Martin, Jr., is employed by the Post Office Department.

According to the Martins, since the judgment Herrick Hospital seems to have corrected most of its segregation practices.

EASTER for A
Fam

BOY'S KILLER HELD FOR MURDER

SILENT DEMONSTRATION—Residents in the Watts-Willowbrook area massed in Judge Ralph C. Dills' court Friday morning in a silent demonstration against the possible miscarriage of justice. The crowd stood three hours during preliminary hearing of James Robert Hall, Examiner distributor, who March 13 shot and killed 12-year-old MacArthur Malone. Judge Dills revoked bail and ordered Hall returned to jail, pending arraignment. (Adams Photo.)

CALIFORNIA Eagle

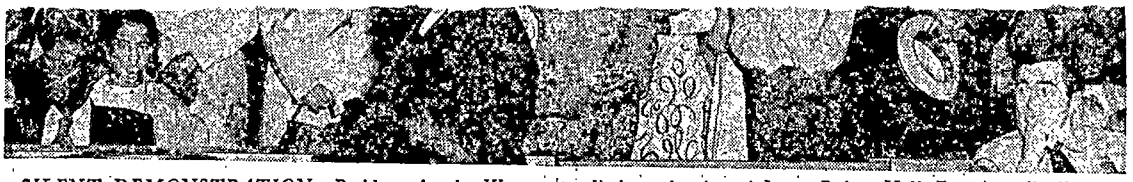
1050 E. 43rd Place, L.A. Continuous Publication for 74 Years 44

Vol. LXXV—No. 2 Los Angeles, California Thursday, March 31, 1955

'Other Woman'

C

N



SILENT DEMONSTRATION—Residents in the Watts-Willowbrook area massed in Judge Ralph C. Dills' court Friday morning in a silent demonstration against the possible miscarriage of justice. The crowd stood three hours during preliminary hearing of James Robert Hall, Examiner distributor, who March 13 shot and killed 12-year-old MacArthur Malone. Judge Dills revoked bail and ordered Hall returned to jail, pending arraignment. (Adams Photo.)

STAR WITNESS—Star witnesses at the preliminary hearing of Examiner distributor, James Robert Hall, were the two 13-year-old lads who were in the station wagon when MacArthur Malone was killed. Above, Jack Everage, center, and Henry Lewis Malone, right, watch as Atty. Rayfield Lundy examines death weapon. Atty. Leo Branton looks on intently. (Adams Photo.)

BAIL REVOKED — James R. Hall, Examiner distributor who killed newsboy MacArthur Malone, was remanded to jail Friday and his bail revoked.

'Other Woman'

C

N

te
to
"(
fe
th
es
da
Je
Rc
"I
la
lo
th
po
dis
tio
I
tha
ab
an
the
cle
pr
ha
wi
ar
pl
si
de
h
d
sa
th

5

F

scr
he
citi
boa
Ad
the
61,
C
hel
Ep
wa
soi
Do
re
w
gi
ri
c
r

race
mp-
coln
n a l
enue
gels.
nde-
1025
call
ers.
stor
e of-
ran-
i a l
rced
nre-
dden
ices.
the
but
ng.
ent.
the
vith

Navarro.

Local Agencies Give Aid to Job Discrimination

The majority of private employment agencies in Los Angeles continue to abet discrimination against minority group members on grounds of race, religion or national origin, according to a report released by the Pacific Southwest Regional Office of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith.

ADL's charge was based on an analysis of the application forms of 87 private employment agencies—75 per cent of the total—operating in the metropolitan area.

California Eagle

3-31-55

le
h

SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY

Dennis V. Allen
President
2844 Franklin Avenue
Phone Main 1543

Mrs. [redacted]
Secretary-Treasurer

The incomparable achievements of the San Diego Race Relations Society cannot be matched by any inter-racial group in America. More than 28 years of work in the field of race relations has occupied the time and attention of this Society and, the president of this organization has consistently given his time night and day to this work, for which neither he nor any other officer is paid. Moreover, this Society has never received financial support from either San Diego city or county.

CIVIC ACTIVITY RECORD OF DENNIS V. ALLEN AND THE SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY

1920: Successfully appealed to Mayor Louis J. Wilde of San Diego to appoint the first colored men as members of the San Diego Fire Department.

1924: Successfully appealed to Police Chief, J. Kene Wilson, to remove obnoxious signs posted in public places objecting to the presence and service to colored people.

1925: In an extensive conference with Governor Abelardo Rodriguez, of the Northern District of Baja California, Mexico, successfully appealed for the removal of racial-discriminatory signs in public places in Tijuana, Mexico.

1927: Successful in appeal to County Supervisors for the admittance of colored nurses for nurse's training and subsequent appointment as nurses at the San Diego County Hospital.

1928: Successful in request to accept colored children at the San Diego Children's Home.

1932: In an appeal to Hon. Henry L. Stimson, Secretary of State, requesting official action against the Mexican Immigration Law, prohibiting entry of American colored citizens into Mexico, excepting those provided with passports, Secretary Stimson immediately appealed to the Mexican Government to cancel the order; and his request was forthwith granted.

1933: Ward O. Nelson (White) shot and killed Wade O. Davis (colored) to show the "boys" how they treat Negroes in Texas. This crime was committed in cold blood in front of a cafe operated by a colored man. A coroner's jury exonerated Nelson in this murder. Mr. Allen promptly appealed to District Attorney Thomas Whelan, who had Nelson re-arrested. He was tried before a superior court, convicted for murder, and sentenced to San Quentin Penitentiary.

1935: On September 10, 1935, Mr. Allen appeared before the San Diego City Council requesting the adoption of an Ordinance prohibiting the display of racial-discriminatory signs in public places of San Diego. Following his appeal, the City Council adopted such an Ordinance.

1935: In conference with representatives of our three daily newspapers requesting the capitalization of the word "Negro". the request was promptly granted.

1935: Appealed to Governor Frank Merriam against the barbarous treatment and even murder of Filipinos employed in agricultural fields at Salinas, California. The Governor personally investigated and brought to an abrupt stop this crime imposed upon Filipinos.

1940: Successful in an appeal to Major Reuben H. Fleet, President of the Consolidated Aircraft Company, for the employment of colored people.

1942: Mrs. Marjorie Woolfolk, a typist-clerk in the office of Mr. Peterson, Personnel Director of San Diego County, was advised by Mr. Peterson that her services were to be terminated, even stating her work was satisfactory and registering no complaint against her. Mr. Allen and his committee called for, and was granted, a hearing before the County Civil Commission, which over-ruled Mr. Peterson's order, and Mrs. Woolfolk was retained in her position.

1943: A Mrs. Malinda Glinsmore (colored) and patient at the San Diego County Hospital was subjected to ill-treatment by a nurse who objected to the bed of Mrs. Glinsmore being situated beside that of Caucasian women. The nurse moved Mrs. Glinsmore and her bed behind a door in the hospital ward. This exclusion was reported to the San Diego Race Relations Society which brought the case before Superintendent Adams, who promptly fired the nurse.

1943: Called to the Otay, California, School District for investigation of insults and abuses heaped upon colored children. A meeting was held at this school house which resulted in the abuses and insults brought to a stop.

1945: Prevented the removal of several colored women employed at the San Diego County Hospital. No reason was given for the attempted discharges of the colored women who had been notified they were to be released.

1945: Brought to the public's attention brutality imposed upon colored and Mexican citizens by certain members of the San Diego Police Department.

1945: Parents of two colored girls complained to the San Diego Race Relations Society that their daughters had been excluded from exercises in physical culture at a La Jolla, California, School. The private owner of a tennis court where exercises were held objected to the presence of the colored girls on her court, and the teacher of the class excluded the two colored girls from training. This rank exclusion was promptly stopped when this Society's president personally complained to the principal of the school.

1946: A book was in use at the Chula Vista High School where the word "nigger" was freely used. This book was removed from the school library on complaint by the San Diego Race Relations Society.

1946: Blocked efforts of the Golden Hill Improvement Association to prohibit others than persons of the Caucasian race renting, leasing, selling, or occupying any homes or buildings located on what was called "Golden Hill."

1947: On complaint by this Society, the City Board of Education removed from the library of Dana High School a book of which colored Americans were grossly misrepresented in its pages.

1947: In the notable case of the Golden Hill Improvement Association-vs-Marshal Lewis and Harry Dickens, the Association of Golden Hill, by its attorneys, contended the defendants in this case had violated

covenants signed by property owners of this District in which was stipulated, "This property shall never at any time be rented, leased, or occupied by any other than a person or persons of the Caucasian race." The San Diego Race Relations Society supported the defendants in this case, and after several weeks of hearing and consideration Judge Turrentine handed down a decision that racial restrictive property covenants were in violation of the Fourteenth Amendment of our Constitution and are therefore unlawful.

1951: Again appeared before the San Diego County Grand Jury in protest against false arrests and police brutality imposed upon colored and Mexican citizens by San Diego policemen.

1951: A party of several colored citizens were denied food service at Newberry's Department Store of El Centro, California. Objections were plainly stated to the colored party that the store policy was not to serve colored at the food restaurant. The party complained to the San Diego Race Relations Society, which had our attorney Bertram Brown go to El Centro where suit was filed. Following a hearing, a judgment of $600.00 was won by the defendants.

1952: On appeal from citizens of the Chollas Valley District of San Diego, the Society protested to the city council, city manager, city engineer, public works department for relief to the people of this District by installing flood sewers and other necessary protection as safeguards against such storms and waters which at that time caused many of them to vacate their homes. Now the improvements requested are being worked on and sewer under construction.

1951: On pleas to the County Supervisors of San Diego County, the supervisors adopted an Ordinance prohibiting racial-discriminatory signs in public places in San Diego County.

1951: Appeared before the City Board of Education protesting against racial-discrimination in the cosmetology classes of our vocational training school, where colored models were not permitted for colored trainees to work on. This practice was promptly brought to a stop.

More than six thousand colored citizens have been given employment on recommendation of this society, which is continually called upon to supply all kinds of colored help including white collar positions.

The first State Race Relations Commission appointed in America was on request of the San Diego Race Relations Society to Governor Frank Merriam in 1938. Dennis V. Allen, president of the San Diego Race Relations Society, was appointed its Chairman.

Sunday, May 3, 1953, Albert Butler, Earnest Virgie, and Austin E. Lucious, all of 2643 National Avenue, entered a cafe across the street from their residence calling for service for which 25 cents was the customary charge. However, they were told the service would cost them $1.00 each. Realizing that their color was the cause for hiking the price, the trio called on Dennis V. Allen, president of the San Diego Race Relations Society, in complaints against what amounted to refusal of service. Mr. Allen promptly returned the trio to this same cafe where they were served free on the house.

A party of colored men and women called for service at a cafe in the eleven hundred block on Broadway during May, 1953, where service was declared refused because of their race. Somehow an argument ensued which developed into a fight. Milton E. Ewing, 2937-L-St., a member of the party, was arrested. When his case was heard before the court, he was defended by Bertram Brown, attorney for the Race Relations Society, and evidence convinced the court that Mr. Ewing was not guilty of causing the fight and he was found "not guilty."

April 4, 1955

Mr. Dennis V. Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society
2844 Franklin Avenue
San Diego 13, California

Dear Mr. Allen:

As you know I had previously heard from my old friends Ed Fletcher and Frank Gigliotti concerning a California Race Relations Commission about which you wrote me on March 26.

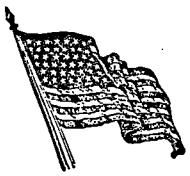
I must inform you, as I did these other gentlemen, that in view of the long period in which this commission has been inactive and the fact that it was created by resolution rather than statute I would be extremely reluctant to revive it. Moreover, I think that should I do so, it might be construed in many quarters to indicate a state of strained race relationships which I am sure you will agree does not exist in California.

I appreciate your interest and I wish you every success in the work that you are doing in this field.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:fk
(SD)



73378

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1955 MAR 28 PM 2 1

San Diego Race Relations Society

DENNIS V. ALLEN
PRESIDENT
MANUEL SANTOS
VICE-PRESIDENT
DR. FRANK B. GIGLIOTTI
VICE-PRESIDENT
NEIL H. LONG
VICE-PRESIDENT
ELLIS DUGGER
VICE-PRESIDENT
MRS. CORINNE WILLINGHAM
CORRESPONDING SECRETARY
CHARLES T. GOLDSMITH
RECORDING SECRETARY
MRS. SUSIE BROWN
TREASURER
REV. G. J. YAHIRO
CHAPLAIN

DENNIS V. ALLEN
PRESIDENT
2844 FRANKLIN AVENUE
PHONE BELMONT 2-1543
SAN DIEGO 13, CALIFORNIA

COL. ED FLETCHER
HONORARY PRESIDENT
MRS. BEATRICE FORD
MEMBERSHIP CHAIRMAN
G. S. KROLICH
PROGRAM CHAIRMAN
MRS. W. E. FAIN, CHAIRMAN
RECEPTION COMMITTEE
CHARLES T. GOLDSMITH, CHAIRMAN
COMPLAINT COMMITTEE
ED FLETCHER JR., CHAIRMAN
FINANCIAL COMMITTEE
ADMIRAL B. W. DECKER, CHAIRMAN
PUBLIC RELATIONS COMMITTEE

March 26, I955.

Honorable Goodwin J.Knight, Governor
The Capitol
Sacramento, California.

My Dear Governor:

From several sources in cluding former state senator, Hon.Ed Fletcher; Dr. Frank Gigliotti, state assemblyman, Hon.G.Delbert Morris, and others, requests comes to me to write to you regarding the possibility of re-establishing a California Race Relations Commission. Further, requesting your giving serious consideration of the general awakening for its renewal with hopes of your approval.

Sir: From past experience and present observation, I wish to assure you that your appointment of a State Race Relations Commission will unquestionably improve the racial understanding among our several racial-groups, and this because of its inter-racial educational work in the State of California.

January I9, I937, the then senator Ed Fletcher on recommendation of the San Diego Race Relations Society, presented a "Bill" before the State Senate, requesting the then Governor Frank F.Merriam to appoint a State Race Relations Commission. This Measure agrred upon by the State Assembly passed as a Concurrent Resolution # 4., and the Governor appointed the Commission which severed five years and performed effective work. However, the Commission tired of awaiting financial appropriation to support its work in hobding meetings in different parts of the State, and financing our program from our own purses. We finally retired. It was my honor to serve as Chairman of this Commission which, investigations will disclose its effective work. Herein enclosed is a brochure of some of the work of the San Diego Race Relations Society.

Yours sincerely

Dennis V.Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society.

SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY

Dennis V. Allen
President
2844 Franklin Avenue
Phone Main 1543

[redacted]
Secretary-Treasurer

The incomparable achievements of the San Diego Race Relations Society cannot be matched by any inter-racial group in America. More than 28 years of work in the field of race relations has occupied the time and attention of this Society and, the president of this organization has consistently given his time night and day to this work, for which neither he nor any other officer is paid. Moreover, this Society has never received financial support from either San Diego city or county.

CIVIC ACTIVITY RECORD OF DENNIS V. ALLEN
AND THE
SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY

1920: Successfully appealed to Mayor Louis J. Wilde of San Diego to appoint the first colored men as members of the San Diego Fire Department.

1924: Successfully appealed to Police Chief, J. Kene Wilson, to remove obnoxious signs posted in public places objecting to the presence and service to colored people.

1925: In an extensive conference with Governor Abelardo Rodriguez, of the Northern District of Baja California, Mexico, successfully appealed for the removal of racial-discriminatory signs in public places in Tijuana, Mexico.

1927: Successful in appeal to County Supervisors for the admittance of colored nurses for nurse's training and subsequent appointment as nurses at the San Diego County Hospital.

1928: Successful in request to accept colored children at the San Diego Children's Home.

1932: In an appeal to Hon. Henry L. Stimson, Secretary of State, requesting official action against the Mexican Immigration Law, prohibiting entry of American colored citizens into Mexico, excepting those provided with passports, Secretary Stimson immediately appealed to the Mexican Government to cancel the order; and his request was forthwith granted.

1933: Ward O. Nelson (White) shot and killed Wade O. Davis (colored) to show the "boys" how they treat Negroes in Texas. This crime was committed in cold blood in front of a cafe operated by a colored man. A coroner's jury exonerated Nelson in this murder. Mr. Allen promptly appealed to District Attorney Thomas Whelan, who had Nelson re-arrested. He was tried before a superior court, convicted for murder, and sentenced to San Quentin Penitentiary.

1935: On September 10, 1935, Mr. Allen appeared before the San Diego City Council requesting the adoption of an Ordinance prohibiting the display of racial-discriminatory signs in public places of San Diego. Following his appeal, the City Council adopted such an Ordinance.

1935: In conference with representatives of our three daily newspapers requesting the capitalization of the word "Negro". the request was promptly granted.

1935: Appealed to Governor Frank Merriam against the barbarous treatment and even murder of Filipinos employed in agricultural fields at Salinas, California. The Governor personally investigated and brought to an abrupt stop this crime imposed upon Filipinos.

1940: Successful in an appeal to Major Reuben H. Fleet, President of the Consolidated Aircraft Company, for the employment of colored people.

1942: Mrs. Marjorie Woolfolk, a typist-clerk in the office of Mr. Peterson, Personnel Director of San Diego County, was advised by Mr. Peterson that her services were to be terminated, even stating her work was satisfactory and registering no complaint against her. Mr. Allen and his committee called for, and was granted, a hearing before the County Civil Commission, which over-ruled Mr. Peterson's order, and Mrs. Woolfolk was retained in her position.

1943: A Mrs. Malinda Glinsmore (colored) and patient at the San Diego County Hospital was subjected to ill-treatment by a nurse who objected to the bed of Mrs. Glinsmore being situated beside that of Caucasian women. The nurse moved Mrs. Glinsmore and her bed behind a door in the hospital ward. This exclusion was reported to the San Diego Race Relations Society which brought the case before Superintendent Adams, who promptly fired the nurse.

1943: Called to the Otay, California, School District for investigation of insults and abuses heaped upon colored children. A meeting was held at this school house which resulted in the abuses and insults brought to a stop.

1945: Prevented the removal of several colored women employed at the San Diego County Hospital. No reason was given for the attempted discharges of the colored women who had been notified they were to be released.

1945: Brought to the public's attention brutality imposed upon colored and Mexican citizens by certain members of the San Diego Police Department.

1945: Parents of two colored girls complained to the San Diego Race Relations Society that their daughters had been excluded from exercises in physical culture at a La Jolla, California, School. The private owner of a tennis court where exercises were held objected to the presence of the colored girls on her court, and the teacher of the class excluded the two colored girls from training. This rank exclusion was promptly stopped when this Society's president personally complained to the principal of the school.

1946: A book was in use at the Chula Vista High School where the word "nigger" was freely used. This book was removed from the school library on complaint by the San Diego Race Relations Society.

1946: Blocked efforts of the Golden Hill Improvement Association to prohibit others than persons of the Caucasian race renting, leasing, selling, or occupying any homes or buildings located on what was called "Golden Hill."

1947: On complaint by this Society, the City Board of Education removed from the library of Dana High School a book of which colored Americans were grossly misrepresented in its pages.

1947: In the notable case of the Golden Hill Improvement Association-vs-Marshal Lewis and Harry Dickens, the Association of Golden Hill, by its attorneys, contended the defendants in this case had violated

covenants signed by property owners of this District in which was stipulated, "This property shall never at any time be rented, leased, or occupied by any other than a person or persons of the Caucasian race." The San Diego Race Relations Society supported the defendants in this case, and after several weeks of hearing and consideration Judge Turrentine handed down a decision that racial restrictive property covenants were in violation of the Fourteenth Amendment of our Constitution and are therefore unlawful.

1951: Again appeared before the San Diego County Grand Jury in protest against false arrests and police brutality imposed upon colored and Mexican citizens by San Diego policemen.

1951: A party of several colored citizens were denied food service at Newberry's Department Store of El Centro, California. Objections were plainly stated to the colored party that the store policy was not to serve colored at the food restaurant. The party complained to the San Diego Race Relations Society, which had our attorney Bertram Brown go to El Centro where suit was filed. Following a hearing, a judgment of $600.00 was won by the defendants.

1952: On appeal from citizens of the Chollas Valley District of San Diego, the Society protested to the city council, city manager, city engineer, public works department for relief to the people of this District by installing flood sewers and other necessary protection as safeguards against such storms and waters which at that time caused many of them to vacate their homes. Now the improvements requested are being worked on and sewer under construction.

1951: On pleas to the County Supervisors of San Diego County, the supervisors adopted an Ordinance prohibiting racial-discriminatory signs in public places in San Diego County.

1951: Appeared before the City Board of Education protesting against racial-discrimination in the cosmetology classes of our vocational training school, where colored models were not permitted for colored trainees to work on. This practice was promptly brought to a stop.

More than six thousand colored citizens have been given employment on recommendation of this society, which is continually called upon to supply all kinds of colored help including white collar positions.

The first State Race Relations Commission appointed in America was on request of the San Diego Race Relations Society to Governor Frank Merriam in 1938. Dennis V. Allen, president of the San Diego Race Relations Society, was appointed its Chairman.

Sunday, May 3, 1953, Albert Butler, Earnest Virgie, and Austin E. Lucious, all of 2643 National Avenue, entered a cafe across the street from their residence calling for service for which 25 cents was the customary charge. However, they were told the service would cost them $1.00 each. Realizing that their color was the cause for hiking the price, the trio called on Dennis V. Allen, president of the San Diego Race Relations Society, in complaints against what amounted to refusal of service. Mr. Allen promptly returned the trio to this same cafe where they were served free on the house.

A party of colored men and women called for service at a cafe in the eleven hundred block on Broadway during May, 1953, where service was declared refused because of their race. Somehow an argument ensued which developed into a fight. Milton E. Ewing, 2937-L-St., a member of the party, was arrested. When his case was heard before the court, he was defended by Bertram Brown, attorney for the Race Relations Society, and evidence convinced the court that Mr. Ewing was not guilty of causing the fight and he was found "not guilty."

75188

San Diego Race Relations Society

DENNIS V. ALLEN
PRESIDENT
MANUEL SANTOS
VICE-PRESIDENT
DR. FRANK B. GIGLIOTTI
VICE-PRESIDENT
NEIL H. LONG
VICE-PRESIDENT
ELLIS DUGGER
VICE-PRESIDENT
MRS. CORINNE WILLINGHAM
CORRESPONDING SECRETARY
CHARLES T. GOLDSMITH
RECORDING SECRETARY
MRS. SUSIE BROWN
TREASURER
REV. G. J. YAHIRO
CHAPLAIN

DENNIS V. ALLEN
PRESIDENT
2844 FRANKLIN AVENUE
PHONE BELMONT 2-1543
SAN DIEGO 13, CALIFORNIA

April IO, I955

COL. ED FLETCHER
HONORARY PRESIDENT
MRS. BEATRICE FORD
MEMBERSHIP CHAIRMAN
G. S. KROLICH
PROGRAM CHAIRMAN
MRS. W. E. FAIN, CHAIRMAN
RECEPTION COMMITTEE
CHARLES T. GOLDSMITH, CHAIRMAN
COMPLAINT COMMITTEE
ED FLETCHER JR., CHAIRMAN
FINANCIAL COMMITTEE
ADMIRAL B. W. DECKER, CHAIRMAN
PUBLIC RELATIONS COMMITTEE

Honorable Goodwin J.Knight, Governor
The Capitol
Sacramento, California.

My Dear Governor:

Your reply letter of April 4th, respective to the advisability of your appointment of a State Race Relations Commission, was appreciably received.

Governor: The public spirited citizens who wrote to you respectfully requesting your consideration on the appointment of a Race Relations Commission were motivated by recurrences of racial tensions, and subsequent infringement upon civil rights, false arrests, police brutality, bombing of homes of colored and Mexican citizens, etc. Sir: Affixed hereto, please note clippings substantiating the foregoing. Therefore, it is not possible for me to share your views on the racial situation in California, at this time.

Sir: these clippings are as you may note from only one newspaper, however, almost every week, the several other racial weekly papers, weekly reflects similiar conditions including the fact that the majority of California cemeteries refuse burial of colored bodies. Do you not recall two years ago a Los Angeles cemetery on realizing the body of a person about to be lowered in a grave was a filipino, the cemetery authorities halted the burial, dismissed the mourners announcing" we permit burial only of Caucasian people"? The Los Angeles Fire Department for more than thirty years appointed colored firemen only to the two jim-crow stations, and several auto insurance companies refused to insure or charged our colored citizens prohibitive fees on auto insurance for liability. Many other discriminations are practised against colored citizens of California. Considering the foregoing, we are hopeful you may reconsider your announcement on the wisdom of appointment of a State Race Relations Commission.

Yours sincerely,

Dennis V. Allen

Dennis V.Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society.

Race Relations

April 12, 1955

Mrs. Clifford M. Ellis
Route 1 Box 156
Riverside, California

Dear Mrs. Ellis:

Governor Knight has received your letter of April 7, in opposition to the FEPC bill.

He asked me to thank you for writing, and to tell you that your comments will have his consideration in connection with legislation on this subject.

Sincerely,

Paul Mason

PM:hj

74846

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1955 APR 8 PM

Sept. 7, 1955

Gov. Knight
Dear Sir:

Our family of four are very much against the FEPC Bill

Lets not hamper our freedom to choose as we feel best.

Yours truly
Mrs Clifford M. Ellis
R.F.D. Box 156
Riverside, Calif.

May 9, 1955

Mr. John Lamar Hill
Angelus Funeral Homes
1030 E. Jefferson Boulevard
Los Angeles 11, California

Dear Lamar:

Newt Stearns has handed me your letter of April 23rd and the enclosed copies of the newspapers covering my signing of the bill to prohibit discrimination in insurance.

Your efforts yielded very intensive and complete coverage and I am deeply appreciative.

With best personal regards,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:fl
nas

77166

Angelus
FUNERAL HOMES

Telephone:
ADAMS 2-5188

GOVERNOR'S

1955 APR 27

ADMINISTRATIVE OFFICES
1030 EAST JEFFERSON BOULEVARD · LOS ANGELES 11, CALIFORNIA

April 23, 1955

Mr. Newton Stearns
Governors Office
Sacramento, California

Dear Newt:

You will find enclosed copies of the Los Angeles Sentinel, California Eagle, Los Angeles Tribune and Herald Dispatch. The Pittsburgh Courier will also carry the story but it is printed in the East and has a week earlier deadline. As soon as a Courier copy is available, it will be forward to you.

I hope this coverage meets with your approval.

With sincere best wishes, I remain

Yours truly,

John L. Hill

JLH:gkm
encls. 4

May 2[illegible], 19[illegible]

Mr. John E. Baumann
8305 East Scenic Drive
San Gabriel, California

Dear Mr. Baumann:

I was pleased to receive your letter of May 12 and to know that you are giving consideration to one of the great problems of our time.

We must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which accrue to any other citizen. This is a problem that persists for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with no reservations, to end such personal bias. Until this end is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

I was pleased that the Supreme Court ruled as it did on May 17, 1954, on the question of segregation in public schools of the United States. I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I am not aware of any special legislation on the subject matter of integration before the present session of the Legislature.

I am happy to say that we have learned to live in harmony here in California with all classes and races, and that segregation in the public schools has not been a problem [illegible].

Sincerely,

Governor

GJK:ajc

Airmail /TB

It,s coming a day when the Governor will be asking for the colored people,s vote, Now here,s is where we needs Jimmy Roosevelt, and the former Postmaster of L A Micheal J, Fanning, these men knows no color line,

Emmett J, Smith,

88791

L A

June 29

Solon Lashes at Red Probe Witness, Charges Enemy Aid

(Continued From Page 1)

cutors then announced they would probe Hardyman's past.

Hardyman, 53, a retired citrus grower, was born in England. He came to this country in 1920 and was naturalized in 1927. Although the tall, slim, bespectacled and bald man whose name has long been associated with far-leftist organizations, refused to discuss any Communist associations or activities, Committee Counsel Frank Tavenner read into the record from documents showing Hardyman to be a 1952 delegate to a so-called "peace" conference in Peiping.

During the hearing Mrs. Wilkinson, a director of the Ormsby Village, distributed to newspapermen and members of the audience sheets of papers containing excerpts from newspapers praising the operation of the village while she was waiting to take the witness stand. The sheets contained no quotation from the Herald-Express although it did quote praise purportedly published in the Daily News.

Hardyman assertedly made radio broadcasts in China, Czechoslovakia and Poland which implied that the Peiping delegates viewed "the evidence first hand" and that there was not "the slightest doubt" that germ warfare was resorted to during 1952 in Korea. Transcriptions of some of these speeches were played at yesterday's hearings.

Scherer asked Tavenner. "Is citizen at that very time was in Peiping."

URGES DEPORTATION

The Ohio congressman then shouted, "If it is in my power you are going back to where you came from.

"If you can be denaturalized and deported, I intend to see that you are deported.

"You are a disgrace to this country."

Attorney A. L. Wirin, Hardyman's counsel, who yesterday was threatened with expulsion from the hearing room, then declared, "My client did not come here to be insulted by this committee."

Subcommittee Chairman Clyde C. Doyle backed up his colleagues, saying they could "speak their minds on whatever the evidence showed."

Jackson said he would back up Scherer in enforcing prosecution of Hardyman.

"I'll join in action to rid ourselves of a citizen who would go to the enemy territory to fight against a cause for which thousands of our boys fought and died."

Scherer declared he could not "understand how our government can prosecute our boys who succumbed to brainwashing and then leave alone a man who has done this."

Hardyman, who had steadfastly stood on constitutional rights in refusing to answer questions, finally flatly denied that he was or ever had been a

—Herald-Express Photos

ROGER A. PFAFF
Municipal Judge Appointed to Superior Court Bench

A. E. WHEATCROFT
Named to Succeed Pfaff in Municipal Court

your statement and apologize to the world," Doyle declared.

Hardyman then backed down and admitted that he had returned from his Red China junket without photostatic copies of "confessions" purportedly made by American fliers captured by the Chinese and North Koreans.

As Hardyman left the stand, chief assistant United States Attorney Manley S. Bowler, announced that he would ask for a complete transcript of Hardyman's testimony and other evidence. He said an intensive investigation would be launched immediately to determine whether or not there was sufficient evidence of treason, sedition, perjury, false statements to a government agency in obtaining a passport, illegal use of a passport and numerous other offenses. The full report will be submitted to the attorney general, he said.

They wanted to find out what laws, including possible falsifica-

D. B. Heyler Buys Beverly Paper

David B. Heyler sr, realtor and civic leader, announced today the purchase of Beverly Hills Daily Newslife, five-day-a-week community newspaper.

The purchase, at an undisclosed price, was made from the Beverly Hills Citizen Publishing Co., and included all the firm's assets.

Lowell E. Jessen will remain as assistant publisher and editor.

"I am glad to accept the challenge of publishing a local community newspaper," said Heyler. "I always have been interested in community affairs and look forward to greater opportunities for community service."

Collaborator

Name Wheatcroft to Municipal Court

Judge Pfaff Elevated To Superior Court

Municipal Judge Roger A. Pfaff, 48, who worked out the traffic court procedures in Los Angeles, will be elevated to the Superior Court bench on July 1.

His appointment to the higher court was announced yesterday by Governor Goodwin J. Knight. He will succeed Judge Thomas Cunningham, who resigned to become general counsel for the University of California.

The governor appointed Attorney Albert E. Wheatcroft, 49, to succeed Judge Phaff in Municipal Court.

Judge Phaff was an army lieutenant colonel in World War II. He had been elected to the state Legislature in 1940 but resigned after Pearl Harbor to enter the army with the rank of first lieutenant.

SERVED SINCE '47

He was appointed municipal judge in 1947 by Governor Earl Warren. He was elected to a six-year term in 1949. During his term of office he has served as president of the Conference of California Judges.

Wheatcroft has practiced law here since 1929. He was deputy city attorney from 1933 to 1938.

A resident of Los Angeles since 1922, Judge Wheatcroft attended Loyola University law school and from 1929 to 1933 was an attorney for the Auto Club of Southern California. Since 1938 he has been in private practice.

He lives with his wife, Dell, at 430 S. Burnside ave. They have three sons, Warren, 24, a recently discharged air force veteran now at Balboa; Gary, 22, just starting law school at the University of California, and Ronald, 19, also a student at Cal. They have one granddaughter.

Judge Pfaff conducted a vigorous campaign for traffic safety in his Municipal Court post. He displayed an unrelenting attitude toward habitual traffic offenders, but stood ready to help first offenders improve their ways. Indicating their gratitude, "alumni" of his court have given him testimonial luncheons.

CIVIC RECORD

Judge Pfaff became a leader in the movement to place a monument to Gen. Douglas MacArthur in MacArthur Park. He participated in the ceremonies when the general was here for the monument's dedication.

He was elected Man of the Year by the Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce in 1950.

His improvements in practices and procedures in traffic court were recognized with an award from the American Bar Association.

Judge Pfaff was born in Sigourney, Iowa, on Aug. 24, 1907. He attended the Universities of Oregon, Washington and California. He taught school for two years in Iowa.

U. S. Prison Director With Senator

Langer Visits Finns' Cell

Hunger-striking for their 70th day, the Finn twins were visited in their federal penitentiary cells at Springfield, Mo., by Sen. William Langer, Republican of North Dakota, chairman of the subcommittee investigating their case, it wos disclosed today.

Langer was accompanied on his visit to the federal medical center by James V. Bennett, director of the Federal Bureau of Prisons.

He refused to comment on the results of his interview with George and Charles Finn, who have subjected to forcible feeding since mid-May.

The senator indicated he would make his report to the Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights, having previously hinted that he was interested in restrictions placed on the Finns' right to receive and send mail.

Previn to Give Loyola Recital

Andre Previn, popular studio conductor-composer—

Judge Pfaff Tells Attys. Factors in Curbing Crime

It's not the severity, its the CERTAINTY of punishment that is important in any law enforcement program.

Roger Alton Pfaff made that statement before the Lawyers' Club today at the Rosslyn Hotel.

In his first public address since Gov. Goodwin J. Knight elevated him from the Municipal to the Superior Court bench, Judge Pfaff cited three crime-curbing factors.

They were:

Adoption and support of well-planned economic and social programs to remove crime's cause; demand and support of corrective measures to discourage the offender from becoming a "repeater;" attempt "to reindoctrinate in our children the old-fashioned principles of honesty, virtue and a sense of personal responsibility for their acts and conduct."

He suggested more activity for "the decent taxpaying and law-abiding citizen6 and less emphasis on the overdeveloped solicitude for anti-social individuals."

Judge Pfaff said that parents' attitudes usually are reflected by their children. He added that the term "juvenile delinquency" is much misused, with "juvenile criminality" the better expression in many cases.

Solons Eye Two Cuts in

Earlier Days in Los Angeles

From Files of the Evening Herald and Express

50 Years Ago Today—June, 1905

NEWS SYNOPSIS: Reports from New Rochelle, N. Y., tell about A. Durr who has offered to sell his body and two hearts after death. Telegrams and telephone answers have been many and it is known that he has been offered large amounts of money for his body. Durr, a 35-year-old carpenter, unmarried and the picture of health, did not know he possessed two hearts until a physician discovered it a few years ago. He wants the cash down and will give the purchaser a deed good after death.

At the junction of the Duarte lands and the Monrovia limits the stones and walls of a beautiful Roman Catholic church have been blessed by Bishop Thomas Conaty who laid the cornerstone. This is the gift of Lewis Bradbury and his sisters, Mrs. J. W. Winston and Mrs. L. H. Polk, to the church and was given in memory of their mother and father.

25 Years Ago Today—June, 1930

NEWS SYNOPSIS: Funeral services for Mrs. Althea Louise Danskin, mother of the late Sen. Frank P. Flint and of Motley H. Flint, Los Angeles financier, were held in the chapel of Turner and Stevens in Pasadena. She was 90 years of age and had been a resident of Pasadena and Los Angeles for more than 40 years...Governor C. C. Young, taking up his residence for the summer in Los Angeles, was busy today with interviews on state business at his offices in the Associated Realty Building. He and Mrs. Young are making their home at the Town House.

Preparations for drafting plans for construction of the Colorado River All-American canal were being made today, according to announcement at Brawley by M. J. Dowd, chief engineer of the Imperial Irrigation District...H. Victor Wright, secretary of Harris & Frank and active in Los Angeles retail affairs, today took over the duties of president of the Retail Controllers Association of Los Angeles.

6-29-55

November 14, 1955

Honorable David Coleman
Judge of the Superior Court
County of Los Angeles
4930 Los Feliz Boulevard
Los Angeles 27, California

Dear Judge Coleman:

Thank you very much for your prompt response to my inquiry of last week.

Your letter arrived in time to have been most useful, and I want to express my appreciation for the effort which you made to be of assistance.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

Airmail

November 10, 1955

Mr. Tom Bright
c/o Governor's Office
Sacramento, California

Dear Mr. Bright:

I am attaching a memorandum with respect to the matter we talked about Wednesday. I believe the information contained herein to be correct.

It should be remembered that while the National Jewish Post is a private enterprise, stories that it carries quite generally come to the attention of Jewish leadership throughout the country. Of course, all of us out here recognize the great friendship of the Governor and those of us who are active in national organizations have made his position clear to those with whom we meet in the East. I am a little bit apprehensive that if an appearance is made as scheduled, the same newspapers may carry it and make reference to the previous story from which anyone who chose to do so might draw unfair inferences for political purposes.

I hope this information meets your needs.

Cordially,

D. C.

(Judge David Cohen)

In the spring of 1955 Assemblyman Charles E. Chapel was alleged to have made a number of derogatory remarks about Jews in the course of a conversation with a publicist who was inquiring about a piece of legislation Chapel had introduced. He referred to the Jews as "this alien element", and expressed the view that "the thing that caused all the trouble in Germany was that they just pushed the Germans too far. Now, I don't say I am for what went on, but I do say that the Jews just went too far. Why do you suppose it is we always find Jewish names whenever we try to investigate these Communists and 5th Amendment people? Do you realize they all have Jewish names?"

The publicist protested this, and Chapel replied, "Well, I tell you they have. They are all Jews. But they don't all use their Jewish names. If you will look behind the names that don't sound Jewish you will find they are."

When these allegations were subsequently made public, an effort was made by some reputable individuals to discuss the matter with Mr. Chapel. He didn't even give them the courtesy of a reply.

Late in September 1955 Mr. Chapel addressed the Westchester Republican Club. In the course of his remarks he referred to a law suit instituted by the 46th AD and County Central and State Democratic Committees in which he was named as one of the defendants. Plaintiffs' attorneys were called "shyster lawyers," and characterized as "that New York type, not a good Irishman in the bunch." "One of the attorneys," he said, "is spelled P-A-A-C-H-T, and his father's name is Isaac." It seemed apparent to those reporting these remarks that Mr. Chapel was trying to make it clear that the opposition was Jewish while avoiding the use of the term "Jewish".

This matter also was subsequently made public.

file

NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORED PEOPLE

690 Market Street, Suite 332 • Phone YUkon 6-6992 1956 San Francisco 4, Calif.

NAACP

WEST COAST REGION
Franklin H. Williams, Esq.
Secretary-Counsel
C. L. Dellums
Chm'n, Advisory Com.
Dr. Claudo Hudson
Nat'l Board Member
Loren Miller, Esq.
Chm'n, Legal Redress
Tarea Hall Pittman
Field Secretary
Lester P. Bailey
Field Secretary
Area Presidents
Nathaniel F. Colley, Esq.
Central Area
Joseph Kennedy, Esq.
Northern California
John Dial, Jr.
Southern California
James T. Hollin
Southwestern Area
William Underwood
Northwestern Area

NATIONAL OFFICERS
Arthur B. Spingarn
President
Dr. Channing H. Tobias
Chairman of the Board
Dr. Alan Knight Chalmers
Treasurer
Executive Officers
Walter White
Executive Secretary
Roy Wilkins
Administrator
Thurgood Marshall
Special Counsel
Henry Lee Moon
Dir. Public Relations
Gloster B. Current
Director of Branches
Lucille Black
Membership Secretary
Herbert L. Wright
Youth Secretary
Clarence Mitchell
Dir. Washington Bureau
Walter P. Offutt, Jr.
Church Secretary
Herbert Hill
Labor Secretary
James W. Ivy
Editor, The Crisis

December 16, 1955

Honorable T. I. Fitzpatrick
Superior Court
San Francisco, California

Dear Sir:

This office finds it difficult to believe that a judge of the Superior Court of San Francisco would utter the remarks attributed to you when Attorney Charles E. Wilson appeared in a probate matter in your court December 2. However, in the absence of a reply from you to Attorney Wilson's letter following the incident, this organization must accept as verbatim and uncontested his charge that you referred to him as "the Ace of Spades."

This derogatory reference not only reflects insult and injury to the legal profession and an entire group of citizens identified as Negroes, but also rings what is fortunately a unique discordant note in the traditionally fair and impartial atmosphere of our Superior Court. All fair-minded San Franciscans must wince from the shame you brought upon our city, and your position by this bigoted response to the appearance of a Negro lawyer in your court.

We cannot think of any further act on your part which might undo the harm brought by your candid insult, but we do believe that your position demands a prompt and forthright apology to Attorney Wilson and the public.

Very truly,

Franklin H. Williams
Secretary-Counsel

fhw:db
cc: Judiciary Council
Goodwin Knight (Honorable)
Charles E. Wilson, Esq.

File

111770 Dec. 31, — 55

Race Relations

My Dear Sir :- Regarding California's Pro-Negro attitude, I am known fact that the entire State, Caters to Negro equality. Why!!

RECEIVED
1956 JAN 4 AM 10 46

Do you realize that negroes breed "six" times as fast as the White Race, and by that, it means that within 20 yrs. there would surely be a Negro President of United States and many Negro Congressmen, Social Equality, in Hotels, Residential Districts, etc. The South is more than Right, to Separate the Nigger "Savages" from White People.

Why should 12 Old Men on Supreme Court Invalidate State Laws that has been in effect for 100 years. Who

would want a Black Nigger, married to his white Daughter?? Not One white person! but that is what would be the Result of the Latest Supreme Court Ruling. You & Mr. Rowland are urged to vote in favor of Segregation, for the future of the White Race in this United States!

Sincerely
R. L. Vance
Vance

Louisville, "Kentucky"

Open Letter To - Race Relations July 27, 1955

THE BOARD OF FIRE COMMISSIONERS, THE FIRE DEPARTMENT, MY FELLOW TAX-PAYERS OF LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA & ALL HUMAN BEINGS.

Having just returned from the Midwest last week, I was present at the meeting here July 21, 1955 and offered to say a few words. I was told by the President, Mr. Shea that he would like me to put this in writing and present it to the Board.

First I want to say, I listened to a Radio program recently, featuring how immigrants become American Citizens. In the procedure, the Instructor asked the question, 'What did the Applicant consider the three most important words in the Preamble of our Constitution'. One answer was "The First Three", "WE THE PEOPLE".

I believe that all real Americans agree with this. It is the answer to - 'What IS Americanism.'

Therefore it would seem the 'American Way' that the vote on the question of 'integration' be taken in the same way which we take any legal election vote. Further, it doesn't seem to be a legal law 'that the Supreme Court can proclaim a law which has not been passed by our 'Law-Making' Body, The Congress of the United States.

Therefore, 'We the People' nor our 'elected Representatives', haven't had any voice in this subject.

Further, we find that this 'de-segregation' issue is the fruits of Communism and is being promoted by the net-work which is carrying out the Un-America Protocols of The Learned Elders of Zion, in which the NAACP is one of the instruments being used to destroy our "Great Republic' which was founded on the Christian Principals as revealed in our Holy Bible.

Our Bible reveals that 'integration' of Races is against the law of GOD and the Universe. Therefore, to integrate, is to defy God.

Segregation is NOT HATE...It is RESPECT for others, and their rights, 'that no one intrudes upon or usurps the rights of another.

When my children were infants, I employed a Negro Mammy in Prichard, Alabama. Henrietta was sanitary & truthful, a very fine person and a credit to her race. Her sister's husband was a slouchy white man.

Henrietta told me that her sister's children often slurred and snubbed her children because they were black and her sister's children, half white, were lighter. She said, "I tell my children that they are pure blood, just what the Lord made them and their Cousins are Bastards."

It is said that Eleanor Roosevelt discharged or transferred all of her white help in some departments and used all Negroes, because, according to her own word, they worked better in their own group.

I can refer you to pages 1,7,14 in the "Pittsburgh Courier" and page 5, in the magazine (Negro paper) which verify the fact that NAACP is destructive to our Nation, because it is manipulated by Un-American influence.

The Negro papers verify that 'Segregation' is the NATURAL way of life....NOT BIGOTRY but 'just according to the plan' of God who created all creatures to live that way.

According to the Sentinel, July 21, 1955 (Negro paper) Mr. Sheldon said that 'only a few' are causing the trouble and Mr. Shea said that he is 'suspicious' about the mass commendations of Chief John H. Alderson, by the Firemen, recently.

Wouldn't a legal Secret 'ballot' vote settle this uncertainty????

As you know, Earl Warren's appointment was objected to by un-numbered more than one hundred protests. It alleged that his appointment was in payment of a political debt. And, that he brought Negroes to California to elect him Governor and effected the 'de-segregation' in his aspiration of the Presidency.

So this issue is all Un-American and not likely to preserve our Inheritance as Washington, Lincoln and Jefferson prescribed and established Our Nation according to Our Pilgrim Forefathers.

We have had the finest most efficient Fire Department in the Nation with SEGREGATED STATIONS. We have had Insurance Rates Decreased.

TERMITES CAN WEAKEN AND CAUSE ULTIMATE DESTRUCTION WHEN PERMITTED TO DO SO.

Now, as Honorable Americans, will every one of you consider the TRUTH and disregard those who are trying to undermine and upset the STRUCTURE of our 'Great Fire Department' of which we are proud and so thankful, ... 'We The People'. ? .

Sincerely,

Bertha Sherwood

Bertha Sherwood

Above letter acknowledged etc. and recorded in minutes of Board of Fire Commissioners meeting, August 4th, 1955. (Writer, present) etc. (B.S.) CRUT DISREGARDED

AMERICANISM VS DE-SEGREGATION & INTEGRATION

PART I.

You are the average American citizen, home owner, head of a congenial family.

Through the American traditions and ways, you have honestly earned and obtained these normal possessions and position.

Among your possessions, you have a beautiful, lovable pedigreed House-Cat.

PART II.

Some 'Speculators' have captured a number of jungle Pole-Cats and caged them on a 'Breeding' Farm.

Now 'An Executive' whom these 'Speculators' have elected (or appointed) 'decrees' a 'LAW'.

You had no voice in this law...and it is NOT agreeable to you. Your door-bell is sounded 'In the Name of the Law'.

PART III.

Answering the summons, you confront 'Persons carrying out the decree of the law', (Enforcement Officers) holding a Pole-Cat, for delivery. You are directed - and ordered - to open your door and to permit THIS POLE-CAT to enter your home, occupy and reside in your house...live with and share with your Pedigreed House-Cat.

If your Cat has some Kittens, you must permit those Kittens to be taken away and 'INTEGRATED' into the habitants of the Pole-Cat Farm....and moreover, if this Pole-Cat, which has been protruded into your home, is pregnant, you must have your Pedigreed Cat give up its QUARTERS to the Pole-Cat for use in multiplying the 'Pole-Cat Family'.

PART IV.

What are YOU going to do?

PRESIDENT LINCOLN WOULD NOT HAVE PERMITTED THIS.

WILL YOU?

THIS LAW was originated and decreed by Satan and His Agents ...FOR THE PURPOSE OF DEFYING GOD'S LAW...'OF SEPARATE BUT EQUAL RIGHTS FOR HIS CREATIONS'.

Abraham was directed to 'dwell separately' from Lot.

Abraham Lincoln favored Segregation.
Thomas Jefferson favored Segregation.
Booker T. Washington favored Segregation.

GOD DECREED SEGREGATION.
SATAN ABOLISHED SEGREGATION

DANIEL 'refused' to 'obey' Satan's Decree.
Do we have any 'Daniels' today???????????

Copyrighted (B.H.P.S.) By Mail

J.W.
10/4/54

Written 9/30/54.

This may be reprinted and used For THE GOOD of OUR COUNTRY free of charge by Author's Consent

Signed B.H.P.S.
B.H.P.S. Author

115792

RESOLUTION

We, the members of Veterans of Foreign Wars, Clark-Lyon Post No. 4731 of Indianola, Miss., unanimously make the following resolution:

WHEREAS - We are convinced that there are malignant threats hanging over our great nation in the form of Communism. Atheism and Mongrelization. As veterans who have fought the enemy from without on foreign soil we dedicate ourselves to battle with this insidious enemy from within. In doing this we carry out our allegience to our God and country, honor our dead, and preserve our American heritage for our children.

WE HEREBY RESOLVE - To serve our country by defending its Constitution and the sovereignty of our individual states provided therein.

To fight communism in all its forms.

To awaken the people of this country from their apathetic complacency that they may govern themselves and preserve our government of the people, by the people and for the people. We are now being threatened with a totalitarian government of welfare agencies, world organizations, national associations and minority pressure groups. We believe this trend could lead to socialism and eventually communism.

To aid all Races but not at each others expense. To provide equal but separate schools for the Black and White Races. To prevent mongrelization of our nation by avoiding conditions that foster and promote intermarriage of the races. To uphold Segregation in the states that desire it and whose social structure requires it.

To defend the right of minority groups to voice their opinions but also to give the opinions of the majority.

To support the United Nations as a coordinating agency, but to abhor "a one world, one creed, one color and one form of government" policy. Our flag, our constitution, our American way of life and our educational system must never in any way be subservant to or affected by the United Nations.

To present the truth from both sides on all controversal issues. We can no longer depend on our commercial publications to do this.

To replace hatred and malice with common sense and understanding.

WE FURTHER RESOLVE - To send this Resolution through all channels and publications of the Veterans of Foreign Wars and to carry out its purpose individually and collectively by thought and deed.

To convince our fellow Americans and brother war veterans that there is indeed an omnious threat hanging over our Nation and gain their aid and support in its defense.

To interest ourselves in our government. To seek out, think out and speak out on matters concerning our nation and our individual freedom. To set an example of fearless, freedom loving American citizenship that others might follow.

To support our leaders and have our leaders lead their supporters.

To submit this Resolution to other veterans groups and patriotic and civic organizations in the hope that they may adopt it or similar Resolutions.

YOU MAY REPRINT THIS RESOLUTION OR ANY PART THEREOF

CONGRATULATIONS TO THIS WIDE-AWAKE PATRIOTIC ORGANIZATION !

Reprinted with thanks by Keep America Committee, P.O. Box 3094, Los Angeles 54, California. August, 1954.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 FEB 2 AM 11 09

OUR UNGRATEFUL NEGRO RACE

by

OLIVER ALLSTORM

1
When we wrote our Declaration
Forever to be free;
We whipped our foes across the seas
And won our liberty!
Thus we became a Nation
Of White men proud and strong
And all the bells throughout our land
Rang with sweet freedom's song!

2
Now great men signed that document
Which broke the lion's jaw,
And all our founding fathers
Stood by our sovereign law.
But, how-some-ever, there were chains
Our statesmen could not see;
In fact, they never gave a thought
To set the negro free.

3
"All men are equal," so they said,
(By which they meant the WHITE),
For the black slave then was chattel
From Africa's dark night.
He was a different kind of being
Of black-faced pedigree,
And so our statesmen gave no thought
To set the negro free.

4
Then ninety years and more passed by
While slaves were amply fed,
They had a cabin and some clothes,
A table, chair and bed.
What more could freedom give to them
But worry and despair?
While in the White man's custody
They lived without a care.

5
But one day someone cried aloud
That slavery is a curse;
Which only served to place more gold
Into the White man's purse.
But that first cry led men to war,
And White men bled and died;
So that the negro might be free
To roam our countryside.

6
This act was Godlike, right and just,
It was man's Golden Rule.
So White men helped the blacks "advance,"
They built their public school.
They also built their country church
Where blacks might kneel and pray
And thank Almighty God above
For our White U. S. A.

7
So White men let the negroes vote,
Which helped their upward trend,
They gave them work that they might live
And be the White man's friend.
But hark! how have some blacks repaid?
Mark their in-gra-ti-tude;
They snarl and push themselves within
The White man's neighborhood.

8
They crash the White man's public school,
And claim an equal right
To trespass in the White man's church
And sing with all their might.
Such negroes have no racial pride
They show it with a frown,
For when they force an equal right,
They drag the White man down.

9
White men have given the negroes much,
Still they're not satisfied,
Their craving now is to possess
A White girl for a bride.
Such blacks are low degenerates
Who fail to know their place -
Is with their own black winsome girls
The mothers of their race.

10
Some of their numbers prowl at night,
In crime they find a thrill,
They strike with madness like a beast
And steal and rape and kill.
Such black brutes are not civilized,
Their brains are clogged with mud,
And their black hands are dripping red
With many a White girl's blood.

11
This is the way some black men show
In-gra-ti-tude to men
That lifted their ancestors up
From Africa's dark glen;
This is the way they bite the hand
Whose kindness they have known,
While White men only ask the blacks
"To learn to love their own."

12
This they refuse, so White men now
Must take their racial stand
And fight to keep our U. S. A.
A brave and White man's land.
Our nation cannot long survive
Half White and still half black,
For mongrels will in time destroy
The White man's racial track.

13
This inter-racial lust must end,
The cry is loud and clear,
Or both the White and negro race
Shall someday disappear.
But that dark day shall never come
If White men rule today;
And fight to segregate each race
In our White U. S. A.

14
What shall our future land be like,
Shall it remain pure-White?
Or be a land of mongrel beings,
All misfits in God's sight?
White men arise and save our race,
And to White men be true,
Gird on God's armor, yea, and fight!
White man, it's up to you!

Read THE WHITE SENTINEL for the truth on the race issue. $2.00 a year or $1.00 for six months. Join the National Citizens Protective Association to work for racial purity and against all forms of mongrelization. Write for information on this rapidly growing White Man's organization dedicated to maintain and extend the dignity, heritage and rights of the White Race in America.

National Citizens Protective Association, Inc.,
3154a South Grand, St. Louis 18, Mo.
Order extra copies of OUR UNGRATEFUL NEGRO RACE - 50 copies for $1.00 postpaid

FOR A FREE WHITE AMERICA, WHITE MEN MUST STAND TOGETHER

THE WHITE SENTINEL

NEGRO OFFICERS RULE WHITE MEN IN THE ARMED FORCES
THANKS TO TRUMAN & IKE

The picture below is an example of what is happening in the Armed Services since Truman's infamous order "integrating" negroes into all branches of the service. Witness this arrogant, swaggering, black Major lording it over these fine young White men who are unfortunate enough to be put under his charge. Notice the looks of disgust on the faces of the servicemen as they listen to the fat black "brief" them in a most unmilitary manner.

We can thank Harry Truman for this. No act of his has done more harm to America than his order abolishing segregation in the Armed Forces. Eisenhower can rectify this crime by a stroke of the pen. The country calls upon him to stop such revolting situations as pictured below.

Of Course - None - Of These - ARE - Sons - OF TRUMAN - IKE - OR WARREN -

RACE-MIXING ENDANGERS NATIONAL DEFENSE

ARMED FORCES DESPERATE AS RE-ENLISTMENTS CONTINUE TO DROP

Military leaders have expressed great concern over our country's national defense as the rate of re-enlistments in all five branches of the armed services continues to drop each year. Only 3% of the Coast Guard's first-termers are re-enlisting. The Navy's re-enlistment rate has dropped nearly 90% in the past 5 years.

In the last 2 years Congress attempted to remedy the glaring problem by all sorts of bribes for re-enlistments. Cash bonuses and pay increases for those who remain in the service, home loans, free transportation for dependents and numerous "fringe benefits." Yet, the re-enlistment rates go down and down. The service men are voting with their feet against race-mixing.

ARROGANT NEGRO OFFICERS AND NON-COMS DEEPLY RESENTED

Newspapers, magazines and military brass have given a thousand reasons for the alarming drop, but not one of them is the answer. The real reason is the evil, politically inspired, compulsory race-mixing forced on the services by the Executive Decrees of Eisenhower and Truman. The only way service men have to protest this ruthlessly carried out policy of "integration" is to quit. This they are doing in ever increasing numbers. The White men don't like it and they are getting out.

The White service men especially resent being bossed by negro officers and non-coms. It is bad enough to have to work, eat, sleep and play with negroes. It is far worse to be ordered about by them 24 hours a day.

The pictures on this page tell the story of arrogant blacks lording it over their unfortunate charges. The men don't like it, but can do nothing about it except leave the service. Gen. Eisenhower knew this in 1948 when he publically opposed race-mixing in the service. Now politician Eisenhower condones, extends and enforces integration decrees. Does fishing for the negro vote mean more than America's safety?

Suppose - YOUR SON WERE ONE OF These - ??

LAW OFFICES
SUITE 1217 COMMERCIAL EXCHANGE BLDG.
416 WEST 8TH STREET
LOS ANGELES 14, CALIFORNIA
VANDIKE 6860

LEGISLATIVE OFFICES
112 CALIFORNIA STATE BUILDING
LOS ANGELES 12, CALIFORNIA
MADISON 6-1515—EXT. 2300

SACRAMENTO ADDRESS
STATE CAPITOL
ZONE 14

MRS. LINNIE G. TENNEY
SECRETARY
GEORGE PETRIK
LEGISLATIVE ASSISTANT

JACK B. TENNEY
SENATOR
LOS ANGELES COUNTY

THIRTY-EIGHTH SENATORIAL DISTRICT

COMMITTEES
JUDICIARY
CHAIRMAN
EDUCATION
LABOR
MILITARY AND VETERANS AFFAIRS
REVENUE AND TAXATION

1954 MAY 19 AM 9:15

CALIFORNIA LEGISLATURE

Senate

May 17, 1954

COPY

Mr. Robert E. McClure,
Editor,
Santa Monica Evening Outlook
1245 4th Street
Santa Monica, California

My Dear Mr. McClure:

Insofar as your "devotion to American principles of tolerance and fair play" apparently does not include the courtesy of returning telephone calls, I am writing this formal letter to you demanding a retraction of certain allegations made over your signature in the Thursday, May 13, 1954 issue of the Santa Monica Evening Outlook.

When you allege that I have "been allied with Fascist groups (the former Silver Shirt Organization)" and that I "left the Republican Party to be the Silver Shirt candidate for Vice President" you are indulging in libel per se and indicating the malice behind your untruthful allegations.

For your information, I have never been allied with any Fascist group or the "former Silver Shirt organization" and I never was "the Silver Shirt candidate" for any public office whatever. Insofar as the Silver Shirt organization is an alleged subversive group your untruthful statement goes far beyond any privileged communication afforded a newspaper.

The rest of your article, including its title "Jack Tenney's Anti-Semitism" is as inaccurate, as untruthful, and, in my opinion, as malicious as the libelous statement above referred to.

I have publicly stated on many occasions my abhorrence for bigotry and hatred of any group because of race,

color or creed and my actions, both officially and publicly, are fully consistent with my public statements.

I am quite certain that you are not so ignorant of the facts as not to know the falsity of your statement to the effect that that great American, General MacArthur, "refused to let his name be used" by the Christian Nationalists who nominated him for President of the United States. For the record, it is well known that General MacArthur never, at any time, declined or repudiated the nomination. His name appeared with mine on the official ballots of many of the States of the Union in the 1952 Presidential campaign.

I am indeed very proud of the fact that I was associated with this great American in that campaign.

If you have the slightest shred of "devotion to American principles of tolerance and fair play" you will publish this letter in as prominent a place in your newspaper as that given your editorial under date of May 13, 1954.

Whether your devotion to American principles and fair play is merely hypocritical boasting or not, consider this letter a legal demand for the retraction of the libelous statements made concerning me as set forth above.

JACK B. TENNEY

JBT:g

Special Delivery

cc: Metropolitan press
Governor Goodwin J. Knight, etc.

May 27, 1954

Mrs. Jessie P. Guzman, Director
Tuskegee Institute
Tuskegee Institute, Alabama

Dear Mrs. Guzman:

Governor Knight has received your letter of May 20 requesting a copy of the most recent report of the State Commission on Race Relations or Human Relations.

Since the State of California does not have a commission on this subject nor is this office aware of any reports dealing with race relations or human relations, we very much regret that we are unable to comply with your request.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Departmental Secretary

TB:ms

Tuskegee Institute

TUSKEGEE INSTITUTE
ALABAMA

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1954 MAY 25 PM 2 40

DEPARTMENT OF RECORDS AND RESEARCH

May 20, 1954

35190

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir:

Will you kindly send to the Department of Records and Research, Tuskegee Institute, Alabama, a copy of the latest report of your State Commission on Race Relations or Human Relations.

If you do not have such a Commission, we would appreciate having reports of any similar Committee or Committees that you may have dealing with the racial situation or discrimination in any form.

Thank you for this favor.

Very truly yours,

Jessie P. Guzman

(Mrs.) Jessie P. Guzman
Director

JPG/jng

May 27, 1954

Mr. William Doal
16810 - Clark Street
Encino, California

Dear Mr. Doal:

I wish to tell you that I can be in no sense responsible for the activities of Senator Jack B. Tenney. He is a member of the Senate, which is, of course, a part of the Legislative Department, and is a completely independent part of our State Government.

The only people really responsible for Senator Tenney are the voters in Los Angeles County who have elected him and, as I see the matter, his future rests solely in their hands.

Sincerely,

Governor

GJK:b

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1954 MAY 24 AM 9 43

May 20, 1954

The Honorable Governor Goodwin J. Knight
State Capitol Building
Sacramento, California

34836

Dear Governor:

I have recently received some literature from the Los Angeles Jewish Community Council in Los Angeles regarding the activities of State Senator Jack B. Tenney.

My question is this Governor, why is such a person permitted to use State stationary in inciting racial hatred among citizens against the Jews of California at the taxpayers expense. He has attacked the most prominent Jews and organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League in California. He has done this openly, in public gatherings, by circulating letters, without regard to personal liberties that he may endanger. He has violated every law of decency by fomenting race hatred between elements of our population. He has made a public partnership with such notorous bigots as Gerald L.K. Smith and others, and he is distributing thousands of Anti-Jewish literature. I have received one.

For the sake of decency Governor, what steps can you take to prevent further distribution of this literature on State Stationary.

Respectfully,

William Deal

William Deal
16810 Clark St.
Encino, California

From Lee Stewart
Ga. Dept of Archives
State Capitol
Atlanta, Ga

Race Relations

File

General Assembly

S. R. No. 20

By: Senators Hollis of 24th, Neel of 7th and Overby of the 33rd.

A RESOLUTION

To congratulate the Commonwealth of Virginia for its leadership in the struggle to preserve the time-honored American concept of State and local control over education, to resist usurpation of legislative power by the United States Supreme Court, and to protect the liberty of citizens against enforced submission to foreign ideologies calculated to destroy their cultural heritage.

When in the course of human events it becomes necessary for citizens to resist usurpation of power and destruction of liberty, men of good will everywhere will lend an attentive ear to a statement of the causes which prompt such resistance. We have read with sympathy and understanding the Report of the Commission on Public Education in Virginia, observed with admiration the orderly procedure followed in submitting a recommendation of that Commission to a vote of the people, and noted the overwhelming approval it received in a free election. We extend congratulations to Thomas B. Stanley, Governor of Virginia, Garland Gray, Chairman of the Virginia Commission , the General Assembly of Virginia and to the people of Virginia.

We note in the Commission's report a statement that "Until the decision in the Davis and companion cases, segregation of the races in the public schools had been recognized as coming within the valid exercise of the police powers of the several states." The report cites among other cases the decision in Gong Lum v. Rice, 275 U. S. 78 (1927) wherein Chief Justice Taft, speaking for a unanimous court, observed, "... it is the same question which has been many times decided to be within the constitutional power of the State Legislature to settle without interference under the Federal Constitution." With this statement all honest men must agree.

We note further from the report that "When the Fourteenth Amendment was adopted threee generations ago, no one dreamed that it had any application to segregation in the public schools," and that "Even the Congress which initiated the Fourteenth Amendment provided for segregated schools in the District of Columbia." Only those who prefer to make up rather than to look up our constitutional history can dissent from this finding.

We are disturbed by the glib way in which the Supreme Court in 1954 brushed aside carefully documented history as "inconclusive," disregarded time-honored rules of evidence, overruled the established law of the land, and sought, through judicial fiat, to subject the people of the Southern States to a practice wholly inconsistent with their history, tradition, and present circumstances. Rarely in the history of government, tyrannical or otherwise, is a more flagrant abuse of power to be discovered.

Mr. Chief Justice Warren and his associates should remember the admonition of Mr. Justice Stone that "Courts are not the only agency of government that must be assumed to have capacity to govern"; of Mr. Justice Cardozo that "the law arises out of the facts"; and of Mr. Justice Burton that "It is a fundamental concept of our Constitution that where conditions are diverse the solution of problems arising out of them may well come through the application of diversified treatment matching the diversified needs as determined by our local governments."

We note from the Virginia Commission's Report that the Supreme Court "gave

no consideration to the adverse effect of integration upon white children, although this was expressly called to the attention of the Court"; that "in some localities (in Virginia) where there are few Negroes the problem of adjustment is not so serious as it is in localities with large Negro populations"; that at public hearings, "Not only did a majority of persons speaking .... feel that integration would lead to the abolition or destruction of the public school system, but some groups indicated ... that they preferred to see the public school system abandoned if the only alternative was integration"; that school properties in Virginia, "representing an investment of nearly half a billion dollars, are owned by the localities, and the money for their support is raised in great part from local taxes"; and that "Obviously, the schools cannot continue without the support of the people...."

We the representatives of the people chosen to sit in Georgia's Senate find the conditions in this State to be in large measure similar to those in the Commonwealth of Virginia. We applaud the efforts currently being made by the statesmen of Virginia to find a workable solution to the acute problem unjustly cast upon all of the Southern States.

Georgia's public schools, like those of Virginia, have been built up "slowly and painfully from the ashes of 1865." The loss to children of both the white and Negro race, especially to those whose parents are in the lower income groups, and the loss certain to result to the State and nation from the abandonment of public schools in any area, are apparent. Hence, while ready to abandon our public schools if pushed to the point where nothing short of that course can preserve the integrity of the races, we look with keen interest at other proposals to solve the acute problem cast updn us by a blind and vicious judiciary.

We are impressed by the recommendations of the Virginia Commission that local school boards, "people who know their own communities and whose children will profit or suffer by their decisions," be given wide discretion in such matters as the employment of teachers, assignment of pupils, maintenance or abandonment of cafeterias, and maintenance of co-education or separation by sex.

We are in complete accord with the recommendation that "no child be required to attend an integrated school." We shall watch with intense interest the development of the Virginia plan for financial grants for education in private schools to parents who object to sending their children to public schools where a commingling of the races prevails.

In the critical early years of the American republic, Washington, Mason, Jefferson and other sons of Virginia were our foremost leaders. We are pleased to find in Virginia today a spirit of leadership characteristic of that which actuated the fathers who founded that Commonwealth and the United States of America. Sons of Virginia, Georgia salutes you!

And be it resolved that the Secretary of this body send an engrossed copy of this resolution to the Governor of Virginia and a printed copy thereof to (1) the President of the United States, (2) the Governor of each State in the union, (3) Mr. Justice Burton of the United States Supreme Court, (4) the President of the United States Senate, (5) the Speaker of the United States House of Representatives, (6) the Speaker of the Virginia House of Delegates and (7) the President of the Virginia Senate.

IN SENATE

Read and Adopted January 23, 1956

IN HOUSE

Read and Adopted January 23, 1956

Race Relations

February 3, 1956

Mr. W. Jefferson Davis
Attorney at Law
Box 787
Ramona, California

Dear Mr. Davis:

Your letters of January 25th have been received by the Governor's Office.

The Governor has gone East for a period of approximately ten days, and your letter will be called to his attention when he returns.

Sincerely,

Paul Mason

PM:b

WARREN JEFFERSON DAVIS
COUNSELOR AT LAW
—
AERONAUTICAL
LEGAL CONSULTANT

Personal

Box 787, Ramona, California

25 January 1956

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 JAN 30 AM 11 36

115334

Hon. Goodwin J. Knight,
Governor of California,
Sacramento, California.

My dear Goodwin Knight:-

In view of the splendid stand you have taken against the intrusion of the Federal Government in matters of Education within our State, I think you will be interested in the movement in our Southern States, centering in Resolutions of Interposition, as the proper method of over-riding the Court decree in the Segregation cases.

The proposed Constitutional Amendment will be offered in the Senate no doubt by Senator Eastland, with whom I have been cooperating recently on this matter.

I spoke yesterday on the subject of Interposition before the Republican Women's Club of La Jolla, and I hope our State will be among those joining with our Southern States, in protesting this attempt on the part of the court to over-ride the Constitution by judicial decree. Strong disapproval must apparently be voiced to to keep our governmental branches in line, when there is so clearly a dangerous violation of the Constitution, and the way of doing this is through mediation, by invoking the Doctrine of Interposition.

A strong appeal to the Nation should be made for this method of reviewing erroneous judicial action, because a usurpation of a power to ONE STATE is usurpation from all the States, and not merely the State directly involved.

As Governor Griffin said last night in a television broadcast, the word "Interposition" is little known at present, but its use resulted in the 11th Amendment, and from now on it will be a household word in the Southern States. I ask that you give this matter your earnest consideration.

Sincerely yours,

W. Jefferson Davis

W. Jefferson Davis

Box 787, Ramona, California
25 January 1956

Honorable William F. Knowland,
Minority Leader of the Senate,
My dear Bill Knowland:-

In speaking before the Republican Women's Club of La Jolla today I had occasion to commend the position you have taken in the Senate on the submission of proposed Constitutional Amendments to the States for adoption or rejection. I was speaking on the Doctrine of Interposition, under which the States involved will be able to set aside the objectionable decision in the Segregation cases. Interposition, of course, is the proper legal method of Appeal to the Higher Authority and vested and retained power in the States for just such a purpose. You will probably have received a telegram from the organization on the subject.

Senator Eastland will no doubt offer the proposed Constitutional Amendment, and I hope you will see fit to support it. In my judgment it is of equal importance with the Bricker Amendment, and both must be adopted if we are to save our Constitutional Form of Government. Attacks by either the executive or judicial departments on the Constitution can no longer go unchallenged. The issue must be met and decided by the People, who have the Power to approve or reject.

I was disgusted with Joe Martin's statement yesterday that he would support this nigger Powell's proposal to ban Federal funds for States which fail to comply with the court ruling in the Segregation cases. The Federal Government has no Constitutional right to impose its will on the States in matters of Education. This is Federal usurpation of power.

I ask your earnest support of the Interposition Resolution. All good wishes.

Cordially yours,

W. Jefferson Davis.
The presidential candidate who supports the Doctrine of Interposition whole-heartedly, CAN AND SHOULD WIN.

WARREN JEFFERSON DAVIS
COUNSELOR AT LAW
—
AERONAUTICAL
LEGAL CONSULTANT

Personal

Box 787, Ramona, California
25 January 1956

Hon. Goodwin J. Knight,
Sacramento, California.
My dear Goodwin Knight:-

Thank you for your letter, advising that you are announcing the appointment of Clarence Harden to the Superior Court in San Diego. You have made a decision which will reflect credit upon your Administration, and one which is very pleasing to me personally. I have admiration for Clarence Harden's ability, and I know he will exercise the office with impartial judgment.

Now, if you will adopt my other suggestion, contained in recent letters, with reference to placing me on the Retired List, as Brig. General in the California National Guard, a recognition to which I am legally entitled, I shall be very happy indeed. Following my letter to you, 16 November 1955, your Departmental Secretary advised that he was referring my request to the Adjutant General. As I understand the law, however, my request was properly made to you, (Cal. Stats. 1947, Ch. 393), and it is in your discretion to correct the injustice which has been permitted to go for so long a time.

This recognition is very close to my heart, Governor, and it could so easily be given. It will cost the State nothing, and would be slight recognition for the year spent in Washington, without expense to the State, when, in the opinion of the late Frank Merriam and other friends, services of value were rendered.

With all good wishes,

Sincerely yours,

W. Jefferson Davis

Box 787, Ramona, California
16 November 1955

Honorable Goodwin J. Knight,
Governor of California,
Sacramento, California.

My dear Governor:-

After talking with Earl Warren in Washington this last week, I believe I have the key to the California National Guard matter, about which we have had correspondence.

When Warren, as Governor, exercised his discretion in January 1951, and signed my commission as colonel in the California National Guard, it was in the belief that, by virtue of the 1947 Amendment to the Military and Veterans Code, he was putting me on the retired list in one grade higher than that held in the Guard. Through inadvertence, however, someone overlooked the fact that on 17 October 1945 I had taken the oath of office at Washington, under the promise of commission as colonel, California National Guard, when the Guard was reactivated. The Guard was in Federal service until 13 August 1946. General Hansen in the meantime had returned to his law practice in Los Angeles, and the Adjutant General's Office forgot about me until January 1951, when I called attention to the matter.

From 17 October 1945 through June 1946, when I was representing the Governor and the Adjutant General at Washington in property adjustment matters, reactivation of the National Guard and activation of the Air National Guard, I was a de facto officer (U S vs. Elmo R. Royer, 268 U S 394; 69 L. ed. 1011). The rule is well settled. The leading case is State vs. Carroll, 38 Conn. 449; 9 Am. St. Rep. 409, where the English and American cases are fully reviewed.

The effective date of my commission as colonel, California National Guard, should be the date on which I executed the oath of office at Washington, 17 October 1945, regardless of the fact that the commission actually was not signed until 1 February 1951, after I had called attention to the inadvertance. (Shellhamer vs. U S, 115 Court of Claims 409).

In 1951, when Warren exercised his discretion and thought he was placing me on the retired list in one grade higher than that previously held, this evidently having been his intention, the commission should have been issued in the grade of Brigadier General.

With these facts before it, the Attorney General's Office will now be in position to pass favorably on the application heretofore made by me, and as recommended by numerous friends who have sought to correct the obvious injustice.

Sincerely yours,

W. JOHNSON DAVIS.

COPY

Race Relations

Feb. 10, 1956

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 FEB 14 AM 9 45

A RESOLUTION

A Resolution to declare the Supreme Court decisions of May 17, 1954 and May 31, 1955, in the school segregation cases, and all similar decisions, by the Supreme Court null, void and of no effect; to declare that a contest of powers has arisen between the State of Georgia and the Supreme Court of the United States; to invoke the doctrine of interpositions; and for other purposes.

BE IT RESOLVED BY THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, THE SENATE CONCURRING, That the General Assembly of Georgia doth hereby unequivocally express a firm and determined resolution to maintain and defend the Constitution of the United States, and the Constitution of this State against every attempt, whether foreign or domestic, to undermine and destroy the fundamental principles, embodied in our basic law, by which the liberty of the people and the sovereignty of the States, in their proper spheres, have been long protected and assured;

That the General Assembly of Georgia doth explicitly and pre-emptorily declare that it views the powers of the Federal Government as resulting solely from the compact, to which the States are parties, as limited by the plain sense and intention of the instrument creating that compact;

That the General Assembly of Georgia asserts that the powers of the Federal Government are valid only to the extent that these powers have been enumerated in the compact to which the various States assented originally and to which the States have assented in subsequent amendments validly adopted and ratified;

That the very nature of this basic compact, apparent upon its face, is that the ratifying States, parties thereto, have agreed voluntarily to surrender certain of their sovereign rights, but only certain of these sovereign rights, to a Federal Government thus constituted; and that all powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, have been reserved to the States respectively, or to the people;

That the State of Georgia has at no time surrendered to the General Government its right to maintain racially separate public schools and other public facilities;

That the State of Georgia, in ratifying the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution, did not agree, nor did the other States ratifying the Fourteenth Amendment agree, that the power to operate racially separate public schools and other facilities was to be prohibited to them thereby;

And as evidence of such understanding, the General Assembly of Georgia notes that the very Congress that submitted the Fourteenth Amendment for ratification established separate schools in the District of Columbia and that in more than one instance the same State Legislatures that ratified the Fourteenth Amendment also provided for systems of racially separate public schools;

That the General Assembly of Georgia denies that the Supreme Court of the United States had the right which it asserted in the school cases decided by it on May 17, 1954, to enlarge the language and meaning of the compact by the States in an effort to withdraw from the States powers reserved to them and as daily exercised by them for almost a century;

That a question of contested power has arisen; the Supreme Court of the United States asserts, for its part, that the States did in fact prohibit unto themselves the power to maintain racially separate public institutions and the State of Georgia, for its part, asserts that it and its sister States have never surrendered such right;

That this assertion upon the part of the Supreme Court of the United States, accompanied by threats of coercion and compulsion against the sovereign States of this Union, constitutes a deliberate, palpable, and dangerous attempt by the Court to prohibit to the States certain rights and powers never surrendered by them;

That the General Assembly of Georgia asserts that whenever the General Government attempts to engage in the deliberate, palpable and dangerous exercise of powers not granted to it, the States who are parties to the compact have the right, and are in duty bound, to interpose for arresting the progress of the evil, and for maintaining, within their respective limits, the authorities, rights and liberties appertaining to them;

That failure on the part of this State thus to assert its clear rights would be construed as acquiesence in the surrender thereof; and that such submissive acquiescence to the seizure of one right would in the end lead to the surrender of all rights, and inevitably to the consolidation of the States into one sovereignty, contrary to the sacred compact by which this Union of States was created;

That the question of contested power asserted in this resolution is not within the province of the Court to determine because the Court itself seeks to usurp the powers which have been reserved to the States, and, therefore, under these circumstances, the judgment of all of the parties to the compact must be sought to resolve the question. The Supreme Court is not a party to the compact, but a creature of the compact and the question of contested power should not be settled by the creature seeking to usurp the power, but by the parties to the compact who are the people of the respective States in whom ultimate sovereignty finally reposes;

That the legislation making provision for grants for the benefit of children of school age for educational purposes, as authorized by the Amendment ratified by the people at the General Election held in November, 1954, whereby Section 13 was added to Article VIII of the Georgia Constitution, will enable the people themselves to provide an educational establishment serviceable and satisfactory and in keeping with the social structure of the State, if the doctrine of said school cases of May 17, 1954, is eventually by naked force alone thrust upon this State;

That the doctrine of said decisions should not be forced upon the people of this State, and the public schools terminated thereby, for the Court was without jurisdiction, power or authority to entertain said school cases, or to announce the doctrine therein asserted by it;

That the Court was without jurisdiction of said cases because (1) the jurisdiction of the Court granted by the Constitution is limited to judicial cases in law and equity, and said cases were not of a judicial nature and character, nor did they involve controversies in law or equity, but, on the contrary, the great subjects of the controversy are of a legislative character, and not a judicial character, and are determinable only by the people themselves speaking through their legislative bodies; (2) the essential nature and effect of the proceedings relating exclusively to public schools operated by and under the authority of States, and pursuant to State laws and regulations, said cases were suits against the States, and the Supreme Court was without power or authority to try said cases, brought by individuals against States, because the Constitution forbids the Court to entertain suits by individuals against a State unless the State has consented to be sued;

That if said Court had had jurisdiction and authority to try and determine said cases, it was powerless to interfere with the operation of the public schools of States, because the Constitution of the United States does not confer upon the General Government any power or authority over such schools or over the subject of education, jurisdiction over these matters being reserved to the States, nor did the States by the Fourteenth Amendment authorize any interference on the part of

the Judicial Department or any other department of the Federal Government with the operation by the States of such public schools as they might in their discretion see fit to establish and operate;

That by said cases the Court announces its power to adjudge State laws unconstitutional upon the basis of the Court's opinion of such laws as tested by rules of the inexact and speculative theories of psychological knowledge, which power and authority is beyond the jurisdiction of said Court;

That if the Court is permitted to exercise the power to judge the nature and effect of a law by supposed principles of psychological theory, and to hold the statute or Constitution of a State unconstitutional because of the opinions of the Judges as to its suitability, the States will have been destroyed, and the indestructible Union of Indestructible States established by the Constitution of the Unites States will have ceased to exist, and in its stead the Court will have created, without jurisdiction or authority from the people, one central government of total power;

That implementing its decision of May 17, 1954, said Court on May 31, 1955, upon further consideration of said cases, said: "All provisions of Federal, State, or local law. . . . must yield" to said decision of May 17, 1954; said Court thereby presuming arrogantly to give orders to the State of Georgia;

That it is clear that said Court has deliberately resolved to disobey the Constitution of the United States, and to flout and defy the Supreme Law of the Land;

That the State of Georgia has the right to operate and maintain a public school system utilizing such educational methods therein as in her judgment are conducive to the welfare of those to be educated and the people of the State generally, this being a governmental responsibility which the State has assumed lawfully, and her rights in this respect have not in any wise been delegated to the Central Government, but, on the contrary, she and the other States have reserved such matters to themselves by the terms of the Tenth Amendment. Being possessed of this lawful right, the State of Georgia is possessed of power to repel every unlawful interference therewith;

That the duty and responsibility of protecting life, property and the priceless possessions of freedom rests upon the Government of Georgia as to all those within her territorial limits. The State alone has this responsibility. Laboring under this high obligation she is possessed of the means to effectuate it. It is the duty of the State to flagrant cases such as this to interpose its powers between its people and the effort of said Court to assert an unlawful dominion over them;

Therefore, be it further resolved by the House of Representatives, the Senate concurring:

First: That said decisions and orders of the Supreme Court of the United States relating to separation of the races in the public institutions of a State as announced and promulgated by said Court on May 17, 1954, and May 31, 1955, are null, void and of no force or effect;

Second: That hereby there is declared the firm intention of this State to take all appropriate measures honorably and constitutionally available to the State, to avoid this illegal encroachment upon the rights of her people;

Third: That we urge upon our sister States firm and deliberate efforts upon their part to check this and further encroachment on the part of the General Government, and on the part of said Court through judicial legislation, upon the reserved powers of all the States, that by united efforts the States may be preserved;

Fourth: That a copy of this Resolution be transmitted by His Excellency The Governor to the Governor and Legislature of each of the other States, to the President of the United States, to each of the Houses of Congress, to Georgia's Representatives and Senators in the Congress, and to the Supreme Court of the United States for its information.

FOR RELEASE: 12:00 O'CLOCK NOON, MONDAY, FEBRUARY 6, 1956.

(ADDRESS OF GOVERNOR MARVIN GRIFFIN DELIVERED BEFORE A JOINT SESSION OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF GEORGIA MEETING IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES' CHAMBER AT THE STATE CAPITOL IN ATLANTA, THE GOVERNOR ASKED THE LEGISLATURE TO INVOKE THE STATE'S "RIGHT OF INTERPOSITION" DECLARING VOID AND OF NO FORCE AND EFFECT THE SUPREME COURT DECISIONS TERMING SEGREGATION IN THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS OF THE STATES TO BE UNCONSTITUTIONAL. THE GOVERNOR SPOKE OVER A STATEWIDE NETWORK OF RADIO AND TELEVISION STATIONS.)

SPEAKER MOATE, LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR VANDIVER, MEMBERS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY AND MY FELLOW GEORGIANS:

We are in session here today to give continuing consideration to the most vital issue to confront this body since its creation.

That is the question of our course of action in the face of decisions by the United States Supreme Court which seek to destroy our system of segregated schools.

Our peril is all the more grave because the means utilized in these rulings strike at the very existence of state authority.

This General Assembly has enacted legislation making provision for education grants as authorized by the Amendment adding Section 13 to Article 8 of the Georgia Constitution.

This General Assembly also has enacted other implementing legislation at this session.

These measures were recommended by the Georgia Commission on Education and by me. It has been my pleasure as Chief Executive, formally to approve these Acts, and they are now the law.

I congratulate you upon this achievement.

We are determined to use all honorable means and legal resources in this fight!

We are now prepared, as and when necessary, and of course not until then, to commit the education of the children of this State to the people themselves.

Through a system of private schools, organized and founded by the school patrons in the local communities, an educational structure serviceable and satisfactory to Georgians will continue as long as the people desire.

We must now direct our attention toward the continued preservation of our public schools. Authorized by the Georgia Constitution of 1777, the State's public school system is the oldest constitutionally-authorized system in the United States.

The social structure of the State is secure by reason of the legislation which you have enacted. As a result of these laws, the integrity of the two races in Georgia will be maintained.

But it is your solemn duty as representatives of the people and it is my solemn duty as Chief Executive, to utilize every means at our disposal to protect and defend the right of the State to operate her public schools as long as she desires.

We labor under this duty because the public schools of Georgia are good schools, operating in an efficient manner and serving well the children of both races. Also because acquiescence in the edicts of the Supreme Court of the United States over public schools is an invitation to that Court further to extend unlawfully its authority over other matters concerning which they have no rightful jurisdiction.

The Supreme Court had no authority to declare segregated public schools unconstitutional. Therefore, Georgia may not be accused justly of violating her obligations as a member of the Union in continuing to operate her public schools in each and every school district in this State.

As a matter of right under these circumstances, the State ought to be possessed of power to declare that the Court overstepped its authority; that these decisions are null and void, and, thus, to justify before the Nation the interposition of her sovereign power between the Court and her public schools.

The Commission on Education has recommended that you adopt a resolution to that effect.

* * * *

When I had the honor of addressing you on January 10th, I stated it would be my privilege at a later date to present to you my views upon this matter. Since that time I have conferred at length with Counsel, and have had the opportunity of meeting in Richmond with the Chief Executives of the Commonwealth of Virginia and the States of South Carolina and North Carolina and Mississippi.

It is my request that this General Assembly adopt a resolution declaring the decisions of the Supreme Court of the United States in the cases relating to the public schools of Virginia, South Carolina, Delaware and Kansas, to be null, void and of no effect.

The Court's attempted usurpation is palpable and flagrant.

The circumstances are such as in my judgment authorize you to take this course.

Now, let us examine the nature and structure of the government provided by the Constitution of the United States, and the fundamental principles of relationship between the States and the Federal Government, with particular reference to its Judicial Department.

Here are some fundamental truths:

1. In this Country sovereignty resides in the people of the respective States.

2. When the Constitution of the United States was formed and the Federal Government established, the people of the respective States delegated a portion of governmental authority to the Federal Government.

3. All of the power not so delegated to the Federal Government is retained by the people of the respective States.

4. The three departments of the Federal Government -- the executive, legislative and judicial -- are agencies for the people of the respective States, created for the purpose only of carrying out the authority granted to each department.

5. The Supreme Court of the United States is one of the units of the Judicial Department of the Federal Government, and can have no authority beyond that delegated by the Constitution of the United States to the Judicial Department.

6. When any of the three departments of the Federal Government undertakes to exercise authority over matters concerning which it has not been granted power, such an undertaking is illegal and unconstitutional, because it is beyond the authority granted. No exception is made for the Supreme Court of the United States, and if it undertakes to exercise power over a subject concerning which no authority has been granted, its acts are illegal, unconstitutional and without any lawful force.

7. The Supreme Court of the United States has no jurisdiction over any State of the Union except in the case of suits between States respecting boundary disputes and the like; and suits between the States and the United States in cases of that character.

8. Since the Federal Supreme Court has no other authority to render any judgment against a State, its declaration that the States are prohibited from operating public schools according to the segregated system is wholly without authority of the Constitution.

9. The judicial power of the United States does not in the nature of things extend to interferring with the States in respect of their public school systems.

10. By these vicious decisions the Court undertakes to establish that its pronouncements are the supreme law of the land. The Court thus disobeys the Constitution, for it is there provided that the Constitution, the laws of the United States made in pursuance thereof, and treaties made under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land. The Court assumes further unlawfully the power to judge all the laws of the States according to facts created by the Court, and to veto such laws if in the judgment of the Court they do not meet with its approval.

11. The Supreme Court has no power to judge the extent of its own authority. Its jurisdiction is that which is authorized by the Constitution. When it goes beyond the Constitution, it oversteps its powers. It cannot by a mere claim of additional authority confer the same upon itself.

12. The authority which the Supreme Court may exercise must be found within the limits of the judicial power delegated by the States. If the Court attempts to intrude into an unauthorized field, a State possesses the right to take note of the unlawful conduct of the Court and formally to declare the true nature and character thereof, and to denounce the same as null and void. It is the duty of the State in flagrant cases to so interpose its powers between its people and the effort of the Court to assert an unlawful dominion over them. This right of interposition, though not expressly referred to in the Constitution, arises out of the nature and character of that instrument and the government established by it, and exists of necessity.

* * *

The Constitution is in writing so that the powers granted to the Federal Government may be stated.

No other reason exists for a written Constitution.

A government of unlimited power needs no written Constitution.

To prevent the Federal Government from thereafter claiming to possess powers not delegated to it; the first Congress submitted to the States for ratification the Bill of Rights, the Tenth Amendment of which is in the following words:

"The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people."

The outer limits of the powers of the Judicial Department are set forth in the Third Article of the Constitution. The Supreme Court is a part of that Department. This article does not attempt to elevate the Judicial Department over and above any State of the Union or over and above the Legislative and Executive Departments of the Federal Government.

When the Supreme Court of the United States acts beyond the powers delegated to it, it oversteps its authority.

Such acts cannot bind the States from whose people all its powers are derived.

* * *

We now reach the question as to the status of the decisions of the Supreme Court of the United States against the public schools.

By these decisions the separate school laws of those States affording each race its own schools were declared violative of the Constitution.

In these decisions the Court said "all provisions of Federal, State or local law" contrary to the decision "must yield."

The Court thus undertakes to overturn separate school laws of all the States providing segregated education.

The United States Constitution prevents any State from being sued by individuals in the Supreme Court or in any Federal Court without the State's consent. For this reason, these decisions do not and cannot bind the State of Georgia.

Having no authority to entertain such a case against Georgia, the Supreme Court cannot bind this State by a judgment rendered in suits otherwise entertained. Being without authority to bind the State of Georgia directly, the Court cannot by indirection attain the same result.

The Court was without jurisdiction in these cases for each of two plain and specific reasons: (1) The cases were suits against the States, and the Constitution forbids the Court to try them. (2) The controversies were not "cases in law and in equity" and the jurisdiction of the Court is expressly limited to such cases.

In each of the school segregation suits the real defendant was the State but the truth is that this Court refuses to confine itself within limits set up by the Constitution.

The Constitution confines the Judicial Department to matters of a judicial nature and character. Before a suit can be entertained by any Federal Court it must be in law or in equity.

The great educational and social questions involved in the school segregation litigation do not relate to cases either at law or in equity.

A judicial controversy is not involved.

The controversy is a public one.

No court can determine it.

No system of law provides for the solution of such matters in judicial proceedings.

The Constitution of the United States provides no exception.

The truth is that the fundamental issue involved in this dispute is determinable only by the people themselves, speaking through their legislative bodies.

What then moved the Court to commit so grave an act of usurpation?

"Partisan politics" does not afford a complete answer.

The whole motivation may be found in pressures far more compelling. A close examination of what the Court has done discloses the true purpose to be nothing less than the destruction of the States.

* * *

The great body of the rights of free men are not embraced within the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States. These rights are possessed in virtue of State citizenship alone, and it is to the State Government that the citizen looks for protection in respect of these rights.

This is admitted by the Supreme Court.

It was under the "equal protection of the laws" clause of the Fourteenth Amendment that the Court made these decisions under which it is claimed that the states have no authority to operate separate public schools.

The Court said such separate public school systems are violative of the following words of the Fourteenth Amendment:

"No State shall . . .deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws."

There is no provision in the Federal Constitution dealing with education or schools.

Not one word or syllable!

Education is one of the subjects reserved to the States.

There are no provisions in the Federal Constitution on the subject of race, except those in the Fifteenth Amendment which relate solely to voting.

Nor does the United States Constitution provide one way or another with respect to the subject which so-called do-gooders refer to in vague and general terms as the doctrine of the "equality of mankind."

By what process of reasoning then does the Court attempt to justify its conclusion?

Let the Court speak in its own words, which I read:

> "To separate them (the colored children) from others (the white children) of similar age and qualifications solely because of their race . . . generates a feeling of inferiority . . . . A sense of inferiority affects the motivation of a child to learn. Segregation with the sanction of law, therefore, has a tendency to retard the educational and mental development of Negro children and to deprive them of some of the benefits they would receive in a racially integrated shool system."

Such a conclusion is absurd on the face of it and insulting to the intelligence.

The decision of the Court does not rest upon any construction of the Constitution. It does not rest upon in-equality of protection under the language of the separate school laws. It is based entirely upon the "inferiority complex"finding just quoted.

The Court concocted this ridiculous theory and then pronounced it a part of the Supreme Law of the Land. The dubious character of the several books on sociology and psychology cited by the Court is not here so important as that the Court sought to transmute socialistic theory into law.

Sociology and psychology are not exact sciences.

Their application to public education brings every phase of that subject under Federal jurisdiction. The laws respecting marriage and divorce likewise are subject to revision and review, upon allegations of unconstitutionality, by this new ruling of the Court.

And here, let all remember that central governments of general power are like the grave - - they perpetually cry, give! give! And like the grave, they never return the liberties once taken.

* * *

The Court having exceeded its jurisdiction in the respects heretofore pointed out, these decisions are manifestly null and void, unless the Constitution gives the Court the power to determine the extent of its own authority.

The Court cannot be said to have the power to judge of its own authority when its entire authority is under the complete control and dominion of the Congress. Assertions that the Supreme Court can rightly do as it pleases have no basis in the Constitution.

This is not to say that the Supreme Court may not hold a law which is violative of the Constitution to be unconstitutional if it is necessary for the Court to determine this question in order to dispose of a case in law or equity legitimately before it for decision. The Constitution says nothing on this subject, but this power inheres in every Court when necessary to the exercise of its jurisdiction.

But the Court cannot overstep the Constitution.

Nor has the Court any power to say that the Constitution changes in meaning.

The interposition of authority against unlawful and unconstitutional actions of the Supreme Court peculiarly is within the province of the States.

The States alone are parties to the Constitution.

The Federal Government is no party thereto, but the creature thereof.

The States, by the compact of the Constitution, having created the Federal Government, have the right to pronounce as null and void the assertion of unlawful dominion by any of the departments thereof.

The fact that the Constitution does not refer to this right of the States is no evidence that it does not exist. The existence of the power is implicit in the nature and structure of our Government. It is among the reserved rights of the States.

Just as the Supreme Court may declare laws unconstitutional when such is necessary to exercise of the authority committed to it to try cases in law and equity, so the States may declare null and void any unlawful action of the Supreme Court which interferes with the exercise of their reserved rights.

Interposition is no new doctrine. It is one which has been recognized since the beginning and dealt with fully and supported by both Jefferson and Madison who certainly knew whereof they spoke.

Power is co-existence with duty. Each State necssarily possesses sufficient power to discharge the duty owed her citizens. Each State possesses the inherent power needed to discharge her governmental responsibilities.

Georgia has a right to operate and maintain a public school system utilizing such educational methods therein as in her judgment are conducive both to the welfare of those to be educated and the people of the State generally.

This is a governmental responsibility which lawfully she has assumed.

Her rights in this respect have not been delegated to the central government, but on the contrary, she and the other States have reserved such matters to themselves by the Tenth Amendment.

Being possessed of this lawful right, she is clothed with power to repel every unlawful interference therewith.

The duty and responsibility of protecting life, property and the priceless possessions of freedom rest upon the Government of Georgia as relating to all those within her territorial limits. The State alone has this responsibility.

It would be vain for the State to be charged with the responsibility of protection of the fundamental rights of the people if she is powerless to declare null and void an overstepping of authority by the Federal Judiciary.

The procedure of Interposition is woven throughout the whole fabric of our constitutional history.

This right has been asserted many times over the years by both Northern and Southern States ubder a wide variety of circumstances.

Ample precedent for its exercise exists in the constitutional history of our own State of Georgia.

We can be proud that she was one of the first States in the country to rise up against usurpation of her reserved sovereign powers.

On three occasions in the past the Georgia General Assembly has interposed successfully against unconstitutional decisions of the Supreme Court in which the State of Georgia was involved.

The first interpostion of Georgia resulted from the Chisholm case in which the State refused to appear because the Federal Supreme Court had no jurisdiction to entertain a suit by a private individual against the State without the State's consent.

The Court refused to obey the Constitution and held that Georgia and other States could be sued without their consent. The Eleventh Amendment resulted, and the Court so rebuked, ordered the Chisholm case and other such cases swept from its records.

Later Georgia again was compelled to interpose against the Court in order to save for the State that enormous portion of her territory occupied by the Cherokee Indian Tribes. This important part of our constitutional history appears in the famous cases of Worcester v. Georgia; Cherokee Nation v. Georgia and in the cases of Tassel and Graves.

In this great controversy with the Court, Georgia's interposition again was successful.

Constitutional history books are replete with numerous occasions where States have exercised the Right of Interposition to protect their people against unconstitutional federal laws or court decrees.

Kentucky, Virginia, Pennsylvania, Connecticut, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, New Hampshire, Vermont, South Carolina, Wisconsin and Iowa, to name a few, have utilized the Doctrine of Interposition on one or more occasions. In doing so, they recited the very language expounded by Jefferson and Madison.

Invocation of this State's Right of Interposition is not a substitute for, nor does it take the place of, the plan formulated for going to private schools as a last resort to preserve segregation.

The private school plan is designed to provide segregated schools within the terms of the United States Supreme Court decision.

It is our first, last and only absolute remedy.

Interposition is the assertion of our rights in the hope of preventing a situation which would lead to the abandonment of the public school system. It is an appeal to reason.

I have gone into considerable detail so that it might appear clearly that the States have both the right and duty of Interposition against conduct on the part of the Supreme Court which is not authorized by the powers granted under the Constitution. I have demonstrated that the usurpation in the public school cases is palpable and deliberate. I have shown that the rule announced by the Court will destroy the States.

Under these circumstances it is certainly, as I see it, the duty of this General Assembly to declare these decisions to be null and void.

If by naked force alone the Federal Government unlawfully forces these decisions upon us, the legislation which you have enacted at this session will protect the social structure. And at the same time, it will enable the people of the State to care for the education of their children. Education can be provided by other than public schools. You have seen to that.

By denouncing these decisions as null and void, you declare what is true under the Supreme law of the land.

You vindicate the lawful power of the State.

And you make plain the right of Georgia to continue the operation of her public schools notwithstanding these decisions.

You do much more than that. As the representatives of the people, you place the State's power and prestige squarely in the fight to preserve an indestrucible Union of indestructible States.

For that is the issue raised by the Court. During our generation that issue will be determined, and upon its determination rests the future of the American people.

The Court by claiming its own supremacy asserts old doctrine dressed in new form. Absolutism is as old as tyranny. Louis XIV of France said "I am the State." The Stuart Kings of England announced that they ruled by Divine Right and that the King could do no wrong. But the genius of American institutions is that sovereign power resides in the people of the respective States.

* * *

We say with our fathers that no government, no governmental department, no court or other tribunal,has the right to dispose of the fundamental liberties of man. We believe that they derive from Almighty God. That when the great Creator of the universe breathed upon the dust and made an immortal Soul, he gave that man certain rights and freedoms beyond the power of government or any court, no matter how supreme.

It is unnecessary to catalog these immunities, but among them are the rights possessed by every man to have a home and rear a family, to choose his own associates, to rear his children according to his belief, to stand erect in the dignity of his personality and to maintain the pride of his inheritance.

The liberties of men never have lasted long under governments of total power. Freedom is a fragile flower and must be tended by the people with that close watchfulness which can be given only to governments close to home and responsive to the local will.

Upon the great issues of the day Georgia always has played the valiant part. Let no one be mistaken about this and upon this issue the State and her people firmly will stand.

Executive Department
State Capitol
Atlanta

"It's Great To Be A Georgian"

ATLANTA FEB 8 '56 GA. P.B. METER P.B. 110555 U.S. POSTAGE 09

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento, California

Race Relations

125 South Townsend Ave.
Los Angeles 63, Calif.
Feb. 14, 1956

Gov. Goodwin A. Knight
Sacramento, California

Sir: -- Can you find even one sensible worthy authority for the claim that all men are born equal, or created equal; or that all men are brothers? As for the outcry against "discrimination," why should not intelligent people exercise that much-needed faculty?

If it were true that all men are brothers, wouldn't that be a powerful argument in favor of segregation? Do civilized men and women marry their brothers or sisters? Does it make the slightest sense that adult brothers and sisters should be dictatorially forced to live together, or as near neighbors?

We'd like your answers to the following important questions:

Why should the White Racial minority, with its Biblical Christianity, be the only racial, social, fraternal, or political minority group, large or small, denied the right to choose where and among whom its members shall live and rear their offspring? Can such discrimination possibly be considered just?

Does not the recent Supreme Court mandate violate the First Amendment to the Constitution of these United States of America? Is not its secret aim slow genocide of the White Race & its Bible Faith? With prayerful good wishes, sincerely,

Lillian M. Svenson

Inclosures

Lillian M. Svenson

7:6 where God says that he *chose* them. Peter calls them the "elect" or chosen of God. *They* were the people who were predestined to be the sons of the living God, (Christians). AND THEY ARE! But you do not find this to be the Jews.

My friends, the chosen people of the Old Testament comprise the vast majority of the Christian peoples and nations of today. The chosen people of Deuteronomy 7:6 are the same people referred to in Romans 8:29, foreknown of God and predestinated to be conformed to the image of his Son. The next verse says that "whom he did predestinate them he also called." In speaking to the Jews in John 6:44 Jesus said, "murmur not among yourselves. No man can come to me, except the Father draw him. . ." And in John 15:16, He said to His disciples, "Ye have not *chosen me* but I have *chosen you*. ." And in Galatians 3:17, we are told that the covenant which God made with Abraham was confirmed in Christ.

The family of evangelical Christian nations constitutes the modern day descendants of the chosen people of Deuteronomy 7:6. They are the people addressed in Isaiah 43:1-15 and 21; Isaiah 44:3, 22; Isa. 45:25; Isa. 49:3; Isa. 54:13 (see John 6:45 also) and note Isa. 54:17; Jer. 31:9, 10, 33; Hosea 1:10; Ezekiel 34:11, 12, 34; Daniel 7:18, 22, 27, referred to in Matthew 15:24 and 13:38 (the good seed); Matt. 25:34; Luke 1:68; John 10:27, in fact they are the people

of the Bible from the call of Abraham right down to this present moment. Millions of them have come to this north American continent, for here they have been gathered and founded the greatest Christian nation of all time. It is the Kingdom of God on earth, right where God said in Micah 4:1. He would establish it. He said it also in Isaiah 2:2. AND HERE IT IS! It is in process of being cleansed of all that offend and them that do iniquity. That is the reason for investigating committees which this government has set up.

—W. B. RECORD

Additional copies of this tract may be obtained at 2 for 5c or 50 for $1.00 postpaid from

THE NATIONAL MESSAGE MINISTRY, INC.
Box 4, Los Angeles 53, California.

KXLA 1110 Kc each Sunday morning 6:00 to 7:00.
KGER 1390 Kc each Sunday morning 7:00 to 7:30.
KGER 1390 Kc daily, Mon. thru Friday 7:45 to 8 a.m.

"THE CHOSEN PEOPLE"

Who Are They,

and Where?

?

By W. B. RECORD

"THE CHOSEN PEOPLE"
Who Are They and Where?

That is a term that is much mis-applied and much mis-used. *Who are* the chosen people anyway? Are they the people who have continually rejected Jesus Christ from His first advent to the present time? According to many spiritual leaders (?) it is *that very people* who constitute the chosen people.

The term "chosen people" has its origin in Deuteronomy 7:6. In this passage Moses, under the direction of God, is addressing *Israel* in these words ". . . the LORD thy God hath *chosen thee* to be a special people unto himself above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Israel consisted of the *12 tribes*, descended from the 12 sons of Jacob. Judah, from whom the term Jew came, was but one of the tribes.

Immediately it becomes apparent how misleading and erroneous it is to teach and preach that the Jews comprise all of Israel. And if the Jews are to be recognized as comprising all Israel, then the question arising in the minds of intelligent people is this—"What were they chosen for?" And what becomes of the promises of God to Israel, for they *do not* fulfill in the Jews.

Of course, when one mentions the promises of God to Israel, one has to take into consideration the fact that the majority of Christain people have never taken the trouble to

read those promises in the Old Testament, therefore they do not even know what those promises are.

Now what about these Israel people whom God said He had chosen to be a special people unto himself? It was said of them—"Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may *KNOW* and *BELIEVE* me, and understand that I am he . . ." (Isa. 43:10). Is this true of the Jews? The only honest answer is—an emphatic "NO." They haven't been God's witnesses. They haven't been His servant. They do not know Him, nor do they believe Him. Neither do they understand that it was He, (the LORD God, revealed in Jesus Christ).

Isaiah 52:6 says, "Therefore *my people* shall know my *name*, therefore they shall *know* in that day that I am he that doth speak: behold it is I." These words were addressed to Israel, the *chosen people. What is this name* which *my people* were to know?

We have the answer from the lips of Jesus, "Holy Father, keep them true to *Thy name*, which Thou hast given me, that they may be one, even as we are. While I was with them, I kept them true to *Thy name*—the *name* Thou hast *given me* to bear." John 17:12 (Weymouth Trans.) That name is *JESUS*, who is the CHRIST. Do the Jews know that name as the name given to God incarnate in human form? You know well enough that they *do not*. But God had said that *Israel would*.

Peter speaks of the "*Elect* according to the *foreknowledge* of God . . ." The elect means "chosen." (I Peter 1:2). They were *chosen* according to the foreknowledge of God. God foreknew what He was going to do in and through this people. He had said that they would be known as "sons of the living God." (Hosea 1:10).

Now let us turn to Ephesians 1:3-5 where we read, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ: according as he hath *chosen us in him*"—When? ". . . before the foundation of the world (earth) . . .having predestinated us unto the adoption of children (the Greek is *huiothesia*, meaning, 'placing as a son') . . according to the good pleasure of his will." Is this the Jews who are addressed in this manner? Hardly. If it was the Jews who were "chosen in Christ" then where is there any indication of it? And if they were predestinated to the adoption (placing as sons) where is there the slightest sign of Christian faith being predominant among the Jews?

In Romans 11:2 Paul asks, "Hath God cast away his people which he foreknew?" And he gives us the answer in no uncertain terms in Romans 8:29, "For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren." Now this "people which he foreknew" are the *same people* spoken of in Deuteronomy

the Creator that there be but one race, it would have been so.

No one can gainsay the fact that the White race has led the world in progress and achievement. And who would be illogical enough to declare that this was not the intention of the Creator?

Since the advent of the United Nations Organization there has been a great emphasis on "no discrimination" and "no segregation," simultaneously declaring that "all races and peoples are equal."

"No discrimination as to race, creed or color." How often you hear those words in these days. You hear politicians use them, men who are seeking office. Politicians have been led to believe that unless they "sing that tune" they cannot hope to be elected to office.

In industry, employers have been told that they must not discriminate because of race, creed, or color in the hiring of employees.

Labor unions seem to have been sold on the idea 100 per cent. And because organized labor wields such a powerful influence, it is a mighty force for putting over the "no discrimination" idea. A basic tenet of the United Nations is "non-discrimination." In practically all UN literature non-discrimination is the main line of thought.

In our public schools non-discrimination is being fed into the thinking of the oncoming generation, indoctrinating them with the idea that our whole structure, industrially, politically, morally, socially, spiritually, and every other wise will be strengthened, broadened, and benefited by the practice of "non-discrimination."

What about this, anyway? Who are the originators of this no discrimination slogan to which American people are asked to rally? How come

that the nation that has done more for all races, creeds and colors than any other nation on earth, now has to be told that we must not discriminate? What is back of all this?

The answer is just this—it is the brain child of Communism.

Carry this thing to its logical end and what will result? It will result in the breaking down of the racial barriers and the *mongrelizing of the white race*. The proponents of "non-discrimination" would have you believe that even that would work for the betterment of humanity. In fact, the Communists know that if they succeed in pushing this "no discrimination" idea to its logical limits, they will have broken down the barriers which were *erected of God Almighty* between the various races, and their scheme for world conquest will be virtually assured.

No preacher who understands, believes, and preaches the plan and purpose of God, will ever give voice to "no discrimination," unless he is reprobate. There are such, sad to say.

★ ★ ★

For further information—

Address—THE NATIONAL MESSAGE MINISTRY, INC.
Box 4, Los Angeles 53, California

LITERATURE—our origin—identity and destiny.

NEWS-LETTER—a weekly publication of news and views.

RADIO—twice daily—Monday through Friday
KGER—1390 kc—6:45 A.M. and 7:45 A.M.
also Sunday—KGER—1390 kc—7:00 A.M.

PUBLIC SERVICES—every Sunday 10:30 A.M.
Embassy Auditorium, 9th and Grand
Los Angeles, Calif.

Is Discrimination Biblical?

By

W. B. RECORD

THE "NO DISCRIMINATION" PHRASE has taken hold with the American public to such an extent that even preachers (preachers who should know better if they know their Bibles) are now heard repeating, parrot like, this no discrimination phrase, and thus participating in the selling out of our God-given freedoms and privileges, and playing right into the hands of foreign schemers.

The phrase "no discrimination because of *race, creed,* or *color*" is not only Communistic in all its implications and objectives, but it is also the key idea, the touchstone, of the United Nations program for setting up a world government. And since Communists also have world government as their objective, the one subtle scheme behind them both is very apparent.

There is a world government coming—the Kingdom of God on earth. But it isn't patterned after the Communistic United Nations lines. In the Kingdom of God on earth, as revealed in the Bible, the

phrase "no discrimination because of race, creed, or color," will not be the modus operandi. No indeed! The citizens of the Kingdom of God on earth will not consist of people of indiscriminate religious beliefs and creeds.

Kingdom citizenship will demand certain spiritual qualifications found only in those of the Christian faith; all other religious beliefs (creeds) being excluded. But the scheme for world government planned by the Communists and the United Nations does not discriminate as to spiritual values and religious beliefs. Instead, it insists that Christianity is on the same level, and of no more importance or value than the pagan, idolatrous worship of the heathen nations.

A "creed" is a formal summary of fundamental points of religious belief—an authoritative statement of doctrine on points held to be vital. That being the definition of a creed, how can any Christian minister, who knows and believes the plan and purpose of God for His Kingdom on this earth, lend his voice and influence to emphasizing, popularizing, and sanctioning the Communist and U.N. catch phrase of "no discrimination because of a person's creed"?

No wonder Paul wrote to Timothy that the time would come when people would be turned unto fables. (II Tim. 4:4.) A fable is fiction related as though it were true. And any preacher who prates about "no discrimination as to race, creed, or color," as the solution for the world's problems, and the ushering in of peace, is a PREACHER OF FABLES. Any person who has confidence in such preaching is putting his faith in a lie that will ultimately destroy him if its objective is attained.

The Bible is a most discriminatory Book, especially as to what one believes, and as to who shall

be entitled to citizenship in the Kingdom of God on earth. "He that believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God." (I John 5:1.) And it was Jesus Christ Himself who declared with positive and discriminatory emphasis that "Except a man be born again . . . except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot ENTER into the kingdom of God." (John 3:3, 5.) That, my friends, is discrimination of the most exacting kind, and having to do with the most vital matter that could possibly confront mankind. Yet Communists, and the proponents of the United Nations program, would have Christian people believe that discrimination as to what a man believes is un-Christian, and not according to the Bible and the teachings of the Christ whom we worship. Any man who lends himself to the support and spreading of this deceptive propaganda, is aiding and abetting an anti-Christ counterfeit of the Kingdom of God on earth. Do not be "taken in" and become a peddler of this propaganda for the subverting and destroying of this most God-blessed nation on earth, your own United States of America.

Whoever parrots the phrase "no discrimination" is singing the Communist tune, either wittingly or unwittingly.

God discriminated when He called Abraham and made covenant with him, and again when He confirmed that covenant with Abraham's son Isaac, and grandson Jacob. (Gen. 12:1-3, 26:3, 4 and 28:3, 4.)

God discriminated when He selected the offspring of Jacob-Israel to become a kingdom of priests and an holy nation. (Ex. 19:6.)

God discriminated when He gave His perfect law to Israel, and *to no other* peoples or nations. (Psalm 147:19, 20.)

God exercised discrimination when He declared that a bride for Isaac was to be taken from among Abraham's own people, and *from none other.*

God was discriminating when He ordained that the Israel people should become the "sons of the living God" or Christians. (Hosea 1:10; Rom. 8:29.)

God used discrimination when He said that His people should make no covenants with the Canaanites, and that they *should not intermarry with them.* (Deut. 7:2.)

Our *Lord Jesus discriminated* when He said, "I am not sent *but unto the lost sheep* of the house of Israel." (Matt. 15:24.)

Jesus also discriminated when He selected the 12 apostles, and when He said to those who believe in Him, "Ye have not chosen me, but *I have chosen you.*" (John 15:16.)

In fact God's Word, the Bible, is a very discriminatory Book from Genesis to Revelation. And that God is discriminatory is clearly seen in the fact that in certain nations and peoples He has planted and nourished the Christian faith.

God has shown discrimination in race, creed, and color. He selected the offspring of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob to be His human instrumentality, His *witnesses,* His chosen *people,* a chosen *race.* (Deut. 7:6; I Peter 1:1, 2 and 2:9.) *America* is the result of that selection. And *this* is the people whom evil forces are attempting to convert to the unscriptural idea of "no discrimination because of race, creed, or color."

THE CREATOR OF THIS WORLD and all that is therein, made the *white,* the *black,* the *red,* and the *yellow* races. Had it been the intention of

February 20, 1956

Mrs. Claude M. Sneden
3000 Daisy Avenue
Long Beach, California

Dear Mrs. Snedden:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge receipt of your thoughtful letter of February 2.

Your cordial expressions of good will are deeply appreciated, and the Governor was most interested to receive your viewpoint.

Sincerely,

Douglas Barrett
Secretary

DB:ea

3000 Daisy Avenue
Long Beach, Calif.
Feb. 2, 1956

115972

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 FEB 3 PM 2 05

The Honorable Goodwin Knight
Governor of California
Dear Governor Knight,

Yesterday a letter arrived relative to your receiving a Life Membership Medal in the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People in 1954. Had you refused to accept the medal you would have incurred the enmity of the colored race. Under the circumstances I feel you were wise in accepting this gift.

While we have reason to be proud of the achievements of a vast number of colored people, I am opposed to race mixing and subversiveness. We have reason to be very proud of you.

Sincerely
Mrs. Claude M. Snelson

CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED
BULLETIN SUBMITTED AS A PUBLIC SERVICE, AD. 1956.

FLASH- Governor Goodwin J. Knight of California becomes LIFE MEMBER of the National Association for Advancement of Colored People

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 FEB 3 AM 9 58

GOODWIN J. KNIGHT
GOVERNOR

State of California
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SACRAMENTO 14

November 30, 1955

Mr. W. R. Beatty
Citizens United, Incorporated
6217 Converse Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

Dear Mr. Beatty:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of November 18 and to inform you that a Life Membership Medal in the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People was awarded to him in 1954.

The Governor would have no objection to the use of this information in your next Bulletin.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

By permission we quote from a speech delivered at Atlanta by the Honorable Eugene Cook, Attorney General of Georgia, before the 55th Annual Convention of the Peace Officers Association of Georgia:

"The files of the Un-American Activities Committee reveal Records of Affiliation with or participation in Communist, Communist Front, Fellow Traveling or subversive organizations or activities on the part of the following present officials of the NAACP- The President, the Chairman of the Board, the Honorary Chairman, 11 of 28 Vice Presidents, the Treasurer, 28 of 47 Directors, the Chairman of the National Legal Committee, the Executive Secretary, the Special Council, the Assistant Special Council, the Southeast Regional Secretary, the West Coast Secretary, the Director of the Washington Bureau, the Director of Public Relations, and two field secretaries."

We ask the Governor, Goodwin J. Knight, if he submits his approval to such activities and ideals? If not, we call upon him to rescind and repudiate his Life Membership in the NAACP, which seems to be only for the agitation of the Colored People.

Every one opposed to race mixing and subversiveness should write the Governor at Sacramento, California, and tell him so.

CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED
DEC. 16, 1940
CALIFORNIA

Citizens United Incorporated,
6217 Converse Avenue,
Los Angeles 1, California.
W. R. Beatty, Prst.
Member of Affiliated Organizations.

HOW RED IS THE N.A.A.C.P.

LET'S LOOK AT THE RECORD EVEN THOUGH
GOVERNOR JOHNSON AND MAYOR NICHOLSON REFUSES TO DO SO.

At the outset I wish to make it clear that the issue involved is one not of race but rather of subversion. None of the organizations which have exploited the race issue in this country has ever had the welfare of the negro people at heart. They have seized upon this issue as a convenient front for their more nefarious activities and as one with which they could dupe naive do-gooders, fuzzy-minded intellectuals, misguided clergymen and radical journalists to be their pawns.

No. 1
The record shows that the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People was neither founded nor is presently directed by colored people. It was originated in New York City 46 years ago as the brain child of Russian-trained revolutionary named William E. Walling.

No. 2
Of its five founders only one was a negro--a Communist-sympathizing lawyer named W. E. B. DuBois whose record of participation in Communist, Communist-front and subversive organizations and activities, taken from the files of the Committee on Un-American Activities of the United States House of Representatives, requires eight pages of single-space, typewritten copy to outline. Among his more recent activities of this nature, was the donation of his services in the preparation of legal briefs defending since-executed Communist spies Julius and Ethyl Rosenberg, and the imprisoned leaders of the Communist Party of the United States. In 1953, he was awarded the International Peace Prize by the "Communist front" World Peace Council, in recognition of his participation in the sponsorship of the series of Communist-dominated World Peace Conferences, held since 1949, and now is referred to by its officers and members as the organization's "Honorary Chairman."

No. 3
The files of the House Un-American Activities Committee reveal records of affiliation with or participation in Communist, Communist-front, fellow-traveling or subversive organizations or activities on the part of the following present officials of the NAACP-the President, the Chairman of the Board, the "Honorary Chairman," 11 of 28 Vice Presidents, the Treasurer, 28 of 47 Directors, the Chairman of the National Legal Committee, the Executive Secretary, the Special Counsel, the Assistant Special Counsel, the Southeast Regional Secretary, the West Coast Secretary, the Director of the Washington Bureau, the Director of Public Relations and two Field Secretaries.

No. 4
Board Chairman Channing H. Tobias was a member of the Executive Board and Co-Chairman of the New York Committee of the 'Communist front' Southern Conference for Human Welfare which was charged in 1947 with "serving the Soviet Union and its subserveient Communist Party in the United States." He belonged, prior to 1949, to the "subversive and Communist" Council on African Affairs and was a member of the Editorial Advisory Board of the "Protestant Digest"--a magazine which "has faithfully propagated the Communist Party line." He sponsored the "subversive and Communist" People's Institute of Applied Religion and the American Committee for Yugoslav Relief and was a member of the Executive Board of the American League for Peace and Democracy, "the largest of the Communist-front movements in the United States." He has sponsored conferences and activities of the "viciously subversive" National Federation for Constitutional Liberties, the "Communist front" New York State Conference on National Unity and the "subversive and Communist" American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born and the National Committee to Win the Peace.

No. 5
Roy Wilkins--Executive Secretary who Govenor Johnson and Mayor Nicholson so sweetly defended with out looking up his pro red record quoted on June 17, 1936, by the New York Daily Worker, the official publication of the Communist Party in this country, as attaching "greatest significance" to the 1936 National Communist Party Convention and stating that the Communist Party's racial program had had "a very wholesome effect" in the United States. He was further quoted by the Daily Worker on July 15, 1949, as boasting that he had voted in New York City elections that year,

for since-convicted Communist Benjamin J. Davis. He is listed as a member of the National Committee of the "Communist front" International Juridical Association which has "actively defended Communists and consistently followed the Communist Party line." He was a sponsor of the "subversive and Communist" Conference on Pan American Democracy, and of a joint meeting in 1937 of the "subversive and Communist" American League against War and Facism and the "Communist front" American Friends of the Chinese People. He has spoken for the "subversive and Communist" International Labor Defense and the Worker's Alliance, the former of which is regarded as the "legal arm of the Communist Party" in this country. These organizations are all cited in "guide to subversive organizations and publications" put out by the Government.

No. 6
Of the NAACP's 28 Vice Presidents, the following 11 have records of Un-American activities:

John Haynes Holmes, 23 Citations; A. Philip Randolph, 20 citations, the late Mary McLeod Bethune (who still is listed as a vice president) and William Lloyd Imes, 16 citations each; Oscar Hammerstein, II, the composer, and Bishop W. J. Walls, seven citations each; Ira W. Jayne and L. Pearl Mitchell, two citations each; and Willard S. Townsend, T. G. Nutter and Grace B. Fenderson, one citation each.

No. 7
But of all the NAACP officials and policy-makers listed in the files of the House Un-American Activities Committee, none has a record as notorious as that of W. E. DuBois to whom I have previously referred as one of the founders and present "Honorary Chairman" of the Association. No less than 72 citations of Communist, Communist-front and subversive activity are entered against his name--the latest of which was the statement he issued upon the death of Joseph Stalin reading: "Let all negroes, Jews and foreign-born who have suffered in America from prejudice and intolerance, remember Joseph Stalin."

* *

OFFICIAL RECORDS SHOW THAT THE NAACP HAS CONSISTENTLY AFFILIATED ITSELF WITH COMMUNIST AND LEFT-WING MOVEMENTS.

No. 8
It was a member of the American Youth for a Free World which was organized in 1942 and, in 1948, was described by the California Un-American Activities Committee as "heavily infiltrated and effectively dominated by the Communist Party." The House Un-American Activities Committee in its 1951 Guide to subversive Organizations and Publications described the AYFW as "a Communist clearing house."

No. 9
A report made at a meeting of the Communist Party of the United States on July 16, 1946, showed that the NAACP was one of a group of left-wing organizations invited by the National Committee of the Communist Party, to a meeting held in Chicago to form a "third party." That report, as detailed on pages 150-51 of the 1947 Report of the House Un-American Activities Committee, lists the NAACP as an active participant in the conference at which the Progressive Citizens of America was formed.

No. 10
In 1945, the NAACP sent its Branch Department Director, Gloster Current, to London as an official delegate representing the Association at the founding of the World Federation of Democratic Youth. This Federation was cited by the House Un-American Activities Committee in 1948 as "part of the Communist International solar system."

Does the Governor think that we are so child like than when we see a bird that quacks like a duck, walks like a duck, has feathers like a duck, and associates with ducks - that we will let the Governor convince us that it is a chicken.

Authorized and paid for by the

COLORADO ANTI-COMMUNIST LEAGUE

REV. KENNETH GOFF
P.O. BOX 116

STATE CHAIRMAN
ENGLEWOOD, COLORADO

DEMO PARTY AND ALL THREE TOP CANDIDATES RUN BY JEWISH REVOLUTIONARIES; ANGLO-SAXONS OUT

The Democratic Party machinery in the 1930s fell almost completely into the hands of racketeering Jewish revolutionaries, organized under the names of Zionism, Communism, Liberalism and so on, whose agents were everywhere. The transfer of power took place rapidly just preceding and during the early days of the first Roosevelt administration.

During the second world war the Communist influence, principally under Jewish leadership, came to dominate the Democratic Party in California so completely that the Democratic platform in 1946 was in all major elements an exact parallel to the Communist program. The parallel was so complete that I wrote a column (as ghost writer for a syndicated political feature) showing the Demo program in one column and the Communist program in a parallel column beside it, and the Hearst and many other dailies carrying the political feature, ran it prominently, most of them in 10 point type, two columns, in the middle of the editorial or feature page.

Art Samish, Jewish liquor lobbyist, became almost complete master of the California legislature while the Anti-Defamation League steered Demo-Republican mongrel, Governor Earl Warren.

The Democratic machinery still is run by Marxist Jews, actually, by the big Jewish financiers and terrorist organizatons, through their henchmen. All three of the prominently mentioned candidates for President on the Democratic ticket are completely dominated by the Jewish machine.

Red-fronter Paul Ziffren, California Democratic Committeeman, greets Hy Raskin, executive director of Adlai Stevenson campaign. Both are Marxist Jews. The California Un-American Activities Committee Report for 1947 listed Ziffren as a member of the executive board of the Communist front, Progressive Citizens of America.

Arvey Owns Adlai

In my issue of September, 1952, I ran pictures of Adlai Stevenson and Jake Arvey, the boss of Chicago's underworld, who was (and remains) also the boss of the Illinois Democratic machine, and quoted from Who's Who in American Jewry (1939) to show that Arvey was "hon. chm. Asso.'d Talmud Toras" and a director of the American Jewish Congress, one of the three great Zionist power organizations subverting our country for the benefit of Jewry and world Marxism.

I quoted an article from Time of Jan. 28, 1952, p. 17:

"A couple of admirers of Stevenson . . . got together a Stevenson-for-Senator Committee and went to see the boss, Jacob M. Arvey . . .

"Arvey listened, and then dashed their hopes. He already had a candidate for Senator: Paul Douglas (Socialist—RHW) Professor of Economics of the University of Chicago . . . (but) Arvey decided on a gentleman-and-scholar ticket —Stevenson for Governor and Douglas for Senator . . . "

Arvey's men won the Senatorship and the Governorship—blessed by abundant funds from Jewish racketeers, Reds and Zionist-leaning Jewish merchants.

The rottenness of the Arvey machine is hinted by one of the earliest New Dealers, who should know. Jay Franklin, whose real name is John Franklin Carter, Jr., wrote in his syndicated column August 12, 1952:

"Governor Stevenson's own political company in the State of Illinois is none too savory. His power rests primarily on Jake Arvey's Cook County machine, a machine whose latest contribution to public welfare was to call off the investigation of police corruption in Chicago."

Not only is Arvey the political creator and title holder to Adlai Stevenson; he has surrounded himself and Stevenson with a staff of Red Jews, some of whom are racketeers but all of whom, without exception, are Communist-aiding revolutionaries.

Adlai himself is supposedly of Jewish descent on one side. His wife, the former Ellen Borden (from the prominent Borden family), in divorcing him, told a reporter:

"There must be some Japanese in the Stevensons; they worship their ancestors so."

She said Adlai would stand and stare worshipfully at the pictures of his Fell grandparents.

Time reported January 28, 1952:

"His ancestral hero is great-grandfather Jesse W. Fell, who trudged into Illinois with a knapsack over his shoulder in 1832 . . .

"After he (Adlai) got his degree from Northwestern, he went to Russia to interview Russian Foreign Minister Chicherin . . . No interview, but an interesting trip . . .

"The Governorship (of Illinois) cost him his wife. She had been taking an increasingly unsympathetic view of his public life . . . "

She was, in fact, said to be disturbed by Stevenson's brand of politics. She said she was going to vote against him—against the father of her three sons! She must know a great deal about his revolutionary beliefs or plots.

In the December, 1955, issue I published significant highlights from the record of Governor Harriman, showing that he had gone to Russia and engaged in deals with that enemy of our country which helped tide it over financially; that his father and he were benefactors of Jewish international finance, which made their success possible and with which Averell's investments are intimately interlocked.

Gambler, Kefauver's Counsel

Senator Kefauver, a socialistic one-worlder and pro-Zionist, is himself believed to be part Jewish; and he owes his national reputation almost entirely to a stunt pulled by the Jewish political machine in 1950. The machine put him on television for weeks in a so-called crime busting crusade. The machine put the Jewish lawyer and gambling boss, Rudolph Halley, in charge as chief counsel for the horsey, loud-mouthed inept misfit Senator. Quite a lot of gamblers and racketeers were paraded before the cameras, with Kefauver in the spotlight. But presently I began to notice that few of the gamblers and racketeers thus exposed were Jewish; with a few exceptions, they were members of the Italian Mafia.

It was certainly all right with me and I am sure with most Americans, to have the Mafia rounded up and deported, but the public never did seem to get wise that Sir Galahad Kefauver and Sir Galahad Halley were in fact doing little more than smashing at the one big competitor of Jewish racketeering in America—the Mafia.

Halley was especially insistent that the Mafia competitors of his Jewish friends in New York City, Frank Costello and Thomas Lucchese be deported. You no doubt remember what a fuss the Halley crowd made about these two.

The phony character of this anti-crime crusade was further shown recently when a news story revealed that Halley had developed extensive gambling interests in Central America. An article in the New York Herald Tribune Nov. 3, 1955, said:

"Rudolph Halley, former chief counsel of the Kefauver Crime Investigating Committee and former president of the New York City Council is a key member of a syndicate that is promoting a new $1,500,000 gambling operation in Puerto Rico."

The truth is, the Anglo-Saxons no longer dominate the political parties or the government of their own country.

FRENCH LOST CONTROL OF OWN GOVERNMENT

That the French people have lost control of their own government has been evident for a long time; but the tragedy is highlighted by a brief item in the column of Phineas J. Biron, Jewish writer, in the Los Angeles B'nai B'rith Messenger of October 14, 1955. At that time Premier Faure's premiership was about to fall. Biron wrote:

"To our surprise we discovered the other day that Edgar Faure, the French Premier, is a Jew . . . It was a visiting Frenchman who told us in a rather strange way . . . 'France's four top contenders for the Premiership, if Faure should fall . . . are Jews . . . Mendes-France, Moch, Mayer and Faure.' "

NAACP CO-FOUNDER REVEALS JEWISH ORIGIN AND INSPIRATION BEHIND SO-CALLED NEGRO GROUP

The National Association for the Advancement of Colored People was founded not by Negroes but by Red revolutionaries, mostly Jewish, and it is and always has been run and principally financed by the Jewish nationalist, or Zionist, leaders.

One of its founders, Mary White Ovington, in 1951 told in a book (How the NAACP Began) about the origins of it in 1909. Two Jewish Marxists from the seething revolutionary ghettos of Russia inspired it. They were Dr. Henry Moskowitz and Anna Strunsky. Miss Strunsky was the wife of William E. Walling, a sucker who also became indoctrinated with Marxism, visiting Russia where his wife had been convicted of fomenting violent revolution against the government.

Arthur B. Spingarn, a Zionist Jew, has been president of the NAACP since 1939. Spingarn is officially listed in the files of the House Committee on Un-American Activities as having participated in the (Communist) Conference on Africa, April 14, 1944. In 1945 and 1946 he signed statements favoring the granting of Army commissions to Communists, and also opposing the use of injunctions in labor disputes, circulated by the National Federation for Constitutional Liberties, sponsor of the Communist-front Public Use of Arts Committee.

A compilation made by the legal staff of Attorney General Cook of Georgia in October, 1955, states:

"The files of the House Un-American Activities Committee reveal records of affiliation with or participating in Communist, Communist-front, fellow-traveling or subversive organizations or activities on the part of the following present officials of the NAACP—the president, the chairman of the board, the 'honorary chairman,' 11 of 28 vice presidents, the treasurer, 28 of 47 directors, the chairman of the national legal committees, the executive secretary, the special counsel, the assistant special counsel, the southeast regional secretary, the west coast secretary, the director of the Washington bureau, the director of public relations and two field secretaries.

"The transcript of this evidence numbers 121 pages of single-spaced typewritten copy."

Lehman, the Boss

Obviously I cannot reproduce the full report here, but look at the above few paragrahps again; add to them the fact that Senator Herbert Lehman, international Jewish financier who has been revealed as the real head of the Marxist revolution in America, is one of the board members and one of the principal policy makers of the NAACP—and is there any doubt that this so-called Negro welfare organization is in fact just a vehicle of the world Jewish revolution, of which Communism and Zionism are parts?

The thick report of one of the three most powerful organizations of the Jewish power movement, called "American Jewish Committee Budget, 1953", a copy of which I have, says:

"Local Jewish Community Relations Councils and comparable organizations, all of which are alert to local, state and federal civil rights problems, bring their problems to us for advice, guidance, and expert assistance, Needs are presented by organizations, such as NAACP, on a national level . . . The Civil Rights Department maintans a particularly close liaison with certain matters where we have a certain competence, and we look to them for aid in solving what we consider to be mutual problems."

A substantial portion of the annual budget of this and related Jewish power organizations is channeled to activities conducted for them by the NAACP.

Reports Attorney General Cook:

"The activities of the NAACP and its local fronts pose a serious threat to the peace, tranquility, government and way of life of our state. And for that reason it is my intention to present the evidence which already has been and currently is being, compiled about the subversive nature of these activities to the 1956 session of the General Assembly of Georgia convening next January, for appropriate action . . .

This is the subversive, Communist and Zionist steered gangster apparatus which has extended its will over Mayor Poulson and the city government of Los Angeles, to the shame of the whole country.

WILL KNOWLAND CALL IKE'S BLUFF?

What is it that is paralyzing the Republican conservatives, at a time when they should brush aside the ailing Eisenhower and get behind a candidate?

It is partly the undercover threat by the internationalists, the President's invisible bosses, to split the Republican Party and elect a (New Deal) Democrat, should the conservatives repudiate or take the lead in disregard of Eisenhower.

It was this same subrosa threat in 1952 —engineered primarily by agents of the Anti-Defamation League, including Leonard V. Finder, head of the Eastern Area, B'nai B'rith, who discovered and bult up Eisenhower—which held back the Taft forces when they should have got on the networks and exposed the Eisenhower Red record and the dirty, conniving operations of the ADL-Chase Bank crowd. They were afraid that if they forced the issue the internationalists' stooge, Tom Dewey, would lead the eastern delegations out of the convention and separately nominate a New Dealer beloved by the Demo machine, which would then get the Democratic convention also to nominate the same New Dealer.

Eisenhower was the New Dealer due for this role in splitting the Republican Party.

The Republicans should have ignored the scheme, told the American people the whole story, and nominated the one great hero, MacArthur, who, with Taft as a running mate, could have swept the country.

Ike Told ADL Agent

It is my guess that Bill Knowland is not going to be buffaloed by this threat. He is showing a lot of iron. He may very well announce his candidacy before the end of January, thus forcing the issue. The Ike bosses then will have to either get the sick man to throw his hat into the ring, or come out with a substitute at once, so as to get him into the early primaries or otherwise begin building him up.

As for Eisenhower's running again, Finder, who with Bernard Baruch and Sidney Weinberg have substantially dominated Eisenhower, revealed in an article in Look, a few days after Ike's heart attack, that the President decided months ago he would not run again. A United Press dispatch from New York dated October 3 described Finder as "a close personal friend of the President" and said:

"Leonard Finder, a power in the first Eisenhower-for-President movement and a friend of President Eisenhower's for the past eight years, said in an article in the current issue of Look magazine that the President's decision not to run, 'has been a growing feeling becoming firmer during these past several months. Preference to retire to private life has become a definite intention."

Eisenhower would never mislead Finder; he is obligated to the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and its international financiers and political bosses for everything he ever got above the grade of lieutenant colonel, his grade at the time they "discovered" him. We can depend on it then that Eisenhower is not going to run again. All talk of it is just an effort to stall off conservative action and Finder undoubtedly prefers Stevenson or Harriman to any Republican he could now hope to elect.

Chief Engineer Alderson Fired to Please Reds

(Continued from Page 1)

that decision was in fact an outlaw decision, without force or effect if properly appraised, because it violated long established precedents of earlier courts. A court is obligated to accept a precedent; it is up to the law-making bodies and the people to change the law or Constitution if they want to; but a court, according to unwritten judicial ethics centuries old, may not tamper with a precedent, once established.

But a matter of judicial ethics or morality means little to the power-mad Jewish and allied revolutionaries, or to the political scalawags who court their support.

The Los Angeles newspapers generally sided with the Reds; I did not observe any support among them for the courageous fire chief, though anybody but a blind do-gooder could see that the fight, from flank to flank, was a Communist-Zionist mob operation.

Riots Threatened

Finally in November Chief Alderson, under direct orders, agreed to intersperse Negro firemen among the white companies.

There was trouble in less than 24 hours. White firemen didn't want the Negroes and apparently most of the Negroes didn't want to be taken away from their own kind and shoved into white company,

(Continued on Page 4)

ALDERSON FIRED . . .

(Continued from Page 3)

where they knew they were not wanted and did not belong.

Morale skidded. Alderson, a native of Maryland's East Shore, had been Chief of the LA Fire Department since 1940. His efficiency and general character, as well as the morale of his men, can be estimated by the fact that for the past seven consecutive years the National Board of Fire Underwriters has rated his department first in the entire nation.

Here was the greatest fire chief in America hounded and snapped at and barked at by the hireling dogs of world Marxism, in a move which obviously was designed to further intimidate the Anglo-Saxon world and make it give up more and more of its self-respect and independence. Yet the mayor who should have defended his great fire chief, egged on the baying packs.

What politico cared if the genuine American element, the builders of this civilization which has so benefitted all the dark races, were denied their rightful inheritance? What did the demagogues care if the best fire fighters in the country were kicked in the face? Suppose it was purely a Communist-Zionist military operation; what of it? Weren't the NAACP and the Anti-Defamation League the powerful organized forces which could make or break a politician? What else counted?

Only the "common people" cared. Fortunately, many patriotic groups and leaders and evidently tens of thousands of citizens were sickened by the sight. Some small groups dared to distribute protest leaflets carrying photographs of violent Communist articles from the Peoples World, showing how intimately the Communists were involved in the fight against the thoroughly American fire department.

The Hearst papers might have done a great American job, as so often they have in the past. Had the great old man of journalism, their founder, been living I believe he would have gone to the defense of Alderson and the American tradition. He always was ready to speak up for any mistreated minority, and believe me, the American now had become the mistreated minority.

The elder Hearst was never one to stand silently by and see a worthy American institution or tradition desecrated by Communist goons.

Alderson Axed

After a few weeks of "integration" Chief Alderson suddenly, December 9, without asking the captive Fire Commission, ordered all Negroes back to the Negro fire company. He said Communist-inspired goon packs were following the firemen to fires and heckling them and that he was not going to be in the position of having to ask police protection for his men while they fought fires.

You haven't heard such a howl since a momentarily courageous Congress passed the McCarran Walter Act shutting out the "wretched refuse" of unassimilable races. The NAACP, the Peoples World, the Anti-Defamation League, the Fire Commission and Mayor Poulson all called for Alderson's scalp. Poulson said he was going to see that the Commission fired Alderson.

Though Alderson weeks earlier had announced his intention to retire January 1, in four days he was kicked out.

Thus have the long-coddled shock troops of world Marxism vanquished the LA city government. Separately herein I am showing that the NAACP was organized not by Negroes but by Jewish and Communist revolutionaries; that it today is headed and financed not by Negroes but by Jewish Marxists; and that the hired Negro figureheads are predominantly Communist fronters.

This is not a fight between the Negroes and Whites, nor is it a fight between the Jews and the non-Jews. It is a fight instigated by a cult of fanatical Jewish Reds, using a handful of inflamed Negroes as shock troops to fight their battles for them.

It certainly is, however, a fight against the Anglo-Saxon. This naive, unsuspecting fellow who once led the world in the struggle which produced this era of culture and commerce, and made the expression "Anglo-Saxon freedom" familiar in every land —this fellow is on his way out. ....

I am not arguing here what race is superior to what other race. I know of no standard by which you can say that one race is better in the sight of the Creator than another. There are vast differences—more striking differences among the races than among breeds of dogs. And furthermore it is a historic fact that wherever the white race blends with the dark, the culture and civilization of that area and that era disappear in a cesspool of degeneracy.

I do not have to give reasons for preferring my own race any more than I have to give reasons for preferring my own mother. It is my race and, though I respect all the races and devote my entire life to the preservation of the glorious races of mankind, the highest order of creation, I love my own race best.

That is enough reason for my desire to see the Anglo-Saxon blood and culture survive. I would be a monstrosity—one of the modern brotherly-love social perverts —if I did not want to see my own kind continue to prosper and, in fact, to produce more beautiful individuals, of fine mind and character.

Objective Revealed

The Negro or Jew, the Japanese or Siamese who does not prefer his own kind and want to see it prosper is an abomination in the sight of the Creator, and it is only the Godless Communists and the self-worshipping Zionists who want to force the blending of the races. The Communists want to make them all blend; the Zionists want to blend all but their own, while firing their own to the most fanatical Jewish nationalism in history.

It is my belief that the Western man should run his own institutions in his own country, just as the black man should run his own affairs in Africa, the Chinese in China, the Jews in Israel.

Is that unfair?

Is America a Negro or Jewish nation? Must we abdicate just to please a vicious immigrant cult?

We have gone to such extremes of self-debasement under the intimidating brotherhood propaganda of the scheming race haters, that we have shut off our children in the schools and even the church literature, from any glimpse of the inspiring past of our once great race.

Now, really, does anybody believe that, in a world where dark races are numbered in the billions and are organized and incited to hate the white man—does anyone believe that we can continue to enjoy our hard-earned independence and our personal freedom, unless we begin to speak up for our own interests and the future welfare of our own children?

We are giving ourselves away all over the world and here at home humbling ourselves in the most spineless fashion before the fanatical race-power cult.

I have before me a photograph of the Communist Party card which was issued just before the Reds had to quit issuing cards. It binds the member to work for "Negro and white unity" and the Party as early as 1928 demanded that laws prohibiting intermarriage be repealed. .... ..The UNESCO "Brown Man", as I have chosen to call him or it, pictured in this issue, is pure Communist art. It scorns any characteristics that might hint of a particular race; it blends all races; the product is a raceless, faceless, nationless, characterless, homeless slob. Our great grandchildren are supposed to be this monstrosity.

I interviewed ex-Chief Alderson by Long distance. He says he is going to fight on. He is now threatened with a "trial" for insubordination—and we must expect the "court" to be packed—but he said he was giving serious consideraton to running for mayor this year against Poulson, so as to put before the citizens the question of whether Americans or organized Communist goons shall govern Los Angeles.

This is our fight too, even though we do not live in that city. Let's encourage Alderson and let's try to get more of our leading citizens to see the historic tragedy that is making our kindly, blind people give up their own heritage and the heirtage of their children.

Robert H. Williams

Up to 2500 words of the material in this issue may be used if full credit is given.

SUBSCRIPTION RATES Individual subscription $3.00 a year. Package subscriptions, all copies to be sent to you each month for a year: 3 copies for $6; 6 copies for $9; 10 for $12; 18 for $18; 30 for $24; 60 for $48; 100 for $72. Single copies 25c, 8 for $1, $6 per 100, $45 per 1000 (to one address in one shipment.)

STATEMENT OF POLICY

This publication attacks no man because of his race, but spares no subverter because of his race. The publisher believes that those basic carriers of Communism and political Zionism who attempt to hide behind the Jewish religion must be mercilessly exposed, both to discourage them and to make the American citizen understand the nature of the subversive attack against this nation, its institutions and its people. The publisher urges the Jews of America to repudiate their vicious leaders and embrace Americanism, thereby preventing the tragic race conflict fomented by the revolutionists.

Mr. Alderson is now a "Big Gentile Hagger"

Williams Intelligence Summary

By Robert H. Williams, news analyst, lecturer and former Counter Intelligence officer.
P.O. Box 868, Santa Ana, Calif.

January, 1956
Vol. 8, No. 2

RED GOONS OUST NATION'S FOREMOST FIRE CHIEF IN HISTORIC TRAGEDY; BUT FIGHT NOT OVER

Ex-Chief Alderson Tells This Editor He May Run Against Mayor Who Stacked Fire Commission Against Him, To Let People Decide Whether or Not Communist Goons Shall Rule Los Angeles

John H. Alderson, nation's greatest fire chief, fired to please Red goons. (As shown by L. A. Examiner.)

The Marxist pressure groups have humbled the city government of Los Angeles in a victory of historic portents and the fight is still raging.

Principally through the swaggering terrorist organization called the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, they centered their fire on Los Angeles Fire Chief John H. Alderson, who refused to destroy the morale of his department by "integrating" Negroes into white fire companies.

Alderson was a stubborn man who didn't scare easily. He held out for months. Grinning, glad-handing Mayor Poulson, once a conservative Republican Congressman but who was elected mayor with the enthusiastic support of the Marxist Sammy Gach, publisher of the California Jewish Voice, took up the cause of the Red minorites. He stacked the Fire Commission against Alderson with a bleeding heart majority.

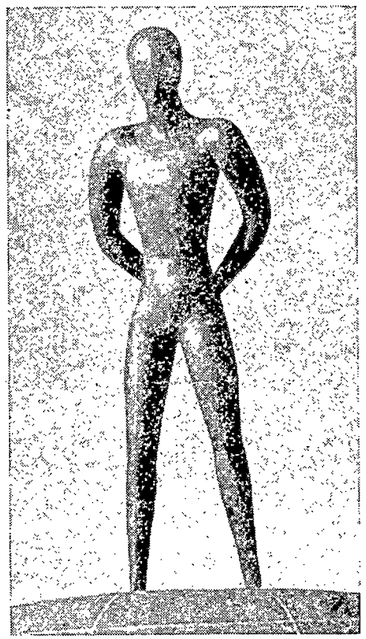
The Anti-Defamation League was everywhere in the fight, openly and covertly, egging on the NAACP, and the official Communist daily, Peoples World, had a Roman holiday every day. The Jewish leaders and organizations so riveted their attention on this fight that even such remote suburban Jewish Community Centers as Sun Valley adopted resolutions demanding the ouster of Alderson.

Milton Senn, executive head of the Anti-Defamation League in Los Angeles, got up a special committee of the Los Angeles County Conference on Community Relations (itself an ADL device, stacked with bleeding hearts) and in the name of this committee handed the Fire Commission an 11-page plan by which they were to effect complete integration of the races in the fire department within four months.

ADL Gave the Orders

Senn's program said in part:

"We believe that a fixed percentage of the Negro firemen . . . (probably 50 percent) should be transferred to other stations within 60 to 90 days. Within 30 days thereafter, half of the remaining Negro personnel should also be transferred. That would mean desegregation of the station within four months."



Here is the UNESCO "Brown Man" from an official UNESCO photograph. It is pure Communist art, supposed to represent our great-great-great-grandchildren, after the Marxist world revolution succeeds in destroying all national, racial and other distinctions. Notice the complete absence of features hinting of race or any other individuality. Just a raceless, nationless, classless, characterless, faceless, homeless slab — your "integrated" great-great-grandson.

Arthur B. Spingarn,

Jewish revolutionary, president of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People which was used by the Springarn crowd as the shock troops to oust Fire Chief Alderson and force the "integration" of the races in LA Fire Department.

This revolutionary, from the Marxist ghettos of Russia whence rose Communism, whose organization maligns and seeks to discredit every American who fights the Communists, flexed his gangster muscles and said:

"There must be no equivocation about the Fire Commission's firm stotement of policy on integration. It must be clearly understood and supported by the Chief Engineer and other administrative officers if it is to be effectively implemented. The Chief Engineer, in particular, must make known to all Department personnel his own firm intentions to support the policy and to tolerate no obstructions to or subversion thereof."

Meanwhile, in Washington, Judge Daniel A. Rose, chairman of the National Civil Rights Committee of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, the secretive central coordinating agency of the Marxist revolutionary organzations in America, went before a sub-committee of the House Judiciary Committee to urge a federal law and federal police power to jail any person who advocated any means of evading or circumventing the Supreme Court's decision to prohibit segregaton.

The Los Angeles goons and political demagogues seized on the Supreme Court decision as their authority for forcing "integration" in the city Fire Department —though the Supreme Court's decision applied specifically to public schools, and

Rel Treas

February 20, 1956

Miss Frances Green
Station L, Building N
Washington 20, D. C.

Dear Miss Green:

Governor Goodwin J. Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of February 10 and the enclosure thereto.

The Governor appreciated having the benefit of your views and requested me to convey his thanks to you for writing.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

Airmail

February 10, 1956

PERSONNEL GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 FEB 17 AM 11 59

THE GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF California

Sacramento, California

117906

Sir:

In the light of the incidents in connection with the attempted attendance of the negro student at the University of Alabama, and recent damage to school property in Virginia, a copy of an excerpt from an editorial is enclosed for your interest. You will notice the date of publication was shortly after the Supreme Court decision on segregation, May 17, 1954.

It should be obvious that this scheme was executed according to plan of sinister purpose, such as the brand of blackmail of which the Communists are capable, in variety of possibilities. The negro could be using a church tie to establish a left-handed liaison with some member of the faculty or student body whom she was blackmailing, or with whom she was in league in this scheme for financial gain thru anticipated court action.

Rejection was a foregone conclusion, when all the emotional stops of mob psychology were pulled in a scene where tides of racial hatred were geared to fever pitch and the point of violence.

Rejection apparently was the real purpose desired in this scheme so nefariously devised that no matter the outcome, the conspirators could hope to gain, for no time was lost in announcing that legal action would follow, procedure would be further spotlighted, perhaps as a signal to their colleagues thruout the land to follow suit.

What American college student, sincere in attaining scholastic standing has an attorney, paid witnesses, a gallery of hired hoodlums to pelt her through a synthetic martyrdom into the public sympathy? If the negro has such resources at her disposal, why did she not go to the negro school, Tuskegee Institute, in that area?

Local evidence of Communist strategy in education is their effort to make the public swallow the false premise that integration contributes to higher achievement among students.

If the NAACP is not a Communist Front organization, why do they serve relentlessly the best interests of the Soviet Union, by the well known technique "divide and conquer", with the familiar weapon of racial prejudice?

If their legal action is successful financially, then it is to be expected that any number of similar incidents will be contrived in every state in the land, for the purpose of draining off the resources of the realm into the Communist coffers.

Before we seal our doom irrevocably in that direction, forfeit our own liberty as ANGLO- SAXONS, and assure the descent of the Republic thru the maelstrom of boobery in the name of Christendom, into Catfish Row, at the clarion calls of the sex merchants, the rhythm of the jungle.....and Moscow.....

LET US CALL A HALT TO THIS DESTRUCTIVE TREND - IMMEDIATELY AND EMPHATICALLY!

REJECT THE DANGEROUS EDICT OF THE INTERSTATE COMMERCE COMMISSION!

REJECT FEDERAL AID TO EDUCATION - TAKE A STAND OF INTERPOSITION or

START THE MOVE OF

SECESSION! (ON PAPER, that is, as an interim action while some revision of the law is undertaken)

(Miss) Frances Green

Station L, Building X

Washington 20, D. C.

(excerpt from the SATURDAY EVENING POST, June 5, 1954) Editorial Page:

"All over the country nowadsays the communists are busy in a vast and silent infiltration, moving skillfully into a wide variety of local regional and national groups. No pro-Moscow orations bubble up from their plausible lips. They appear to be sincere, hardworking liberals, eager for the success of the organizations in which they have become active, including unions, parent teacher organizations, Democratic clubs, and in a few cases even Republican clubs.

".....(William Z. Foster): 'We must orientate the country on the basis of a friendly live-and-let live coexistence with the Soviet Union". That is, give in to the Kremlin. "This", says the C. P. Chairman, is one of the major points of emphasis in the Draft Program now before the Communist Party".

"That Draft Program is the latest revision of a Communist Party directive which ordered the present strategy of wide infiltration under deep disguise, as part of Moscow's blueprint for a world-wide "united front". This infiltration has been going on for more than a year and has done much to mislead public opinion. Now the Communist Party has issued a revised directive and instructed the lower echlons to study it and suggest improvements."

"Sneaking into the American camp, pretending to be American liberals, the communists are required by the program to gain as much influence as possible in organizations of workers, farmers, small-business people, professional people, intellectuals, women, youth, negroes, and "nationality groups". Keeping their pro-Soviet purposes secret, they are gradually to swing these organizations around to appeasement."

"Is this plan succeeding? Or is it only hot air? Well, one of the chief signs of success is an article in the New Leader magazine, which is pro-labor and anti-communist official of liberal organizations. He says that "the communist plan to infiltrate, among other groups, the various parent-teacher associations" and to take advantage of the legitimate grievances of parents and teachers."

"Mr. Lewis has come into possession of a secret C. P. directive and he quotes from it. This document warns communists not to try to become leaders of a parent-teacher organization at once, because the established leaders won't tolerate it. "They want women for their committees, typists, addetters for the PTA paper, not presidents, says the C. P. directive. "This is an organization in which you work your way to the top patiently."

"These tactics which Mr. Lewis has exposed have already succeeded enough to alarm a hundredlabor, fraternal, civic and liberal political organizations in New York, whose officials are now holding meetings to devise ways to stop the communist infiltration. Many of these officials have been aware of the Red strategy for sometime and have taken quiet measures to combat it."

"The infiltraters are playing the old unity game. They are under orders to united with almost anybody on "one issue or a score of issues", including local grievances about schools, bus fares, sales taxes, and so on. In politics they must try to "bring about a regrouping and realignment within the Democratic Party nationally and within the Republican Party in local areas", says the C. P."

"They must maneuver in congressional and state and local primaries and elections this year, working within the two big parties. They must pla the balance of power game, helping one candidate if he will agree to be less anticommunist than the others. Only if the Democratic and the Republican nominees are about equally unsatisfactory to them will the Reds run a third candidate, under some other party name, such as "Progressive or "American Labor."

"One of their main hopes is "to bring into the halls of the Congress a bloc of articulate and uncompromising members who will urge appeasement of the Kremlin and will oppose the congressional committees investigating communism".

"What the C. P. is working for is a restoration of the Popular Front days of the 1930's, when communists were openly welcomed in the coalition of forces that governed the country. They realize they cannot regain that standing very soon but they hope that many people will be angry at somebody else that they will get less angry at the Communists....."

February 29, 1956

Mr. J. P. Cromer
1449 East 63rd Street
Long Beach 5, California

Dear Mr. Cromer:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of February 21, concerning race segregation.

The Governor appreciated hearing from you, and was pleased to have the benefit of your views. He asked me to give you his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:fk

SB 7/31-56

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OF
1956 FEB 23 AM

Hon. Gov. Knight

Advancement of any race is commendable BUT when colored people are mixed with whites in schools & churches - then we encourage a race of mulattos; which I would despise in my family & am sure you would!?

Sincerely,

J. C. Cromer

1449 E. 63 St.

Long Beach (5) Calif.

118518

February 29, 1956

Mr. Fred G. Thatcher
Executive Secretary
Louisiana School Boards
Association
Box 8986
University Station
Baton Rouge 3, Louisiana

Dear Mr. Thatcher:

Governor Knight has received the resolution adopted by your Association, relating to race segregation.

He asked me to thank you for your courtesy in sending him a copy of this resolution.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:hj

113198

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 FEB 20 PM 12 12

RESOLUTION

adopted by
Louisiana School Boards Association at the Nineteenth
Annual Convention held in New Orleans, Louisiana,
February 7, 1956

WHEREAS, the customs, traditions and mores of Louisiana society are based on the separation of the races in all social, educational and recreational endeavors, and

WHEREAS, the races have been able to live in harmony under this arrangement, and

WHEREAS, there is a threat of this harmony being disrupted as a result of the recent decision by the United States Supreme Court, and

WHEREAS, great progress has been made in Louisiana in providing adequate school facilities and instructional programs for all children and youth in segregated schools, and

WHEREAS, teacher welfare laws and the state minimum salary law apply to all teachers, regardless of race, and

WHEREAS, this Association believes that it is in the interest of the people of both races, including children, youth and teachers in our public elementary and secondary schools, to maintain our present system of segregation,

THEREFORE BE IT RESOLVED,

1. That our present system of public school organization which provides for the segregation of the races be maintained. To this end it

is urged that all regional, state and local officials use the powers of their respective offices and every other resource available to assure the success of this endeavor.

2. That the officials of Louisiana be requested to cooperate with the officials of other states in maintaining segregation in public elementary and secondary schools.

3. That this Association believes that the great majority of our Negro people are not in favor of integration, and in order to protect them from a vicious radical minority it is essential that segregation be maintained. The Association recognizes and deplores the pressures being placed on ethical Negro teachers and principals by this vicious radical minority.

4. That every effort be made to alert Negro teachers and principals to the fact that their professional welfare would be gravely jeopardized by the abolition of segregation.

5. That full publicity be given to the fact that equal opportunities for Negro teachers and administrators on a segregated basis have been provided by the State of Louisiana, and these opportunities have been provided through the white leadership of the state and not through or because of any influence exerted by any vicious radical minority group.

6. That the Louisiana School Boards Association gives its full support to recent acts of the Legislature passed to maintain segregation.

7. That our legislators be requested to study the doctrine of interposition and to join with the five other southern states by adopting appropriate legislation to put it into effect.

8. That copies of this resolution be sent to all elected state officials of Louisiana, to members of the Louisiana State Board of Education, to all Governors of the southern states, to the members of Congress, to other school boards associations in the South, to members of the United States Supreme Court and the State Superintendent of Education of Louisiana and other southern states.

I hereby certify the above and foregoing to be a true and correct copy of a resolution adopted by the Louisiana School Boards Association at its regular business session during its nineteenth annual convention in the City of New Orleans, Louisiana, February 7, 1956.

Fred G. Thatcher
Executive Secretary

March 1, 1956

Mrs. Helen G. Miner
27 Arcadia Terrace
Santa Monica, California

Dear Mrs. Miner:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of February 22 relative to the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People.

The Governor appreciated having the benefit of your views and asked me to convey his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

Airmail

HELEN G. MINER 2/c

118935

27 Arcadia Terrace - Santa Monica, California

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 FEB 27 AM 9 05

Feb 22 1956

The Hon Goodwin Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento
Calif.

Dear Governor:

As one who supported you and worked for you in your last campaign I wish to say that I can't understand how you got mixed up with the Natl Assoc. for the Advancement of Colored People.

Surely you know of its "activities" along radical lines - Also that it was founded by Jews and is run by Jews - the best colored people repudiate it - You could have

refused to accept anything from them or any other group. Then you'd be "safe".

Yours for a white Christian America — as it was established by our founding fathers.

Sincerely,

(Mrs.) Helen G. Miner

March 16, 1956

Mr. Jack W. Norton
Terrace Hall
Nebraska State Teachers College
Wayne, Nebraska

Dear Mr. Norton:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of March 11 requesting a statement of his own personal feelings and the standing of the State of California with reference to racial segregation in the schools.

The Governor asked me to tell you that he is happy to say that we have learned to live in harmony here in California with all classes and races, and that segregation in our public schools has not been practiced for a great many years. He feels that we must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens.

The Governor asked me to thank you for writing and to convey his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

Airmail

HOURS BY APPOINTMENT
10 TO 12 A.M. AND 7-8 P.M.

PRACTICE LIMITED TO
RECTAL DISEASES

File

THOMAS ROY PEYTON, M.D.
2068 SOUTH HOBART BOULEVARD
LOS ANGELES 18, CALIFORNIA
REPUBLIC 3-8983

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 MAR 23 AM 8 57

March 22 1956

State Official
applic + Recomm file
La Municipal 122753
Williams

The Honorable Goodwin Knight,
Sacramento, Calif.

Dear Mr. Knight,

Thank you for your kind letter which announced the appointment of my friend attorney David Williams to the Judgeship. I am happy that I was able to help in your selection.

I am enclosing a copy of the letter to our President which may interest you. If you approve of its contents perhaps you may supplement my letter to the President.

With kind regards to you and your family,

Sincerely,

Thomas R. Peyton, M.D.

HOURS BY APPOINTMENT
10 TO 12 A.M. AND 7-8 P.M.

PRACTICE LIMITED TO
RECTAL DISEASES

THOMAS ROY PEYTON, M.D.
2068 SOUTH HOBART BOULEVARD
LOS ANGELES 18, CALIFORNIA
REPUBLIC 3-8983

March 22 1956

To the President of the United States--

Mr. Dwight Eisenhower,
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. President,

I have noted your mounting concern over the racial situation in our country.

This condition has interested me for many years and promoted the writing of my autobiography which was published in 1950 under the title of "Quest for Dignity". This book was not distributed nor publicized and therefore its popularity was limited to a few local copies--all of which have been disposed of save one or two copies. I am enclosing the prelude and finale of my book and you will notice the theme.

It is my conviction that education and information such as my book contains is what is needed for our Southern friends in order to widen their perspective. At any rate, any means which will more firmly establish the roots of friendship among us is strongly desirable at this time.

Do you wish to suggest my work for film presentation or for re-writing and re-publication? True stories such as these should help convince us of our domestic and foreign obligations.

With best regards and success in the coming election,

Respectfully,

Thomas R. Peyton, M.D.

Prelude

I WANT YOU TO SHARE *the experiences of a Negro doctor whose ambition led him to specialize but who had to utilize the accepted field of popular music to approach this goal. Instances are recited with simplicity, sincerity and honesty. All Americans should be friends and this book is only a plea for good will. We shall have to be friends* before *we can love one another. We must somehow learn to love one another, at least to the extent whereby every man may pursue his life forthrightly, with happiness and with opportunity, in all fields of endeavor, for the benefit of mankind.*

As you read the story you may observe the adaptability of the Negro to conditions as he finds them, at home or abroad. One reader said to me, "You had a good time in your life, didn't you?"

But I feel sure as you read this book you will agree all was not pleasureful. Crosses should be borne gracefully if not mirthfully, in this author's opinion. There is some humor and I hope that you will laugh with me at the proper times. Also you will find pathos, despair, heartache and an over-all good-natured faith in human goodness which should ever survive.

Whether this be a story of race, medicine or adventure—decide for yourself. Also decide whether the contentions made are right or wrong. In your daily contact with people of color, whether in church, train, hospital, restaurant or theater, on board ship or on the farm, among the rich or the poor, will you say: "WE CAN BE FRIENDS"?

If this narrative can stimulate such a response then it will have achieved the purpose for which it was intended.

Finale

As one surveys *the panorama of race relations as it exists today in America and throughout the world, there is much left to be desired. Nevertheless vast changes have occurred over the span of years from my grandfather's era after the Emancipation of the Negro, to the present year 1950—changes that bring happy hope to the heart of every Christian individual. Negro professional men and women are gradually becoming integrated in reputable colleges and hospitals throughout wide areas of America, especially in the North and Midwest. If this effort is given impetus, it bids fair to establish agreeable relations and understanding among the various races. This repair of human relations can benefit humanity as a whole and may still avert serious disaster to our civilization.*

Those of you who have followed this author's life will look at the future with hope—the hope born by contrast of the width of years recounted. There will also be the obvious ever-present need of carrying our reborn convictions into every remote corner of the United States. As America goes, so goes the world.

Our perspective has widened. We have been through the desert of fruitless, lethargic vegetation. We have noted the dwarfed, ill-fed plants sicken and wither for lack of the sustenance of the milk of human kindness and understanding. We have stumbled through the thick underbrush of bigotry. We have waded over the treacherous and swirling pools of foreign political crises which have attempted to undermine our reason and sense of patriotic loyalty.

Have we at last come to the open road? Is that the sun, the light of God's hand beckoning, "Come, you are ALL *my children"? As I write finale to my story perhaps we may see the path we must follow as men. Perhaps we can walk toward that pathway*—together.

turned their faces toward her in silent joy, so we lifted ours that morning. Filled with confidence and with hope, there came a sense of exultation, a burning desire to again serve mankind to the best of my ability.

I recalled the text of the Declaration of Independence and the Bill of Rights. All of the people had not forgotten these words which spoke so eloquently for themselves. These were my God-given rights, not State-given.

The situations that had confronted me were applicable to men of color in practically every field of endeavor. It was still my obligation to contribute to the welfare of mankind. In fact, it was my eternal destiny derived from my Creator. There also remained the obligation not only to exercise these God-given rights but an equal responsibility to see that these were neither ignored nor abused. It was very clear that my return to my homeland was a must of eminent proportions.

Naturally a price had to be paid. It would take effort and sacrifice to meet recurring new situations, but the price need not be high. If only understanding and democratic planning in human terms matched industrial and military planning, maladjustment would become less difficult.

Descending the gangplank—an exhilarating wave of patriotism enveloped me. I heard bands playing, saw flags waving—was conscious of the stomp of marching feet, in rhythm with my own steps—as I descended the gangplank. And words, strong words came to my ears. I had heard them before—now they had real meaning—

> "Breathes there a man with soul so dead
> Who never to himself hath said
> This is my own my native land—"

We stepped out on land—*our* native land. Home at last and we were glad. The quest for dignity had been satisfied in some other countries —now what of my own?

March 26, 1956

Mr. Thomas Atkins
5834 Temple City Boulevard
Temple City, California

Dear Mr. Atkins:

Your letter of March 22, with regard to segregation, has been received during Governor Knight's absence from the Sacramento office. This correspondence will be called to the Governor's attention at the earliest possible opportunity following his return to the Capitol.

Sincerely,

Douglas Barrett
Secretary

DB:ea

122964

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 MAR 26 AM 9 13

March 22, 1956

Governor Knight
State Capitol
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir:

3/c

In reference to your endorsement of a speech by Rev. Abernathy regarding the boycott in Alabama, I wish to congratulate you for your benevolence.

You have both the authority and the understanding to do something really constructive in this matter.

Why not propose to our California Congressmen, who have already done so much in this regard, that if the federal government will provide each Negro family with a certain amount of land or other security, California will lead the other states in a re-distribution of the Negroes from the South.

If this were done, the South would have no alternative but to desegregate. There would be no more of our Negro population in the Southern States than in the rest of the states, and this would give our Negro population a higher socio-economic standard of living than they have ever had at any time in any part of the world.

Our committee here has taken a poll here in California and we have found the response most favorable. We received the same report from New York.

Sincerely,

Thomas Atkins
5834 Temple City Blvd.
Temple City, California

3/c

sent to file
3/26/56
per DB

March 29, 1956

Mr. Paul H. Sanders, Director
Race Relations Law Reporter
Vanderbilt University
Nashville 5, Tennessee

Dear Mr. Sanders:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of March 22 concerning the publication of Race Relations Law Reporter.

The Governor is looking forward to receiving this publication and asked me to thank you for your courtesy in providing him with the first issue.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

Airmail

Postage Will Be Paid by Addressee

No Postage Stamp Necessary If Mailed in the United States

BUSINESS REPLY CARD

First Class Permit No. 918, Sec. 39 CFR 34.9, Nashville, Tenn.

VANDERBILT UNIVERSITY
RACE RELATIONS LAW REPORTER
Nashville 5,
Tennessee

RACE RELATIONS LAW REPORTER
Vanderbilt University
Nashville 5, Tenn.

Please enter my subscription to RACE RELATIONS LAW REPORTER for one year—six issues—for $2.00.

☐ Bill me
☐ Check enclosed

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY ZONE STATE

123161

RACE RELATIONS LAW REPORTER
VANDERBILT UNIVERSITY
NASHVILLE 5, TENNESSEE

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 MAR 26 PM 1 47

March 22, 1956

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
State Capitol
Sacremento, California

Dear Sir:

Under separate cover we are sending, with our compliments, a copy of the first issue of Race Relations Law Reporter. We believe that you will be interested in knowing of the availability of such publication and if you desire to do so, we invite your subscription.

Very truly yours,

Paul H. Sanders

Paul H. Sanders, Director.

PHS/ehv

n/c

Letter routed to tb

Letter from Paul H. Sanders

Nashville, Tenn

Letter dated 3-22-56

Under separate cover sending

copy of Race Relations Law

Reporter

NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORED PEOPLE

690 Market Street, Suite 332 • Phone YUkon 6-6922 • San Francisco 4, Calif.

NAACP

WEST COAST REGION

Franklin H. Williams, Esq.
Secretary-Counsel
C. L. Dellums
Chief's Advisory Com.
Dr. Claude Hudson
Field Director
Lester P. Bailey
Field Secretary
Area President
Nathaniel E. Colley, Esq.
Counsel, Area
Joseph Kennedy, Esq.
Northern California
John Dial, Jr.
Southern California
James T. Hollin
Southwestern Area
William Pickens
Northwestern Area

NATIONAL OFFICERS

Arthur B. Spingarn
President
Dr. Channing H. [illegible]
Chairman of the Board
Dr. Alan Knight Chalmers
Treasurer
Executive Officers
Walter White
Executive Secretary
Roy Wilkins
Administrator
Leonard Boudin
Special Counsel
Henry Lee Moon
Director, Public Relations
Olga Vickery Keene
Director of Branches
Lucille Black
Membership Secretary
Hilda L. Wright
Youth Secretary
Clarence Mitchell
Director, Washington Bureau
Walter F. [illegible]
Church Secretary
Herbert Hill
Labor Secretary
Ruth W. Ivy
Editor, The Crisis

April 2, 1956

Mr. Guy Voyer
Pacific Airmotive Corp.
Chino, California

Dear Sir:

I am writing to protest the dismissal of nine employees of the Pacific Airmotive Corp. plant in Chino this past Wednesday, March 28, because of their action in taking an hour off from work in order to pray as part of the National Deliverance Day of Prayer.

This harsh penalty doled out to your employees under the guise of "insubordination" is shocking and reprehensible. If these men, pursuant to their religious, ethical or social convictions were willing to lose an hour's pay in order to participate in this religious inspired demonstration, then your action and the action of your company violates every concept of fair play and freedom of speech and religion.

Would similar action be taken against a member of the Hebrew faith who, instead of taking an hour off, were to take a full day off in order to celebrate a religious festival or holiday? Would similar action be taken against an employee of the Catholic Faith who on Ash Wednesday perhaps arrived an hour late because of having been time out in the morning to participate in the religious ceremony conducted on that historic day?

It would appear that action was taken in this case because management felt that it "couldn't condone such action." Which action could management not condone? Are employees of the Pacific Airmotive Corp. foreclosed from the opportunity of taking time off with due notice for the observance of what to them may seem an important and logical religious inspired event.

March 28 was not just another working day to these men nor was it to the Governor of our State. As you may know, Governor Knight declared that day officially as a "Day of Prayer" in California. From all that appears on the surface the penalty meted out by your firm smacks of discrimination and ought to in good conscious be reversed.

Officers and Branches

Will you be kind enough to provide me with the names and addresses of the employees so discharged. Your co-operation will be appreciated.

Very sincerely yours,

Franklin H. Williams
Secretary-Counsel

fhw/db
cc: V. P. Richard Nixon
Atty. Cornelius MacDougald
Herbert Hill
Governor Knight
Pres., Riverside & Pomona NAACP
Chmn. Government Contract Compliance Committee

April 3, 1956

Mr. N. Hammond Follin
846½ Franklin Street
Red Bluff, California

Dear Mr. Follin:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of March 29, with enclosure.

The Governor appreciated hearing from you and was pleased to have the benefit of your views. He asked me to give you his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:hj

123839

29 March 1956, Red Bluff, Calif.

Hon Goodwin J. Knight
Governor, Sacramento, Calif.
Dear Governor Knight.

Enclosed please find leaflet. We beospeak a careful reading of these facts. As you know there are at least two sides to every proposal.

truly yours

N. Hammond Follin
846 1/2 Franklin St.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 APR 2
AM 10 46

Dear Friend:

We have been reading something about the National Association for Advancement of Colored People—entitled Fight for Freedom.

This reads very much like an Edict. We wonder just who is to be attacked in this Fight for Freedom. Just who is withholding any property belonging to the blacks? Are you? Since this Edict appears to defy God and man, there is a considerable battle heaven and earth in store for some one. May we ask just what is the final goal of this "Advancement" and Fight for Freedom? What is this alleged Freedom?

They have been given a license in state, in church and in school. What can be left but the American home? Do they propose to invade the sanctity of every American home? Is there to be nothing sacred to the sole use of the white? Do only the blacks have rights? Are not the blacks presumptuous in this demand for alleged rights? Let us examine the original divine record as to rights.

God the racial Creator, created five races, or broods, and segregated those races, according to color in the very process of creation. What objection does any melting-pot enthusiast raise? When God had created and segregated his races he looked the situation over and declared the status quo to be "very good." (See Gen. 1:31.)

God the racial Creator is the original Author of Segregation of Races. Any objection?

Is any man ready to accuse the God and Creator of unjust discrimination in segregating his own races?

Due and proper segregation injures the rights of no race: instead it ordains and establishes the God-given rights of all races.

Just what authority informs us that all races were created equal in alleged rights? Who is this all-wise authority? It cannot be God the Creator.

The white race is the first-born, the senior, the master race and the messianic race of all mankind—as the handiwork of God, and by his sovereign disposition.

The white race alone has done the work of a master race, and of a messianic race down through a hundred historical centuries of human weal and woe. No other race has such record.

The Revelation of the personal God, along with his holy Oracles was first committed alone to his white messianic race. The white race is the Mother Race of the Caucasian Redeemer.

The presumptuous error of the blacks, sparked by white maudlins and politicos is forcing Truth and Fact to its own defense.

A melting-pot of all races would quickly multiply the degeneracy of the whole race five times. The white messianic master race would disappear into the dark shades of bybridism.

The racial purity of all races, including the blacks, would be dissipated. All distinctive racial culture of the past millenniums would quickly go down the drain.

Racial equality as proposed forces all men by law and canon of church and state into a regimented race of unshriven hybrid robots.

God forbade his people either to integrate or miscegenate with any alien race of any color. Has God changed his mind?

Does the American Charter of Liberty take issue with the Oracles of the divine Being? We believe there was no such intention. What do you say?

Thomas Jefferson held black slaves as did George Washington. God's chosen people held alien slaves for life, bought and sold them, and passed them on to their children—by the express permission of Jehovah God, the Almighty, Sovereign and sole Owner of all races.

The white race being the first-born is not originally related to any other race. Will you defile this original racial purity?

All other races are colored in creation. The first-born white race is originally natural and is not colored by creation.

The racial first-born receives a double racial inheritance along with a racial dignity and authority which can pertain to no other race.

Every boon of religious ethics and godliness which has come down from heaven to all men has originally been mediated to the races through the ministry of the messianic white master race. Does this mean nothing, Doctor? Deny any of these facts at your own risk, Doctor.

The obvious and evident mastery of the white race is just as obviously by the predestination of the Almighty, and is the office committed to the whites for the benefit of believing men of all races. Will the whites default in this high calling?

The Gospel of Jesus Christ intimates no such unholy thing as universal or permanent integration of races: certainly no such thing as a universal melting-pot. Maudlinism could have no part in this discussion, nor is partisan politics invited in to discuss this serious matter.

A self-respecting God-fearing Negro is a noble and lovable specimen of God's handiwork, but only so long as he does not envy the white first-born with an evil envy, nor plot to usurp the exclusive white birthright and mastery. There can be but one master race, and it must be exclusive. There can be but one head of the racial body, and God appoints the head. Neither state nor church is authorized to appoint this head. God has some exclusive rights in his world. Amen!

This modernly trumped up Race Problem is becoming a "powder keg" in all the world, and the Doctor Fiddledee-dee is toying with the matches. And the Reds are "needleing" the "Doctor" to touch the thing off.

Jesus died also to save the black man from his black sins, but not to hybridize the human race. Hybridism is not the answer. Hybridism is but a bottomless pit. There is no return. Hybridism is but a one way street to Perdition for all races. What do you think about the record, Doctor?

Suppose the white race objects to these demands: what then? Do only the blacks have a "free moral agency"? Will you force the whites?

Just who ordains that all mankind is to be forced into hybridism? Is this what you call Freedom? Freedom for who? God is doubtless in process of setting all races free, but not for them to force themselves upon the liberties of other men. White rights are not black rights. Only a blind man could fail to see this. Can you turn white into black without destroying white? If the whites hand over their exclusive racial birthright to the blacks, what will the whites use for rights? Correct, Doctor?

Will you take from one by force his blood bought heritage of ten thousand years of toil and tears and hand it over to another who is but a few generations removed from stark naked savagery? Where is the wisdom and justice of such procedure? Again, is this what you call Freedom? No exception to a law disestablishes the prior law.

Do you desire to reestablish a reign of political "carpet-baggers" in the U. S. A.? We may well wonder if the Doctor knows what he is up to? Will eating with promiscuous soiled whites, or going to school with unwhipped white brats ennoble the black, or make him a "first class citizen"? Or even heal him of his ailment? We wonder if a little common sense would help solve this satanically contrived "race problem"?

The Reds would be greatly elated if the white America were to be debased in hybridism.

Do not vainly imagine that you could prevent miscegenation and hybridism. It would boldly stalk into the sacred precincts of your white household, and you could do nothing about it. The average black seems to care little for his own God-given birthright of racial purity. The self-respect of all races would become non-exisent in a melting-pot.

All races are called "clean," as God created them, but all races would be filthy in a melting-pot. Filth is always an illegitimate mixture.

If any desire further evidence, it may be furnished in abundance. Nothing that could occur to mankind would be so finally tragic as a universal melting-pot. The fall of man was a racial tragedy, and man is still falling: but fallen men, thank God, may be redeemed; but from a racial melting-pot there is no return.

Such "advancement" for colored people as is proposed, asked and even demanded is no advancement at all. If secured it would be but an unholy invasion of something which is sacred alone to another, and has never been a right of the blacks, nor of any other colored race.

If secured it will but incite the black to further encroachment into the sacred birthright of God's white messianic master race. How could such an unholy "sop" elevate a black, or anyone else? Do you know, Doctor? If there were no difference save color between the races, or if there was no divine fiat involved as regards the dispositions of God's races, a melting-pot would be but a matter of slight moment. The colors of races represent the several birthrights, and are the identifying birth-marks.

The colors of races indicate the fiat of the God and Creator, and just as surely demand due and benevolent segregation. Just why would a black object to the write preserving his racial purity?

The entire proposal is but blasphemous, and a rebellion against God and his government. It can only incite the righteous wrath of God.

The Supreme Master of all masters was a white man, the Son of a chosen white Virgin. Amen!

He did not find it necessary to become a hybrid to save the race of man, nor to establish due Freedom for all mankind.

If any man in the U. S. A. is a second class citizen, the responsibility is all his own. What does he call a first class citizen? Does appropriating something which belongs to another make him a first class citizen? Such might make him a first class rascal, but never a first class citizen. Racial integrity and racial purity comprise the first base of moral humanhood. Do you impugn the Absolute Sovereignty of God Almighty? or dictate to the Government of God with your maudlin melting-pot of God's races? Forcing them into hybridism? Perhaps God's realm also has a "Constitution," Doctor. It might be wise first to consult the decree of God's Supreme Court, as to a melting-pot of all races.

N. H. FOLLIN

Red Bluff, California, 1954

Cornwells 0689

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg
924 Bent Road, Eddington, Bucks Co., Pa. April 12th, 1956.

To all Members of Congress,
and to all Fellow-Americans:-

"Subject"
A Free Jewish State

Those of our Government, who must deal with the present situation in Palestine, should be reminded of the fact that Jesus made the following predictions, as recorded in Luke 21: 24: " and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled." This will, undoubtedly, end in the battle of ARMAGEDDON during the sixth plague, see Rev. 16: 12-16. After that we may look for the second coming of Christ.

It seems impossible for Israel to win, for the same reason that no one has been able to rebuild ancient Babylon, Tyre or Ashkelon in defiance of God's predictions. I quote, in part, from Ezekiel 21: 25-27: "And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, (Zedekiah their last king, who had violated his solemn oath of allegiance to king Nabuchadnezzar, taken in the name of the Lord God of Israel), whose day is come, when iniquity shall have an end, thus saith the Lord God; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: --- I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him."

Historians know that the prophecies of Ezekiel are reliable. Bible-students agree that the above text can mean only one thing: Not until CHRIST himself sets up his kingdom and occupies the throne of David, will Judah be permitted to have another king, and that king will be Christ!

It is quite clear that attempts to set up a Jewish state will be made, but all such attempts must fail, for God says: "I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it:" There are no exceptions of any kind mentioned! Any promise of a return, is a return to God through the Gospel, and not a return to Palestine, for Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 14: 6.

If the Arabs are unable to overturn the Zionists, the Lord can, and we will not be able to prevent it! All predictions indicate trouble for those who take part in setting up a Jewish-state, and to make matters worse, Palestine will be the very centre of the BATTLE of ARMAGEDDON! May God be merciful to all those who will be living in Palestine during that battle.

Respectfully,

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

P.S.
Please do not destroy this letter, but pass it on to some one interested.
Thanks.

Cornwells 0689

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

924 Bent Road, Eddington, Bucks Co. Pa.

March 14th, 1956

Subject
"Religious-Liberty"

To all Members of Congress,
and to all Fellow-Americans:

Religious Liberty must be respected at all cost, even while trying to root out "Compulsory Idolatry" within our own Government and elsewhere.

Idolatry and Sabbath-breaking have been the downfall of all the nations of antiquity. And in the end, will also lead to our own nation's downfall. We will not be able to prevent it, for prophecy will be fulfilled. But we can cause it to be postponed if Church Leaders will cease making the law of God of none effect by their tradition --- for in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. (Matt. 15: 6-9.)

God has always discriminated between the God-fearing and the ungodly. He is also the author of segregation, for Abraham and the twelve tribes of Israel were segregated in order to lessen temptation. Therefore, why should we hesitate to permit Christian Doctors to separate themselves from Unbelievers whose god is a snake and whose father of medicine is a myth? They have even erected a statue in honor of the very Being who was the cause of all the sickness and woe that is being illustrated by the items of interest in their Mutter Museum. Is that not enough to encourage his Satanic Majesty to keep up his damnable work of destruction? If he fails to get you one way he will try another. His latest method is Hypnotism, which is explained on page 32, in the February 1956 issue of "today's health." Surely the A.M.A. has taken the original meaning out of the words "IN GOD WE TRUST."

Now to give you a peek into the future. But remember, your refusal to accept what you see, will not alter the situation!

As we near the end of the time that has been allotted to our sinful world, the Spirit of God will gradually be withdrawn from the earth because of idolatry and a flagrant disregard for God's holy law, giving Satan and his host a free hand in multiplying calamities. (Read Job 1: 8 to 2: 7).

Representing the world's leading power, the Protestants of the United States of America will be quick in diagnosing the degraded state of morals as being caused by the desecrating of Sunday. In desperation they will stretch their hands across the gulf to grasp the hand of Spiritualism; they will reach over the abyss to clasp hands with the Papacy, and under the influence of this three-fold union, this country will follow in the steps of Rome in trampling on the rights of conscience.

Shortly before Probation closes (Rev. 22: 11-14), the final loyalty test will divide all living Mankind into only two classes. Those who choose Sunday, the sign of submission to earthly powers, receive the Mark of the Beast (Rev. 14: 9-11), while those who choose the Seventh-day Sabbath, the sign of allegiance to the Creator (Eze. 20: 12), receive the Seal of God (Rev. 7: 3).

During this time, the members of the U. S. Congress, the Supreme Court and the President, will find themselves in a position similar to that of Pontius Pilate at the trial of Jesus. (Read Matt. 27: 13-26). Jesus, the accused, will not appear in person this time, but will be represented by at least 144,000 sealed persons throughout the world (Read Rev. 7: 1-4), who refuse to honor the Papal Power by changing their day of rest to Sunday, and because of this, even though innocent before God, they will be blamed for all the trouble that has come upon the world. Nevertheless, they can not be killed, for God is their Protector. Only their enemies will need pity!

May God be merciful to those of our Law-Makers who fail to fight for the lives of those who are innocent, but prefer to do as Pilate did when he delivered Jesus to the mob to be crucified. It will not be easy for them to resist the mob, for Spiritualism will show great signs and wonders. (Matt. 24: 24.) Washing hands will not save anyone. "He that is not with me is against me;" (Matt. 12: 30.)

When our nation shall enact laws enforcing Sunday observance, and bring oppressive power to bear against those who keep the Seventh-day Sabbath, the law of God will be made void in our land and national apostasy will be followed by national ruin. Our own Law-makers will bring national ruin upon the United States by disregarding religious liberty, and the world will follow!

Sincerely,

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

NOTE: Your responsibility before GOD can not be delegated to the A. M. A. or others.

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

924 Bent Road, Eddington, Bucks Co. Pa.

Feb. 9th, 1956

"Compulsory-idolatry"

To all Members of Congress,
and to all Fellow-Americans:

The greatest danger to our nation's security, lies in our flagrant disregard for GOD's holy law. Heaven's protection is what we need in this Atomic-Hydrogen age. Unless our Law-Makers act promptly in rooting out idolatry, many of our large cities will be destroyed by earthquakes, by fire, by flood or otherwise. Calamities will come—calamities most awful most unexpected; and these destructions will follow one after another. Only by repentance and a return to the true GOD can our nation be saved. Your attention is hereby called to the following conditions:

MAIN-STAIR-LANDING

College of Physicians

In the Jan. 1956 issue of "today's health," a magazine published by the American Medical Association, we find on page 49, a drawing of the serpent coiled around the staff of Aesculapius in 1956, with the following explanation. I quote in part:

"One day—, so the legend goes, a snake entwined itself around the knotted staff which the physician always carried, imbuing him with wisdom. Aesculapius' staff has become the insignia of the medical profession.

Carrying Aesculapius' staff today, figuratively speaking, is your physician and the more than 222,000 other doctors—." End of quotation.

At 19 south 22nd St., in Philadelphia, Pa., we find a large marble statue of Aesculapius. A heroic figure who is holding a staff, around which a serpent is coiled. The serpent is their god of healing, while Aesculapius is their father of medicine.

You should be interested in the following texts:
Gen. 3:13, "And the woman (Eve) said, the serpent beguiled me."
Rev. 12:9, "that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan"
Matt. 6:24, "No man can serve two masters:"
Exo. 20:2-3, "I am the Lord thy God, thou shalt have no other gods—"
Isa. 40:18, "To whom then will ye liken God?"
Deut. 16:22, "Neither—set thee up any image; which the Lord hateth."
Deut. 12:3, "—hew down—images—and destroy the names—."
Deut. 7:25-26, "—their gods shall ye burn—. Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it."
2 Cor. 6:17-18, "Wherefore come out from among them,"
Joshua 24:15 & 20, "Choose you this day whom ye will serve;"
Satan (king of Tyrus), Eze. 28:12-19. Also (Lucifer), Isa. 14:12-20.
If you doubt Satan's power, read Job chapters 1 and 2, also 42:10-17.

The brazen serpent that Moses erected, (Num. 21:8-9 & John 3:14-15), need not puzzle anybody, for it was not an idol. Instead, it represented the degenerated giant-race in it's sinful state, which the Saviour would put on in his demonstration to prove that God's law is just, and to show to the entire Universe that God is merciful, gracious, longsuffering and abundant in goodness and truth. Rom. 8:3, "God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:"

By the creation of 1 A.M.A. Christian and 1 A.M.A. Non-Christian, our nation would be benefited by a little healthy competition. And medical workers could have their oath of fidelity transferred to a Christian Institution, which is of utmost importance. It would be a good beginning, enabling God to bless their efforts.

I recommend that you read "HISTORY'S GREATEST PRINCE." It covers the highlights of the Bible story, which I will send free, upon request, to all members of Congress. Otherwise 50¢ post'paid. I am,

Sincerely,

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

CAUTION: *If you love God, you will not defend the devil!*

(over)

Cornwells 0689

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

924 Bent Road, Eddington, Bucks Co. Pa.

March 14th, 1956

Subject
"Religious-Liberty"

To all Members of Congress,
and to all Fellow-Americans:

Religious Liberty must be respected at all cost, even while trying to root out "Compulsory Idolatry" within our own Government and elsewhere.

Idolatry and Sabbath-breaking have been the downfall of all the nations of antiquity. And in the end, will also lead to our own nation's downfall. We will not be able to prevent it, for prophecy will be fulfilled. But we can cause it to be postponed if Church Leaders will cease making the law of God of none effect by their tradition --- for in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. (Matt. 15: 6-9.)

God has always discriminated between the God-fearing and the ungodly. He is also the author of segregation, for Abraham and the twelve tribes of Israel were segregated in order to lessen temptation. Therefore, why should we hesitate to permit Christian Doctors to separate themselves from Unbelievers whose god is a snake and whose father of medicine is a myth? They have even erected a statue in honor of the very Being who was the cause of all the sickness and woe that is being illustrated by the items of interest in their Mutter Museum. Is that not enough to encourage his Satanic Majesty to keep up his damnable work of destruction? If he fails to get you one way he will try another. His latest method is Hypnotism, which is explained on page 32, in the February 1956 issue of "today's health." Surely the A.M.A. has taken the original meaning out of the words "IN GOD WE TRUST."

Now to give you a peek into the future. But remember, your refusal to accept what you see, will not alter the situation!

As we near the end of the time that has been allotted to our sinful world, the Spirit of God will gradually be withdrawn from the earth because of idolatry and a flagrant disregard for God's holy law, giving Satan and his host a free hand in multiplying calamities. (Read Job 1: 8 to 2: 7).

Representing the world's leading power, the Protestants of the United States of America will be quick in diagnosing the degraded state of morals as being caused by the desecrating of Sunday. In desperation they will stretch their hands across the gulf to grasp the hand of Spiritualism; they will reach over the abyss to clasp hands with the Papacy, and under the influence of this three-fold union, this country will follow in the steps of Rome in trampling on the rights of conscience.

Shortly before Probation closes (Rev. 22: 11-14), the final loyalty test will divide all living Mankind into only two classes. Those who choose Sunday, the sign of submission to earthly powers, receive the Mark of the Beast (Rev. 14: 9-11), while those who choose the Seventh-day Sabbath, the sign of allegiance to the Creator (Eze. 20: 12), receive the Seal of God (Rev. 7: 3).

During this time, the members of the U. S. Congress, the Supreme Court and the President, will find themselves in a position similar to that of Pontius Pilate at the trial of Jesus. (Read Matt. 27: 13-26). Jesus, the accused, will not appear in person this time, but will be represented by at least 144,000 sealed persons throughout the world (Read Rev. 7: 1-4), who refuse to honor the Papal Power by changing their day of rest to Sunday, and because of this, even though innocent before God, they will be blamed for all the trouble that has come upon the world. Nevertheless, they can not be killed, for God is their Protector. Only their enemies will need pity!

May God be merciful to those of our Law-Makers who fail to fight for the lives of those who are innocent, but prefer to do as Pilate did when he delivered Jesus to the mob to be crucified. It will not be easy for them to resist the mob, for Spiritualism will show great signs and wonders. (Matt. 24: 24.) Washing hands will not save anyone. "He that is not with me is against me;" (Matt. 12: 30.)

When our nation shall enact laws enforcing Sunday observance, and bring oppressive power to bear against those who keep the Seventh-day Sabbath, the law of God will be made void in our land and national apostasy will be followed by national ruin. Our own Law-makers will bring national ruin upon the United States by disregarding religious liberty, and the world will follow!

Sincerely,

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

NOTE: Your responsibility before GOD can not be delegated to the A. M. A. or others. (over)

The Why and Wherefore of LABOR-UNIONS ?

ARE THEY A CURSE OR A BLESSING ?

What Does the Bible Say ?

In Isaiah 46:9-11 we read—

"Remember the former things of old: for I am GOD, and there is none else; I am GOD, and there is none like Me, Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasures: Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it."

And in James 5:1-6 we read

"Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts as in a day of slaughter. Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you."

The above text by the apostle James, written 1895 years ago, shows why GOD permitted Labor-Unions to form. It gives us a **description** of labor conditions throughout the world from that time on until very recently. It is a **curse** pronounced against all selfish, greedy and cruel Employers! It is also a **prediction** of the punishment that is about to be meted out to them! Undoubtedly the very people for whom they have shown so very little or no consideration are to be among the agencies employed in carrying out its fulfillment.

The time is still future, but all indications point to a terrible unrest within many of our Labor-Unions. A condition due to explode just before the second coming of Christ, which is made plain in the 7th to 9th verses of the same chapter of James.

The fact that the text has been addressed to rich-men, does not mean that the men of our Labor-Unions, who will have a part in carrying out this predicted curse, are faultless. On the contrary, the methods used by many of them shows clearly that they are controlled by the same wicked Spirit that caused their Employers to become selfish, greedy and cruel!

Let us remember that "His servants ye are to whom ye obey" Rom. 6:16. We can not remain Christians while being parties to schemes that rob the poor and helpless classes of the advantages which justly belongs to them, preventing them from working, buying and selling, except under certain conditions laid down by the Unions!

During the year 1903, an eminent Writer sent out the following Alarm! I quote in part as follows: "In the world gigantic monopolies will be formed. A few men will combine to grasp all the means to be obtained in certain lines of business. Trades-Unions will be formed, and those who refuse to join these Unions will be marked men."

"The trades unions and confederacies of the world are a snare. Keep out of them, and away from them, brethren. Have nothing to do with them."

"The trades unions will be one of the agencies that will bring upon this earth a time of trouble such as has not been since the world began."

Now Friends, You may refuse to accept these warnings and predictions, but I can assure you, that whether you believe them or not, they are actually on the eve of being fulfilled!

It may surprise you to know that Labor-Unions have erected many buildings in Washington D. C. More are under construction and still more are on the Drawing-board. When completed, they will form a circle of huge Labor Union Office Buildings around our nation's White-House! What can all this show of power mean ?

Get out of the cities and move into the country where the houses are not crowded closely together, and where you can raise your own provisions; for when our Labor-Unions join hands and strike, the food left in the cities will soon disappear from the shelves!

Sincerely,

JORGEN F. H. FECHTENBURG

Eddington, Bucks Co., Pa., August 3rd, 1955

P.S. Be sure to read pages 33-42 of Reader's Digest of August 1955!

If the "ravenous bird from the east", timed his attack with that of a crippling general strike, it could prove disastrous!

To. Hon. Goodwin J. Knight Governor. Race Relations.

To our Law-Makers

Eddington, Bucks Co., Pa., Aug. 1st 1955

Amendment to our Constitution, Article 1. Subject

"Segregation & Discrimination"

"Congress shall make no laws respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof:--- or the right of the people peaceably to assemble".

The religions of both Jews and Christians are based on the teachings of the Bible, and since both testaments not only teaches segregation and discrimination, but actually commands it, how can any one think to deprive loyal citizens of that right without first changing our Constitution ?

According to the Bible, all present races stem from Noah, Canaan, his grandson, was to become the servant of his uncles, Gen 9:18-27. Additional discrimination can be found in Ezra 9:10-12. The confusion at the tower of Babel was the beginning of the various races, see Gen. 11:1-9.

Abram was segregated, see Gen. 12:1-3. Later the 12 tribes of Israel were segregated, see 3rd to 14th Chapters of Exodus. In the New Testament, 2nd Cor. 6:14-18 we read, "Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord."And in John 13:5-15 we read, "If I (Jesus) then your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet." A command not easily complied with in a congregation of mixed races. All of which should convince every one that the outlawing of segregation and discrimination would become a wicked act, for it would create stumbling-blocks for many otherwise good Christians!

Loyal Americans must not risk the danger of a race riot by drilling into neighborhoods where they are not wanted, for such actions would make it extremely difficult for Christians to love their neighbors as themselves while equities in their homes are being wiped out!

Our present Constitution makes it legal for all loyal American parents to protect their families from unwanted influences by joining others of similar faith and belief and separating themselves by means of segregation and discrimination, provided that it be done peacefully and without encroaching on the rights of others!

Union Leaders must not be permitted to interpret our duty toward God, for they can not hold that office and remain true Christians! Our nation was warned 52 years ago that "Trade Unions will be one of the agencies that will bring upon this earth a time of trouble such as has not been since the world began." Letter 200-1903. If you need further proof, read pages 33-42 of Reader's Digest Aug. 1955, also turn to your Bible, read James 5:1-6. The Great-Deceiver is often good to his own, but real Christians must not look to the devil for favors!

In a world like ours, it is undoubtedly best to permit the races to remain separate, since force usually breeds hatred, never Love! However, in a nation like ours, where religion is not a test of fellowship, all races should learn to work together like the fingers on our hands, All for one and one for all! but remember, we are often judged by the company we keep!

So while we are making the best of the conditions in this sinful world, let us focus our eyes on our future home in the New-Earth where we will not be troubled with the many races, for all will have reverted to that of the original race before it was marked by sin.

Sincerely,

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

Jörgen F. H. Fechtenburg

W. F. FECHTENBURG
EDDINGTON, BUCKS CO., PA.

April 19, 1956

Honorable Ben W. Fortson, Jr.
Secretary of State
State Capitol
Atlanta, Georgia

Dear Mr. Fortson:

Governor Knight has received the resolution adopted by the General Assembly of the sovereign State of Georgia, relating to segregation.

He asked me to thank you for your courtesy in sending him a copy of this resolution.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:hj

A Resolution:

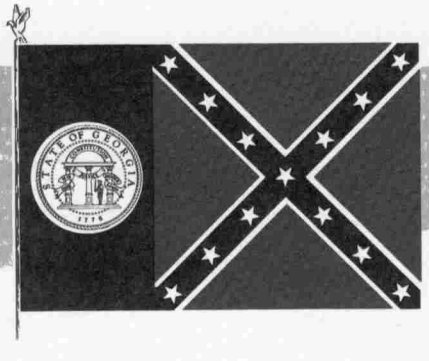
by the

GENERAL ASSEMBLY

of the sovereign

STATE of GEORGIA

1956



The Great Seal

H. R. No. 185

By Messrs. Moate of Hancock, Groover of Bibb, Drinkard of Lincoln, Fowler of Douglas, and Sheffield of Brooks.

A RESOLUTION

A Resolution to declare the Supreme Court decisions of May 17, 1954 and May 31, 1955, in the school segregation cases, and all similar decisions, by the Supreme Court null, void and of no effect; to declare that a contest of powers has arisen between the State of Georgia and the Supreme Court of the United States; to invoke the doctrine of interposition; and for other purposes.

BE IT RESOLVED BY THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, THE SENATE CONCURRING, That the General Assembly of Georgia doth hereby unequivocally express a firm and determined resolution to maintain and defend the Constitution of the United States, and the Constitution of this State against every attempt, whether foreign or domestic, to undermine and destroy the fundamental principles, embodied in our basic law, by which the liberty of the people and the sovereignty of the States, in their proper spheres, have been long protected and assured;

That the General Assembly of Georgia doth explicitly and preemptorily declare that it views the powers of the Federal Government as resulting solely from the compact, to which the States are parties, as limited by the plain sense and intention of the instrument creating that compact;

That the General Assembly of Georgia asserts that the powers of the Federal Government are valid only to the extent that these powers have been enumerated in the compact to which the various States assented originally and to which the States have assented in subsequent amendments validly adopted and ratified;

That the very nature of this basic compact, apparent upon its face, is that the ratifying States, parties thereto, have agreed voluntarily to surrender certain of their sovereign rights, but only certain of these sovereign rights, to a Federal Government thus constituted; and that all powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, have been reserved to the States respectively, or to the people;

That the State of Georgia has at no time surrendered to the General Government its right to maintain racially separate public schools and other public facilities;

That the State of Georgia, in ratifying the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution, did not agree, nor did the other States ratifying the Fourteenth Amendment agree, that the power to operate racially separate public schools and other facilities was to be prohibited to them thereby;

And as evidence of such understanding, the General Assembly of Georgia notes that the very Congress that submitted the Fourteenth Amendment for ratification established separate schools in the District of Columbia and that in more than one instance the same State Legislatures that ratified the Fourteenth Amendment also provided for systems of racially separate public schools;

That the General Assembly of Georgia denies that the Supreme Court of the United States had the right which it asserted in the school cases decided by it on May 17, 1954, to enlarge the language and meaning of the compact by the States in an effort to withdraw from the States powers reserved to them and as daily exercised by them for almost a century;

That a question of contested power has arisen; the Supreme Court of the United States asserts, for its part, that the States did in fact prohibit unto themselves the power to maintain racially separate public institutions and the State of Georgia, for its part, asserts that it and its sister States have never surrendered such right;

That this assertion upon the part of the Supreme Court of the United States, accompanied by threats of coercion and compulsion against the sovereign States of this Union, constitutes a deliberate, palpable, and dangerous attempt by the Court to prohibit to the States certain rights and powers never surrendered by them;

That the General Assembly of Georgia asserts that whenever the General Government attempts to engage in the deliberate, palpable and dangerous exercise of powers not granted to it, the States who are parties to the compact have the right, and are in duty bound, to interpose for arresting the progress of the evil, and for maintaining, within their respective limits, the authorities, rights and liberties appertaining to them;

That failure on the part of this State thus to assert its clear rights would be construed as acquiescence in the surrender thereof; and that such submissive acquiescence to the seizure of one right would in the end lead to the surrender of all rights, and inevitably to the consolidation of the States into one sovereignty, contrary to the sacred compact by which this Union of States was created;

That the question of contested power asserted in this resolution

is not within the province of the Court to determine because the Court itself seeks to usurp the powers which have been reserved to the States, and, therefore, under these circumstances, the judgment of all of the parties to the compact must be sought to resolve the question. The Supreme Court is not a party to the compact, but a creature of the compact and the question of contested power should not be settled by the creature seeking to usurp the power, but by the parties to the compact who are the people of the respective States in whom ultimate sovereignty finally reposes;

That the legislation making provision for grants for the benefit of children of school age for educational purposes, as authorized by the Amendment ratified by the people at the General Election held in November, 1954, whereby Section 13 was added to Article VIII of the Georgia Constitution, will enable the people themselves to provide an educational establishment serviceable and satisfactory and in keeping with the social structure of the State, if the doctrine of said school cases of May 17, 1954, is eventually by naked force alone thrust upon this State;

That the doctrine of said decisions should not be forced upon the people of this State, and the public schools terminated thereby, for the Court was without jurisdiction, power or authority to entertain said school cases, or to announce the doctrine therein asserted by it;

That the Court was without jurisdiction of said cases because (1) the jurisdiction of the Court granted by the Constitution is limited to judicial cases in law and equity, and said cases were not of a judicial nature and character, nor did they involve controversies in law or equity, but, on the contrary, the great subjects of the controversy are of a legislative character, and not a judicial character, and are determinable only by the people themselves speaking through their legislative bodies; (2) the essential nature and effect of the proceedings relating exclusively to public schools operated by and under the authority of States, and pursuant to State laws and regulations, said cases were suits against the States, and the Supreme Court was without power or authority to try said cases, brought by individuals against States, because the Constitution forbids the Court to entertain suits by individuals against a State unless the State has consented to be sued;

That if said Court had had jurisdiction and authority to try and determine said cases, it was powerless to interfere with the operation of the public schools of States, because the Constitution of the United States does not confer upon the General Government any power or authority over such schools or over the subject of education, jurisdiction over these matters being reserved to the States, nor did the States by the Fourteenth Amendment authorize any interference on the part of the Judicial Department or any other department of the Federal Government with the operation by the States of such public schools as they might in their discretion see fit to establish and operate;

That by said cases the Court announces its power to adjudge State laws unconstitutional upon the basis of the Court's opinion of such laws as

tested by rules of the inexact and speculative theories of psychological knowledge, which power and authority is beyond the jurisdiction of said Court;

That if the Court is permitted to exercise the power to judge the nature and effect of a law by supposed principles of psychological theory, and to hold the statute or Constitution of a State unconstitutional because of the opinions of the Judges as to its suitability, the States will have been destroyed, and the indestructible Union of Indestructible States established by the Constitution of the United States will have ceased to exist, and in its stead the Court will have created, without jurisdiction or authority from the people, one central government of total power;

That implementing its decision of May 17, 1954, said Court on May 31, 1955, upon further consideration of said cases, said: "All provisions of Federal, State, or local law . . . . must yield" to said decision of May 17, 1954; said Court thereby presuming arrogantly to give orders to the State of Georgia;

That it is clear that said Court has deliberately resolved to disobey the Constitution of the United States, and to flout and defy the Supreme Law of the Land;

That the State of Georgia has the right to operate and maintain a public school system utilizing such educational methods therein as in her judgment are conducive to the welfare of those to be educated and the people of the State generally, this being a governmental responsibility which the State has assumed lawfully, and her rights in this respect have not in any wise been delegated to the Central Government, but, on the contrary, she and the other States have reserved such matters to themselves by the terms of the Tenth Amendment. Being possessed of this lawful right, the State of Georgia is possessed of power to repel every unlawful interference therewith;

That the duty and responsibility of protecting life, property and the priceless possessions of freedom rests upon the Government of Georgia as to all those within her territorial limits. The State alone has this responsibility. Laboring under this high obligation she is possessed of the means to effectuate it. It is the duty of the State in flagrant cases such as this to interpose its powers between its people and the effort of said Court to assert an unlawful dominion over them;

THEREFORE, BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED BY THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, THE SENATE CONCURRING:

First: That said decisions and orders of the Supreme Court of the United States relating to separation of the races in the public institutions of a State as announced and promulgated by said Court on May 17, 1954, and May 31, 1955, are null, void and of no force or effect;

Second: That hereby there is declared the firm intention of this

State to take all appropriate measures honorably and constitutionally available to the State, to avoid this illegal encroachment upon the rights of her people;

Third: That we urge upon our sister States firm and deliberate efforts upon their part to check this and further encroachment on the part of the General Government, and on the part of said Court through judicial legislation, upon the reserved powers of all the States, that by united efforts the States may be preserved;

Fourth: That a copy of this Resolution be transmitted by His Excellency The Governor to the Governor and Legislature of each of the other States, to the President of the United States, to each of the Houses of Congress, to Georgia's Representatives and Senators in the Congress; and to the Supreme Court of the United States for its information.

Approved March 9, 1956

Marvin Griffin

MARVIN GRIFFIN
Governor, State of Georgia

By the Governor

Ben W. Fortson, Jr.

BEN W. FORTSON, JR.,
Secretary of State

125531

1956 APR 17 PM 1 57

April 27, 1956

Mr. L. A. Beem
5222 North New Jersey Street
Indianapolis, Indiana

Dear Mr. Beem:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of April 16 enclosing a clipping on the subject of segregation.

The Governor appreciated having the benefit of your views and asked me to convey his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

Airmail

"I do not agree with a word that you say, but

MR. EDITOR:

Concerning the recent nonsegregation decision: With the advent of former President Roosevelt, the selection of judges of the Supreme Court became a process for the circumvention of the clear purposes of the Constitution.

It also marked the rise of a class we have come to know as extreme liberalists and internationalists.

Through devious practices, the Supreme Court can and has directed our course counter to the intent of the Constitution.

Four years ago, it was thought that, with the Republican administration, all of that would be changed. It was not then realized the Republican Party was shot through with liberal and international thought. There logically followed the appointment of Chief Justice Warren, a complete mugwump on the extreme side of liberalism, a class which is not much concerned with constitutional government. It is not strange that his first decision of any importance was a willful attempt to force extreme views upon the people under the guise of a constitutional decesion. I refer to his nonsegregation decision.

SEGREGATION is not in violation of the Constitution. It does not take the civil rights away from any one. It is a means of regulation of the social relations of two wholly incompatible races. It is a matter within the rights of each state. If it is unconstitutional to bar a Negro child from a white school, it is equally unconstitutional to force a white child to attend a Negro or mixed school.

It has long been held proper to interpret a law by the intention of the makers. Thus, the arguments or documentary evidence of the intent or purpose is important. At no time when civil rights was a question in the framing of the Constitution or its amendments was the question of segregation an issue. In fact, it was then an accepted social relationship. It took a presumptious egotist to literally attempt to rewrite the Constitution in this respect to suit his own and associates' views.

The proper procedure would have been to propose to amend the Constitution. There has been a steady rapprochement between the whites and Negroes throughout the South. It has steadily been improving.

At any rate, this decision, which was wholly irregular, has done much to upset the advance made. It has also done much to weaken the effectiveness of the Constitution. The attempt of a number of Republican leaders to exploit the decision does not in general, represent their "inner convictions," but is cheap, shoddy politics.

—L. A. B., City

1956 APR 23 AM 8 56

L.A.Beem
5222 N New Jersey St
Indianapolis, Ind.
April 16/56

126018

Goodwin J Knight,
Govenor of Cal.,
Sacremento, Cal,

Dear Gov:

Please read the attached clipping.

I think it illustrated quite clearly the reaction of a great many republicans to ward the " Administration's" non segregation decision.

Yours truly
L. A. Beem
L A Beem

7/K

Race Relations

PERSONAL AND UNOFFICIAL

JAMES C. THOMAS

THE ASSEMBLY
STATE OF NEW YORK
ALBANY

1956 MAY 2 AM 11 48

April 30, 1956.

Dear Friend:

I am sending you a copy of a letter which I have written to the Governor of South Carolina, the Senate and House of Representatives of South Carolina, in answer to a joint resolution condemning the usupation and encroachment on the reserved powers of the States by the Supreme Court of the United States, which I received as a Legislator of the State of New York.

Perhaps you might want to read my thoughts on the resolution.

Respectfully yours,

James C. Thomas

JAMES C. THOMAS

JCT:R

PERSONAL AND UNOFFICIAL

JAMES C. THOMAS
305 BROADWAY
NEW YORK 7, N.Y.

THE ASSEMBLY
STATE OF NEW YORK
ALBANY

April 25, 1956

Governor of South Carolina
Columbia, South Carolina

Senate of South Carolina
Columbia, South Carolina

House of Representatives of South Carolina
Columbia, South Carolina

Honorable Sirs:

On February 14, 1956, the Sovereign State of South Carolina passed a joint resolution, condemning the usurpation and encroachment on the reserved powers of the states by the Supreme Court of the United States, calling upon the States and Congress to prevent this and other encroachment by the central government and declaring the intention of South Carolina to exercise all powers reserved to it, to protect its sovereignty and the rights of its people, approved by its Governor, Hon. George Bell Timmerman, Jr.

A copy thereof was sent to every elected representative, including the writer, an Assemblyman and Member of the New York State Legislature.

When South Carolina argues, "That which the Fourteenth Amendment meant when adopted it means now" - she is not only using the language of Chief Justice Taney in the unfortunate Dred Scott decision, but she is also telling the rest of the United States and the world she has learned nothing from the War for the Preservation of the Union, and has not changed her aims, purposes, methods or desires.

Lest we have forgotten, since South Carolina has <u>not</u>, here is a quotation from the "Dred Scott" decision:

> "No one, we presume supposes that any change in public opinion or feeling, in relation to this unfortunate race, in the civilized nations of Europe, or in this country, should induce the court to give to the words of the Constitution a more liberal construction in their favor than they were intended to bear <u>when the instrument was framed and adopted</u>."

(underscoring ours) from <u>Dred Scott</u> v. <u>Sandford</u>, 60 U.S. 393, 426, decided 1826.

The answer to the Carolinian governor and her Solons was stated by Chief Justice of the United States, Charles Evans Hughes, in 1934.

In Home Building & Loan Ass'n vs. Blaisdell, 290 U.S. 398, at page 453, he said:

> "If by the statement that what the constitution meant at the time of its adoption it means today, it is intended to say that the great clauses of the Constitution must be confined to the interpretation which the framers, with the conditions and outlook of their time, would have placed upon them, the statement carries its own refutation."

For over one hundred years it was a crime, punishable by death, for thirteen Southern states, including the Sovereign South Carolina, for a white person to teach a Negro to read or write.

Is there any fair-minded person who will deny that segregation is a modern form of that vicious philosophy?

The Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution evolved from efforts to restore political rights to States then lately in insurrection, in the belief that insurrection in spirit and fact had been crushed.

The debate involving equal protection clause of the 14th Amendment, clarified the purposes and meaning of that section in the Congressional record, wherein it is said:

> "This (14th Amendment) abolishes all class legislation in the states and does away with the injustice of subjecting one caste of persons to a code not applicable to another. It prohibits the hanging of a black man for a crime for which the white man is not to be hanged. It protects the black man in his fundamental rights as a citizen with the same shield which it throws over the white man."

This is what the Fourteenth Amendment meant when Congress adopted it and restored South Carolina (author of nullification and disciple of interposition in our own day and time) to the Union.

This line of reasoning by Texas and South Carolina maintained a "white" primary with Supreme Court Approval (Herndon, 273 U.S. 536 (1927); Condon, 286 U.S. 73 (1932); Grovery vs. Townsend, 295 U.S. 45 (1935) until the final reversal of position, by the Supreme Court in Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S.649 (1944).

Whereupon, to show the people of the United States and the world how South Carolina respects judicial authority, when it does not hold with South Carolina position, Governor Olin D. Johnson called a special session of the white South

Carolina Legislature nine days after Smith v. Allwright and solemnly proclaimed:

> "White Supremacy will be maintained in our primaries. Let the chips fall where they may."

Forgotten were the warnings of the Supreme Court expressed in 1886, in Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, at pages 373-374, where it is said:

> "Though the law itself be fair on its face and impartial in appearance, yet if it is applied and administered by public authority with an evil eye, and an unequal hand, so as practically to make unjust and illegal discriminations between persons in similar circumstances material to their rights, the denial of equal justice is still within the prohibition of the Constitution."

In 1896 in Plessy v. Fergusson, 163 U.S. 537, the Supreme Court upheld the Louisiana statute requiring separate railroad accommodations.

In 1929 in Gong Lum v. Rice, 175 U.S. 528, the "White South viewpoint" found comfort in the Supreme Court's holding that a Chinese child be required to attend a Negro school.

In 1938 in Missouri ex rel Gaines v. Canada, 305 U.S. 337, the equal facilities doctrine was once more approved. Followed by Sipuel v. Board of Regents of University of Okla. (1948), 332 U.S. 631, Fisher v. Hurst, 333 U.S. 147, and Sweatt v. Painter (1950), 339 U.S. 629, when the equal facilities were disclosed to the world in their stark, naked cynicism. Culminating in disclosure of Southern "gentility" in the case of McLaurinn v. Okla. State Regents, 339 U.S. 637 (1950), revealing the devised system of intramural segregation which kept the "whites" apart from their fellow students while in the same rooms and classes with other human beings who, alas, by being exposed thru countless generations had acquired a deep, dark, seemingly permanent, sunburn.

Then came the day, May 17, 1954, when the Supreme Court handed down two opinions, Brown v. Bd. of Education, 347 U.S. 483, and Bolling v. Sharp, 347 U.S. 497. As Abraham Lincoln loosed the chains of physical slavery, Chief Justice Earle Warren, speaking for a unanimous court that included Southerns, who were patriots in the highest and finest sense, struck down the chains of economic, social and cultural servitude imposed upon a minority group by a fearful, wilful and vicious white majority, laid down the basic proposition that the Constitution requires equal treatment, regardless of race.

> "All legal restrictions which curtail the civil rights of a single racial group are immediately suspect" (so said the Supreme Court in Korematsu v. U.S., 323 U.S. 214, 216).

> "A sense of inferiority affects the motivation of a child to learn" (so found the Supreme Court in Bollings vs. Sharpe, 347 U.S. 499, at p. 691).

The Chief Justice, in Brown v. Board of Education, 347 U.S. 483, at pages 493-4, Warned:

April 25, 1956

"In approaching this problem, we cannot turn the clock back to 1868, when the Amendment was adopted, or even to 1896 when Plessy v. Fergusson was written. We must consider public education in the light of its full development and its present place in American life throughout the nation. Only in this way can it be determined if segregation in public schools deprives the plaintiffs of the equal protection of the laws."

The late Mr. Justice Jackson stated in Board of Education v. Barnette, 319 U.S. 627, at page 637:

"The Fourteenth Amendment as now applied to the States, protects the citizens against the State itself and all its creatures - the Board of Education not excepted."

South Carolina dissents!

There is a perfect answer to the South Carolina resolution. It is a Chinese proverb that reads, "Better to light one candle than to curse the darkness."

With two-thirds of the world, members of colored races, "White citizen councils" are an affront to all Americans of courage and vision.

What the hour calls for is the organization of "American Citizen Council" to work and pray for the dawn of that day when no man, woman or child will be denied the right to education, a fair chance in the race of life and the right to worship Almighty God in every church, synagogue and cathedral in a great country, the United States of America.

Respectfully yours,

James C. Thomas

JCT:R

May 9, 1956

Mr. W. E. Riker
The Holy City
Holy City, California

Dear Mr. Riker:

Your letter to Governor Knight dated May 4 concerning the race problem has been received but there has not yet been an opportunity to bring it to the Governor's attention.

I know he will be happy to have the benefit of your thinking on this matter.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:vp

A FRIEND TO EVERY MAN AND RELIGION ON EARTH

HEADQUARTERS FOR PERFECT SYSTEM OF GOVERNMENT

SERVICE STATION
GARAGE

LECTURE HALL
AUDITORIUM

PICNIC GROUND

AMUSEMENTS

THE HOLY CITY

The New and Only Holy City of the World

TELEPHONE ELGATO 4-5372

RESTAURANT

GENERAL STORE
BUTCHER SHOP

PRINTING SHOP

NOTARY PUBLIC
BARBER SHOP

HOLY CITY, CALIFORNIA
May 4, 1956.

1956 MAY 7 AM 10 08

127619

HONORABLE Goodwin Knight
Sacrameto, California.

Dear Governor:

In thought of Wisdom, I decided to write you a few lines. Myself and my people here at Holy City both praise and enjoy your monthly reporting talks. Here at Holy City it is our good opinion that you and your great talent excels that of any other Governor in every way that we know about; and consequently we say, more power and good health to you.

You also fully indicate that you like to wisely deal with problems, and in our opinion the on-coming Segregation and Race Crime Problem will exceed by ten to one greater than any of these late flood disaster problems.

In dealing with this Problem, you have to find out something that neither any college or Religion has the Solution and Correct Answer to; but it is possible to ascertain it in these four books that I am sending you. I hope you will take a good look at them. I am the author of 2 of them.

What is now a days going on, is also your problem, and it will have to be taken care of or dampered down, or a great destruction will soon surely show up in a most exciting manner. I happen to have all the correct answers to that Racial Problem. In case you become inspired for me to call onoyou and to give you full detailed information, I surely will be glad to do so at my own expense. It is an all-wise judgment to emphasize States Rights, instead of any Civil Rights that interfers with the people as a whole.

Yours respectfully,

W. E. Riker.

P.S.---Ex-Governor Talmadge and some other important people through out The South, have invited me to call on them as soon as possible. Will go before this month rolls by.

Where Do You Stand On Mongrelazation?

There are three elements of thought and action on this subject: Anti-Mongrel, Pro-Mongrel and the Middle of the Roaders who constitute the majority. This is to point out a few dangers in the middle of the road.

1. The leader of this nation has brushed this segregation issue aside as an emotional issue. Is this true?

This man was known to appropriate a religious viewpoint for political expediency. Any man who will subscribe to a religious viewpoint for personal gain or glory has prepared himself for the commission of any other act of intellectual dishonesty. He has built a reputation by dodging what he could not swallow and swallowing what he could not dodge. His parroted utterances are lost in their insincerity. He is playing political football. The ball being the NAACP.

2. Is this an issue of emotion or is it an issue of fact?

The facts are that the Pro-Mongrel segment of the American Citizens have influenced the Johnny-Come-Lately Supreme Court to degrade the United States Constitution. This document was scraped in favor of Mongrelazation. This action was the greatest fact of this nature to confront the American People since the action of Benedict Arnold. At long last this lonely man can expect company. He can even expect vindication if this August Body holds hearings in the realm of his present abode.

Is Mongrelazation taught in our schools? It is taught by word and dancing with negroes; does your daughter dance with negroes? ? ? ? ?

3. Which element contains the News Dispensers of this area?

They are Pro-Mongrel hypocrites. They are editorially advertising the Bay Area as a haven for Negroes. In this respect they even deceive the Negro. They have created a merry-go-round of hypocrisy. Where will their ride end? Proud Old San Francisco is fast becoming a Negro Quarter. In this area, neighborhood elections have been near unanimous for segregation. The people of San Francisco are caught in a vice of their true sentiments and the false sentiments created by the crocodile tears of the hypocritical press. The people have been forced to choose between civic pride and racial pride. To most people this is a hard choice but the decision is inevitable. They are forced to sacrifice their birthright rather than their racial pride. In increasing numbers they are being forced to retreat in the face of the Mongrelazation paralysis that is being fostered upon them. They have no place within their own county to retreat. This has caused the greatest building boom in the history of the nation to take place on the Peninsula. San Francisco bravely rose from the ashes of 1906; it deserves a better fate than to become the Harlem of the West. They even influenced City Hall to set aside a week for the advancement of Mongrelazation of this fair City. The lying sheets can minimize this but they can not deny it without certifying to their idiocy.

4. What will happen to these editors and their Pro-Mongrel sheets when the "Black Block Vote" elects City Hall? This question brings such sad scenes to mind that only prayer could bring any comfort.

5. Should one pray for the elevation of his neighbors before elevating himself?

Recently there was a day of prayer for the relief of discrimination in a city 2500 miles distant

6. What similar conditions exist at home which beg for a year of prayer?

(OVER)

There is a year-old Taxi Boycott going on in San Francisco. The newspapers of this area do not seem to know this. It is impossible to believe that they are this stupid. This alone proves they are not only hypocrites but liars by omission. In this area negroes are barred from many establishments by signs which in a hypocritical way means "White Only". The local method of Jerrymandering segregation in schools will tend to teach children that there is honor in hypocrisy. The forthright Anti-Mongrel sections of the nation employ negro teachers by the thousands. Some counties of this area have employed one negro teacher solely to prove they do not discriminate. This proves the opposite.

Investors seldom make loans to Negroes except for slum housing. This creates a slum cancer which must inevitably spread outward to envelope neighboring developments.

Negroes are barred from many jobs, trade unions and fraternities.

7. Much has been made of the Negro's contribution to American culture. What is the extent of this contribution? Their main contributions are red shirts, zoot suits, defacing automobiles, grafting foxtails on radio aerials, black magic, voodoo, bongo drums, filthy calypso music, second rate novels usually following the communist line and always advocating racial activities that would bring about Mongrelazation. They also made popular the switch blade knife and obsolete straight razors.

8. What changes have they wrought in American Culture?

The works of the only pure American composer, Stephen Foster, have been corrupted as a result of their "tender nature". Soon the Founding Fathers of this country will be denounced as inhuman slave traders. We can then vie with Russia at rewriting history.

9. Has a white man in the Anti-Mongrel section of the nation the same right to protect his wife from a Negro that a Negro in the Bay Area has to protect his car from a white man?

In the Anti-Mongrel section of the country a negro was shot by a white man for allegedly insulting a woman. This received world-wide publicity with great emphasis on race. In the Bay Area a white man was shot by a negro for allegedly damaging a car. This received practically no publicity. There was no emphasis on race. This is the unbiased news reporting of brazen hypocrites. The simple answer is of course the relative value of a wife and an automobile.

10. Does the American Negro deserve the crocodile tears shed in his behalf? It is less than 400 years since his race was taken into slavery. He has attained recognition in many fields. Some are even looked upon by their followers, both black and white, as Creator and Governor of the Universe.

Julius Ceasar sold at one time 50,000 slaves all white; Hannibal sold at one time 32,000 slaves all white. Three times four hundred years later the white race was lost in its own ignorance and superstition. They advanced by their own efforts; mainly by the exertion of the individual.

The agitators of the American Negro invision their race standing on the shoulder of their civilizers and taking off to new heights. The question is how long must the "White Man's Burden" rest upon their shoulders and how much weight can they carry? This answer must come from the individual white man. Use your own mind! Do not join the stampede to bring Negroes into your own family.

Mongrelazation has been tried in Cuba and the Indies. It has not and can not solve the race problem. There is really only one question—**SEGREGATION OR MONGRELAZATION.**

EDGAR E. PEDDY
702 Stambaugh Street
Redwood City, California

LET US UNDERSTAND THE NEGRO

by

PAUL CLARK

The Encyclopedia Britannica. Copyright, 1911, by the Chancellor, Masters and Scholars of the University of Cambridge.

Roaming Through the West Indies. Copyright, 1920, by The Century Co.

SEARCHING FOR THE TRUTH

Well-meaning Americans from other parts of our country, having known only a handful of mulattoes, forced into the white pattern against their natural bent, have been misled, by those who would destroy our country, to conclude that the average Southerner is a heartless tyrant who must be forced also to realize that the white and black are identical.

Being surrounded by negroes for generations, the white Southerner has come to understand the negro, his virtues, his failings, and to recognize the chasm that separates the two races, both physically and psychologically.

The author, born and raised on a Mississippi Delta cotton plantation, had ample opportunity to observe long and intimately the negroes in the heart of the Black Belt in the South. His viewpoint was broadened by four years at Tulane University (biology major and minor) and four more years traveling the world in the United States Army. Slowly he accepted the proposition that the negro's inferiority was the result of unfavorable environment.

After World War II he returned home to operate a cotton plantation. Using his "broad understanding" of negroes, he attempted to elevate them by improving their environment. He commenced by hiring a negro plantation foreman, who was to be advanced to manager if he succeeded. Slowly and inexorably his belief in the negro's ability to elevate himself was reduced to absurdity.

Finally he concluded that, if the states of Mississippi, Alabama, and Georgia were one day vacated by all people of predominantly white blood and everything in the three states left to the negro inhabitants, in forty years the negroes would have lost civilization and the jungle would have recaptured the entire region.

In order to compare his own experience with that of *impartial non-Southern* authorities, the author sought descriptions of negroes in other regions and other periods, starting with "The Back Country" by Frederick Law Ohlmsted, an intimate description of the negro under slavery.

One by one the theoretical arguments of those who claim there is no unchangeable difference between the races were shattered by implacable reality. The realization became absolutely inescapable that some of these differences were hereditary and would *not* respond to improved environment nor to education.

Just as the circus lion will obey its trainer under duress, so will the negro conform to the white man's pattern when forced. But like the libertine actor who portrays the role of St. Peter, so is the negro in white society playing a role which is essentially unnatural and farcial. Like the circus lion and the libertine, when the pressure is off, the negro too will revert to his natural self. *Only when under the direct pressure of white men can the pure negro even affect a pretense of white civilization*!

The mulattoes who inhabited the states outside the South prior to 1933 were essentially those who had both the desire and some ability to adapt themselves to the white man's pattern. This minority was falsely assumed by do-gooders (under the splendid encouragement of the Communists) to be representative of the negro race. Little did these do-gooders understand the essential truths underlying the relations between whites and negroes in the South. They have forced open a Pandora's box of troubles — the Communist-influenced northern press is now busy suppressing countless sordid

stories of the negro's rebellion against the white man's pattern in such asphalt jungles as the South Side of Chicago, Harlem, Indianapolis, and Detroit. Events will force everyone to realize that not only can they not force the negro into the white mould, *but the white man can fit into the black mould*! The negro cannot progress beyond his ability, but *the white man can retrogress right back to the jungle*!

Until recently all qualified observers were in agreement that the negro is essentially a child that never grows up. All over the world negro men are called boys, a more astute recognition of fact than our people nowadays realize.

Here following are three noteworthy descriptions of the negro by world-famous authorities, who reported what they observed before old-fashioned truth was censored by the big lie.

American Notes, 1889, by Rudyard Kipling

"Now, let me draw breath and curse the negro waiter, and through him the negro in service generally. He has been made a citizen with a vote, consequently both political parties play with him. But that is neither here nor there. He will commit in one meal every *betise* (stupidity) that a *senllion* fresh from the plow-tail is capable of, and he will continue to repeat those faults. He is as complete a heavy-footed, uncomprehending, bungle-fisted fool as any *memsahib* in the East ever took into her establishment. But he is according to law a free and independent citizen — consequently above reproof or criticism. He, and he alone, in this insane city (San Francisco), will wait at table (the Chinaman doesn't count).

"He is untrained, inept, but he will fill the place and draw the pay. Now, God and his father's fate made him intellectually inferior to the Oriental. He is a big, black, vain baby and a man rolled into one.

"The American, once having made them citizens, cannot unmake them. He says, in his newspapers, they ought to be elevated by education. He is trying this, but it is likely to be a long job, because black blood is much more adhesive than white, and throws back with annoying persistence.

"When the negro gets religion he returns directly as a hiving bee to the first instincts of his people. They pray, or are caused to pray by themselves in this country. The congregation were moved by the spirit to groans and tears, and one of them danced up the aisle to the mourners' bench. The movements of the shaken body were those of a Zanzibar stick dance, such as you see at Aden on the coal-boats, and even as I watched the people, the links that bound them to the white man snapped one by one, and I saw before me the *hubshi* (wooly hair) praying to a God he did not understand. Those neatly dressed folk on the benches, and the grey-headed elder by the window, were savages, neither more nor less.

"What will the American do with the negro? The South will not consort with him. In some States miscegenation is a penal offense. The North is every year less and less in need of his services.

"And he will not disappear. He will continue as a problem. His friends will urge that he is as good as the white man."

The Encyclopaedia Britannica, 1911

"In certain of the characteristics mentioned above the negro would appear to stand on a lower evolutionary plane than the white man, and to be more closely related to the highest anthropoids. The characteristics are length of arm, prognathism (forward projecting jaws), a heavy massive cranium with large zygomatic arches, flat nose depressed at base, etc.

"Mentally the negro is inferior to the white. The remark of F. Manetta, made after a long study of the negro in America, may be taken as generally true of the whole race: 'The negro children were sharp, intelligent and full of vivacity, but on approaching the adult period a gradual change set in. The intellect seemed to become clouded, animation giving place to a sort of lethargy, briskness yielding to indolence. We must necessarily suppose that the development of the negro and white proceeds on different lines. While with the latter the volume of the brain grows with the expansion of the brainpan, in the former the growth of the brain is on the contrary arrested by the premature closing of the cranial sutures and lateral pressure of the frontal bone.' This explanation is reasonable and even probable as a contributing cause; but evidence is lacking on the subject and the arrest or even deterioration in mental development is no doubt very largely due to the fact that after puberty sexual matters take the first place in the negro's life and thoughts. At the same time his environment has not been such as would tend to produce in him the restless energy which has led to the progress of the white race; and the easy conditions of tropical life and the fertility of the soil have reduced the struggle for existence to a minimum. But though the mental inferiority of the negro to the white or yellow races is a fact, it has often been exaggerated; the negro is largely the creature of his environment, and it is not fair to judge of his mental capacity by tests taken directly from the environment of the white man, as for instance tests in mental arithmetic. Skill in reckoning is necessary to the white race, and it has cultivated this faculty; but it is not necessary to the negro.

"On the other hand negroes far surpass white men in acuteness of vision, hearing, sense of direction and topography. A native who has once visited a particular locality will rarely fail to recognize it again. For the rest, the mental constitution of the negro is very similar to that of a child, normally good-natured and cheerful, but subject to sudden fits of emotion and passion during which he is capable of performing acts of singular atrocity, impressionable, vain, but often exhibiting in the capacity of a servant a dog-like fidelity which has stood the supreme test. Given suitable training, the negro is capable of becoming a craftsman of considerable skill, particularly in metal work, carpentry and carving. The bronze castings, and the cups and horns of ivory elaborately carved, which were produced by the natives of Guinea after their intercourse with the Portuguese of the 16th century, bear ample witness to this. But the rapid decline and practical evanescence of both industries, when the intercourse was interrupted shows that the native craftsman was raised for the moment above his normal level by direct foreign inspiration, and was unable to sustain the high quality of his work when that inspiration failed.

In the United States. "The recognized leaders of the race are almost invariably persons of mixed blood, and the qualities which have made them leaders are derived certainly in part and perhaps mainly from their white ancestry. Wherever large numbers of full-blooded negroes and of persons of mixed central or north European and negro blood have lived in the same community for some generations, *there is a strong and growing tendency to establish a social line between them.*

"It was a widespread opinion shortly after the Civil War that the emancipated slaves would speedily disperse through the country."

The researcher cannot fail to be impressed by the *vicious cen-*

sorship of the article in the 1911 edition of the "Encyclopaedia Britannica" entitled, "Negro", by the editors of the 1952 edition, as the Communist line permeates even into this once hallowed book of learning. In the "modern" version *all material unfavorable to the negro has been deleted*! (In the interest of knowledge?) A revealing notice in the front of the book reads, "The Encyclopaedia Britannica is published with the editorial advice and consultation of the faculty of the *University of Chicago*" — the self-same institution that has screamed itself hoarse clamoring for "academic freedom"! Just another arrogant case of the comrade's big lie technique that is attempting to change black and white into a dull gray!

THE BLACK REPUBLIC

A description of the Republic of Haiti in 1920 by the world-famous traveler-writer, Harry Franck, a native of Michigan and no admirer of the Southern attitude toward the "nigger", gives the final answer to those who blame the negro's milleniums of stagnation upon a peculiar unfavorable environment that seems to dog him like a black shadow wherever on the earth he goes and to a consequent lack of education.

The negro slaves of the French in Haiti were the only negroes in history to drive out their white masters and establish their own nation. Haiti was prosperous, highly developed, and fully blessed by man and nature. Henri Christophe, the only negro emperor remembered by modern history, employed drastic and heroic measures to force his race to step into the white man's shoes. How have these exceptional negroes fared in over a century of freedom from the white man, after having seized a highly civilized country in which to prove to the world their worth? After the geniuses of Toussaint l'Ouverture, Dessalines, and Christophe had led the Haitians from slavery to triumph, what must we be forced to conclude if we found that the black shadow of poverty, ignorance, superstition, and immorality had fallen across the once prosperous land and Africa had been recreated in the West Indies?

The reader is urged to obtain a copy of "Roaming Through the West Indies" by Harry Franck (1920) to learn what the negro has done with his greatest opportunity to prove his ability. The following brief excerpts can in only the sketchiest way outline the unbelievably clear picture of the Black Republic as drawn by world-traveler Harry Franck in his keen observations and astute perception, reminiscent of the styles of Mark Twain and Rudyard Kipling:

Its History

"As every American should know, but as a great many even of those who pride themselves on keeping abreast of the times do not, Haiti has been an American protectorate since the summer of 1915. There is a native government, to be sure, ranging all the ebony way from president to village clerks, but if it functions efficiently, and to a certain degree it does, it is thanks to a few hundred of our own marines and certain representatives of our navy. How this strange state of affairs, so contrary to the forgiving spirit of the present administration, came about is a story brief and interesting enough to be worth telling.

"The Spanish discoverers — for one must be permitted a running start if one is to race through the reeking fields of Haitian history — soon wiped out the native Indian population in their usual genial, but thorough, way. Fields will not plant, or at least cultivate, themselves, however, even in so astonishingly fertile a land as the

island that embraces the republics of Haiti and Santo Domingo. Hence the Frenchmen to whom the western end of the island eventually fell, after varying vicissitudes, followed the custom of the time and repopulated the colony with negro slaves. Prosperity reigned for a century or more. There are still jungle-grown ruins of many an old French plantation mansion to be found not merely within the very boundaries of the Port au Prince of today, but in regions that have long since reverted to primeval wilderness. Unfortunately, for the French at least, the slave-traders supplied this particular market with members of some of Africa's more warlike tribes, the descendants of whom, taking the theories of the French Revolution *au pied de la lettre* (to the last letter), concluded to abolish their masters. Under a genuine military genius with the blood of African chieftains in his veins, one Toussaint l'Ouverture, and his equally black successor, Dessalines, the slaves defeated what was in those days a large French army, commanded by the brother-in-law of the great Napoleon, and drove the French from the island. New Orleans and Philadelphia received most of the refugees, whose family names are still to be found in the directories of those cities. Except for a few persons the French never returned, and Haiti has been "the Black Republic" since 1804.

"The result was about what our Southern statesmen would have prophesied. In theory the government of Haiti is modeled on that of France; in practice it has been the plaything of a long line of military dictators of varying degrees of color and virtually all rising to power and sinking into oblivion — usually of the grave — on the heels of swiftly succeeding revolutions. There have been a few well-meaning men among them, the last of whom, named Leconte, was blown up in 1912, palace and all. Most of them were interested only in playing Caesar, or more exactly, Nero, over their black fellow-citizens until the time came to loot the national treasury and flee, a program which was frequently cut short by appalling sudden death. The detailed recital of more than a century of violence, of constant bloody differences between the mulattoes and the genuine blacks, would be a tale too long for the modern reader.

"In 1915 the presidency was occupied by a particularly offensive black brother named Guillaume Sam. Though it has not been so recorded, Sam's middle name was evidently Trouble. Foreign warships took to dropping in on Port au Prince and demanding the payments of debts to foreigners. Up in the northern peninsula, as usual in mango-time, when the trees of the island constitute a commissary, revolution broke out, and, to top off his woes, Sam was busy marrying off his daughter and installing her in a new palace. In his wrath at being disturbed at such a time Sam passed the word to his chief jailer to clean out the penitentiary, some of the political prisoners in which were no doubt in sympathy with the revolutionists, but many of whom were there merely because they had aroused the personal enmity of Sam or some of his cronies. The sentence was carried out more like a rabbit-hunt than an execution. In an orgie in which the primitive instincts of the African had full play the two hundred or more prisoners were butchered in circumstances better imagined than described. Among them were many members of the "best families" of Port au Prince. It is not recorded that any of this class took personal part in the revenge that followed, but they undoubtedly instigated it. The rank and file of the town, those same more or less naked blacks who are ordinarily docile and childlike, surrounded the palace. Sam had taken refuge in the French lega-

tion. For the first time even in the turbid history of Haiti, the sanctuary of a foreign ministry was violated by the voodoo-maddened mob. Sam was dragged out, cut to pieces, and tossed into the bay. Then our marines landed and, to use their own words, 'the stuff was all over.'

"The name of Christophe, in so far as it is known at all, is synonymous with unbridled brutality. Yet there is a certain violent virtue in the efforts by which the ex-slave sought to force his unprogressive black subjects to climb the slippery ladder of civilization. He founded schools, distributed the estates of the exiled Frenchmen among the veterans of his army, reestablished commercial relations with England and the United States, created workshops in which the word "can't" was taboo. His methods were simple and direct. Causing a French carriage to be placed at the disposition of his workmen, he ordered them to produce another exactly like it within a fortnight on pain of death. Similar tasks were meted out in all lines of endeavor, the tyrant refusing to admit that what white men could do his black subjects could not do also. His despotism, however, was not bounded by the mere desire for advancement. When he passed, the people were compelled to kneel, and death was the portion of the man who dared look upon his face without permission. Thievery he abhorred, and inflicted capital punishment for the mere stealing of a chicken. It came to be a regular part of his daily life to order men, women, and even children thrown from the summit of the citadel. Tradition asserts that thirty thousand of his black subjects perished in the building of this chief monument to his ambition. All the French and Belgian architects and the skilled mechanics who worked on it are said to have been assassinated when it was finished.

The Country

"Most of them trot to and fro between the market and the tiny thatched cabins sprinkled far up the range behind the city like rice grains on a green banana leaf. Where the streets break up beyond the last man's-size dwellings, narrow trails tunnel on up through the prolific greenery to these scattered huts of the real Haitian, among which it is easy to imagine oneself in the heart of Africa.

"No one who has visited the island can question the extraordinary fertility of its soil. The overwhelming portion of it is as virgin as if the French had never exploited what was once the richest of their colonies; revolutions have become, by *force majeure* (American marines), a thing of the past. Every new undertaking must, to be sure, be built or rebuilt from the ground up. During their more than a century of freedom the negroes have done nothing but destroy. They have not even exercised their one faculty, that of imitation, for they have been too much shut off from the rest of the world to find anything to imitate. Though the sugar-cane was introduced into Cuba by the French refugees from Haiti, the entire country cannot at present compete with the largest single sugar-mill in the prosperous island to the west. The Haitian laborer has lost all knowledge of the sugar-making process except his own primitive method of producing *rapadoue* (dark-brown lumps of crude, coagulated molasses). He must be taught all over again, and he is not a particularly apt pupil.

"Though somewhat stony and grown with an ugly, thorny vegetation, the great Cul-de-Sac plain is noted for its fertility. Here the aborigines cultivated cotton and tobacco; at the time of the French expulsion it had nearly seven thousand plantations, chiefly of sugar-

cane, which was brought to Haiti from the Canary Islands early in the sixteenth century. The French had covered it with a thorough irrigation system, with a *grand bassin* in the hills above and streams of water spreading from it like the fingers of the hand to all parts of the plain. There were numerous splendid highways between towns and estates, and the ninety thousand acres were dotted with fine residences, hundreds of sugar-mills, and many coffee, cotton, and indigo works. Today the roads which our forces of occupation, or the two American companies that are beginning to reclaim some of the plain, have not found time to restore are rutty successions of mudholes so narrowed by ever-encroaching vegetation as to resemble the trails of blackest Africa, or have disappeared entirely. There are a few rude bridges, usually patched upon the crumbling remains of once fine French structures, but as a rule streams are forded. Many of the former estates are completely overgrown with brush and broken walls, trees rise from former courtyards, the remnants of once sumptuous halls are the haunts of bats, night birds, and lizards. In some of the less dilapidated ruins negro families now cluster; most of them live in shanties patched together of jungle rubbish, their only furnishings a sleeping-net and a German enamelware pot. Everywhere are to be found reminders of the prosperous days when Haiti was France's richest colony. Large, semispherical iron sugar-kettles, rusted, broken, and full of holes lie tumbled everywhere along the highway and across the plain. Old French bells bearing pre-Napoleonic dates and quaint inscriptions, ruined stone aqueducts, mammoth grass-grown stairways, rust-eaten machinery, inexplicable stone ruins of all shapes and sizes, are stumbled upon wherever the visitor rambles.

Its People

"A few scattered patches of rags, dirty beyond description, hung about the black bodies they made no serious effort to conceal. Men in straggly Napoleon III beards clutched every few steps at the shreds which posed as trousers. Stark naked urchins pattered along through the dust; more of them scampered about under the palm-trees. Bare feet were as general as African features. More than one group sidled crabwise to the edge of the road as we advanced and gazed behind them with a startled expression at the strange sound made by our shod feet. Scores of the most primitive huts imaginable, many of them leaning at what seemed precarious angles lined the way. Before almost all of them stood a little shop, a few horizontal sticks raised off the ground by slender poles and shaded by a cluster of brown palm-leaves. Vacant-faced negro men and women, none of them boasting a real garment, tended the establishments squatting or lolling in the patches of shade which the early morning sun cast well out into the roadway. The stock in trade of the best of them would not have filled a market-basket. A cluster of bananas; a few oranges, small, but yellower than those of Cuba; bedraggled-looking alligator-pears; dust-covered loaves of bread, no larger than biscuits, made up the most imposing arrays. Many of the merchants had not advanced to the stick-counter stage, but spread their wares on the ground — little handsful of tiny red beans laid at regular intervals along a banana-leaf, similar heaps of unroasted coffee, bundles of fagots, tied with strips of leaf, that could easily have gone into a coat-pocket. Now and again some black ragamuffin paused to open negotiations with the lolling shopkeepers, who carried on the transaction, if possible, from where they lay, rising to their feet only when [illegible] of the bargaining demanded it. The smallness of each

purchase was amusing, as well as indicative of Haitian poverty. One orange, a single banana, a measureful of a coarse, reddish meal tinier than the smallest glass of a bartender's paraphernalia, were the usual amounts, and the pewter coins that exchanged owners were seldom of the value of a whole cent. With rare exceptions the purchasers wolfed at once what they had bought as they pattered on down the road.

"For all their poverty, the inhabitants seemed to be frankly happy with life. They had the playfulness of children, with frequent howls of full-throated laughter; they seemed no more self-conscious at the super-tattered state of their garments than were the ambling, over-laden donkeys at the ludicrous patchiness of their trappings. That lack of the sense of personal dignity characteristic of the African came to their rescue in the abjectness of their condition. For they *were* African, as thoroughly so as the depths of the Congo.

"A native gendarme, dressed in a cheap-looking imitation of the uniform of our own marines, but as African of soul beneath it as the most naked of his fellow-citizens, strutted back and forth through the throngs of clamorous bargainers. Now and again, when a group grew too large for his liking, he charged into it, waving a long stick and striking viciously at the legs and backs of all within reach, irrespective of sex or age. Far from fighting back or even showing resentment, the childlike blacks fled before him, often with shrieks of laughter."

"The blacks are respectful, childlike in their manner, and have much of the docility of the negroes of our South before the Civil War. They are usually stupid beyond words, with the mentality of an intelligent child of six, but they are sometimes capable of great devotion, with a dog-like quality of faithfulness.

"There are both natives and foreigners who contend that Haiti is fully capable of governing itself if the white men will go away and let the Black Republic alone. The following incident is not without its bearing on the subject:

"The Rotary Club of Port au Prince decided in the fifth year of American occupation to assess every member five dollars for the purpose of providing a community Christmas for the poor children of the city. The vast majority of Haitians had no conception that so benevolent a being as Santa Claus existed.

"Its membership included not only the representative business men of all grades in the foreign colony, but it had made a special point of overlooking the color-line and admitting as many Haitians as white men. There was no difficulty in finding representative Haitians of sufficient culture to be worthy a place in such an assembly. Men educated in Paris, graduates of the best universities in other European capitals, men who spoke the French language as perfectly as the French themselves, men who could give the average American business man cards and spades in any discussion of art, literature, and the finer things of civilization, were to be found in the best Haitian homes. The native membership as finally constituted included cabinet ministers, former ambassadors to the principal world capitals, lawyers famous for their oratory, and men who had produced volumes on profound subjects, to say nothing of very tolerable examples of lyric poetry.

"The wives of the white club members took up the task of providing a suitable Christmas where the men left off, and pushed the matter with American enthusiasm. The 'ladies of color' of the other club members formed a committee of their own and lent a certain

languid assistance, but the brunt of the work fell on the incomprehensibly generous whites. The men of the yellow features were even more willing to leave matters to their Caucasian associates. The latter were more experienced in the arrangement of Christmas-trees; moreover, they could descend to vulgar work, which the elite of Port au Prince could not indulge in without losing caste. Curious creatures, these whites, anyway; let them go ahead and spread themselves. The 'men of color' (mulattoes) were quite willing to sit back and watch *les blancs* run the whole affair — except in one particular, the distribution of tickets.

"The ceremony was set for five o'clock, and was expected to last until nine. The American Electric Light Company had contributed the illumination, and its manager had installed the festoons of colored lamps in person. Poor Santa Claus did not get time even to don his whiskers. By two the crowd began to gather. By three all the populace of Port au Prince's humble sections had massed about the tree. Up to this point the gentlemen of color, even those who had been appointed on the original committee, had kindly refrained from interference with their more Christmas-experienced white associates — except in the aforementioned matter of tickets. Now they appeared en masse to give the distinction of their presence and the sanction of their high caste to so praiseworthy an undertaking. Cabinet ministers, newspaper editors, the bright lights of the Haitian bar, the very president of the republic, strutted down the human lanes that were opened in their honor and took the chief places of vantage on the distributing platform beneath the tree. Their dazzling *dernier cri* garments made the simple American committeemen look like the discards of fortune. Their features were wreathed in benign smiles. They stepped forth to the edges of the platform and waved majestic, benevolent greetings to their applauding constituents outside the ropes. The other gentlemen of color assumed Napolenic poses; they raised their voices in oratorical cadences, and, when these failed to penetrate the unceasing din, they waved their hands at the heaps of gifts about them with sweeping gestures that said as plainly as if they had spoken in their impeccable French, 'See, my beloved people, what *I* in my bounty, have bestowed upon you'!

"Soon after four the minister of public works snatched up a bundle of presents and flung them out into the sweltering sea of upturned little faces. That was neither the hour nor the manner of distribution that had been agreed upon, but what should a great political genius know of such minor details? Besides, there was no hope of delaying the ceremony much longer. The surging throng was in no mood to watch the absurd antics of the unfathomable white people, with their patched-up tree and their queer ideas of order and equal distribution. What they wanted were the presents, and at once. Those behind were already climbing over those in front in an effort to get at the heaped-up wares. If the original plan of waiting until nightfall and the colored lights had been carried out, the gifts would have disappeared in a general melee.

"The *beau geste* of the Rotary vice-president was a signal for all his yellow confreres to distribute largess to their clamoring constituents. In vain did the white women attempt to exchange gifts for tickets, according to the system they had worked out. Their kinky-haired associates would have no such restrictions. As long as a hand was held out to them they continued to thrust gifts into it, perfectly indifferent to other hands clutching tickets that were being wildly

flourished about them. The ministers caught up whole armfuls of presents and flung them clear over the heads of the invited children into the shrieking mobs beyond the ropes. The adults out there were far more likely to vote for them at the next elections than were the half-starved urchins beneath them. One cabinet member was seen to toss bundle after bundle to an extraordinarily tall negro who was known to wield great political power among the masses. Meanwhile the helpless little urchins within the circle rolled their white eyes in despair and frantically waved the tickets clutched in their little black hands, until they went down under the bare feet of those fighting forward behind them.

"The native gendarmes in their uniforms so like that of the American marines were preserving order as the pessimists had predicted. One of them, starched and ironed to minute, approached an American distributor and asked, with the sweet-faced courtesy of a Southern lady of the old school, for one of the riding-whips which some merchant had contributed. The gendarme accepted the gift with a polite bow and a grateful smile and marched back across the ring — to strike full in the face with all his force a pitiful old black woman who was being forced forward by the crush behind, and to rain blow after blow on her bare head and breast and on the naked infant she had brought on the invitation of the ticket clutched in its tiny hand.

"The minister with the lanky confederate had tossed him assorted wares enough to break the back of a Haitian donkey. When there was nothing else left, he flung him several native baskets which a lady of the committee had loaned for the occasion. These he followed with the decorations snatched from the tree. Then he took to unscrewing from their sockets the electric light bulbs belonging to the company that had contributed the useless illuminations.

"Not a scrap even of the tickets that had been canceled by being torn in two remained. In Haiti everything has its commercial value. For days to come little heaps of these bits of cardboard would be offered for sale by the incredibly ragged old women of the more miserable market-places, to be made use of the voodoo gods know how. Among the last of the gentlemen of color to leave the platform was a pompous being resplendent in Port au Prince's most fashionable raiment. He was a graduate of the Sorbonne, a political power in the Black Republic, an officer of the Rotary Club, and the editor of Haiti's principal newspaper. In one hand, which he held half concealed beneath the tails of his frock-coat, he grasped a dozen bright colored hair-ribbons and several silk handkerchiefs which he had filched from the basket of presents that had been intrusted to him for distribution.

"Abuse of authority is a fixed fault in the Haitian character, as with most negroes.

"The tendency of the *caco* (native bandit) to use his rifle chiefly as ballast to be thrown overboard when the appearance of a white soldier gives his black legs their maximum speed has helped this weeding out of weapons, as the time-honored Haitian custom for opposing warriors to mount a prominent hillock and hurl foul-mouthed defiance at their foes has raised the scores of American marksmen.

"A Cuban *bon mot* has it that 'The Haitian is the animal which most nearly resembles man'. Without subscribing to so broad a statement, it must be admitted that they are close to the primitive savage despite a veneer of civilization which all but hides the African in the upper class (mulattoes) and is so thin upon the masses as to be transparent. Readily capable of imitation, they initiate nothing, not even the next obvious move in the simplest undertakings. They have not a trace of gratitude in their make-up, no sexual morality, unbounded superstition, and no family love. Mothers gladly give away their children; if they ever see them again there is no evidence of gladness shown on either side. They have a certain native simplicity and some of the unintentional honesty that goes with it; they have of course their racial cheerfulness, though even that is less in evidence than among most of their race. Family relations are little short of promiscuous. Girls who have reached the age of ten are made to understand that they must be on the lookout for lovers; mothers refuse to support them after they have grown old enough to live with a man. An old maid is considered a freak of nature in Haiti, and such freaks are exceedingly rare in the Black Republic.

"More tempermental than our own negroes, the Haitians are incredibly childlike in their mental processes. A certain gendarme officer whose butler was frequently remiss in his duties had him enrolled in the native corps in order to bring military discipline to bear upon him. A few days later the servant requested that he be given the right to carry arms, like other gendarmes. The officer good naturedly gave him a harmless old revolver that had been captured from the *cacos*. A few days later reports begin to leak into headquarters that the national force was terrorizing the inhabitants of a certain section of Port au Prince. The detectives got busy, and found that the gendarme-butler, his day's service over, was in the habit of patrolling that part of town in which he was born and where he was well known, strutting back and forth among his awed fellow-citizens during the evening, and from midnight on beating on house doors and commanding the inmates, 'in the name of the law', and at the point of his revolver, to come outside and line up 'for inspection'. He had no designs upon their possessions but was simply indulging his love for display and authority. When his employer took his putative weapon away from him again, he wept like a child of six. His grief however. was short lived, for when the President called at the home of the officer on New Year's afternoon, he found the butler so dressed up that he inadvertently shook hands with him as one of the guests."

Today

But, say the bleeding hearts, that was thirty-five years ago; things are different now! Let us see what the Haitians did with the help that Uncle Sam has given them.

Very soon they began to grieve about the Americans' attempting to force them into the white man's pattern and requiring honesty in their financial affairs. They insistantly demanded that we withdraw entirely. The United States displayed the wisdom of bygone days by replying that this was impossible until such time as Haiti could make arrangements to refund the $12,000,000 owed American bondholders.

Soon after our marines withdrew, the Haitian president, innocently following the time-honored custom, took steps to perpetuate his rule, but violent opposition, especially by the United States, caused him to give up this perfectly natural design. But his successor arranged to have his term of office extended for seven years, forthwith imposing a stringent censorship. This gentleman of color was ousted in a coup d'etat, changing his residence to Miami, no doubt because of its cooler climate.

On July 7, 1947, Haiti finally liquidated its debt to the American bondholders and promptly borrowed $10,000,000 from the United States after a lengthy three-day era without indebtedness to the

Americans. In 1948 Haiti borrowed another $4,000,000 from you know whom!

In 1947 UNESCO commenced an experiment in mass education in the Haitian city of Jacmel, but has modestly refrained from boasting of any glowing success in forcing the white-man's culture down the Africans' throats. It is all just a continuation of the Port au Prince Christmas party!

After all this bottle feeding, how far have the Haitians now advanced up the ladder of civilization? At this moment voodooism is still the predominent faith. Although elementary education is free and compulsory, 90% of the population is still illiterate — one hundred and forty years after Christophe set out so determined to educate them! About 95% of the people have an average cash income of around four dollars per year.

THE BIG LIE OF "BLIND PREJUDICE"

Myopic "intellectuals", do-gooders, and political opportunists flatly state that the Southern white man's attitude is built squarely on blind prejudice and a selfish desire to impose white supremacy. This is another big lie quite easy to refute by substituting yellow for both white and black.

No man in his right mind has ever considered the Mongolian lacking either in intelligence, morals, nor maturity. We in the South admire and respect the colored Mongolians amongst us, and certainly no negro in America has faced the obstacles to progress that the poor Chinese has surmounted. He arrived in America a penniless, down-trodden beast of burden, imported to provide muscle to supplement that of the negroes. He was much more in the minority than the negro, unable to speak English, non-Christian, and friendless. But in a twinkling the Chinese and Japanese proved themselves the equal of the white man, a fact no one will dispute, despite their handicap of not having a white-financed-and-led National Association for the Advancement of Yellow-Colored People employing the nation's communications and government in an effort to *force* equality! Why could the negro not do likewise? *Because he could not*!

A striking parallel between Africa and Japan can be drawn to refute the fallacies of those who believe no overall psychological differences exist between races. Until 1854 Japan remained officially shut off from the rest of the rapidly progressing world, held in the grip of feudalism. In 1854 Japan was forcibly opened to world intercourse. In exactly forty years Japan had become recognized as an exceptionally progressive world power, despite her natural handicaps. Japan copied, adopted, and incorporated all of the white man's material civilization and has thereafter contributed substantially to the world's science. About what have the negro-uplifters to brag concerning the achievements of their bottle-fed proteges?

Let the blacks bleach themselves white as the new-fallen snow—nothing would really change. Instead of being color-conscious, we would become ever more painfully aware of the real differences that have caused the negro to fall automatically and invariably, *wherever on earth you look, at whatever period you choose,* into the lowest class in society. This incontrovertible fact the race-mixers can answer only with the big lie! Or they may cite a case of a mulatto, or a quadroon, or an octoroon whose achievements are noteworthy principally *because he is a "negro"*! In totaling the contribution to civilization of all the negroes who have ever lived, one is impressed that

nowhere else has absolute zero been so nearly approached, unless it be in the retail sales of deep-freezes in Antarctica!

HEREDITARY INFERIORITY

For the negro *tomorrow* does not exist. To him the ideals of the world's civilized peoples involving faith, hope, and charity, devotion to duty, sacrifice, and self-control have no significance, for these virtues all involve a present personal sacrifice for greater group gains *tomorrow* — this is the essence of morality! If the white man's morals had appealed to the negro, he would have adopted them ages ago. The negro does not feel that the sacrifice of today for a possible greater gain tomorrow is worth the effort. He is perfectly content to make the best of whatever happens to drop into his lap. The thought expressed in the song, "I've got plenty of nothing and nothing's plenty for me", is the negro's philosophy of life, with which under circumstances considered miserable by uncomprehending whites he is happier and more contented than a white king in his palace.

This viewpoint his misguided champions now tell the negro has been forced upon him by slavery and oppression. The negro must be like a white man — all he needs is to mingle with whites, be educated with whites, and not feel discriminated against. The strange thing about these champions is their lack of familiarity with the negro (with the exception of Communist leaders who well know what they are doing in their efforts to destroy this country!) They see a mulatto who gives psychological evidence of his white ancestry and conclude forthwith that they know all about negroes. Millions of well-meaning whites in this world have had their good intentions for uplifting the negro dashed upon the rock of the negro's utter unconcern about tomorrow. It will be just as easy to educate away the negro's dark skin, his flat nose, his thick lips, and his kinky hair as to educate away his hereditary viewpoint toward sexual and family responsibility.

Our negroes were forcibly removed from their jungle homes which they loved and to which they were adapted. And now those who know him least are attempting to make negro and white alike live the big lie that they are the same. The whites are reacting by attempting to exclude the negro, and the negro has retaliated by forming black districts where whites are unwelcome. Thus new asphalt jungles are slowly spreading like black shadows over our northern cities.

After the Civil War the Yankees who liberated the slaves expected the negro to vacate the South and settle with his enlightened white friends. But the migration largely failed to materialize, much to the surprise of those who knew it all. The negro was contented in the South *because he was allowed to be a negro.* Little do the uninformed realize how unhappy is the negro in a white man's world. In the South a negro was allowed to be himself as long as he left the white man, and more especially the white woman, alone! This latter was a taboo the negro fully understood. Now the negro is told he must live like a white man, think like a white man, and behave like a white man. The next few years will prove to be among the most tragic in the negro's entire history, for he will prove to himself and his white champions that he can never be like a white man.

All the negro will gain in forced association—and competition—with whites is to prove conclusively to all the world his utter inability to compete with whites or Mongolians in a civilized environment. The wrath of the disillusioned and infuriated whites will be a ter-

rible penalty for the demands which are now being made on behalf of the negro by a white group utterly unconcerned about the real welfare of the negro—or for the welfare of our country. The gratitude which negroes show white Americans for lowering themselves to the negro's level is the same that they have always shown deluded whites who have consented to honor the African with their society and beneficence. *Contempt*! coupled with an aroused desire for their white daughters!

The Southern whites view integration of the two races with the same alarm that the inhabitants of the Delta regard the surging Mississippi flood. Just let a trickle of water break over the levee and soon it will become an uncontrollable torrent, bursting through the levee in an ever-widening Niagara until all the land lies inundated under many feet of muddy brown water and poverty, misery, and ruin rule the land.

The negro has spent untold centuries contentedly idling, while enjoying jungle rhythms, complete irresponsibility, and unbridled sexual activity. All they really want now is for the white man to leave them to their immorality, while treating them to a continuous Christmas party.

Recognizing the differences between the races, both whites and negroes in the South have been contented and at peace with one another in segregated societies, where friction has been reduced to a minimum. The negro's crimes of child-like passion upon his fellows are dealt with understandingly. His sexual promiscuity and casual attitude toward marriage and children are accepted as part of his life. No one chides him for the sloppy state of his household. His slovenly workmanship is accepted as inevitable, along with his uninspired pace — he is well-paid for the work he actually accomplishes. His boss fully expects him to lie and to commit petty larceny. His boss understands his limitations and does not insist upon the impossible. Education is available if he desires it, but so often he desires none for himself or his children. His desire for absolute paternal authority is satisfied. He is not expected to vote because he really cares not to accept the responsibility — Santa Claus (or his impersonation) is the only candidate he is interested in supporting at the polls.

On the other hand, the whites live in their world, relatively unhandicapped by the negroes which surround them. They look after their negro dependents as they do children, solving the negroes' little personal problems, guiding and advising them, chiding them when necessary, lending and donating to them.

And along came the Communists and destroyed this peaceful dual society, pitted one race against the other, urged mongrelization, turned friendship to hate, contentment to dissatisfaction, harmony to friction.

Let others also understand the negro. Let them understand that we in the South are right! Let *us* understand that we are right!

Additional Copies $4.00 per hundred.

Paul Clark, 236 West Second, Clarksdale, Mississippi

EQUALITY

Can Man Improve on God?

By

THOS. E. WATSON

1912

Author of "The Story of France", "Napoleon", "Life and Times of Thomas Jefferson", "Bethany", "Waterloo", "Life and Times of Andrew Jackson"

SKETCHES: Historical, Literary, Biographical, Economic, Etc.

Copyrighted by Thos. E. Watson, 1912

INTRODUCTION

BY PAUL CLARK

The author, Thomas Edward Watson (1856-1922), was truly one of the great men of the South, master historian, powerful orator, brilliant essayist, and successful politician. He served his native state of Georgia both in the U. S. House of Representatives and the U. S. Senate. He was the Populist Party's candidate for Vice-President and for President. He is mentioned in the Feb. 24, 1956, issue of the *U. S. News and World Report* as one of the only two men "who have ever been able to harness the so-called red necks and the colored voters". He was editor of two nationally prominent magazines, "Watson's Jeffersonian Magazine" and "The Weekly Jeffersonian".

THE following appeared in the press several days ago:

"New York, Dec. 1 — Andrew Carnegie said today that the lowest negro of the South is more advanced than were his (Carnegie's) ancestors in Scotland two hundred years ago."

Compare the nigger to the wonderful Scots? Such nauseating talk to the black people is not only an intolerable affront to the whites, but an injury to the negroes themselves.

To the uttermost limits of the habitable universe, the Scotchman has carried his racial characteristics. What are they? Perseverance, shrewdness, fortitude, sobriety, energy, forethought, piety, high standards of morality, and a profound regard for womanly virtue. He not only evolved his own civilization in his native land, but has been a pioneer civilizer in every country to which he has migrated. Commerce owes him much; manufacturers are his debtor; science and art acknowledge his master conceptions and achievements; religion turns to him as a tower of strength; and literature, without him would be moonless night bereft of her girdle of stars. In geology, in philosophy, in political economy, in astronomy, in applied science, in jurisprudence, in oratory, in history, poetry, music and song, the Celt is the peer of any man whomsoever.

Blot out what he has contributed to the world's thought, to its uplift, to its betterment, to its strength and sweetness and glory, and the cloth of gold would lose the strands which make its completeness.

But the negro? Poor, inferior copyist of the master-race, he is as incapable of maintaining a civilization as he is of originating one.

For himself, he can do nothing. Civilize him in America and send him to Liberia, and what happens? He sinks, lapsing toward the barbarous state, and begins to implore the whites to come to his relief. Civilize him in Haiti, and what is the result? As soon as the French go away, and the negro becomes his own boss, down he goes. The varnish of Latin culture wears off, and there's your nigger. And such is the chaotic bestiality into which he plunges, that the whites must needs rush to the rescue.

In this country, we have seen the negro boys come home from the colleges — "educated gentlemen", according to the Carnegies, Ogdens, and Rockefellers — and, in a few years all the varnish is worn off. The great mass of the race is in a lower condition than during slavery. They are more immoral, more besotted, more lazy, more diseased. In Africa, where they live next to nature, wear no clothes to speak of, drink no rot-gut liquor, use no cocaine, and have no syphilis, the traveller finds the negro physically perfect — beautiful as the leopard and the tiger are.

Go to the drug-stores of the larger towns and the cities, and inquire about the users of cocaine. You will find that the black men, especially the preachers, buy enormous quantities of it. This drug excites the animalism of men. Think of this, in connection with the prevalence of venereal disease among the post-bellum negroes, and you will realize why their race is tending downward.

Lacking in the characteristics that make for civilization, the negro can not be educated into white black-men. School books cannot supply traits, qualities, racial superiority. God must give these — He alone. The poor negro never has had them, has not got them, never will have them. Like the Red Men, Eskimo, the Australian, the negro must bow to the decree of fate, and take his place as a lower being. The Fatherhood of God no more implies that we must accept him as an equal than it means for us to sink to the plane of the Ponca or Digger Indian. As to the "Equality and Brotherhood of Man" — to see what that fatal doctrine leads to, we have only to consider the mongrelism which curses Mexico, Cuba, Central and South America, as well as Portugal and a portion of Spain.

Andrew Carnegie, talking to negroes, told them that "the lowest negro of the South" was superior to his own ancestors of two hundred years ago — the lying, canting, hypocritical old fraud!

What sort of beings are "the lowest negroes" of the South? How do they live, and what do they do?

They will ravish little girls who have hardly passed from babyhood; they will go in squads, surprise some white man, and take turns lying with his wife, in his presence; they will grab a white girl at her door, gag her, drag her away to the negro section, violate her repeatedly all night long, then brutally kill her, and throw her lacerated body into the street. They will rape an old woman who is so bent and enfeebled by age that she can hardly walk with the aid of a stick. The very animals in the stables are not safe from their bestiality. Two such cases came to light, and to Court, in my home county; and how many more there are, none but God can know!

Among themselves, the black men and women of the lower class have no morality at all, no sense of decency, none of shame. They simply have no comprehension of virtue, honesty, truth, gratitude, and principle. Not to get caught is the sole motive for secrecy in wrong-doing. To lie, to steal, to break contracts, to forget favors, to copulate — are not criminal in their eyes. The returned convict gets an ovation; the murderer about to be hanged for an atrocious assassination is a heroic figure; the negro who has left some white girl to die of her wounds, or of inconsolable grief, and made good his escape, is envied and congratulated.

Were the Scotch ever such beasts? Read that fearlessly frank book, "The American Negro," whose author, William Hannibal Thomas, has negro blood in his veins; and who spent the best years of his life working for the uplift of the Southern negroes. He confesses the whole truth about these inferior, most unfortunate, and irreclaimable people. From the school-children who practice indescribable obscenities, publicly, on the playgrounds, to the grown-ups, among whom sexual promiscuity respects neither age nor relationship, we see the irrepressible outbreak of innate, uncontrollable and bestial lusts. The negro preachers are regular Sultans, with whole female congregations for wives and concubines. Go to the city drug-stores and physicians — and learn something about these colored clergymen and their flocks.

Compare the Scotch, of any era, no matter how ancient, to these unmoral swine — these poor creatures who have no conception of chasity, none of honor, none of gratitude, none of principle, almost none of incest, and none whatever of that spiritual consecration and heroism which made the Scotch preacher and congregation of nearly four hundred years ago, the dauntless preserver of the true faith, of individual liberty, and of popular right? Bah!

Read this terrible but truthful summing up, in "The American Negro". Remember that the author calls the negroes "my people", and that his book is full of paternal, sympathetic advice to them:

"Soberly speaking, negro nature is so craven and sensuous in every fibre of its being that a negro manhood with decent respect for chaste womanhood does not exist.

"These conclusions are reached because the facts show that the negro is slowly and steadily undergoing moral deterioration; not,

however because he can not keep pace with the advancing strides of an environing superior civilization, but because he has no ethical integrity, no inbred determination for right-doing, and consequently no clearly defined and steadfast aversion to wrong-doing. The American negro never had a conscientious and intelligent appreciation of the law of obedience, and for that reason either does not clearly apprehend, or else wantonly ignores, essential facts. In any critical analysis of this subject, we shall easily discover that the groundwork of negro degeneration rests on mental frivolity and physical pleasure, and that, owing to these characteristic traits, his confusion of mind is such that he fails to realize that between good and evil conduct there is a great gulf. He has yet to discern that there is such a thing as moral inexorableness, with every sin shadowed by its own penalty. The simple truth is that there is going on side by side in the negro people, a minimum progress with a maximum regress; or, in other words, an awakening of a minority of them, with an increasing degradation of the majority."

This is an awful thing to say, but it is the truth.

Annihilate what the Scotch have done for the human species, and you will have cast a shade over the brightness of the intellectual heavens; but what would be lost if the negro's share in civilization were destroyed? Nothing whatsoever. He has written books: there isn't in a single one of them the breath of life. He has delivered orations: not one of them has risen to the heights of eloquence of the Red Men—some of whose "talks" were gems. He has been a student; and no thought of his has added a jewel to the treasury of Letters. If everything that he has ever said or published were sunk to the bottom of the sea, mankind would not miss it.

As a race, the negro has never even set a great example, never made a heroic struggle for independence. For countless ages they have sold each other into foreign and domestic servitude, have eaten each other, have devoured the bodies of the dead, have had no sense of sexual purity, have had no religion, no conception of God, of Justice and Mercy; have had no prayer, excepting the piteous plea that their devils would forget them. Sons and daughters, husbands and wives, have immemorially wallowed in orgies of sensualism, without feeling of shame—even as they so often do in this country. Their only melody was a heart-broken wail of superstitious fear; they offered up human sacrifice; they grovelled before Witch Doctors who "smelt out" the wretches that these demons, or the fiendish chiefs, wished to get rid of; they fed on carrion, as well as human flesh—and these are the ancestors of the people whom Andrew Carnegie places above the Scotch of two centuries ago! As if civilization could be evolved or maintained, by any such race as that!

We can teach him, govern him, Christianize him, veneer him with an outward polish of culture; and he will step lively, use big words, wear store-clothes, ride in an auto, hold an office, crowd himself into the company of white folks, and act so much like a "colored gentleman" that the Negro-philes invite him to dinner. But he's a negro, just the same. In spite of all that he can do, the savage will crop out.

Gentlemen, the negro is as God made him; with all your money and your books and your political patronage, you cannot create racial characteristics. It takes the Almighty to do that.

Mr. Carnegie wrote an article glorifying the negro, and repeating the old, old absurdity, that during their fifty years of freedom, the blacks have made greater progress than any people have ever made in the history of the world. A stupider falsehood one could not write. The white race, through ages of agony and ceaseless effort, originated our Civilization. During slavery, we taught the African savage how to imitate our ways, speak our language and ape our customs. Often we had to use the lash to compel him to do it—just as the rod is used on the disobedient child, and just as trainers, by judicious severity, tame wild animals.

After the slave was made a free man, our example and coercion continued to act upon him. Our laws, our officials, our advice, our domination united to put irresistible pressure upon the black man. Circumstances simply forced him to keep step, as best he could, with the progress of the whites. But his travelling has been like unto that of the man who is too feeble to stand alone, and has to be supported as he walks by a strong man on each side.

His achievement compared to ours is like that of the schoolboy who learns by heart Patrick Henry's immortal speech and spouts it at the "Commencement". Or like that of the amateurs who go to the art galleries and copy the original creations of Raphael, Micheal Angelo, Rubens, Titian, Holbein, Turner, Millais, and David.

The fair test of the negro's capacity is what he does when left to depend upon himself.

We know what the Celts, Saxons, Jutes, Angles, Danes, and other white tribes did when left to work out their own destiny. We see it in the state of things in which we live. We call it Christian Civilization.

Now what did the negro ever do when left to his own resources? Nothing. For thousands of years the blacks of Africa had just as good an opportunity to evolve a civilization as the Indo-Germanic people had; but the savage African tribe of five thousand years

ago is faithfully represented by the savage man-eating tribe of today.

In Liberia were located the very best American negroes who could be induced to return to their native country. A modern state was set up, and these educated emigrants from the United States were left in control of it.

With what result? A failure so complete, so hopeless, that it would be ludicrous, were it not so tragic.

An English traveller, recently from Liberia, states in the British papers, that everything is at a standstill in that unhappy state. The government has stopped running; no lawmaking is being done; no public obligations are being met; no public affairs are being attended to; and the whole thing is chaotic. (And they practice slavery.)

These helpless creatures are all waiting for the whites of this country to go over and take charge of them—just as the British have to do in Sierra Leone, Jamaica, etc., and as we have to do in San Domingo.

Nothing is written more clearly in the book of fate than that the whites, in order that civilization may be conserved, are going to rule this country, without any fusion with the negroes.

Additional copies $5.00 per hundred.

Paul Clark, 236 West Second Street, Clarksdale, Mississippi

My God! --- My God!

Please Tell Me If It Is True?

As what is Herein Revealed and also what this Claiming to be, a GOD-send Book, States

The Correct Answer Is, That Every Word, Line and Its Principles that are herein printed, are GOD ALMIGHTY True, So Help Me God.

All races of people are created essentially and Equally Different, as is the North and South pole. The sun and the earth, man and woman, etc. and God says all meaningly. Don't try to mix them up, because they were created for a certain position and purpose, unless you want GOD'S enmity, with sorrowful consequences to sure shot come upon them or you.

This book also makes clear, whenever the racial problem is both solved and applied as is herein revealed, comes a real heaven on this earth.

Also only in nugget style and pioneering form, has this book become created and published, in order that you may know the whole truth, and also a true solution to the Racial problem.

In Fact For the First Time in All History is this Great Racial Problem Completely Solved.

Signed, The Comforter

No One can successfully dispute, but what Abraham Lincoln is one of our greatest of all American citizens, and if anyone would challenge his all-wise and true statements, should be shipped off to the South sea Islands to live with those dependent on the white man and God forsaken human beings imitators, of the white race people.

HERE IS WHAT ABRAHAM LINCOLN SAID ABOUT ALL NEGROES.

"I will say then that I am not, and never have been, in favor of bringing about in any way the Social and Political equality of the White and Black races; that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of making voters or jurors of negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office nor to inter-marry with the White people; and I will say in addition to this that there is a physical difference between the White and Black races, which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of Social and Political Equality. And inasmuch as they cannot so live, while they do remain together there must be the position of Superior and Inferior, and I, as much as any other man, am in favor of having the Superior Position assigned to the White Race.
Vol. 5 page 35 Constitutional edition.

If you are able to fully comprehend and appreciate this particular book of the Comforter, it will without question become as a real Bible to elevate you into full understanding of all Spiritual mysteries, salvation and in the bringing about of a Real Heaven on this Earth. This book also is put together in the most simple language, that any honest-minded person can understand.

We also say, that all ministers that uphold GOD'S Ideal of Negro segregation from the White race people has more Christianity in their toe-nails, than all others of opposite conclusions have in their entire body.

Address all letters to Holy City Literature Dept. and any and all letters of inquiry with stamped and addressed envelopes, will be answered quickly.

INTRODUCTION

On account of the impending future strife that is boiling over in the South because of screw loose preachers and politicians above the Mason-Dixon line who are trying to force the White race people to work, eat and to sleep with both Negroes and Orientals, there are many people demanding a True Solution to that Great Racial Problem, which only at Holy City is it successfully furnished. You must also unbiasedly read this book very carefully, and then if you want further and more detailed information, consult the Comforter at Holy City, California.

The Comforter Speaks—He Says:

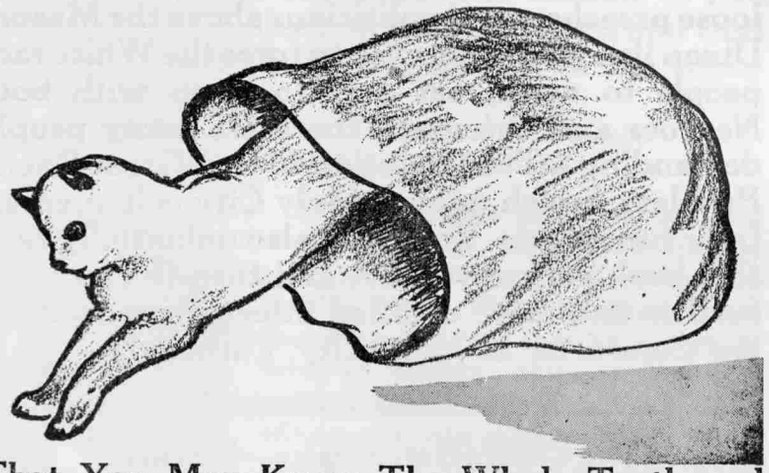
If you don't come into real Christianity through real intelligence, you can depend on it that you are no more in this later day a Real Christian in action, regardless of any blind faith, than is an unborn babe, that is not supposed to know anything.

By all means be not a Charlie McCarthy, or an ox-cart follower of either a Catholic, Protestant or of Christian Science, because they have become both out-of-date and also anti God. We say to know and do what your broad reasoning and instinctive intelligence decides, after unbiasedly investigating all there is to choose from, and also please do not overlook the world's greatest and complete Message and Philosophy, that is only now being freely offered at Holy City, California, in you making a decision.

If you already believe that we are prejudiced the more you read and study the contents of this wonderful book, the more you will be tuned up in GOD'S Favor and in the Truth, that will make you Free from all Spiritual Ignorance and any and all defeat.

FOR THE FIRST TIME IN ALL HISTORY

FATHER Wm. E. Riker LETS THE CAT OUT OF THE BAG



That You May Know The Whole Truth and Nothing but The Truth, So Help Me GOD.

THE FOLLOWING ARE UNQUESTIONABLE AND DEPENDABLE STATEMENTS TO BE NOT OVERLOOKED OR TO BE PASSED UP

No. 1. People who love and appreciate the immaculately born, and God-sent Philosophy of Holy City, will surely have good luck bestowed upon them; and if guilty otherwise, their ill luck will sure-shot catch up with them. And in case that anyone doubts this particularly great and true statement, all they have to do in finding out whether it is true or otherwise, is to experiment. You are also going to find out and say, before you finish reading this particular book of the COMFORTER, that he is the all-wise man of the Far West and Founder of the only and real Holy City in GOD'S Country California, and on this earth, and it is only him who has unquestionably allowed that Mysterious Suffocating Cat to come out of the Bag, regarding the mystery of Life, Eternal Life and also the out-of-date fallacy of all other religions. Therefore, we say to read and study this particular book carefully, if you really wish to find out something worth while.

RACE PROBLEM SOLVED

No. 2. Here is what this All-wise man has to say regarding that so-called Booby Trap Racial Problem, and also what happens through its many different phases of Race Crime in our Sacred White Man's Land and Country, that all ignorant people have foolishly overlooked and have also allowed to exist against GOD'S Will and Plan; and also for sure, that damnable situation will soon become fully corrected, as GOD would have it done, so says the Comforter, who is now in tangible form among us, and who divinely knows and can intelligently and all-wisely prove what he is constantly talking about.

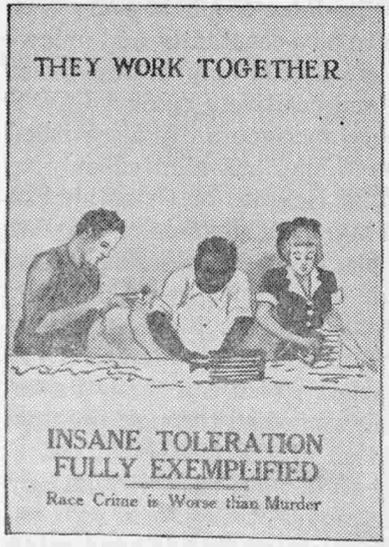
No. 3 Yes, it is true that God surely did bless America when He caused the Great Christian White race people to come into it; and then mistakenly, when the White Race Man and people ignorantly allowed negroes and orientals to enter and to move into it, it was only then that the Devil Himself actually stole in to ill smellingly pollute our people and country as it is of today, all because of not knowing how to deal with those God-forsaken people, who have fully demonstrated that they are a dark cloud blight upon our people and country through constantly trying to both criminally mix up and also ever trying to imitate the White Race people in every way possible against God's Will, and are also constantly and unlawfully wanting what our GOD has allotted only to the Great White race people, which is also and positively against GOD'S Will—and they are also unwittingly and ignorantly dissatisfied with what their God, if they have one, has allotted only to them, and since none of those Real Negroes or Orientals can demonstrate anything worth talking about, outside of stealing it from the Great White race people, who are like a blackboard with something written upon it, is why we say that they have no GOD, or in other words, they are a God-forsaken people as are animals, and also why they prove themselves to be in a big way not equal in position, which can easily be explained, justified and also all wisely remedied through the final great wisdom and the true solution of the COMFORTER.

No. 4. First we want to say right now, that without any question or doubt, that one of the biggest things to always remember, is that this Race Crime Business that is ever going on in a wholesale style against God's Will in our Country and this World, is the World's Greatest Crime; that not only is this statement 100 per cent true in the eyes of God, but it is

also with all intelligent people, because they instinctively and intelligently both think and know within themselves, that it is really true, as does the beasts of the field fully realize it, which convincingly explains why they never become guilty of any such damnable mix-up Race Crime doings with all other animals, unless sinful men force them into it, which is the only reason why there are any of those freakish mule horses existing on this earth. Another great point to remember is that any half-breed negro is not a negro any more so than is a mule a jackass, regardless of it belonging to the horse family, or is any human mule half-breed a Real Negro, while it still belongs to the Human Family. In fact any and all racial half-breeds are not only a freak of nature, but they are also the Lost Souls that the Bible speaks of; all because they are neither one thing or another, that robs them of being and acting out either part, that GOD compels them to do in the new world of Tomorrow, which the Savior also said, he would spew them from His mouth.

SPRINGBOARD-ISM EXPLAINED

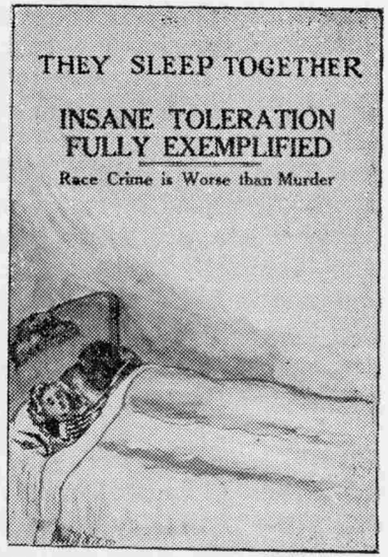
These pictures also explain what the politicians interpret as Brotherhood and are now trying to put it over with everybody, outside of the wise and those dead people in their coffin.



Please don't forget—GOD declares that birds of a feather must flock together or suffer the consequences. The Comforter now speaks, and don't forget what he says. A King is a King in his superior position, regardless of his good or bad deeds, and likewise with any White race person in their superior Kingly and Queenly position, and any so-called goodness or badness of them alters not their God given position. This idea is a true principle of GOD that no one can ever successfully change.

GOD SAYS IT IS NOW TIME TO PUT A STOP TO ANY AND ALL SUCH ANTI-GOD RACE CRIME DOINGS.

This idea of Racial mixing is nice picking for those black creatures, that can only happen because some devilish people protect them in it, especially politicians, to get their damnable illegal **votes, that should never have been given to them in the first place, so says God and Abraham Lincoln and also the Comforter, including millions of other intelligent people.**



No. 5. If these statements are not 100 per cent true to you today, that says in simple language and also demands, that Birds of a Feather Must Flock Together with no deviation, we now can say that you can positively depend on it, that in the near future, all of these great facts, truths, statements and principles, will unquestionably become true to all people, because of what is sure-shot and positively going to happen in this world in the near future, that will compel all people to find out what is herein prescribed is not only GOD'S Will and Plan, but all of them are in perfect harmony with the Divine Plan and Will of GOD, and also please don't forget of all of these true statements are accepted, it will be the cause of yourself having a wise mind and spirit, which is absolutely needed to please GOD, and then also to invoke good luck into your life.

No. 6. And here is another true statement that you must never forget: Positively the White Race Women belong only to her own kind of White Race Menfolk, and positively not to any of those God-forsaken and undermining negroes and

orientals that are ever clamoring to get their damnable black and sinful hands and fingers on our glorified White Race Women and people, and also through them by thus doing, they have not only criminally turned their backs on their own kind of negro or oriental and their opposite sex people that need them, but they have also turned their backs on God's Will, as has that notorious New York religious leader, who has also anti-God succeeded in such doings. Also please do not forget that if and when any negro or oriental happened to be a so-called good person, as could a well-fed and trained animal become a good animal, so as to be well-thought of and loved by its master—it offers no real excuse for any White Race Person to ever get married, or at any time to insanely allow that anti-God filthy polluting Race Crime sex trick to ever happen between them, also there are many ignorant Negro exponents tell us White race people to love Negroes, while at the same time they really hate them, or they would not want to mix up and to associate with White race people in preference to their own kind. It is also a common talk below the Mason-Dixon line that all dogs become worthless dogs, after being owned by Negroes, which in wisdom should never be allowed to even own one, or to kill and to eat them, which some have done and do

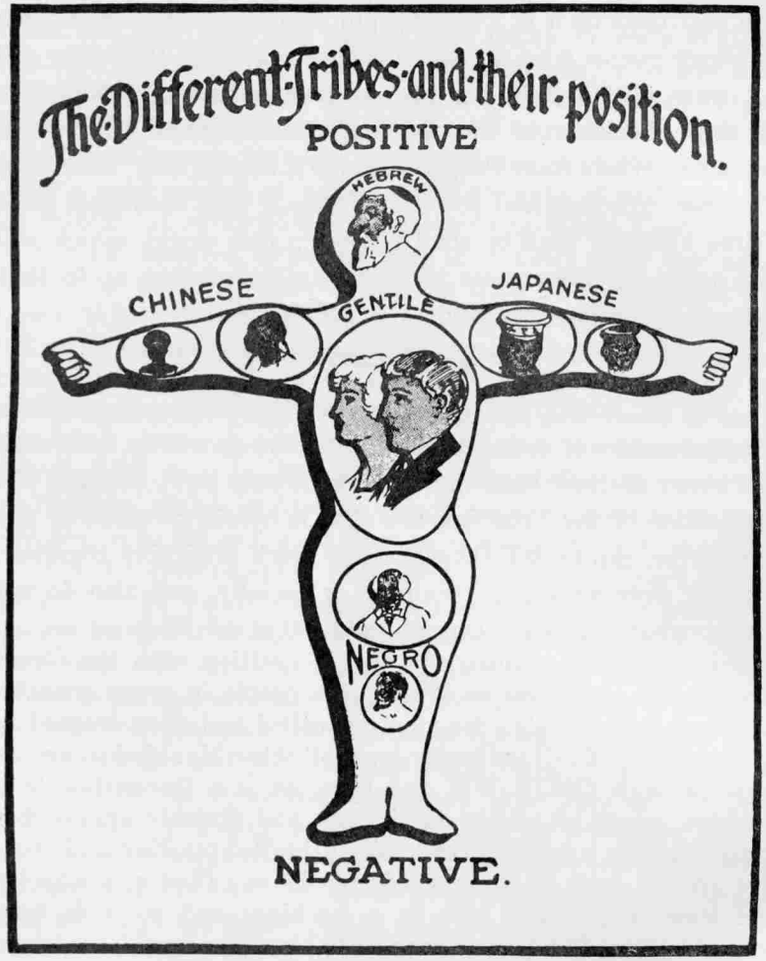
No. 7. Also please do not forget, that any contrary doings by anyone as what is herein fully explained—are guilty of one of the World's Greatest Mistakes or Crimes against God's Will, that will cause any and all such guilty people in the future to become eternally damned by GOD, that is, if they are not fully corrected and straightened out and away from it in the meantime; and the only and right thing to do is to both know and apply these herein printed True Solutions to that Great Racial Problem, without any bias or prejudice, in the keeping themselves in the clear with both God and in common decency, and also real intelligence and progress, which virtually they all mean the same thing.

No. 8. Different nationalities in any of the distinct White Race Family of People, in their marriage or in having sex relations, has no bearing upon any wrongfulness in God's Racial Laws. It is only the Different Races that must never sexually or socially mix up with each other, is why God's Divine Plan and Law positively demands in having a 100 percent strictly carried out all wise Racial Segregation, which also does not allow any Racial half-breeds to ever be born in this world, or in allowing any other kind of Race Crimes. And if the Officials of the State do not put a stop to that damnable Racial

Mixing Up and Criminal Business, you can positively depend, that God will not only hold them responsible for not stopping it—because of them posing as leaders and are also in a proper position to thus succeed—GOD Himself will soon step in and will positively do it in a big and punishing way; and when this prophecy comes true, no one must ever say that Holy City did not warn all Officials, and also all people, through thousands of these booklets to be distributed throughout this world among all White Race People, because it is only they, that have the great privilege and power to decide if that damnable Race Crime business shall or shall not be in this world, which will also cause all other races of people to then follow up in that same segregation conclusion.

No. 9. POSITION, explains the main different possibilities and nature of every individual person, as well as with each and every distinct Race of People that only now, through the application of the True Solution that is herein revealed by the Comforter, can or will they lawfully work profitably together, without ever mixing up sexually or socially, and also do not forget what Abraham Lincoln said—that all Negroes are an inferior people in comparison and in position with the Great Progressive and Creative White race people in every conceivable way, and are also the most beautiful and were created to be in position of full authority, over all other Mankind in proper time through GOD'S Will and Plan, as is a Queen-Bee in a Beehive, whom all-wisely carries out and divinely applies her exalted self in a constant and full authority, position and creative ability, over all other kinds of the so-called no-authority and lesser-in-position bees in a beehive; and so it is true with the Great White race people of this entire world, that is to be turned into a Real Human BEEHIVE, not only will the Great White race people become the center of power and attraction, but they will also become fully awakened in the near future and out of all their rank stupidity, and will naturally live under One White Man's Flag, and also cease foolishly fighting among themselves, etc., which is required to fully qualify them to both know and to carry out this complete and now fully revealed Divine Plan of God, in bringing about of a Real Heaven on this Earth.

This particular picture or symbol explains the different and correct position of each Race of People—The Head symbolizes The Jewish people. The Trunk—The white race Gentile people and the Arms and Limbs, all Negroes and Orientals. All other retrograding races that are not symbolised in this book, will cease to exist, following the Day of Judgment.



MANKIND UNITED IS WHAT REALLY CONSTITUTES a Personal JEHOVA GOD, and the FAMILY OF GOD that will soon PREVAIL ON THIS EARTH. Also the ALMIGHTY GOD that IS EVERYWHERE, which is somewhat different, is fully explained in other books of the Comforter.

No. 10. In fact, the difference between the White Race People and all negroes and orientals, etc., is of the same identical difference in position, as there is a difference between the SAVIOR'S Position and the Great White Race People, or in

other words, as is a Queen Bee compared with her so-called workers that must feed the great Queen and her drones, which is also in perfect harmony with GOD'S all-wise Divine Plan and also what will surely go on in the on-coming New World of Tomorrow, and to remain that way unto its very end of its existing thousand years, and only then will they be ready for the next great change that is revealed only in other Holy City books; and from then on, one and all Races will finally become Equal in Wisdom, Position and Freedom, before in them becoming completely absorbed by GOD, as does the ocean salt water absorbe all fresh river water that has to flow back into it. This last statement somewhat explains the mystery workings of the Divine Plan of GOD for all living things. If interested, secure full explanation at Holy City, California.

No. 11. Any other race of people that tries to be the same in position as the Christian White race people in this present Dispensation time and day of no real Law and Order, and are constantly trying to imitate them in every way possible, and are also clamoring to be mixed up, and to mentally and materially live off the Great White Race People in every way, and are also ever trying to soup up all that they can of the Great Achievements and Wonders of the Great White Race People—which they will never fully do, because God sees to it, that the White race man is always two jumps ahead of all other races of people on this Earth and virtually, all such Negro and Oriental doings, are committing a Spiritual suicide to their own body and Soul and unconsciously don't realize it, but later on they will, because of what is surely going to happen to both them and in this world, and where no longer will they ever try to use our inventions to work against, or to hit us over the head with them, as did those White men educated Japs tried to do in the last World War, and now is the proper time for the Great White race people to get onto themselves, and Put a big STOP to it, which means to cease educating them in that way.

No. 12. Also, you must never forget any and all of these herein printed statements and also all of the herein-mentioned criminal doings, which is without question the World's Greatest Spiritual Transgressions, or in other words, through their damnable mixing and souping up and also their imitating doings, will positively rob them of ever being able to act out what they are Racially supposed to do, in accordance to their own Racial Talent, Position and Duty—as does GOD demand of all different Races of People to both Know and Do, and when in them doing otherwise, and also craving to mix with the White race people, GOD will surely shove them into the Bottomless Pit, all because of it and also in the near future.

PROVING THAT WE ARE NOT PREJUDICED
THE PRESIDENT OF THE U.S.A. THAT IS TO BE,
according to the insane, who cry out NO PREJUDICE, and are also just as Black in their Spirit as they are in their Flesh.

A GREAT WARNING

As did Noah warn the people, so is it true that the COMFORTER is now likewise warning all mankind to cease being in opposition to GOD'S Will and Plan as is now revealed, that will act as a Life-Boat to save them, otherwise, through their Race Crime Guilt, they will surely be sufferingly pushed out of all individual existence, and regardless if they be living in this World, or in the Spirit World, that is also soon to become fully demonstrated.

No. 13. If these true statements go over your head, please inquire further from the COMFORTER, and for sure you will without any question or doubt, become completely and 100 per cent wised up and also convinced; and where you will be able to see, find out and to fully realize. The COMFORTER is one man on this earth that positively has in his possession the real jewels and the all-wise goods of God; and that he also unquestionably knows and is able to prove what he is constantly and all-wisely talking about, and guarantees to bring Divine Law and Order and also a real Heaven in this world for all mankind to everlastingly enjoy, that survives the on coming Armageddon and Day of Judgment, that is also near at hand.

No. 14. Remember that all of this information came direct from God and not out of any Bible or any other book in this world, outside of his own printed ones that he has in the past supervised. And it is only because the people that lean on and believe in the Bible, is his only just reason why he is ever guilty of quoting any of its sayings; while at the same time, he intensly affirms that the SAVIOR is the only Fully Qualified Man of GOD in all history, and who has given real proof of His Perfection, Wisdom and Sanctity. He also claims that he will soon give to the world both a New Calendar and also a New Bible for All Mankind to use and to go by, minus of any unsolved mysteries, or in having any confusing Parables in it.

No. 15. Also all Racial Half-breeds and those who encourage the breeding of them, will also become as Lost Souls that the Bible speaks of and are also 100 per cent real enemies of God—and will likewise be casted into that so-called bottomless pit; as was that so-called peanut scientist, Dr. Carver, regardless of his achieving greatness, or by any other such half-breed persons that have thus succeeded, because of them having the White Man's seed, blood, and spirit in them, through having a White Man Father that made it possible for some half-breeds to become somewhat by nature creative, as it is natural for most all of the Great White Race Elect People; and if you could only squeeze all of the White man's seed, spirit and blood out of Dr. Carver and others who are likewise—they never could or would ever do anything worth while. Also, and don't forget, that all **real full blooded negroes should shake hands with themselves and with God, because only their kind are privileged to enter the Kingdom**, that is if they have not become contaminated by mixing up with the White race people great scientific and mechanical wonders, etc, that will sure-shot cause them to become a mental and worthless halfbreed.

This symbol and picture explains how Dr. Carver got into this Sinful World and as a True example in becoming a Lost Soul.

This Picture also Explains the World's Greatest Crime.

No. 16. In fact and in truth, Dr. Carver is not only like many others—a human mulish, freakish, halfbreed, lost soul creature that the SAVIOR spoke of, because of them being neither one thing or another and are as a real mule, regardless of any of their so-called creditable achievement—which means nothing is creditable to them in the eyes of GOD, but may be to the ignorant and foolish people, and also Dr. Carver is in the same boat as are all other Racial half-breeds that are forced to live in a spiritual disgrace, with two active and opposing spirits in them, until they become fully annihilated on

the Day of the Armageddon. A bronze bust statue of Dr. Carver can be seen in the galleries of fame in Washington, and by mistake is called a Negro, instead of being called a freak of nature half-breed and nothing short of it, in the eyes of GOD and Wisdom. It has also been proposed by some white race people to have an yearly celebration of Hate for those scoundrels that **Stole those Negroes out of Africa** and have caused both a Civil War and also to mongrelize our great white race people, etc. and refuse to be an honest good Christian, by **Not Returning those stollen goods to where GOD wants them to be.**

You must also remember if you have eyes that can see that the great Gentile White Race People were born to become in all Greatness, as is a Queen Bee born to be one, because it is in full keepings with GOD'S Divine Plan and Laws, and we can truthfully and all-wisely say that all such people who insanely want to believe in any such present day Racial Equality that is advocated by people of the Devil, should be put in a lunatic asylum to become cured. We also say on the contrary, instead of any of our White Race people poking his wonderful achievements and education at those God-forsaken Negroes and Orientals to feast of and to enjoy, and who are also like a blackboard with something written on it, they likewise should become if possible, cured, and poke only the Great White Man's Divine Will and Plan at them, as is herein prescribed and explained, and not any of the Great White race man's Miraculous Inventions, Education and Culture, etc., that surely causes them to become an imitating cocky and so-called no good in the eyes of GOD, or in other words they have become a mental half-breed creature, as are all other Lost Soul physical Half-breeds. In Wisdom there are three kinds of Half-breeds to know about: (1) The Physical; (2) The Mental; and No. (3) the Spiritual Half-breed. In fact, all of them have to become both Lost Souls, and are condemned by GOD, because they are not **Racially Pure in Spirit that the Lord calls for and weighs.** We also say, Do not confuse criminal racial mixing with the different White race nationality mixing that are of the same Race, is divinely ligitimate and is also beneficial, until they are Spiritually BORN AGAIN.

No. 17. Believe it or not, not only are our Christian Churchianity believing and religious ministers and their credulius not know anything worth-while people are also as foreign to the all-wise and real interpretation of Real Chris-

tianity and its Magic workings, unless they are an exception, as is the moon from the Earth, that causes their ignorant preaching to really become poisonous, besides in them being completely out-of-date in this latter day, as are all our present-day fanatical Communist people with their political ideas, who are also ever likewise insanely expounding and dealing out their insane and poisonous Race Crime ideas and devilish advice, etc. by saying that it is good business for the Great White Race people to Racially mix up with Negroes, and it is also O.K. to work, eat and sleep with them—while at the same time in cold war style, many of our White race preachers and politicians are constantly denouncing each other, because all of them are both ignorant of the True Solution to our political, racial and spiritual problems. In fact all native Africans and Orientals should never hear anything through those various missionaries and preachers, all because of their misinterpreted Christian Dogmatic beliefs and religions, that positively makes them worse off, and also in the near future you can depend that all such doings will come to its end, in order to save some Negroes and Orientals and others from becoming totally swallowed up and completely annihiliated from all individual existence, all because of such insane ideas that were impregnated into their ignorant mind, through certain kind of ignorant preachers and politicians.

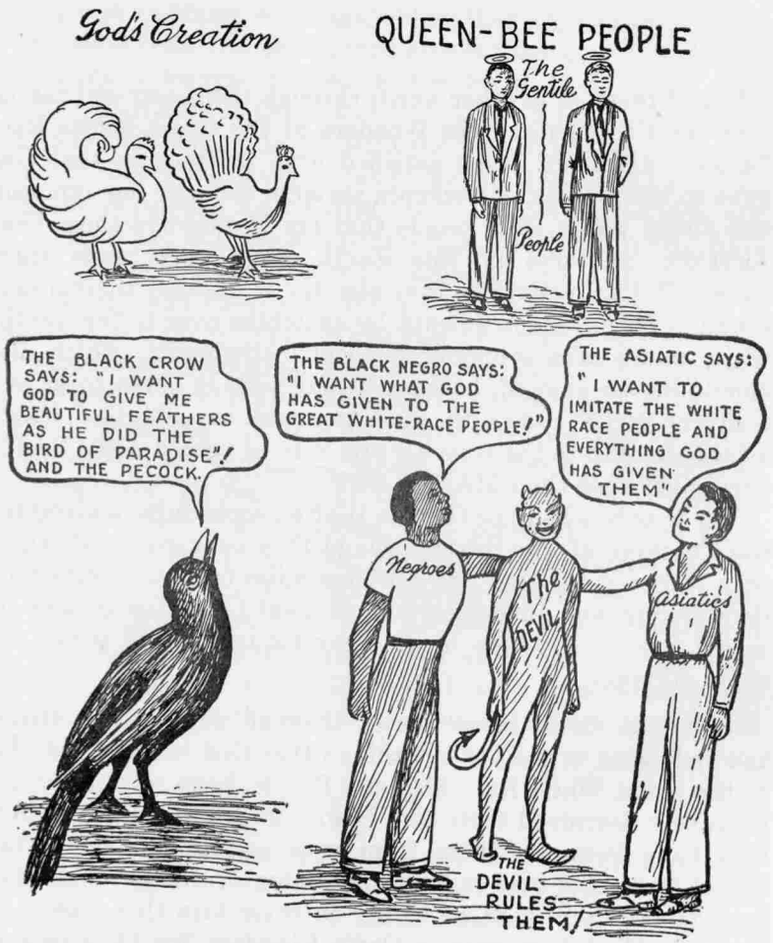
No. 18. It is also true that the White Man's culture, music, inventions, discoveries, customs, drama, food, etc., were never meant for any of those Negro or Oriental people, as well as his Churchianity Religion, and—believe it or not—we can also prove that all of those things act as a Spiritual Poison to them, and also to all other inferior and retrograding races of people, who are temporarily allowed to live on this earth, and we also want you to remember that all of the wonderful things of the Great White race people are only to be a blessing to both the Jewish and also the Elect Gentile White Race People, as does the Queen Bee's Husband-Drones partake of the same Manna Bread as does the Queen; and you can also positively depend that on the Day of Judgement, all of these herein outstanding statements will be fully demonstrated.

You will also hear, in proper time, of the Phillipine Islands and some others will sink beneath the waters as a penalty for trying to be, as all other white race people, through their imi-

tating of them, or in other words through them outright taking over the Customs and the Wonders of the Great White Race People—instead of being satisfied with their own—that God gave to them. Also mistakenly through some of our ignorant and sinful White Race people that try to improve those God-forsaken creatures of this Earth, have only made them worse off Spiritually, and they also try to ease off their insane sounding musical instruments, by switching over to the Gentile white man's nice sounding musical instruments, which also should not be allowed, because it only adds in them to have a contrary nature to be a far greater enemy to both: God, themselves and also to the Great White race of people. GOD SAYS, they must keep their HANDS OFF.

It is only when the Gentile White people fully understand the Teaching of The Savior, should they ever go to all others with it, but so far they are a million miles from the proper understanding and interpretation of Real Christianity and its magic workings, which in the near future, it will surely become different.

No. 19. Or in other words, through negroes and Orientals indulging in the various things that God has allotted only to the Great White Race Man and People, have mystically and positively destroyed their own Negro or Oriental Racial Spirit that fully Prevents them from **ever acting out Their Own Racial Part, and also in them becoming fruitful, which they have to be when in them trying to enter into this spoken of New World of Tomorrow, a God's Kingdom World, where all people will be called by GOD to carry out their own Racial Talent, Part, Position and Job to do, and only in that way in them thus being and doing, will it become their only and main** pleasure, and never to use the things of the Great White Race People for their exclusive pleasure, in fact they must have different food, work, clothes and entertainment, that is to become prescribed only by the Great White race people, as does a good mama and papa secure whatever toys and clothes that their children are to have—so as not to distort their childish position, which on the Day of Judgment and in God's Law and Order, will all of these True Ideas and Principles become a fixed Law for all people to act out, as what virtually goes on in a honey-making beehive, etc., or in a well regulated, successful home between its parents and their children.



This Picture Fully Explains How Negroes and Orientals Become LOST SOULS and Also Mental Half-Breeds

---

No. 20. It is also Wisdom to not in any way educate those lesser-in-position races of people, outside of knowing the law and duty that they are under, and also how to help themselves and others, with sufficient arithmetic, and to read and write, etc., in order to carry out their own directed duty, but not in any way that they can ever become detrimental to the White race people, or in other words, they should become fully spiritually educated as never before; and where the Great Jewish people will become their only Spiritual Intermediators and Directors between the Gentile White Race people and all survived Negroes and Orientals, as is your own Head on your

shoulders that tells the arms and legs of the Human Body just what to do, and NOT any part of the Trunk of the physical body, which the Gentile White race people fully represent that particular Center and God-like Soul part of all Mankind, that must decide everything, because of GOD standing alongside of them.

No. 21. In fact, the Great Gentile White race people alongside of the Great Jewish people as a whole through their Great Leader Mouthpiece and Messiah, and the Comforter, will divinely start off this spoken-of New World of Tomorrow, through them acting out their Royal Family Law and Ideal in becoming Divinely associated; and then all others as a whole will immediately follow up, which is also in keeping and in accordance with the Great Divine Plan in getting all survived Mankind together as One Unit; as is the Human Form. Also at that particular time, there will be but One Religion for all Mankind and just One Government, that is in perfect harmony with this now-revealed Second Phase of Real Christianity, in the keeping of this entire world fully and constantly straightened out, which is sure to come to pass because of the proper time, through its necessary and achieved development, and also because it is GOD'S Will for it to soon become fully accomplished in this entire world.

No. 22. The way the White race people nowdays deal with all Negroes and Orientals, by handing over to them, their Wonderful Creations is not only CRIMINAL, but it is also what causes them to both become cocky and use (Our Inventions and Culture) in their low-minded and sinful hands as a club, to both defile themselves and also to hit us White race people over the head with, as did the White-man-educated Japs likewise do to our people in the last World War, to the regret of all concerned, which will not happen again; although it is true, that those misled imitating God-forsaken White-Man-Educated thousands of Orientals of Asia are now in our Country to prepare themselves to do that same damnable thing—with our White man's inventions, education and Culture, etc., and unless quickly the White race man carries out these prescribed Plans and uses a Big SCARE CROW through A and H-bombs, etc., with plenty of good arguments and management, with this all new and revealed True Solution to the RACIAL problem, will cause all concerned to have much to extremely regret over.

In fact, all of the Great Inventions, Discoveries and Achievements, must be taken away from them, and instead only hand over his orders, management and support; and of course all Negroes and Orientals that are not satisfied with this

New World Plan and Ideals of taking high-class care of them, as would a Rich man Father of his Good Sons and Daughters, will cause but one thing to do, which will be to turn them over to their own kind in their Africa and Asia country, in the pleasing of GOD, and all such people that worry about Communism, as the first Big Worry, if they don't First Worry over the RACE CRIME, mixing up business, and quickly DO something about it, they only prove that they have a worthless brain.

No. 23. We call those backward creatures GOD-forsaken people, because of their dependent position and unworthiness, and also because their Spiritual Leaders never succeeded in qualifying them to be hooked up with either a Real God or His Divine Plan and Power to independently progress, as did the Savior, who both hooked up and also qualified the Great Gentile White race people to fully accomplish Great Wonders in its many ways, as are now-days being fully demonstrated, and also right now as never before, a White man, the Comforter is able to reveal what is absolutely needed to have eyes that can see and ears to hear, so as to experience the Real and Final path to the Final and True Understanding and in the bringing about of a Real Heaven on this Earth, which also means to also Grow Out of Old Age, and become PERFECT as GOD is PERFECT and to overcome all things; what more could any one ask for?

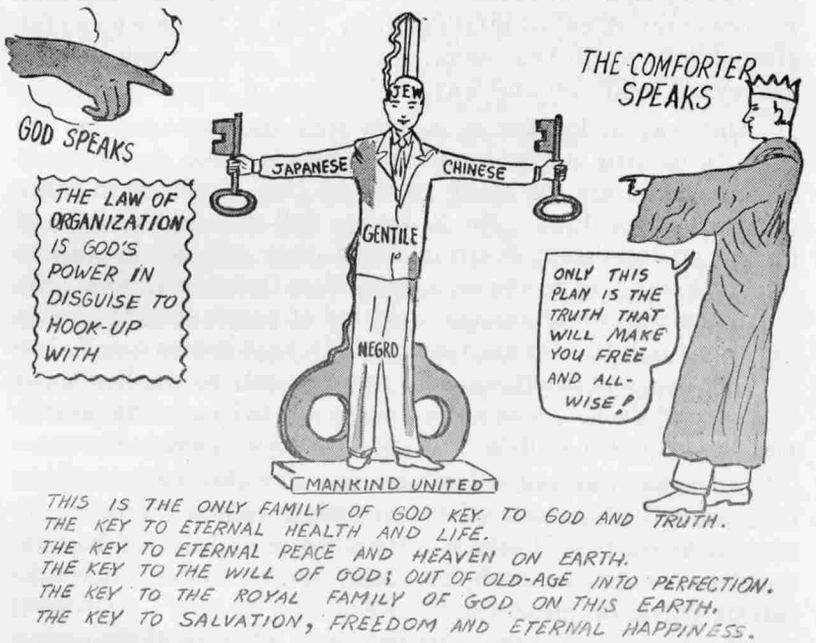
No. 24. The White race Man and People, through the mysterious workings of Real Christianity and Development, and also through GOD'S Will and Plan, as is only now being fully revealed and were born to become sufficiently developed in this later day, that is sure to soon be fully demonstrated to the satisfaction of all people, in them becoming as is a typical life-giving Human Queen Bee in a Beehive, for all Mankind to experience a Honey condition to live by and enjoy as never before in this World, or in other words, through the proper time and development, that is now staring us in the face, both the Great Jewish and the Gentile People will soon be allowed to comply with the Final Will and the Divine Plan of GOD, so as to completely fulfill it in this life and world, where all mankind will then become all-wisely and Racially Organized into ONE BODY or Family of GOD and MANKIND PEOPLE, and where each race of people will live in their own proper POSITION, Orbit and Duty, in order to fully carry out the workings of GOD'S Will as is only now revealed, that will be pleasing to all survived Mankind and GOD for the First time in All History. In other words, everything is left up to the Great White race People to lead the march unto GOD, Salvation and into a Heaven

on the Earth, which only now can it be accomplished through the aid of the Comforter and his message.

No. 25. The various symbols in this books are also used to fully illustrate the various principles that are being explained in a most simple language, and we sincerely hope that all will both enjoy and profit thereby. In fact without these particular symbols all of these proposed ideas and ideals could not become fully and satisfactorily explained.

No. 26. Both the Jewish and the Gentile People's development and Position for the New World of Tomorrow is now complete, and their business will be, following when Spiritually getting together as a Royal Couple of GOD, will be to qualify all others in a likewise position of Spiritual maturity and God-likeness after living in this all-new set up and Order of GOD as is herein revealed and with a thousand years of it.

This is the Final Key of GOD—Symbolized



THIS IS THE ONLY FAMILY OF GOD KEY TO GOD AND TRUTH.
THE KEY TO ETERNAL HEALTH AND LIFE.
THE KEY TO ETERNAL PEACE AND HEAVEN ON EARTH.
THE KEY TO THE WILL OF GOD; OUT OF OLD-AGE INTO PERFECTION.
THE KEY TO THE ROYAL FAMILY OF GOD ON THIS EARTH.
THE KEY TO SALVATION, FREEDOM AND ETERNAL HAPPINESS.

No. 27. Besides all of these stated facts, and also right now behind the scenes and also for good reasons—God would now allow it to be that way where all Races of people are compelled, outside the exception to prove they both hate and envy the Great Gentile White Race people, all because of them failing to get on their throne and to get together as One Person

etc., and also in failing to demonstrate that they are a True Medium of Real Christianity, and also of God's Will to be carried out in this world, and as said before this particualr ideal is only now being revealed by the Comforter, so as to cause all survived Gentile White race people to become a Real Medium of GOD for all other people to Spiritually look up to, as do all bees in a beehive look up to their own Queen Bee.

No. 28. We also say, when anyone knows and cherishes the Divine Plan, after finding it out, which guarantees to bring Eternal Peace and a Heaven on this Earth are typical to a person traveling on an airplane across the ocean to a glorified destiny, or in other words to meet GOD face to face, etc. and unless we cherish this herein great fact, principle and opportunity above all other existing things and people to become qualified, our life will never be any favorably different than what it has been in the past. And also remember some people in the future will be compelled to end up as a Perfect Man, and not as sick and defeated one as all nowdays do, and also as does every so-called infallible Holy Pope of Rome who so far always ends up in that same anti-Godly smoke creek disease graveyard condition and way, all because of ignorance.

One way of looking at it, just why the Armageddon will come to destroy a vast number of people:—No. 1, reason is because there are too many people on this Earth, or in other words, it is too FAT. No. 2. Unless full-racially-blooded and having an Intelligent Spiritual Mind, they will not be able to adjust themselves to the on-coming New Order of things. No. 3. It is only a proper amount and kind of people needed on this earth to fulfill the Divine Plan of GOD, that has to balance up with its size and condition, that is given only to the Elect, the Chosen and the Children of Godlike people to live on this Earth, and to also enjoy GOD'S Will and His entire Divine Plan.

The only difference between the so-called no good goat people and the Elect who will immediately become intellectually associated with GOD is that all other goat people will become quickly absorbed in the Spirit of the Earth, as does their sinfull flesh returns to it..

No. 29. All Negroes and Orientals when in them gazing upon the most wonderful and the most charming and beautiful White Race People in this world, and what they accomplish, and should not be allowed to, alongside of ever trying to get their hands on all of their miraculous creations and achievements, etc. against God's will and divine plan. It is right then within themselves, that they neither ask for, or even want any-

thing greater or better for their earthly heaven to live in, as does the moth that craves the light and foolishly flies into it, and where they no longer want to be associated any more with their own God-forsaken kind of people in Africa where GOD put them, where our **Sinful White race men Criminally Stole Them and will surely have to Account for it,** and also you can believe it or not, they also instinctively hate and envy the Great white man for good reasons as does the moth that hates the bright light after ignorantly flying into it, and also when in them trying to mix up, it is like putting a square rod into a round hole, which is also common sence—forbidden.

No. 30. They instinctively hate the White man, because of Stealing them and encouraging them to cease being Negroes, and also foolishly trying to cause them to be as are the Great White race people in every way possible, which is impossible, and it is also against GOD'S Will, and will naturally cause them to **Instinctively React Insultingly,** as what goes on today behind the scenes in a wholesale fashion. Please don't forget that Race Crime in all of its Criminal Phases, both pollutes, robs and destroys that which is SACRED, which is being aided by those devilish red-herring communist inclined and no good politicians and misinforming fanatical preachers, to where its outcome will not only Criminally mongrelize all of the Great White race people, if it is allowed to continue, but also TEAR them down to a most damnable low-minded imitation God-forsaken level, and also when possible to tramp every white man beneath their devilish feet, as did the Japs try to do in the last World war, against GOD'S Will, and also right now behind the scenes, as said before, that same damnable situation is still going on in this world over the heads of all our **dumbbell and educated fool White race men preachers and politicians,** although they in reality could put a stop to it, if they really wanted to do so, because it is only they who sit in the saddle to devilishly rule all credulous and weak-minded people.

No. 31. In this booklet that fully represents the Comforter and his God-sent message, and also a real proof of real Christianity that is also minus any ideas of those ignorant preachers, Popes or any other Churchianity anti-God Christians, but instead he is a man who speaks all-wisely, direct from GOD to one and all, and sooner or later you can also depend on it that all of these herein statements, will become a sacred reality to all people on this earth, and whenever you hear any one talk **Equality, that there is No Difference in the Black, which is a symol of Death, as is White, the only true symbol of Divine Light and GOD,** it would be good judgement

to swear out a warrant for their arrest, because of their perverted and criminal ignorance in that way. The truth is, GOD created all things equally different, otherwise there is no personal equality, same orbit or position to in this world.

No. 32. GOD says and all intelligent people say, not only must the White race people be all-wisely segregated from Negroes and Orientals, in every White man's country, but also put a stop to their animal-like propagating in it, and those who deviate from this plan and true solution, the right thing to do with them, is to steal them back to where GOD originally put them, in order to fully demonstrate an all-wise and God-like honesty, and in the carrying out an enactment of real and good judgement, and also in them being a 100 percent good honest and all-wise Christian, in the pleasing of both the Savior and GOD. They also say that they are both smart and are also equal, and should it be true, then we say, let them not only go back where GOD put them and prove it, but also create a real Negro name for themselves, and not any longer to ever be guilty of using any White man's name, or any of his customs and culture, etc., as does all other foreign racial people create their own racial name and culture, which is in perfect harmony with what GOD wants them to have; otherwise it is like a wrongly educated dog that would mistakenly call itself a cow or something else, which it is not. In fact there should also be a law that would compel all public announcers to state what any person racially is, in having a complete understanding and in knowing just who is who when in calling a Negro or an Oriental by a White man's name, which is not only wrong, but it fools the people and poisons their minds, if in swallowing it. In fact until the New World of Tomorrow becomes established in this world, where both Negroes and Orientals, etc., will carry on in their own position and where neither one will be allowed to intimately associate with the Great White race people, or to lay hands on anything that GOD has given only to the Great White race people for their own uplifting Good, and believe it or not, most all things of the White race man are **Spiritually poisonous to all Negroes and Orientals,** as is now being explained, which this fact will also become fully demonstrated in the near future.

No. 33. Since the solution is now in this world, and also is only now being revealed at HOLY CITY, California by the Comforter, you can positively depend that GOD would surely be on the side of the South, below the Mason-Dixon line to win if any in the next time, in a pitched battle shooting war over carrying out these God demanding and all-wise and Divine

segregation ideals and plans. So we advise the South and its people to carry on as before and also stand pat and add to it as does this leaflet explain just what to do, in the causing of a proper righteousness, solution and progress for the good of all concerned. In fact and in truth, the State Rights ideal of any state in the Union, is a sacred and a real Divine Institution that should and must be carried out in a real Democracy style, and not to be tampered with by any insane decision of any so-called Supreme Court, with their stupid and perverted thinking, because it is now high time to know that GOD created all things **to act and stay DIFFERENT,** according to this now revealed GOD'S Plan. Deport all Negroes will surely pleased GOD.

No. 34. It is only when the True Solution is in the hands of all intelligent races of people, which only now is it really possible, will they ever be made happy and free from all political and religious insanity decisions, because it will cause them to racially act out what they are supposed to really know and to act out and to do, according to GOD'S Divine Plan, and as said before, is only now being fully revealed, which will also constantly keep all people in their own and proper position and duty, as what goes on in a beehive, or in the human form and also our Solar System, and the full know-how to accomplish all of these things is now possible, or in other words those who are in the lead must establish this new prescribed and revealed Divine Family of GOD Plan in this world, that fully guarantees everlasting Peace and progress.

No. 35. Also do not overlook or forget what Abraham Lincoln said, which is worth anyone's consideration, and where he only partly advocated as what is herein referred to, in his own way of putting it, which also does the Bible plainly state the same thing in its own particular way and language, so as to eliminate the possibility of another Civil War, and also any recurrence of burning Negroes at the stake, because of them being guilty of criminally raping our sacred White race women, and where no longer will any one ever encourage the White race people to become socially and sexually mixed up with them, and as said before, all such doings are 100 percent against GOD'S Will and Plan of Righteousness, and if you want what the Bible says—Send for the book.

No. 36. Not only is this particular phase of Race Crime the Cause of Polio, but there are other cursed distortions upon many people, all because of other kinds of Race Crime consequences, through Race Crime tactics of the parents, that are

visited and manifested upon and in the child's mind and body in one way or another, and also please remember, that all of these outstanding statements as well as many more, that are not herein revealed, not only makes it perfectly clear, that Race Crime is positively the World's Greatest kind of Crime, and also remember that all guilty people will sooner or later have to account for it, which surely must be done away with before in becoming blessed by GOD. Be sure and read all of the books of the COMFORTER, because each one of them are an immaculate spiritual miracle revelation, that has come direct from GOD to mankind to both wise him up in every kind of Devilish Crime and to no longer be thus guilty.

No. 37. Just why you ask about that past bloody Civil War and the burning of Negroes at the stake, etc., and no doubt you want the true answer. It came about into our country only because of people being strayed too far away from GOD, and also good common sense, which ignorantly has caused and allowed them to have insane Race Crime conclusions and guilty of such practices, and no doubt was also aided by that so-called Devil within and also without.

Any person wanting Eternal Life and God's Blessings, they should try to compete with animals that naturally **Obey God's Will of no social or sexual mixing up, outside of their own kind.** It is only then can anyone expect to inherit GOD'S Kingdom, through becoming obedient to His Will and Plan, which will also allow you to give voice and to escape the wrongfullness of every kind of Race Crime, etc., with its horrible consequences.

No. 38. On the day of the Armageddon, all such victims of that Race Crime business, unless corrected and redeemed in the meantime, will positively become sufferingly annihilated from this Earth, as well as from all existence, otherwise the Armageddon would not have to come into this world to get rid of the many so-called no good people, who prefer to prove themselves to be an ignorant no good, than in finding out how to become really good in every way in God's Eyes, which means to both know and to carry our His Complete Will that is in accordance to the Divine Plan, which is also only now being fully revealed by the Comforter, and also please do not get mixed up in believing for one minute that the Bible commandments explains GOD'S WILL and Plan, because only now as never before in all history, is it being fully revealed at Holy City, California.

No. 39. The Comforter tells the people to not worry much about what is going to happen to them, but instead to worry

more about their own spiritual ignorance and stupidity, regarding the now revealed Divine and most wonderful Plan of GOD for all mankind to live by, although most people feel and think, regardless of their ignorance and believing stupidity, that they still have good reason to be satified by living in hopes of a good future, without really ever earning it, while also expecting to get rid of all of their mortal and death-giving sins, which they never will succeed in their present way of thinking and tolerating, and also in the saving of themselves from that double curse of both—death and annihilation, that so many believing people that know nothing worth while, and have ignorantly and foolishly walked into, unless in hurry up style, are straightened out by the Comforter. Here is a slogan for wise people to know about and to also practice, which says to try to be what they are racially and not what they think they are in nationality, and also keep their hands completely off all other races, in order to live a clean Racial Life, and also by knowing that GOD already has His careful hands upon them, which means that any different Racial hands are not needed, and to also realize, that it is a crime for anyone to ever put their ignorant hands upon them or vice versa. It is only our Jewish and Gentile White people that are thus allowed in a right and left hand style, to become intimately associated among themselves, that is if they do not bring half-breed babies into this world, because both Jews and Gentiles from a spiritual viewpoint, are not only two distinct races of people to fully know all about themselves, but they must also apply the now revealed laws that they are under, in order to spiritually win out, since they are also each others' salvation and spiritual partners in the Great Divine Plan, as is the Old and New Testament of the Bible, or as is the head on your shoulders and the trunk of the body to act as partners for self and the arms and limbs of the entire physical body etc., in order to bring and have a real Heaven on this Earth, and also where they will be by all other races of people in this world, as is a good father and mother are supposed to be by their mortal family, and to Spiritually raise them up in proper time, so as to become equal in position, after a thousand years through that kind of proper knowing and development, that will surely take place through this particular all new set up and order. Full details on this point and subject is fully revealed in other books of the author, and as said before, they offer more valuable points, for those who become deeply concerned, which is to be added to what they already have received in this particular book.

No. 40. What GOD has given to all Negroes, Orientals and all other races of people as does GOD also give to all four-legged animals, etc., are the only things, as said before, that GOD wants them to have, and when they are not satisfied with whatever it is, as is a satisfied black crow bird, that might gaze upon the birds of Paradise or a Peacock, otherwise in them challenging GOD in that particular way of all such thinking and doing in wanting what GOD has given to the white race people, will surely become their final and dependable downfall.

Also remember, that it is only when each race of people learn the whole truth regarding GOD'S Will and Plan, on all of these herein revealed points and ideals, and then act accordingly, can they ever be in harmony with GOD'S Will, including how all people will be and act by one another in the oncoming New World of Tomorrow, and also how to be fully satisfied with what they are racially, including whatever GOD has given unto them to be used and to enjoy, positively it is only through such knowing and doings, will they ever keep their racial spirit PURE and HOLY, which will also qualify them to be used by GOD when in becoming racially organized in them carrying out the Divine Plan, so as to work together as do our different planets in the Solar System, which will also and sure-shot come to pass, following the day of Judgement and the Armageddon, that is also near at hand to get rid of all goat and half-breed people that cannot be as others, or can and will do GOD'S Will, and also in order for this world to become fully straightened out and harmoniously functioning as GOD would have it, and not as does mortal man and the devil of today has it

No. 41. Also remember that ideal of pretending to think, talk and to practice that so-called brotherhood, can only exist among their own kind, and where all others are and can only be their neighbors to love, that is, if they are really able to know just how to do so, instead of merely offering their fake lip service love and faith as a pretense of real love, which so far none properly understand or know exactly how to apply any of that true and great real love, righteousness and faith principles, but they are surely going to find out in the near future, because of what is soon going to happen in this world as is herein somewhat revealed. More detailed information on this point is only given to the real disciples of the Comforter at Holy City, California.

No. 42. Anyone trying to be so-called good and Christ-like, while deviating from these herein true principles, in reality they need a Holy City mental hospital treatment, that is if they ever expect to become redeemed through proper knowing of just how to please GOD and also His Will and Plan.

No. 43. It is also true, in order for those no-good politicians to secure the Negroes and also the Orientals vote and others, during election time, who are easily bought off, somewhat explains why they insanely and criminally deviate from these plans to become illegally elected, as do the various symbols in this book fully explain on the quiet what goes on between some politicians and the Devil and his victims, which in proper time GOD will surely hold them responsible, unless they become fully straightened out, as they have to be in order to go free from the curse. In election time, if any Negroes and Orientals are allowed to vote, their voting pamphlet should be colored so the people can find out what is going on in their minds

No. 44. In fact World Peace hinges on the true solution to the Racial problem as is herein revealed, and can only come in this later day and time through the Great White race people, who symbolize and are in position as is the White shining creative Sun that shines, and who must and will furnish the true solution to all other concerned problems, and positively by no other race of people on this earth, which also means it can only come out of GOD'S country, California at Holy City, California, which is the Comforter's Headquarters, and positively he is the only man who knows how to bring about a Real Heaven on this Earth, as it is also true, that the Great White race man lighted up this world, with electric lights, and neither any Negro or Oriental could ever do it in a million years, and GOD lighted it up with His Sunlight, and now and also real soon and dependable the great White race Comforting man must and will through GOD'S Will and Plan and His Great Wisdom, Spiritually light up this entire World, which is a mouthful statement for all intelligent people to constantly think and to revel in as never before, and also where all of those phoney loud-mouth preachers, politicians and would-be Pope leaders will cry out for mercy, for being such a misleading and misinforming counterfeit representatives of GOD'S Will and Plan.

No. 45. Whenever the cat comes out of the bag in its fullness for all people to know just what they must see, know, do and have, regardless of all of those misleading preachers and politicians ideas is not far off, as does the various books of the Comforter fully represent and explain everything and also that insane idea of trying to be brotherly and loving to both Negroes and Orientals through racially mixing up with them, which will also and surely soon come to its end in a great excitement on this earth, and also where no longer will you ever see any more of those monkey and baboon imitating races of people, either

lustfully laying their eyes, let alone their finger upon our sacred White Race Women and people, which as said before is positively against GOD'S Will, or will anyone ever cry out any more, that all people and races are equal in position as they will be in the final wind up, which will also take a thousand or more years to bring it about by complying as is herein revealed, and we also say that any inclined Negroes and Orientals in wanting to mix up with the White race people will surely and quickly be punished either out of all existence, or back to Africa or Asia with their own backwoods kind of people, and also where GOD wants them to be, with their clamoring hands off of everything that GOD has given only to the Great White race people to be pleased with, and of course all of these things will happen following the Armageddon and in fact it is only then that all things will become different. In other words, in fact our U. S. A. will never become purged and straightened out until after the great Armageddon calamity comes upon it, which is also not far off.

No. 46. Whenever you hear people say there is no difference in people, and that all are created equal, it is also just as insane to say that a bitter apple, because it is a created apple, is the same as is another, such as is a bellflower apple, and also it is true which you no doubt know, that the sex force of a Negro is not the same as is the White race man, that will naturally create a beautiful blue eyed, golden-haired baby; and not one of those kinky-haired non-creative black baby with a foul smell attached to it, and also with a likewise black spirit that has to prevail in them to cause them to be what they are, and also in anyone with such insanity saying that there is no difference, they have to be of the lowest mental type of ignorant humanity, and in fact all such people that insanely talk that way, are surely to be pitied, for what is going to happen to them, all because of their blindness and stupidity, and also as you know, that since a jackass belongs to the horse family, as do Negroes and Orientals belong to the human family, there is surely a hell of a difference between them, regardless of their so-called goodness or badness. A good jackass is only another jackass and not a good horse, nor is any so-called good man a Jesus Christ.

No. 47. Those God-forsaken imitating Negroes and Oriental creatures, that are not mulish half-breeds have also lived on this earth as long as anyone else, and just why it is true, that they have no natural talent to progress and to miraculously create anything worth mentioning, unless through trying

to imitate the great white race people, is simply because they are an inferior in position people, as is a jackass, whether educated or not compared with a horse, and also as did Abraham Lincoln say, and I want you to know that GOD despises and will punish all such racial exponents, misleaders and imitators of the White race people, which makes perfectly clear that the natives of Africa and Asia are far better off than those wrongly educated and imitating Negroes and Orientals in our country; and as it is also true that our government also despises and will punish any imitating counterfeiter and the salesman of an imitated dollar bill, that is if they can only get their hands upon one or more of them, much more so will GOD punish all of those Negroes and Orientals, counterfeit imitators of the white race people, and if you don't see the point, you are worse off than are some dead people in their coffin, who are not supposed to see anything.

No. 48. Some lost Souls half-breeds as said before as was Dr. Carver, who had a White man father, with his seed and spirit in him, explains the only and true reason for his and any others of those kind of half-breeds, that are somewhat like a White man in having some creative success, which absolutely allows no credit to those inferior Negroes and Oriental people. This great and true fact points out a true principle that must never be forgotten by anyone, which is the **all full-fledged and blooded Negroes and Orientals should Proudly remain that way,** until they become intelligently and all-wisely hooked and raised up in the future, through the aid of the exalted and all-wise elect White race people, who have fully given over to this Now revealed Second phase of Real Christianity, which is only now being fully introduced at Holy City, that will soon come into this world to not only become known, but also to become fully established in proper time, to rule all mankind as GOD would have them ruled.

No. 49. You ask the question, why do some White race women crawl in bed with those God-forsaken creatures, Negroes and Orientals, that sure-shot pollute them into a no redemption situation and condition, unless death overtakes the Negro and Oriental in the meantime, as was the death of some negroes that was brought about in the South, because and in order to clean such women skirts. In fact the correct answer and the real cause of such insane Race Crime mixing business, is that all such victims have to have a big screw loose in their upper story to do such an anti-God and damnable mixing up deed, and in fact all such guilty people should be put into a lunatic

asylum; and likewise with any White race man in spirit, who will even tolerate such damnable doings.

No. 50. The true and complete solution to the Racial problem, if you don't care to apply the solution that is advocated below the Mason-Dixon line, is published in another special book by the Comforter at Holy City, California. If interested, please send for them, because they will surely interest and all-wisely instruct you. In fact whenever the true solution is applied, it is also, the real and true solution to eternal life and to that salvation problem, and if you doubt this statement, please inquire further, that will surely intensely entertain you, as does all of the Holy City special books fully instructed you as GOD wants you to become instructed, such as in ceasing calling all half-breeds Negroes a—negro, because in truth they are not Negroes, but instead they should be called, without any ill will, ignorance or prejudice—A Mulish and a Lost Soul half-breed creature. It is also another big mistake to call any Real Negro by a White man's name, which some day such insanity will also and surely be corrected. In fact they had far better have a number pinned to them, instead of a White man's name, otherwise they are much like faithful Fido that cannot create a name for itself, and it has to be both trained and named and also cared for by its master, and also strange but true, if all of those human mule people that fully represent the sin of the parents that was visited upon them, was exclusively confined with all real full blooded black Negroes, and also completely away from the great White race of people, it would cause 95 percent of them to commit suicide, while at the same time, it is possible to successfully cause all real full blooded Negroes to become peacefully associated with their own birds of a feather kinds in Africa, and would shrink back into their former head-hunting low grade human wild man rhinoceros eating tactics, but never would commit suicide on account of being separated from the White race people and his wonders, as would the mulish half-breed people with their two conflicting and opposing spirits in them, and it is only when they are deprived of the great sunlight White race man and people, who are temporarily holding them up, are they able to survive with their two opposing spirits, which is ever trying within themselves to get away from each other with sorrowful consequences, but cannot do it, and also please do not fool yourself, while living in this so-called Devilish Kingdom world, that the people as a whole outside of the elect who both know and apply what is herein revealed, will not become any better different, until the New

World of Tomorrow shows up, but instead, will only become worse off, and travel further down the hill, and to finally wind themselves up into suffering and death, and if Negroes don't want to be mastered by the White race man, which virtually they are any way, then they should cease being like a dog and create a Negro name for themselves and demonstrate that they can mentally and spiritually progress without the aid of the Great White race people and go back where they came from, and prove it.

No 51. Allowing this mixing up with Negroes and Orientals in every way, and also allowing them to imitate and live off the great White race man and people in every way possible, while also ever reaching out to partake of the many things too numerous to mention, that GOD has given only to the Great White race man and his own kind of people to bless them with, and not to any other race of people, will cause all such sinful tactic people that encourage Negroes and Orientals to both mix up and to help themselves, to naturally experience a kickback on them, and also indirectly on their children, with an outcome that will cause their children, ten to one, to be more mentally distorted and delinquent than those who live below the Mason-Dixon line as is now days in proof being fully demonstrated, that does not believe in mixing up with Negroes. In fact in our White man's country, all Negroes and Orientals should never be allowed to propagate, let alone to mix up, which also can be easily accomplished with the know-how Wisdom of the Comforter. Also this world is full of people ever trying to become both good and spiritual minded, through encouraging that damnable Race mix-up Crime business to be carried on, and so far have not only absolutely failed in making either themselves spiritual, or this world any better, but instead such present day belief and practice has surely corrupted themselves and all of their victims, all because of such ignorant interpretation and conclusions regarding the Racial problem, and also please don't forget, that the real art, plan and the way to become all-wise and spiritual, is only now being fully revealed in this latter day at Holy City, California, that basically calls for no Race Crime mixing up business to ever go on in this world, in any of its different phases, and also to fully know the Divine Plan, and just how to carry it out, as is also only now being fully revealed and leaves no real excuse for any one to fail, outside of the Goat people who have to fall into the bottomless pit, according to the Divine Plan.

No. 52. As you know, the Bible prescribes Eternal Life and also a Heaven on this earth, overcome the Last Enemy and

also to see GOD face to face, etc., and we say that all of these ideas are one big thing to think about, and also in finding out just how to achieve in all of them in this later day life, is still another big idea and ideal to constantly think about, which is also now possible for any one to fall in possession of such all-wise and complete information. So far and never before, has such a philosophy as this of Holy City and the Comforter, ever before shown up in this world, that guarantees to cause all of its real disciples to achieve in this particular great way, nor is it revealed in the Bible, but the Savior did say that He would send the COMFORTER, who would explain all things, and when anyone hears this comforting man talk and explain, they are not only more or less convinced, but they actually and all knowingly hear the real all new Wisdom of GOD and His only now revealed Divine Will and Plan, that comes to all honest and intelligent listeners. So we say, if you want the Wisdom that are the real Jewels of GOD to adorn both your mind, body and Soul, and the Living Waters of GOD to become baptized in, in order to become really Spiritual and Saved, just know that there is so far no other way or place, but at Holy City and the Comforter, who represents the third Light of GOD, that had to come into this world with its and his immaculately born Philosophy.

No. 1. Light was the Savior and 2nd Light was and has been our charming, beautiful and all-inspiring Gentile White race helpmate Women, for her manfolks to feast of, as does an unborn babe feast of its mother, and only now-days has she practically finished in both supplying and applying that particular part that has prepared her people for the third and final phase, where all people will sooner or later give themselves over to the No. 3 light, which is the Comforter and his all inspiring magic and all-wise light, message, Wisdom and workings to spiritually Light up this entire World, and to finish the Great Job in the bringing about both—A Human Salvation and Eternal Peace on this Earth, between Man and Man, Man and Woman, also within Self and between all opposing factions, which also includes all mankind and GOD, with Eternal Life thrown in and also in having a Real Heaven on this Earth in the fulfiling of GOD'S Final Will, and also His Great and Divine Plan.—**Hallelujah!**

No. 53. We wind up this book by saying to be sure and secure other twenty-five or more different books that possess in them the real jewels of GOD, to not only cause all intelligent people to be right, but to also free themselves from all spiritual ignorance, bondage and defeat, also in finding out how to experience Perfection, to wind up with, in this life. In

other words, will this particular immaculate message and philosophy, that is now in book form, will also explain how, to take away that one particular horrible SIN that Kills the Body and also that Old Age condition, so as to wind up in This Life in becoming Perfect in mind, body and Soul, as did the Savior say to become perfect as GOD is PERFECT.

No. 54. What the Comforter wants the White race people throughout this world to both know and to do, in order to become all-wise in GOD'S eyes and to be saved.:—

No. 1. Get ready for the Armageddon—

No. 2. Seek the Wisdom of GOD that is only revealed at Holy City, California.—

No. 3 Find out who and what you are racially and not nationally and also how to act accordingly.—

No. 4 Become fully concerned in whatever is needed in causing all of the Gentile White race people to come under ONE FLAG and in a Brotherhood partnership with both God, The Savior and the Divine Plan of GOD.

No. 5. Cease tolerating Race Crime and racial mixing in any and every way.—

No. 6 Study and acquire the philosophy of Holy City and also the true solution to all problems in all of its fullness, through the aid of the Comforter.

No. 7 Give thanks for being priviledged to live in this later day and time, which are of too many reasons to mention.

No. 8. Next Christmas exhibit two small Christmas trees alike in size and decorations to symbolize both Christianity and the now revealed **GOD-IANITY** that the Comforter has immaculately born into this world, as did the Mother of The Savior immaculately bonred the Savior into this world, which one and all gladly celebrate, and to be placed in the front yard and window for all to knowingly gaze upon in all inspiration.

No. 9. You must not only fully understand real Christianity but also its magic workings, including its outcome in causing real **GOD-IANITY,** which means the true solution to all problems and Eternal Life to come into this world through Holy City and the Comforter, with full determination in them and also of GOD'S Will, in the backing of themselves up.

No. 10. Look forward to both Holy City to become more popular and of greater concern than any other person or institution on this entire Earth, which will surely and soon be demonstrated.

Please send for free booklet on this subject entitled, **"THE ROYAL FAMILY OF GOD."**

Signed, THE COMFORTER.

The Suffocating Cat Is Now Out of The Bag Regarding This Racial Problem and Just What to Do About It.

All you have to do in making people foolishly believe that an educated dog, Negro or Oriental is no different than the white race people, is to dress them up and educate them as are the white race people; and also with a white race man's name pinned to Mr. and Mrs. something, but in reality they are just what they are, which is the same as those where GOD put them, (inferior creatures in position), and don't forget it.

May 22, 1956

Mrs. James McCleave
71-01 Park Drive East
Kew Gardens Hills, L.I. 67
New York, N.Y.

Dear Mrs. McCleave:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of May 18.

The Governor appreciated hearing from you, and was pleased to have the benefit of your views. He asked me to give you his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:vb

129083

MRS. JAMES MCCLEAVE
71-01 PARK DRIVE EAST
KEW GARDENS HILLS, L. I. 67
NEW YORK, N. Y.

May 18th, 1956.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 MAY 22 AM 10 46

Governor Goodwin J.Knight,
Sacremento, California.

SIR :

The enclosed letter is sent you because editors of correspondents columns so often make changes before printing such communications.

When the Governors of our States meet at their Annual Conference in June, perhaps they will discuss the Negro problem. While acute now because of the integration situation, in a few years the ever increasing number of Negroes among the white citizens will aggravate it.

Are my views absurd? Are we bound to not acquire any foreign expanse now because in the past we have refused to do so? In this instance, the land in Russia we could utilize for all-Negro States (and

MRS. JAMES MCCLEAVE
71-01 PARK DRIVE EAST
KEW GARDENS HILLS, L. I. 67
NEW YORK, N. Y.

some for white citizens as well) would be paid for in advance thru Lease Lend goods. We hold a mortgage on it. We are the leading power of the world now but with no world possessions such as Belgium has for income, or Britain, or France, or Holland.

One thing about the new States is outstanding., they could not secede from the homeland. Under Washington rule, they must be, forever.

Respectfully,
(signed) Mrs. James McCleave

Editor : The following may be edited.

Now that the Russians are not strong enough to attempt war with the United States, certain steps can be taken toward enduring peace. Citica n appeal to Congress directly. They can urge Senator Kefauver to introduce a Resolution, then write their congressmen to vote for it. Senator Kefauver as a presidential aspirant has an unsurpassed opportunity to speak to audiences across the nation, explaining his Resolution's part in helping to bring a just and lasting peace to the world soon.

The Resolution would include : Trials in absentia for the Kremlin and Chinese Mao for aggression in Korea by the UN International Court of Justice. Russia is also accused of the mass murder of 9,000 in East Germany. The Chinese Communists are charged with mass murder of our precious soldiers in North Korea. Over 100 pages of evidence of this are on file with the UN. Both aggression and mass murder are international crimes. It is not necessary for these men to appear in Court when tried. The UN Court would also be asked to adjudge the following : In 1945 we thru Lease Lend, amounting to nearly $11 billions, supplied the USSR with an enormous quantity of goods of all description. The Kremlin offered to pay only $200 million during the Truman Administration which was indignantly refused. It was reported recently the Kremlin was offering $2,500,000,000. If the Russian people were to pay even half of $11 billions, it would be a generation or so before final payment was made. There is a good solution of the matter, for if our country thru the UN Court claimed Russian uninhabited, unimproved land to satisfy this huge debt, the United States could create new States from such a wide expanse of territory. Who would settle there? First we would ask that UN World Police System units be based on these tracts of land. Then we would proceed to build towns and cities, utilities, transportation systems, highways, railroads in readiness for citizens from our country.... our 17,000,000 Negroes, our 450,000 Indians and perhaps Jews, also other citizens. Untold wealth of resources abound there and business between this overseas part of our country and the homeland would grow to enormous proportions. The Iron Curtain would thus be torn down. American citizens in States of their own in the European-Asiatic continent would be a tremendous influence for enduring international peace.

address: 71-01 Park Drive East
Kew Gardens Hills, L.I.NY

(signed) Mrs. James McCleave
(Mrs. James McCleave)

4814 N. E. 97th Ave.; Portland 20, Ore.

Open Letter to
Senator Wayne Morse
of Oregon:

Being an ordained minister of the free and independant Churches of Christ, I can find no room in my heart to "hate" anyone. I help support two negro Bible colleges. Do you or any of the other race mixing Civil Righters in Congress do that? Or is your great love for the negro limited to words only - empty promises just to woo their gullible votes? How about it?

I will, and always have, helped the negro when he was hungry, sick or in distress. And if there be no colored church in our town, he is welcome to come and worship with us. Having done so my duty toward him is fulfilled.

The most liberal and flexible interpretation of the Scriptures do not require me to invite him to my table, bed, fireside or to my daughter's hand.

Here are some statements from illustrious persons, to which I recommend that you, Earl Warren and Edith Green give earnest heed:

1. David Livingston, famous missionary to Africa said, "God made the white man and the black man - the Devil made the mulatto".

2. Lincoln declared, "It is not intended, nor would it be desirable that negroes should vote, hold office or sit on juries."

3. Harry Truman said to Eugene Cox of Georgia (then Chairman of House Rules Committee) "You know I hate their guts (negroes) but there's just so d--- many of them in Kansas City and St. Louis that I will have to go along with them on this bill!" (F. E. P. C.)

4. Gen. Eisenhower, shortly before his nomination for president, declared to a Congressional Committee (Page 996 Senate U.M.T.), "I favor keeping the negro soldiers in small units of their own. They could not compete successfully with white soldiers for promotions. And they get along better. If we attempt merely by passing a lot of laws to force someone to like someone else they don't want to like, we are just going to get ourselves into a mess of trouble"!

But lo, from Tennessee comes a coon capped clown whose sensitive nostrils have whiffed the tempting aroma of white house bacon. In order to lure the cheaply purchased solid Harlem vote he consents "if necessary" to another Civil War, to force the South to it's knees of racial integration and ruin! This tycoon of tyrants from the tall timbers - this praying, poker playing prophet - this arch betrayer of the Southland that nurtured him, this freak of freaks who favors the fleshpots of Egyptian Harlem to the God given manna and quail of racial integrity - pines to be president! God help us! And you Senator (so I hear), are going to vote for him!

I was in the First Warld War - and I hate war - and love peace - but if the Jews and Communists, aided and abetted by several Civil Rights fanatics including Edith Green and yourself - financed by the ill reputed Ford Fund for the Republic and Phillip Morris cigarettes - insist upon attacking the South by force of arms, then I see no other course for me than to join ranks with Dixie (call them "rebels" if you must", but we will be fighting for the Bible, the Constitution, States Rights, and Anglo Saxon racial integrity, and we shall <u>oppose</u> communism, atheism, chaos and the creeping African jungle!

Long live America - but may it be white - and Christian - and free!

Dale J. Benjamin

Race Relations

Governor, I call your attention that a ~~RECEIVED~~ GOVERNOR'S OFFICE law has been passed 1956 JUN 6 AM 11:34 law in which the voters were allowed to vote on it.

Calif beat it by over a million votes!

In Ore. & Wash it was railroaded thru legislature & signed by starry eyed governors after the NAACP & Urban League & Communists had spent over $100,000 in each state to shove it thru

I hate it!

D.J.D.

Dale J. Benjamin
4814 N.E. 97th
Portland 20 Ore.

. . . BEWARE!

and "up to date" **don't** vote for

min for School Board

Because . . .

. . . questions his sincerity! Is it because:

1. **He believes the Bible and wants to get it into our schools?**
2. **Or, being old fashioned he wants our children to be taught reading, writing, and arithmetic . . . PLUS GOOD MANNERS?**
3. **Or, because he is not impressed by the present day "hocum" wrongly called "education" dished out by Columbia and Yale?**
4. **Or, because he played football 8 years? Such a rough game!**
5. **Or, because he will not vote to hire teachers who are atheists or Communists, or refuse to answer simple fair questions?**
6. **Or, because he hates obscene books on sale nearly everywhere?**
7. **Or, because being a veteran First World War, and American Legion and V. F. W. chaplain, he will oppose having the United Nations flag or any other flag ever fly above Old Glory!**

132883

L. A. BEEM
5222 N. New Jersey Street
Indianapolis, Indiana

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 JUL 2 AM 10 12

June 28, 1956

Governor Goodwin J. Knight
State House
Sacremento, California

Dear Governor:

The most important question before the American people today is the Supreme Court meanace to constitutional government.

Until the Supreme Court is bracketed within its proper sphere, I intend to appraise Congressional and Administration leaders solely upon what they do to force the Supreme Court to limit itself to its proper function.

I think the attached article which I submitted for publication to a number of newspapers will be worth your reading.

As a northern Republican, I especially abhor the efforts of a number of our politicians to capitalize on the late non-segregation decision, such as Vice President Nixon's jubilant illusion to the fact that Chief Justice Warren was a republican.

Those who are seeking certain minority votes will be in for a surprise. They fail to realize the extent of the resentment and alarm registered by a great body of independent voters in connection with policies to the present Supreme Court.

Yours truly,

L. A. Beem

L. A. Beem

...ment

...tor of The Courant:

...ree with Voltaire who long ...o said, "The punishment of criminals should be of use: when a man is hanged he is good for nothing."

Hartford — Florence J. Mann

The Case Against the Desegregation Ruling

To the Editor of The Courant:

The recent desegregation decision points up a crisis in government. The continued infiltration of the Supreme Court by extreme liberalists and internationalists has led to the accepted practice of amending the Constitution through court decisions rather than through proper constitutional procedure. With the appointment of Chief Justice Warren there appears no abatement in this unconstitutional process.

We must agree, first of all, that the interpretation of the Constitution lies, not alone in the language used, but in the intent of the signatories. Recognizing the effect of changing times, the framers of the Constitution provided a way to amend it. Any purpose to usurp that provision through arbitrary court decision attacks the integrity of the Constitution and is a threat to the liberties of the people.

A study of the "Sources of the Constitution" and the discussions contemporary with its adoption as published in the "Federalist and Constitutional Papers" clearly show the purposes of the document. Not in the remotest fashion was segregation considered contrary to the Constitution or its amendments. Segregation was and is an accepted means of regulating the relationship between two wholly incompatible groups.

The Fourteenth Amendment, upon which the decision was based, had no such thought or purpose in mind. It was ratified over three-fourths of a century ago. If there had been the faintest notion of the sort it would have become a question contemporary with the time. It was even ratified by the Southern States themselves. It took a presumptive egotist arbitrarily to rewrite the Constitution through a court decision, thus flouting the heart of the Constitution itself. The proper procedure would have been through a constitutional amendment.

In a study of the discussions contemporary with the adoption of the Constitution, one is struck with the emphasis placed upon States' Rights. The right of each state to preserve its own economic and social life was in the minds of all. The union of the states was considered an instrument to preserve those rights from the encroachments of more powerful states and from foreign powers.

The contemporary discussions also voiced great fear of the "Supreme Court." Alexander Hamilton in an attempt to allay that fear led the discussion. I quote as follows: "It may be observed that the supposed danger of Judiciary encroachment is in reality a phantom. This inference is greatly fortified by the consideration of the importance of the constitutional checks of instituting impeachment proceedings upon the members of the judiciary department. This gives complete security, etc."

So it seems the fears, voiced at that time, have come to have substance and it should be the purpose of our citizens, jealous of the integrity of the Constitution, to bring into play the powers attributed to them by Alexander Hamilton and force corrective action under proper constitutional procedure. Even those who favor desegregation should decry the arbitrary character of the decision. These continuing unconstitutional precedents can only lead to other and unforeseen decisions detrimental to the liberties of the people.

L. A. Beem

Indianapolis, Indiana

Thanks for Help in Raising the Money

To the Editor of The Courant:

The pastor, officers and mem... bers of Phillips Metropolit... AME Church wish to t... their many friends and ... wishers who helped in t... cent building fund dri... was a great success

The Rev. J. W. ...

and Mrs. J...

Hon. Sir:—

The age-old curse of Europe was & still is RACISM. Next to MONEY it has caused more trouble & more wars than any other single cause.

RACE hatred per se is NOT inherited BUT LEARNED. Children are free of it.

What our "One of many" Country needs more than anything RIGHT NOW & in the FUTURE is an intelligent course in Anthropology taught in the GRADE SCHOOLS & not just as a SPECIAL course in College.

SANTA MONICA
JUN 28
5 PM
1956
CALIF.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
PM 2 03
JUN 28
1956

THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS

Gov. Goodwin J. Knight

Sacramento,

Calif.

Tate

Race Relations

Denver Colo.

Aug 16 - 1956

To Republican Candidates

We Negros of Denver resent the Democrats using our Negro race for high offices trying to instill fear and hatred against the white race + colored race We of course like good housing Jobs and opportunity - But we feel our own schools, churches should be of our own race We have White friends, we work side by side with White people - But we as a race realize intermarriage and bringing children into the world should be with our negro race. I had a brother marry a white girl neither

was happy the children suffered
from the marriage because
the negro didnt accept them
in their race or neither the
whites - these men in high office
are doing more to demoralize
the negro at same time Betray
his own white race - It will
never work out no matter
what amendments they make
God made us the colored race
the negro would never be happy
only with his own people
The white man with his people
the few mongrelizes ~~has~~ every
race trying to mix them
up - corrupting every nation
they go into - But they never
mix or live with only their
own people - It should be a lesson

for all races - the Jew betrayed
our Lord - Betray ever race
The Democrats embarrassed
and confused the negro voter
by dishonesty - distortion and
lies - We have a constitution
why not live by it. Not make
an issue of the negro.
You cant make the white race
bend to the negro or live
with negro - It apply also
to the negro - all we ask
for his decent place to live
and opportunities for jobs
These radicals & Northern negro
who is influenced by radicals
cause all the trouble - The
peaceful law abiding negro
suffers reproach. Its not

The negro who stirs this trouble up is the White radicals, Jews and leaders seeking office to further their own intrest for power and glory of man. We are satisfied

Sincerly
Willie Johnson.
A negro voter

Race Relations

September 11, 1956

Mrs. Alberta Klaas Laughlin
Apartment 16
707 North Avenue
Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania

Dear Mrs. Laughlin:

Thank you for your recent communication on the subject of segregation.

I deeply appreciate having this expression of your views, and while I cannot agree with them I know that you are motivated by the highest principles in reaching these conclusions.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

Sunday
August 19, 1956

Dear Governor Knight:

Have you worked out a program or plan for this forced "integration" you favor and, if so, what white women will be protected from having to submit to it and at what cost?

No one has been denied

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

opportunity for integration" so
why is force necessary."

Already in this area
there are a number of mixed
marriages with pitiful results,
especially in districts where
young negroes are preferred for
jobs. Also in certain of the
lower middle class districts
little white girls can be
seen in school yards playing

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

with sturdy and heavily built little negro boys who, in play, tussle with them, slap them, kiss them, etc., etc., and these frail little white girls are learning at an early age to take this and like it. In ten years these little girls will be women. Isn't

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

this soon enough?

"Thy will be done" ** "

If the Lord had wanted all one race, that's the way it would be.

If I bake a cake I can make a white batter, a yellow batter or a brown batter, etc., or I can make a layer of each but if I want to

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

"integrate" them I end up with a worthless brown cake.

Let's break down the word integrate to be sure we know its meaning.

I can understand there may be discussion over segregation and de-segregation but I can't see anything to discuss in integration. Except by

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

systematic planning to deprive individuals of their property and their liberty and their pride of heritage and self-respect and moral instinct you can not force them to associate with persons they do not choose or force (a little further along) integration and destruction of the white race

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

by absorption into the negro race.

Are you prepared for the civil war to follow the "civil rights" and have you made foolproof plans to destroy the white men who may try to protect white women? Of course clever verbiage using Christ (sacrilegiously) and

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

otherwise high sounding, maudlin sentimentality may bring some whites to your side to aid in destroying the white males ~~from~~ who will try to protect white women!

In areas where blacks outnumber whites, doubtless in a few years to come parents will have to destroy their

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

female babies at birth.

Van Paassen said, "No one can respect those who don't respect themselves." If negroes have no self-respect and want to try to force themselves into white company, I suggest money be appropriated to finance their return to and establishment in Africa.

Negroes have advanced far here

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

Pennsylvania and New York have many very wealthy negroes. With this there is no quarrel, but if it isn't enough and they don't like it here, they should be aided to leave. And if Russia or any other nation doesn't like the way we treat any of our people, they should give them asylum and make them

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

citizens of their country.

Let us remember there is no more sacred thing than the sovereignty of the individual states and (the Civil War not - withstanding, its result being merely due to force and not to reason or right) the states have the right to secede from the federation, even though

MRS. ALBERTA KLAAS LAUGHLIN
APARTMENT 16
707 NORTH AVENUE
WILKINSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA

the federation may have them "over a barrel" through ownership of their lands, indebtedness, establishment of military bases, etc.

Respectfully,
Alberta Klaas Laughlin
(not a Californian)

Race Relations

September 11, 1956

Mr. and Mrs. Jas. L. Elkin
North Hill Ranch
Route 2
Marshall, Texas

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Elkin:

Thank you for your recent communication on the subject of segregation.

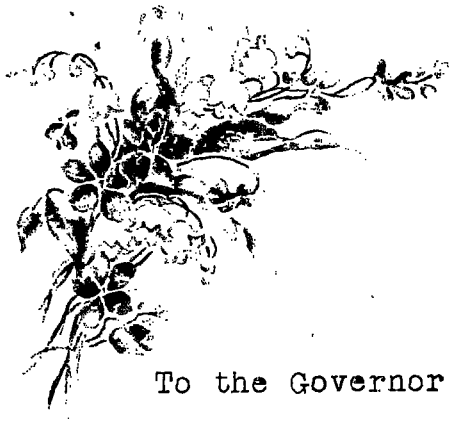
I deeply appreciate having this expression of your views, and while I cannot agree with them I know that you are motivated by the highest principles in reaching these conclusions.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb



Marshall Texas
August 20 1956

To the Governor of California:

We lis tened to your part on the "American Forum" yesterday afternoon with amazement and hardening of hearts. If YOU in Cal ifornia are getting what you want- negro mongrelization-- why should you be persistent in forcing this issue with us down here who are true, white Americans and want to stay WHITE?

Our negro friends are appreciated not for what NAACP is trying to make of them- but for their understanding of what can never be- social equality.

PLEASE--cant you see you are just playing into the hands of the Democrats by insisting upon a 100% desegregation platform?

By doing this you will lose all the southern votes, whereas, if you were wise, as the makers of the other plank, you'd even go one softer. Do you hate us so much, and love the negro more?

We voted for Eisenhower last time and left alone, we might do it again.

Sincerely,

Donna D. Elkin

Mr. & Mrs. Jas. L. Elkin,

The W.M.Dinkle Families

R- 2

Marshall News Messeng
August 9,1956
By D.A.R. Regent,
Mrs.Jas.L.Elkin(B.D.)
Thomas Holden Chapt.

It's Th

PUBLIC FORUM

TO THE NEWS MESSENGER:

Scrambling the set pattern of a cultured people by dumping inferior minorities in their laps will not be cured by organizing a new Govement - sponsored Department of "Urbiclture." This castastrophe, and the daily influx of hundreds of jobless, colored foreigners pouring into our northern cities, will make more than one ~~liary branches to take over our~~ Congressman lie awake nights thinking up new schemes to erase the havoc they have wrought.

This proposed "Urbi-culture" department is recommended by a Congressman from California. We've already shed tears over the collossal fumbling of a Supreme Court Justice from California, and we have no enthusiasm for anything the California legal mind may concoct. The author of the article bemoans the fact that their "cities are rotten to the core. Have they no city planning fathers, no ministers of the gospel, no youth centers? Have they no State or county funds that they must call on these who do have these facilities and are adequately handling their own problems, to help with the burden of a new national set of administrative offices to care for their "rotten cities" that have become more so since integration?

Left alone in our present happy, free, southern way of life, we would not call upon, or accept federal aid. Then why should we pay by the nose for an ill devised edict of the Supreme Court who has encumbered the nation with its false magnanimity? Why should all people pay for duplicate Justice Departments, new "Urbiculture set ups. more legal assistants for Mr. Warren-on-the-bench?

Already we see our President with the WORLD in his arms trying to cure a toothache here and there, while our own 48 States lie sick of crippling diseases. If we could change the national policy of our own Government who is pauperizing America for the foreign "neutral nations" there might be money for this proposed "Urbiculture Department." There might be a release in the tension of the First Families of America who would like to again feel they could stand up and be counted.

It is said the President and his Doctor brother are for world government. That NATO will destroy our own national constitution by substituting one of its own. The Daughters of the American Revolution, 185,000 strong, are reminding our Nation of the grave dangers lurking in NATO, UNESCO and the United Nations. If the U. N. continues to enlarge its auxiliary branches to take over our American Way of life then lets OUST them.

It would seem, without further investigation, that the proposed Urbiculture Cabinet Department proposed by the Senator from California, is just another way of getting around that part of the civil rights bill proposed by the President, and which was blocked in the closing session of Congress.

Think it over.

BONNIE D. ELKINS

TO THE NEWS MESSENGER:

I have been reading quite a bit about the labor unions taking over our state government if certain candidates are elected. Who are the

Live with Yourself and Enjoy It

DR. NORMAN VINCENT PEALE

MARBLE COLLEGIATE CHURCH

FIFTH AVENUE AT 29th STREET • NEW YORK 1, N. Y.

COPYRIGHT 1955, SERMON PUBLICATIONS, INC.

•

This is a recorded transcription of a sermon delivered extemporaneously in the Marble Collegiate Church.

Distributed by
SERMON PUBLICATIONS
Pawling, New York

THOUSANDS of people around the world receive each month these printed copies of the sermons of Dr. Norman Vincent Peale.

You can receive these messages regularly by merely sending your name and address to Sermon Publications, Distribution Office, Pawling, New York.

If you would like these sermons to go to friends or members of your family you may send their names and addresses also.

This Christian work is entirely dependent upon voluntary contributions as no specific charge or subscription price is made for these printed sermons. Your gifts, together with others, make possible the world-wide distribution of Dr. Peale's message of practical Christian living.

24A55 Vol. 6 No. 28

LIVE WITH YOURSELF AND ENJOY IT

Scripture: John 15:11

There is one person with whom you must keep company as long as you live. You are irrevocably bound to him. You cannot get away from him if you would. That person, obviously, is yourself. Since you never can get away from yourself isn't it only common sense to learn to live with yourself and enjoy it? But, do you enjoy living with yourself? This is, perhaps, one of the most penetrating questions that you can ask yourself. What a great thing it is when you can answer it in the affirmative.

One morning, many years ago, I was awakened by a voice from the nursery in our home. It was my oldest daughter, Margaret — then a very young girl — having a marvelous time talking and laughing by herself. This went on for several mornings, and while I took pleasure in her matutinal dialogue, it had a certain annoying quality at that early hour in the morning.

Finally I went to her and said, "Honey, why do you talk to yourself and laugh at six o'clock in the morning?"

"Why, Daddy," she said, "don't you know? I'm happy."

"Can't you express your happiness a little later in the day?" I suggested.

"Oh, Daddy!" she said, in that tone with which children dispose of their parents. "Don't you understand? I'm having an awfully good time with myself."

Thomas Huxley once said, "The essence of genius is to carry the spirit of the child into old age." How won-

derful it would be, through all the years from infancy to old age, to have an "awfully good time" with yourself! In other words, how wonderful to live with yourself and enjoy it.

How is it done? There is one absolutely sure way. Turn to that Book which is the infallible guide to dynamic living. Read of the Teacher who is so subtle, so wise, so skillful that all who will follow Him and put His principles into practice, can learn to live with themselves and enjoy it. Jesus says this very simple thing: "These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full." What things? Simply the things that are in the Bible. He says, in effect, — I have spoken these things to you for no other reason than that you would have my joy in your hearts and that your joy would be full, that you would be able to live with yourself and enjoy it.

What happens when this saying is practiced? How does it work? First you learn to organize yourself. Many people are unhappy and ineffective simply because they are inwardly disorganized. They do not know how to think harmonious thoughts. They are filled with all manner of conflicts. Apparently a great many people are this way, judging by the letters I receive and the people with whom I talk. "I can't get along with my husband," says one. "I can't get along with my wife," says another. "My children are a problem to me: I don't know how to handle them." Or, "I'm not doing very well in my job. My associates treat me unfairly." And again, "I'm all mixed up. I'm haunted by fear. I'm plagued by anxiety. I don't see why some people get all the breaks: I never get any. I don't see why that fellow should get ahead. What has he got that I haven't got?" And, "I just haven't it in me."

Such are the depressing complaints from people who have no peace, no quietness, no goal, no objective, no driving purpose. They are torn asunder. They possess no centrality of influence or control. These are the people who derive no pleasure from living with themselves.

But for that person whose life is pervaded with the spirit of Christ, the Lord becomes the organizing, cohesive influence, and the personality becomes compact and strong and well-directed. He puts people together on the inside. He is the only one who can really do it.

For example: I was riding on a plane recently and as we neared our destination, I went into the washroom. You know how small those cubicles are. A husky fellow passenger kept pushing at the door, trying to get in. I opened the door and said, "Brother, if you will just wait one minute . . . "

"I don't want to wash up," he interrupted. "I want to talk to you. I saw you come back here and thought it would be a good time to get hold of you."

I leaned against one wall, and he leaned against the other in that small room. "What is the matter with you?" I asked.

"I'm miserable," he said, "and disgusted. I have a terrible time with myself. Sometimes it gets so bad I want to put an end to everything. I just can't stand living with myself any longer."

"That is a bad situation," I replied. "What is your business?"

"I'm just a peddler: a sort of salesman. But now my company is sending me around the country to give inspirational talks to our salesmen. Do I impress you as an inspiring personality?" He laughed mirthlessly.

"Why, I don't know anything. I'm talking to college graduates and I never had more than a high school education. Why did the head office pick on me and make me miserable?"

I looked at his dejected figure. "Would you mind standing up straight?" I suggested.

He straightened up. "The way you stand or sit has a good deal to do with how you feel." I explained. "Never depreciate your job. You said to me, 'I'm only a peddler.' What you should say —and I hope you will say it proudly every day of your life — is, 'I belong to one of the greatest professions known to man. I am a salesman. It is my job to deliver to people from an honest manufacturer an honest product for an honest service.' And say to yourself, 'I am the descendant of a great breed of men: I am a trustee of the American economy and American free civilization.' Don't ever go around saying, I'm only a peddler." Then I concluded, "I'm sorry you work for a concern headed by stupid men."

"Who said they are stupid?" he demanded.

"They must be very inept," I insisted, "to send you out to give sales talks."

He bridled. "My bosses never make a mistake," he boasted.

"Then," I said, "that means they believe in you because you are worth believing in. Even though you are deficient in education, they know you use your brain, that you throw all of yourself into your job, that you love your job, and that you believe in their product. They know you have qualities that can influence other people to similar feelings. As practical men, they do not make mistakes: they know they can trust you to do well the job they have assigned you to do. That is how you should think about your job," I concluded.

Then I asked him if he would like to pray about his problem. He nodded, and I said: "We are going to pray and dedicate you to Jesus Christ." I put my hand on his shoulder and prayed, "O Lord, as we sail along in this great ship of the air, there are not two of us, but three in this little room: this fine salesman, and I, and Thee. And we dedicate him to Thee. And he receives Thee into his life."

He said, "Yes, Lord: I do."

That this conversation had some effect upon the salesman was proven by a letter he wrote me subsequently, asking, "Do you know what happened to me on that airplane that day?" I shall never forget his statement. "He put me back inside myself," he wrote. What a subtle concept, "He put me back inside myself."

We always say that a person shouldn't be egotistical, and I agree, for there is no bore like an egotistical bore. But there is nothing amiss in having a good, humble, healthy, honest feeling of respect for yourself. Why shouldn't you have respect for yourself? Who made you? The greatest artist in all the world put you together in the first place. Even though life has broken you apart, so that you are at odds and ends, God can put you together again, He can put you back inside yourself.

I was talking with my younger daughter, Elizabeth, (13 years old) for I frequently consult her about my sermons. She told me she wasn't going to give me any more advice because, she said, "You always use it in your sermon and it embarrasses me." But she will just have to get used to it. I was embarrassed in the same way when I was a child, for my father was a preacher. When I talked to Elizabeth last night she said: "One day while I was in school I was slightly bored. So I sat

there, looking at each one in the class, asking myself if I'd rather be that person than myself. I like them all, and some of them are very smart, but Daddy, I decided I'd rather be myself than anybody else in the class."

If a person can say that of himself and hold to it all his life, he will possess a sense of identity, of individuality, a humble certainty that he is a personality made by Almighty God, and it will be a pleasure for him to live with himself, to work with himself, to utilize his abilities.

Take a good look at yourself and ask yourself if you are organized inwardly. If you are not, then read and study the Bible, filling your mind with its admonitions. Jesus spoke these things to us in order that we might be organized inwardly.

The second necessity for living with yourself and enjoying it is to give yourself away. One of the most common forms of human misery is being bogged down within your personality. A human being was never meant to exist in a prison of any kind.

I once visited that storied castle where the Prisoner of Chillon was incarcerated for so many years. The old castle near Montreaux, Switzerland still broods over the waters of the lake. The dungeon where the prisoner was confined, and forced to go round and round, grinding grain year after year, can still be seen. Within that dungeon his companions died, one by one; and he was left alone, almost forgetting that he was a man until, one day, a bird perched on the high casement and sang to him. The song awakened something within his soul. By this time he was no longer kept in chains for his keepers knew he was chained psychologically. But the song of the bird set his spirit free. He climbed to where he

could look out across the lake and see the beautiful mountains of Switzerland. And as he looked he knew he must be free.

I want to tell you that far more destructive to human nature than the prison of Chillon was to its occupant are the prisons we create when we live entirely for ourselves — for what we can get, for our own comfort. You don't acquire comfort that way. You may know physical ease but there is no comfort for your soul. The greatest moments of human experience are those when the self is completely forgotten in service to humanity, then does inexpressible joy come to you.

We were given life to share, not to hoard to ourselves. You can never be happy with yourself in that way. You will only be miserable — filled with self-pity. You can only be happy with yourself by giving yourself away. If you are not enjoying the experience of living with yourself find something you can do for someone; not anything that will increase your income or your position but something that will bring you ineffable joy. "Simple," you say: "I have heard that many times before." I have heard it, too. But, it isn't so much what we hear as what we do that counts, is it? Everyone can enjoy living with himself by doing a few simple, unselfish things. Get organized on the inside so that you are not flying apart, and then give yourself away.

The final necessity, of course, is to possess God within. It is strange that anything should be so simple: but it is. That famous psychiatrist in Vienna, Dr. Victor Frankl says, "The people of Europe are sick psychologically and emotionally for just one reason and that is that they haven't God. For a whole generation they have been taught that God is not important. Now they are God-sick."

How would you feel if the sun didn't shine? Suppose we went for a year with not one ray of sunlight. That is the way it is for the person who lets God go out of his life. He begins to deteriorate from the inside: dark and miserable plagues settle upon him, things that breed in darkness like those under a board which has been lying on the earth for a long time. But when a person opens his mind and his heart to God and begins to live a spiritual life, it is amazing how a new and radiant life emerges.

The other day on another airplane I met one of our church members. She is a wonderful person. Her life is filled with a contagious Christian happiness. She had with her Florence Chadwick, the world-famous woman swimmer, who is the same kind of person. The eyes of those two women sparkled with life and joy.

I sat across the aisle from them, and shared in an inspiring conversation. Finally I said to our friend from the church, "You are a very happy, dynamic personality. How do you get this way?

"I get it from the same place you do," she retorted. "At the Marble Collegiate Church in New York City. We believe that we should surrender our lives to the Lord, don't we?"

"We surely do," I agreed.

"I was a rather dismal person before I did that," she explained. "Now, I get so much out of life. It has become a thrilling experience since I opened my life to God."

And because she is a wise person, she added, "You and I know that in order to keep ourselves that way we must do a constant job of house cleaning. I clean house every night before I go to bed: I put all frustrations, ill wills and disappointments out of my mind. Then I talk

to the Lord and ask Him to come in. And, once more, I surrender myself to Him."

When I got off that plane I felt as though I had had a tonic. She had revealed that beautiful secret of how to live with yourself and enjoy it. "These things have I spoken unto you, that your joy might be full," is a principle which brings joy and goodness to our lives.

PRAYER: Our Heavenly Father, fill us with faith and prayer and love and joy and eagerness and aliveness and delight. Help us to know Jesus Christ, to believe in Him and to practice His way of life. Then we will give Thee thanks, O Lord, for the wonderful experience of finding how to live with ourselves and enjoy it. Amen.

NEW RECORDS

by Norman Vincent Peale

Radio Corporation of America has released records on which selected excerpts from *THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING* are read by the author, Dr. Norman Vincent Peale. These are available on both 33⅓ RPM and 45 RPM.

These records can be used in your own home, for discussion groups, sales meetings; indeed, at any place where inspirational material is desired. Records contain one hour of material, but can be used in segments. Please use order blank below. Price is $5.72.

SERMON PUBLICATIONS
Distribution Office
Pawling, New York

NAME.....
(Please Print)

STREET.....

CITY.....ZONE.....STATE.....

THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING

.....**33⅓ RPM Record @ $5.72**

.....**45 RPM Record @ $5.72**

For which I enclose.....

(Check to be made payable to SERMON PUBLICATIONS)

Race Relations

September 11, 1956

Mrs. M. L. Chancellor
408 Jefferson Street
Delano, California

Dear Mrs. Chancellor:

Thank you for your recent communication on the subject of segregation.

I deeply appreciate having this expression of your views, and while I cannot agree with them I know that you are motivated by the highest principles in reaching these conclusions.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

September 14, 1956

Mrs. Gladys Hunter Lefcourt
Box 91
Arlington, California

Dear Mrs. Lefcourt:

I am grateful to you for sending me a copy of your poem entitled "Negro at the White Line."

As you know, I am heartily in accord with the 1954 decision of the United States Supreme Court, and your poem expresses most graphically the situation in which many of these unfortunate people find themselves.

You may be sure that if I find occasion to, I shall use your poem to advantage.

I want to thank you for your thoughtfulness in sending it.

With kindest regards and best wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:ajc /TB

Airmail

Crestlawn Memorial Park Association

Overlooking the Picturesque Valley of Paradise at Riverside, California

11500 Arlington Avenue • Box 308, Arlington, Calif.
Box 91, Arlington, California

August 20, 1956

David O. Settlemyre
President

Arthur E. Lester
Executive Vice-President

S. Thomas Bucciarelli
Secretary-Treasurer

Yvonne Simmons
Assistant Secretary

Herald Stendel
Administrative Director

Governor Goodwin Knight
Sheraton Palace Hotel
San Francisco, California

Dear Governor Knight:

Since the segregation question is one of the salient points in the coming campaign, and since the opposition party has made it such a strong issue, I felt that you might like to have the attached poem "Negro at the White Line" which Gladys wrote and which took third place at the annual convention of the California Confederation of Chaparral Poets this year. When it was read it brought down the house.

This letter will serve to give you complete permission to use this poem for the convention or the campaign in any way you wish, without obligation, of course. The same permission is hereby given to any member of the Republican party.

Gladys has signed the bottom of the letter to assure this clearance for you.

With every good wish for your continued success now and in the days and years to come. You know that we will be rooting and praying for you all the way.

Cordially,

s/ Lew Lefcourt

Lew Lefcourt
Director of Public Relations

The above permission has been read and is hereby granted by me.

s/ Gladys Hunter Lefcourt

Gladys Hunter Lefcourt

Mrs. M. L. Chancellor
408 Jefferson St,
Delano,

DELANO CALIF
AUG 20
1230 PM

604

THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS

UNITED STATES
POSTAL CARD

Gov. Knight
C/o Repb. Convention
San Francisco Calif.

The Supreme Court has spoken
but the Repb. Party can't
ram anything down the Southern
throat, neither can the Ns. Democrats
I was born in Va. raised in Ky
& have no use for intolerance, but the
State of Calif used its own rights as
To desegregation so give the So. States
the same right you could provoke
another Civil War, and that would be
worse than all the other wars put to
gether. Intelligence should show you, you
```
```

Negro at the White Line
by Gladys Hunter Lefcourt

(Third place winner, annual convention of California Federation of Chaparral Poets, 1956)

We wrenched him from his native soil,
  Then shackled him, and stole his toil
To build a land where we, not he
  Might live in great prosperity.
Although we fought to give him "liberty"
  And wrote in flaming words "All Men Are Free!"
These were but words, though fine as phrases go
  For through our deeds they've only meant "Jim Crow".
At school, at work, at home, he's learned "his place"
  Denied, despised, he's yet advanced apace
Today his stature measures with our best
  He's teacher, preacher, statesman, all the rest.
In war he's shed his blood, as brave and red
  Alone, he's trained his mind to look ahead.
He's not embittered, as in his place we'd be
  He stands and looks... what future will he see?
We've given him a century of woe
  He's proved that he's a man, let's treat him so..
Not on his head heap further living coals
  His skin is dark..... but what about <u>our souls?</u>

For Goodwin Knight
our beloved Governor
Hope you like it and
can use it to advantage
its all yours!

Gladys Hunter Lefcourt

August 20, 1956

C O P Y of letter dated 9/20/56
to Mayor Christopher of San Francisco
from Holy City Brotherhood, Holy City, California.

For: Gov. Knight

September 20, 1956.

GEORGE CHRISTOPHER,
Mayor, San Francisco,
State of CALIFORNIA.

Our Dear Sir:

During our last meeting here at Holy City, both you and your recent "doings" as published in San Francisco newspapers, were intelligently brot up for complete discussion, including where you FOOLISHLY APPOINTED a WHITE-Man-educated BLACK Negro to the HOUSING AUTHORITY; and by such doings thereby trying to make such a BLACK Man appear to be NO DIFFERENT than is any great WHITE Race person.

In fact, all WHITE-Man-educated Negroes, with the White Man's clothes on their backs in order to APPEAR as a WHITE Man, are NO DIFFerent than is a COUNTERFEIT DOLLAR BILL in trying to FOOL the ignorant people.

That decision of yours to appoint a BLACK Negro to that post, to be in AUTHORITY over any WHITE Race person, (which the People surely did not expect when they voted for you; and you were not HONEST enuf to tell them of your plans), has not only been a FLABBER-GASTING situation to thousands of people, but also GREAT TROUBLE will surely come out of it sooner or later. Above all, sorry to say, (as it was with Governor DEWEY), your OWNFDOWNFALL IS SURELY CERTAIN. Why? Because GOD DEMANDS that NO BLACK RACE PERSON on this Earth, must EVER hold any BLACK "WOULD-BE" AUTHORITY over ANY WHITE RACE PERSON!

And also, in such wrong doing, you have actually "created" a human "SMALLPOX disease situation" for the People of San Francisco and also for People elsewhere, to both tolerate and to live in. And the CAUSE of it is surely and positively laid at YOUR DOORSTEP to account for.

Such a mistake as that, places YOU under the FULL ATTENTION of both GOD and HIS Laws and Plans. And soon it will cause you to be taught something that you SURELY NEED; and it will be something of MORE VALUE to YOU than any former things that you ever ALLOWED yourself to learn. Accordingly, you AT ONCE had better CORRECT that most DAMNABLE MISTAKE of GOING BACK on your OWN KIND OF WHITE Race People in TWO WAYS, which means: Number 1, "going back" on your OWN SELF; and Number 2, "going back" on GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, and also on GOD, HIMSELF!

Down at the International Airport, you also have a "Human Small-

pox Situation" there to look at, thru having "hordes" of that same BLACK flesh mixed-up and employed along with the WHITE flesh employes; and also they are dealing with plenty of White Race People customers. If you really, and intelligently, and also INSTINCTIVELY think and believe in mixing BLACK flesh in AUTHORITY with WHITE flesh: then you should immediately contract for a "dose" of BLACK smallpox on your OWN WHITE flesh.....and then WATCH ITS CONSEQUENCES! (Virtually, it is NO DIFFERENT; and you, Mr. Mayor, should NOT OVERLOOK this True Idea, and lesson.)

Surely, enuf has been said in this letter to convince you. But there is much more, and full detailed information will be found in the "True Solutions To The Racial Problem" booklet which we are enclosing; and which is also being made as a part of this communication to you.

We surely want you to be HAPPY and SUCCESSFUL. And if you will carry out this plan as per our all-Wise advice, we GUARANTEE THAT SUCCESSFUL RESULTS WILL COME TO YOU.

Yours VERY truly,

(signed) THE SPIRIT OF ALL THE PEOPLE AT HOLY CITY AND ALSO OF THE REAL SPIRIT OF CALIFORNIA, WHICH ALL PATRIOTIC DISCIPLES FULLY LOVE, LIVE, AND ARE.

BY: Jim Wood
JIM WOOD, recording secretary.

Encl: Race Problem booklet

PS:

In all FAIRNESS to the People of San Francisco, many of whom are now saying that they MISTAKENLY voted for you, (UNLESS you at once can both CORRECT that UNBELIEVABLE MISTAKE, and also want to be FREE from SUCH a BEDFELLOW ASSOCIATE), you should announce that it was your plan before election and on "the quiet", to MAKE SUCH AN APPOINTMENT, and that you HAD TO PAY your POLITICAL DEBTS! (A most-appropriate and also an old-time saying that is SURELY NOW IN ORDER, if you FAIL TO CORRECT THAT HORRIBLE MISTAKE, is: "MAY GOD HAVE MERCY ON YOUR SOUL!!") That leaves only ONE WAY OUT, Mr. Mayor:

CORRECT YOUR MISTAKE AT ONCE AND BECOME GLORIFIED, HAPPY, AND A REAL W H I T E-MAN-MAYOR!!!

---000---

For Gov. Knight (100,000 dropped from plane on San Francisco recently)

Where Do You Stand On Mongrelization?

There are three elements of thought and action on this subject: Anti-Mongrel, Pro-Mongrel and the Middle of the Roaders who constitute the majority. This is to point out a few dangers in the middle of the road.

1. The leader of this nation has brushed this segregation issue aside as an emotional issue. Is this true?

This man was known to appropriate a religious viewpoint for political expediency. Any man who will subscribe to a religious viewpoint for personal gain or glory has prepared himself for the commission of any other act of intellectual dishonesty. He has built a reputation by dodging what he could not swallow and swallowing what he could not dodge. His parroted utterances are lost in their insincerity. He is playing political football. The ball being the NAACP.

2. Is this an issue of emotion or is it an issue of fact?

The facts are that the Pro-Mongrel segment of the American Citizens have influenced the Johnny-Come-Lately Supreme Court to degrade the United States Constitution. This document was scraped in favor of Mongrelization. This action was the greatest fact of this nature to confront the American People since the action of Benedict Arnold. At long last this lonely man can expect company. He can even expect vindication if this August Body holds hearings in the realm of his present abode.

Is Mongrelization taught in our schools? It is taught by word and dancing with negroes; does your daughter dance with negroes? ? ? ? ?

3. Which element contains the News Dispensers of this area?

They are Pro-Mongrel hypocrites. They are editorially advertising the Bay Area as a haven for Negroes. In this respect they even deceive the Negro. They have created a merry-go-round of hypocrisy. Where will their ride end? Proud Old San Francisco is fast becoming a Negro Quarter. In this area, neighborhood elections have been near unanimous for segregation. The people of San Francisco are caught in a vice of their true sentiments and the false sentiments created by the crocodile tears of the hypocritical press. The people have been forced to choose between civic pride and racial pride. To most people this is a hard choice but the decision is inevitable. They are forced to sacrifice their birthright rather than their racial pride. In increasing numbers they are being forced to retreat in the face of the Mongrelization paralysis that is being fostered upon them. They have no place within their own county to retreat. This has caused the greatest building boom in the history of the nation to take place on the Peninsula. San Francisco bravely rose from the ashes of 1906; it deserves a better fate than to become the Harlem of the West. They even influenced City Hall to set aside a week for the advancement of Mongrelization of this fair city. The lying sheets can minimize this but they can not deny it without certifying to their idiocy.

4. What will happen to these editors and their Pro-Mongrel sheets when the "Black Block Vote" elects City Hall? This question brings such sad scenes to mind that only prayer could bring any comfort.

5. Should one pray for the elevation of his neighbors before elevating himself?

Recently there was a day of prayer for the relief of discrimination in a city 2500 miles distant

6. What similar conditions exist at home which beg for a year of prayer?

There is a year-old Taxi Boycott going on in San Francisco. The newspapers of this area do not seem to know this. It is impossible to believe that they are this stupid. This alone proves they are not only hypocrites but liars by omission. In this area negroes are barred from many establishments by signs which in a hypocritical way means "White Only". The local method of Jerrymandering segregation in schools will tend to teach children that there is honor in hypocrisy. The forthright Anti-Mongrel sections of the nation employ negro teachers by the thousands. Some counties of this area have employed one negro teacher solely to prove they do not discriminate. This proves the opposite.

Investors seldom make loans to Negroes except for slum housing. This creates a slum cancer which must inevitably spread outward to envelope neighboring developments.

Negroes are barred from many jobs, trade unions and fraternities.

7. Much has been made of the Negro's contribution to American culture. What is the extent of this contribution? Their main contributions are red shirts, zoot suits, defacing automobiles, grafting foxtails on radio aerials, black magic, voodoo, bongo drums, filthy calypso music, second rate novels usually following the communist line and always advocating racial activities that would bring about Mongrelization. They also made popular the switch blade knife and obsolete straight razors.

8. What changes have they wrought in American Culture?

The works of the only pure American composer, Stephen Foster, have been corrupted as a result of their "tender nature". Soon the Founding Fathers of this country will be denounced as inhuman slave traders. We can then vie with Russia at rewriting history.

9. Has a white man in the Anti-Mongrel section of the nation the same right to protect his wife from a Negro that a Negro in the Bay Area has to protect his car from a white man?

(OVER)

In the Anti-Mongrel section of the country a negro was shot by a white man for allegedly insulting a woman. This received world-wide publicity with great emphasis on race. In the Bay Area a white man was shot by a negro for allegedly damaging a car. This received practically no publicity. There was no emphasis on race. This is the unbiased news reporting of brazen hypocrites. The simple answer is of course the relative value of a wife and an automobile.

10. . Does the American Negro deserve the crocodile tears shed in his behalf? It is less than 400 years since his race was taken into slavery. He has attained recognition in many fields. Some are even looked upon by their followers, both black and white, as Creator and Governor of the Universe.

Julius Ceasar sold at one time 50,000 slaves all white; Hannibal sold at one time 32,000 slaves all white. Three times four hundred years later the white race was lost in its own ignorance and superstition. They advanced by their own efforts; mainly by the exertion of the individual.

The agitators of the American Negro invision their race standing on the shoulder of their civilizers and taking off to new heights. The question is how long must the "White Man's Burden" rest upon their shoulders and how much weight can they carry? This answer must come from the individual white man. Use your own mind! Do not join the stampede to bring Negroes into your own family.

Mongrelization has been tried in Cuba and the Indies. It has not and can not solve the race problem. There is really only one question—**SEGREGATION OR MONGRELIZATION.**

HERE IS SPECIAL INFORMATION

Come on, one and all intelligent Christian White Race people, and right now join up with the only and most-needed organization, that can and will protect the White race man and people from that anti-GOD Mongrelization, and also because of what is now criminally going on in our land against GOD'S WILL.

GOD is now calling you to show and to line up with its all White Race man's new flag and program, to both cooperatingly and 100 percent brotherly come and work together as one undivided people that will represent GOD'S Will and also His now-demanding Divine Plan, of not any longer being guilty of tolerating any more in our country, of that most damnable Race Crime criminal business, that is now bringing about, in a wholesale style, that anti-GOD Mongrelization of us White Race Christian people, through forcing us White race people thru insane Supreme Court ruling, to work, eat, and to sleep with Negroes and those other GOD-forsaken Oriental heathens, which only goes on because of certain insane and Devilish politicians and perhaps some Religious fanatics, alongside of those mule-ish halfbreeds mongrels and would-be smart-ellick freakish lost-Soul halfbreed people, that are Devilishly trying to drag the rest of the elect White Race people down to their own most damnable level, through establishing, if they can succeed, that Race Crime mixing business over, against God's Mosaic Law in the Bible, that absolutely prohibits Race Crime mixing, and also as did both The Savior and all of the now days good and intelligent people say the same thing, including Abraham Lincoln and all other great men of the past.

If possible on your part, seek and help pile up a lot of new members, with no fee to join, as long as they are intelligent and also of sincere appreciation of this new White man's protective movement and program, regarding the sanctity and welfare of us wonderful White race Christian people.

After this all-new movement becomes fully established, it is then that all eligible Jewish people will become fully Spiritually associated and will take their right hand position in full action, alongside of the elect Gentile people that are close to GOD and also to their heart on the left hand side in a Kingly and Queenly style, with a more powerful loving hand, and also where only they will then mount the on-coming and the all-new World's greatest throne of GOD, than ever did or could come into this world. Full information on this point is now available..

Here is some good and logical philosophy to meditate upon: If you tear a watch all to pieces, and then put and mix it all up in a can, it then becomes useless, unless for junk; but instead, if you put each wheel in its proper place, it will then work and keep good time; and likewise, with each Race of people whenever in their proper place, and also in their proper action, can and will they harmoniously work together. In fact, and Wisdom, it is only then, can or will there ever be any peace in this World. The full know-how is also now waiting for you.

It is also True with all halfbreed people, that are in principle, as is a freak of nature horse-mule or as is the Siamese twins; or as the Savior put it, are neither one thing or the other, and He would spew them from His mouth; and also they feel sometimes just like a Negro and at other times like a White Race person; which is full evidence of them having two different spirits or personalities in them, and whenever those two spirits of personalities become fully awakened and into action, such a person will surely become a raving maniac; as The Bible puts it, they will have a suffering of the gnashing of their teeth in full distress, which also makes it dangerous to ever mention this true idea and principle to them.

Vote only for those candidates that uphold the U.S.A. Constitution of State's Rights and are also for Segregation in order to not be a traitor to the U.S.A. White Race people. Just know that State's Rights will decide any and all so-called Civil rights. Any Civil Rights that will not interfere with State Rights is the only correct interpretation of any so-called Civil Rights. The Supreme Court admits that they have not any True Solution to a Peaceful Racial Problem, then how can they make any correct decision. Their present one is a 100 percent warring and anti-GOD one.

EDGAR E. PEDDY
702 Stambaugh Street
Redwood City, California

September 24, 1956

Mr. Richard A. Harris
1361 Danielson Road
Santa Barbara, California

Dear Mr. Harris:

Your letter to Governor Knight dated September 14 concerning racial segregation has been received but there has not yet been an opportunity to bring it to the Governor's attention.

I know he will be happy to have the benefit of your thinking on this matter.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:vp

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 SEP 17 PM 2 38

1361 Danielson Road
Santa Barbara, Calif.
Sept. 14, 1956

139473

Governor Goodwin J. Knight
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir:

I should like you to know my position, on the issue, of the advancement of the Negro people in the United States of America.

If the Negro people wish to improve their stature, let them return to their native land and prove themselves, even as the American people proved themselves.

I should like to see Negro leaders and other Negros of high intelligence educated in America, then returning to their

native land to build a government and a country which will rank with the best.

To conclude, the United States of America is a country founded of, by, and for the White Race. The Negro People are visitors in the United States of America.

Sincerely,

Richard A. Harris

P. S. This statement, if left intact, may be used as you wish.

R. A. H.

Race Relations

140827 Turlock

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 OCT 1 AM 10 38

Dear Governor

I am asking You
to have some one lecture
among the Negro population
in Chicago & New York as
Harry Truman & Eleanor Roosevelt
are working on the Negroes get
their Vote and we just can't afford
to let Stevenson Win the Election
the country will turn so to the
dogs if the Democrats Win so
please do something about the Negro Vote

Yours Respectfully
Mrs Dot Hamilton
Turlock Calif.

Angelus
FUNERAL HOMES

Rec. Retention
140470

Telephone:
ADAMS 2-5188

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 SEP 27 AM 9 00

ADMINISTRATIVE OFFICES
1030 EAST JEFFERSON BOULEVARD · LOS ANGELES 11, CALIFORNIA

September 30, 1956

Mr. Newton Stearns
Governors Office
Sacramento, California

Dear Newt:

Enclosed is the front page of the Los Angeles Tribune. From all appearances the Washington group got to the Tribune. However the story they selected is a poor one and happened over ten months ago. Needless to say, the Governor had absolutely nothing to do with it. I believe all this will come out in a Hearing to be held this week.

Fortunately, one of my employee's father is employed in the same office and I was able to get the inside story which when told would make the Tribune's face pretty red.

Just thought you would like to know.

Sincerely,

John Lamar Lee

JLH:gkm
enc.

Editorials

Los Angeles Tribune

Established February 17, 1941
Published at 2323 W. Jefferson, Los Angeles 18, Calif., RE. 4-4154
Lucius W. Lomax, Jr., Publisher; Almena Lomax, Editor
Subscription, 1 year, $3.50; 6 mos., $2.25; three mos., $1.75

This is the stuff you've got to watch

We are afraid we can't agree with the Los Angeles Times that the speech of Vice President Richard Nixon before the American Legion convention last Thursday enriched the Nixon legend any, either in the area of statesmanship or as a candidate for the second highest office of the land.

The reason we can't agree with the Times is contained in its own front page, the issue reporting Nixon's speech, which gave as much space to the shocking news out of Dixie, detailing the depths to which Americans are descending to deprive Americans of their rights before the law, as to the socalled Nixon delineation of American foreign and domestic policy before the convention.

In spite of the fact that the news of the day was that National Guardsmen, with fixed bayonets, had been ordered into action in two states to protect the right of children to attend school, and that there were strange, frenetic rites attendant upon the opening of school in communities of at least four other states of the union, the Vice President of the United States chose to flay the tired horse of anti-Communism in addressing himself 'to the issues' in his first speech since his re-nomination.

In choosing such a subject and sidestepping the issue which is real and urgent to every American, whatever his views on the subject, "Slippery Dick" showed himself worthy of the nickname which has been given him.

In the entire length of the address, compared by the Times in its self-delusion to the potency of a Joe Louis of yore, Nixon said nothing, paid not one moment's heed to this most pressing domestic problem which, contrary to the blatant misrepresentations of his speech, reverberates abroad to the farthest corners of the earth and depresses the reception of our foreign policy, whatever that policy may be.

Disputing previous statements made by him, following his junkets abroad of the past two years, Nixon went particular lengths to ignore the momentous civil rights struggle deadlocking this nation as the problem of the most vital concern to all of the nation, with such words as, "I cannot agree with those whom seem to relish proclaiming that American prestige in the world is at an all-time low. I have traveled two times around the world in the past three and a half years. . . . I can tell you there is a great well of friendship and respect for the people and the government of the United States in every country I have visited."

Elsewhere in the speech, Nixon claimed for the United States awesome moral strength, unassailable morality as regards freedom and justice, and this should have drawn a laugh even from the American Legion which likes its humor built along the lines of the day's motor cars — broad and low, "undeviating respect for the law," which, he said, is "essential to preserve the American heritage which is such a bulwark of strength against tyranny of any type."

Aside from the laughing stock which such a speech makes of America in the eyes of a world which knows as much about the lawlessness of Clinton, Tenn., Sturgis, Ky., Texarkana, Tex., and Matoaka, W. Va. as anyone in the U. S., what this man whom a chance misfortune made Vice President of the United States, says to the American Legion is that he condones it in its own undemocratic treatment of Negroes within its ranks, that he winks off the activities of Legionnaires who, often openly as Legionnaires, count heavily in the ranks of White Citizens' Councils and other race hate groups in the rabid South . . . and, most important, he says to the nation at large, 'Pay the South no mind — join me, instead, in a rousing chorus of the siren-song of anti-Communism, which will divert us from our concern with what is happening to us as a nation, of and by our nation, today'.

In only one respect would we agree with the Los Angeles Times that this was a masterly presentation by Nixon, and that is that it was, indeed, "Velvet with Iron Lining". Pay this sort of twaddle the attention Nixon wants us to pay it, and we'll be knocked out by his brass knuckles, and in the toils of the fascists who frame such distractions, in no time.

If the play's the thing

Ordinarily, the "left" is a great favorite of ours, as it is with any Negro frank enough to admit it. Those who still do admit it, do it sotto voce.

"When all's said and done," they will tell you out the corner of their mouth, looking over their shoulders before speaking, "Don't let anyone tell you it wasn't the Communists and those Russians, kibitzing on the sidelines, and sometimes in the forefront, who aren't responsible for many of the gains made by Negroes, many of the concessions made us."

It shouldn't be necessary to preface a criticism with an explanation or declaration of affection like this, but the left is no different from anybody else. People are not strictly logical, and are quick to assume that because you take exception to someone or something, you are against them.

So we admire and are grateful to the left.

But we think it is good to know your place in history, and good to know when to let go, and when to stop saying, "It might have been". It's good to be able to sense that no matter what "might have been", it doesn't really matter because nobody senses anything lacking but you. It's good to know that no matter how fatal a Cassandra you might be, there are times when just no one will listen to you.

We hope the left won't make the mistake it has made in the past, of condemning everything the people who are neither of the right nor the left, do, as not good enough, and for the most obvious of reasons — that the left was absent from the doing.

All of this came to mind as we read Elmer Bendiner's analysis of the Democratic and Republican conventions in the National Guardian, which was the official paper of the Independent Progressive Party.

Bendiner is a colorful and appealing writer, and he does a good job on the GOP convention, but even though we were not in Chicago, we sense from the reports and the people who were there, and, even from people who were not there, but reacted in a distinctive way to what went on, that it was not as he tried to picture it, cut and dried in the choice of Stevenson and Kefauver and that between these two and Eisenhower and Nixon it is as betwixt tweedledee and tweedledum.

There is no getting around the fact that Stevenson's was a people's victory. Remember '52 when Kefauver came into the convention with as impressive a string of primary victories as Stevenson, but from the first day, hadn't a chance?

It is equally true that Kefauver as a Vice Presidential nominee, was a people's victory.

It is all very well for Bendiner and for Carey McWilliams, in the Nation, to bemoan the fact that there was no left to contend with as a factor in the two conventions, making them lackluster, they said.

But is a left needed today, and left, right, or middle, doesn't a rose by any name smell as sweet?

The left is a point of view, not a sect, and as such it seems to have left its heritage in the great mass of the American people — in the whites who are less prejudiced than before Scottsboro and Angelo Herndon and the Trenton Six, ad infinitum . . . in government which gave us an FEPC; in courts of law which ruled against restrictive covenants and school segregation and segregation in intra-state transportation, etc. . . . and in unions, who recognize the Negro as brother, and in Negroes who see in themselves that dignity of man which is basic . . . all a good deal attributable to the harassment of the status quo which was the left.

White and black, left and right, underdog and top dog, willingly or in spite of themselves, people are moving toward the goals the left fought for, for.

If this is true, what does it matter that the left, embodied in a party, is not there? matter a slight change in the cast if the the thing?

★ ★ ★

NEW TACK . . . There are many facets t Negro-race-equalitarian struggle, also to pol and down in Georgia Negroes are trying to f out what the object is in the recent depos $50,000 in the Citizens Trust Co, Negro-o bank, by the Georgia State School Board.

Of course, it could be the fact that the c man, George P. Whitman, Jr, is a candidat a seat in the state legislature from Fulton co . . . and, of course, George has already adm that he suggested making the deposit to the school superintendent;

Then, of course, somebody could have in putting the school integration program in a by such a deposit. Or somebody could be wo Negro voters to the Republican side.

Bank president L. D. Milton is trying to it simple. He's "just a banker", he says, an doesn't "want to get involved in any facti politics."

☆ ☆ ☆

The Atlanta World, which with its var editions in several major southern cities is influence throughout the Negro South, is sho unmistakable signs of going Republican. Thi an area which the Democratic party should let go by default to the Republicans. It is an area in which Negro Democratic leader all except Congressman Dawson, could prob do more to relate the Democratic ticket to interests of Negro voters than the candidates th selves, who, let us face it, may try manfully, are still going to avoid the issue or behave a "cat on a hot tin roof" when they fac in the South. The Republicans recog this and you'll find their 'Black Cabinet' mem speaking throughout the South, rarely the lea of the ticket themselves. A popular speaker is late Bob Church's daughter, Roberta. She h from Tennessee, but is in the Labor Dept Washington now. Probably because, as the to her father's following, her position is relati impregnable, she is one of the least sycopha of the professional Republicans and doesn't tr sell Negro voters that just because Eisenhow in the White House, all's right with the world.

☆ ☆ ☆

Nixon is just a wrong guy, and he'll tip mitt everytime if you attend him closely. Du one of his news conferences here, he descri the kind of campaign it will be from the Repu can end, and this is how International News S ice quoted him:

"Our mission will be to retain ourselves office quite different than in the 1952 campa when we convinced the people they wantec change' . . . In addition to being a lousy gra marian, here he is, giving away the party's tr secrets.

☆ ☆ ☆

Definitions. . . . For a long time, we've the theory that the most sophisticated mem of the Negro race were in show business, and far we haven't seen anything to disabuse us that notion.

On the contrary, the other day we ran ac a statement attributed to Louis Armstrong wh affirms it. "Satchmo" is much in demand th days by the State Dept. as a goodwill amba dor.

If you ask us, it's strictly a Republican the of public relations, and we can't imagine P hot licks warming the Europeans any. Woul be surprised if they didn't see right through and aren't taking our free music and still thi ing what they (and we) think about Dulles &

Anyway, some interviewer asked "Satchr what he thought of his new role as a politici Says he, "That's for cats other'n me. Music's business. Of course, if they like music, and t like me, and it does any good, then maybe th what's called politics. I don't know. It's still n sic to me."

★ Mail box . . .

MISCONCEPTIONS IN EUROPE

Tribune:

Greetings from Copenhagen. Have had an interesting and educational tour through the Scandanavian countries. . . .

It's been interesting to observe that many of the misconceptions about Negroes and race relations, in general in the USA, which I had found in India, also exist in these countries.

Enclosed is a newspaper clipping from the leading local daily of an interview I had with one of their reporters. His primary interest was the treatment of Negroes in America, the Lucy case, Montgomery, Ala., and more recently, Clinton, Tenn., which I have not had time to catch up on.

The Embassy here arranged certain lectures for me and last night I addressed a labor group. . . . The labor movement here is very strong and exerts a good deal of influence on government policy. Well, I could not convince this group that the outright use of federal and state troops was not the solution of the problem of integration in the schools of the South. They cannot understand why Negroes en masse do not urge federal intervention by force to enforce constitutional guarantees.

. . . It is the considered opinion of those knowledgeable here that the offer for Miss Autherine Lucy to attend the University of Copenhagen was not the liberal, bona fide type of offer we felt it was. It was more of less a gesture by certain student elements to embarrass the United States. It did not come from, for through, the proper university channels as such an offer would have.

Pro-Americans here regret that the offer was made and given the publicity it did receive, which all goes to prove how difficult it is to evaluate incidents and issues from a distant point.

LAWRENCE WILSON

DOCTRINE OF "ORIGINAL SIN" FOR ALL WHITES "AIN'T NECESSARILY SO"

Tribune:

While one might dispute some of Mr. Tenner's conclusions because they are far to general, it is not fair to damn him, and h soul, by faint praise.

Presumably after reading h series of articles, Mr. Ellis co cedes that Mr. Tenner "is wonderful man because he honest." I say presumably b cause Mr. Tenner's articl sketched the outlines of prej dice in L. A., and called for w to eradicate it. Yet his "soul h a lot of prejudice in it becau we white people were sock with a lot of prejudice as grew up."

If we grant that Mr. Tenne soul has its shortcomings, th we must assume that the rest us are in similar straits since of us have been exposed broadsides of McCarthyism, R publican propaganda and th rantings of Gerald L. K. Smith

It is unfortunate that Mr. E lis should have to invade the i ner depths of a man's soul INFER a residue of prejudice.

If a man says he is opposed prejudice in all its forms, an does what he can to eradicate is it necessary to ask that h furnish further proof and cre entials?

The fight against the evils prejudice will go along fast and more smoothly if no one in stitutes a "purity code" whic assumes some degree of origin

(Continued on page 16)

HOWARD'S
DRY CLEANING & LAUNDRY
Fluff Dry
8c Lb.
Ironing
Shirts 15c
Sheets Free
50th AND FIGUEROA

Negro supervisor of Gary school

GARY, Ind. — Walter E. Wiley, grade school principal here since 1951, has been appointed supervisor of all of this city's 20 elementary schools. Wiley is a Negro.

Don't let your TRIBUNE subscription lapse — pay promptly!

here are
o easier
redit terms
or
OWER
RICES

DR. COWEN
Says:

Come to my office with the assurance I will complete all your dental work at low cost, and give you all the credit you need on your own reasonable terms. You will appreciate how easy it is to arrange for credit at the Dr. Cowen offices . . . no red tape or waiting.

• BRIDGEWORK • CROWNS • PLATES
• EXTRACTIONS • FILLINGS • INLAYS

It doesn't cost you one extra penny to take advantage of Dr. Cowen's Liberal Credit Plan. Pay AFTER your work is completed.

ome In Anytime.
You Don't Need
n Appointment.

DENTAL

"Ed" Burch demoted from $10,000 State post

Steadily worsening fortunes of Negroes in the California Department of Employment, dating from the administration of Governor Goodwin Knight, has come to a dras-

tic climax in the two-grade demotion of Edward "Ed" Burch, top Negro civil service employee in the state, formerly head of the largest State Employment office in California, the Industrial office at 11th and Flower here in Los Angeles.

In an atmosphere of intrigue, politics and petty rivalry which has characterized the Department since Knight's widely publicized appointment of tough, former FBI agent William H. Burkett, as director, Burch was demoted from Grade V to Grade III last July, the Tribune learned quite by accident this week.

superiors the registration as a

Reason given for the demotion was that he did not disclose to his superiors the registration as a sex deviate of a white subordinate. However, inside sources told the Tribune that "politics and color" cost Burch his job as part of a two-year campaign to 'get him'.

The demotion has been closely guarded in the department, as much by the closemouthed, discreet Burch as by anyone else, and even the fact that the State Personnel Board is to review his demotion today in the State Building, is not generally known.

Since being forced down from his $10,000-a-year job, believed to be the top post held by a Negro in a similar classification in the country, Burch has been in charge of the insurance department of the Huntington Park office.

"Conditions" there, according to reports, are indicative of what they have degenerated to, as regards Negroes, since Knight became Governor, the Tribune was told.

SUBTLE CHANGE OF POLICY

Since the election of Knight and his appointment of Burkette, there has been a subtle change of policy and a progressive campaign to remove Negroes from classified posts and positions of authority, the paper was told.

In addition, the regulation, decreed by former Governor Earl Warren and adopted by his State Director of Employment, that the Department would not accept applications or refer applicants on the basis of race, is no longer strictly practised, the Tribune was told.

Discriminatory orders can be placed by large firms, and are filled quietly with the race of person wanted, the Tribune was told. Neither is the State Minority Advisory committee functioning and little effort is being made to refer Negroes to other than traditional 'Negro jobs.'

Burch, a product of local schools, has been with the department close to 20 years, and has had what is described as a phenomenal rise. His progress has long "annoyed certain people" in the department, the paper was told. A man who has always come off brilliantly in civil service examinations, the fact that he has 'gone as far' as the powers that be want him to go was indicated by the fact that although he passed his last civil service written examination with a top grade, he did not pass the oral. Whites who took the exam with him, did pass the oral and have since been promoted.

Owing to the volume of business done and the big businesses it serves, the 11th and Flower office is regarded as the largest office in the state. Burch previously had some 60 persons working under him.

Highly qualified, he holds a master's degree in vocational guidance from USC, and last year taught a class in his specialty at USC.

The demoted man is married, the father of a small child, and there is no suggestion of any connection with the man he protected, the Tribune was told.

He simply breached a minor department regulation which did not reflect on the integrity of the department, to save a fellow worker embarrassment and possible loss of his job.

Towr seek Allen

Los An
Monroe To
nounced th
his applica

VIN

the City C
as councilm
to succeed
by the ele
semblyman

Allen of
resignation
week, effec
oath of o
Vacancy o
be filled
maining m

In his
Townsend
been a res
for 14 year
engaged i
during tha

In additi
dained min
First AME
the last 1
director of
berties of
volent, Pro
the World
mander of
of the An
Chief Rabb
No. 5 of th

THE "40 AND 8" NEW YORK
AMERICAN LEGION
BRONX

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 OCT 24 AM 10 16

Oct. 20, 1956
NEW YORK.

To
GOVERNOR
KNIGHT
SACRAMENTO
CALIFORNIA

Dear Governor Knight;

143501

The "40 AND 8" AMERICAN LEGION NEW YORK, BRONX, are informing the nation, the campaigners for the election are stark crazy, as they are dictating the end of segregation.

Nixon, Adlai Stevenson, Kefauver and Mayor Wagner, and you might as well include Eisenhower who have been advocating a Civil Rights plank, and integration are a group of madmen of the same language.

The treatment that has been given to the real American Whites in some states, has been an injustice, as the National Guard has been called to point their bayonets at white Americans, who are ready to answer their country's call for Uncle Sam, if they are needed.

Segregation starts in the schools.

2

The white people, under the 14th Amendment of the United States Constitution, have the constitutional right to demand segregation.

The Governors and the white people have the Constitutional right, under the 14th Amendment of the United States Constitution, to defy any order of any court, who is jeopardizing the life, liberty and livelihood of the white people.

THREE Negroes, who don't know the first thing about the United States Constitution outsmarted the United States Supreme Court.

THE Porto Ricans, and Negroes, the N.A.A.C.P. a RED Organization have planned to take full control of the United States Government, Congress and all the white people of the nation.

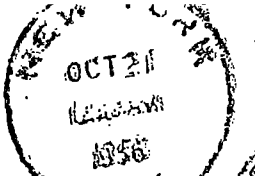
THE Churches, the Clergymen and the Negro Urban LEAGUE have advocated integration as a "GO" signal to Porto Ricans and Negroes to attack and rape the white girls and women, and to fill the whole nation with mulattoes. THEY have planned a leadership of their own pattern, which is not Republican nor Democratic. Many pretty white girls have been murdered by these savages, especially in the Colleges and High schools.

Respectfully Yours, Roger P. Allen

SPECIAL DELIVERY

Governor Knight
Sacramento
California.

c/o Postmaster



Special
Delivery

Rockwell P. Blackman
1 Riverside Drive
New York City.

File

Race Relations
1/1/57

SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY

DENNIS V. ALLEN
PRESIDENT
2844 Franklin Avenue

January 1st, 1957

The incomparable achievements of the San Diego Race Relations Society cannot be matched by any inter-racial group in America. More than 32 years of work in the field of race-relations has occupied the time and attention of this society, and the President of this organization has consistently given his time day and night to this work, for which neither he nor any other officer is paid a salary. Moreover, this society has never received financial support from neither San Diego City or County. The San Diego Community Chest denied its application with the excuse that this Community Chest could not support an organization fighting for civil rights, signed by its President, Wilder D. Baker.

Regarding job placement: This society has on its recommendation, placed more then seven thousand members of our minority groups in various kinds of jobs.

UNDER DIRECTION OF DENNIS V. ALLEN, PRESIDENT, THE FOLLOWING ARE

ACHIEVEMENTS OF THE SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY:

1920: Successfully appealed to Mayor Louis J. Wilde to appoint the first colored firemen as members of the San Diego Fire Department. On instructions from Mayor Wilde, the Chief, Louis Almgren, made the appointments of four colored firemen.

1924: Successfully appealed to Chief of Police J. Keno Wilson to remove obnoxious racial discriminatory signs objecting to serve colored people in public places.

1925: Following an extensive conference with Governor Aberlardo Rodriguez, of Northern District of Baja California, Mexico, racial discriminatory signs were removed from public business places in Tijuana, Mexico.

1927: Following a battle and appeals covering six weeks, the society finally succeeded in its demand to permit colored women in training for nurses' jobs at the San Diego County Hospital.

1928: The San Diego Children's Home, formerly closed to colored children, on hearing pleas presented by a committee representing the society, admittance was granted and colored children accepted.

1932: Ward O. Nelson, Caucasian, shot and killed Wade O. Davis, colored, to show "the boys" how they treat Negroes in Texas. This crime was committed in cold blood in front of a colored cafe business, 30th and Commercial Streets. A coroner's jury exonerated Nelson for this crime. President Allen immediately appealed the decision to Thomas Whelan, District Attorney, who promptly had Nelson re-arrested. Nelson was tried in Superior Court, and sentenced to San Quentin penitentiary where he soon died.

1932: In an appeal to Henry L. Stimson, Secretary of State, requesting official action against the Mexican Immigration Law, prohibiting colored citizens of the U. S. A. entry into Mexico, excepting those provided with passports. Secretary promptly appealed to Mexico's Secretary of State, and the law of prohibition was rescinded in 24 hours.

1935: President Allen appeared before the San Diego City Council September 10, 1935, appealing for adoption of an Ordinance prohibiting display of racial discriminatory signs in public places. The City Council unanimously adopted such Ordinance, which proved the first of its kind in the U. S. of America.

1935: Succeeded in appeal to the three daily newspapers to capitalize the wor "Negro".

1935: Appealed to Gov. Frank F. Merriam against the barbarous treatment of Filipinos even to the extent of murder of four employed in agricultural fields in Salinas, California. The Governor promptly investigated, bringing to a halt the crimes imposed upon innocent Filipinos.

1936: A restaurant located at 1234 1st Avenue, refusing service to colored people was shaken to its heels on complaints being filed against it. Apologies were offered and services granted. Our complainants refused to prosecute.

1940: After 18 months effort, door to employment was opened to colored people when final complaint was made to its president, Major Reuben H. Gleet.

1942: Mrs. Marjorie Woolfolk, a typist-clerk in office of a Mr. Peterson, Personnel Director of County Civil Service Department, was advised by Mr. Peterson that her services were to be terminated even though her work was satisfactory, and no complaints had been filed against her. Case called to attention of President Allen, who with a committee demanded a Civil Service hearing. At this hearing the Commission overruled Mr. Peterson's order and Mrs. Woolfolk was retained in her position.

1942: Following several conferences, the society succeeded in opening door of employment to colored people at Ryan Aeronautical Aircraft Company.

1942: June, 1942, Mr. Allen, in conference with Mr. John Arvin, the newly appointed Federal Housing Manager for the San Diego District, brought to his attention the fact that colored tenants were segregated in districts. Mr. Arvin promptly brought this practice to a stop.

1942: A Mrs. Malinda Glinsmore (colored) suffered embarrassing experiences while a patient at the County Hospital. An attending nurse insisted upon hiding her bed behind a door to separate her from what she called her white patients. When the society called this matter to the attention of Supt. Adams, this woman was fired.

1943: Abuses of colored children at an Otay, California public school was brought to a halt when parents complained to the society.

1944: The Mexican consul of San Diego complained to the society that four Mexican Nationals working near Escondido, California were denied food at a restaurant in Escondido. On complaint by the Society, apologies were offered and the exclusions stopped.

1945: Two colored girls attending school in La Jolla, California were denied privileges to join their class in physical exercises because the lot where exercises were held were owned by a woman objecting to colored people on her lot. On complaint to the society, this exclusion was promptly stopped.

1946: A book at a Chula Vista High School was removed from its library when the society was advised it carried the word "nigger".

1946: Nov. 15, 1956, The Mrs. Nettie B. Miller, Matilda Ritchett, and Mable Grimes were advised their jobs would be terminated at the Vauclain County Hospital. On complaint to the society, their jobs were retained.

1946: Brought to the public's attention police brutality imposed upon colored and Mexican citizens by members of the San Diego Police Department.

1946: Blocked efforts of the Golden Improvement Association to prohibit others than Caucasian renting, leasing or occupying residences or properties in the Golden Hill District.

1947: October 28, 1947, the society complained against "George Washington Boy Leader", a book in the San Diego School libraries. This book carried a chapter which unfavorably reflected against colored Americans. On investigation, Dr. Will C. Crawford, City Superintendent of Schools, ordered this book removed from all city school libraries.

1947: In the noted case of the Golden Hill Improvement Association vs. Marshall Lewis and Harry Dickens, attorneys representing the association contended that the defendants in this case were guilty of violation of racial restrictive property covenants signed by property owners of the district. Supporting defendants in this case, President Allen took the witness chair on two cases, calling the Court's attention to the fact that during the last twenty years complexion of the district had made a racially increasing change to the extent that at present it was utterly impossible to draw a line of racial-demarcation or prohibition. Following the four weeks of trial, Judge Turrentine finally rendered the decision favorable to the defendants, stating that racial restrictive property covenants were definitely in violation of the Fourteen Amendments of the Constitution of the United States.

August 12, 1949, Mrs. Lydia Saunders and daughter called for luncheon at Johnson's Sparr, 317 University Avenue. On requesting service they were advised the restaurant did not serve colored people. A complaint was filed in Court, and on realizing they faced a losing case, the management settled for $100.00 damage for each.

1950: On protest by the society, an American history book, "American History, by Southworth" reflecting unfavorably against colored people was removed from the school libraries.

1951: Again appeared before the County Grand Jury in protest against persistent police brutality.

1951: A party of several colored citizens visiting El Centro, California called for food service in restaurant department of Newberry's Department Store. The party was told colored people were not served at this restaurant. The party complained to the San Diego Race Relations Society, which promptly ha its attorney, Bertram Brown file suits. The case ended by this store settling for $600.00 damage paid to the defendants.

1951: June 4, 1951, President Allen appeared before the San Diego County Board of Supervisors pleading adoption of an Ordinance prohibiting display of racial discriminatory sign in public places in San Diego County. The supervisors unanimously adopted such an Ordinance.

1951: Appeared before the City Board of Education protesting against racial discrimination practiced in cosmetology classes held at one of our vocational training schools. This practice was promptly discontinued.

1951: Several colored and apparently qualified applicants for positions as teachers in the San Diego City Schools complained to the society stating applications all turned down. The society instituted proper investigation which to date were not closed. However, strong appeals were made to appoint the apparently qualified applicants.

1951: Rufus Wylie Davie suffered a severe hand injury while employed as a laborer at the U. S. Naval Station; after reasonable delay he filed application for justified compensation. Several physical examinations were given Mr. Davie by Government doctors, and an exchange of letters was made between Mr. Davi and Government officials, but to no avail. However, November 9, 1953, Mr. Davie submitted his case to President Allen, who promptly appealed to proper Government officials, directing their attention to the fact that Mr. Davie was not at fault in suffering the permanent injury of his hand and the Government long ago should have awarded him appropriate compensation. On renewal of consideration of this case, as suggested by President Allen, the Government on January 29, 1954 wrote to Mr. Allen stating that Mr. Davie was forthwith awarded compensation to the amount of $1,441.84.

1951: The society was advised that a Filipino veteran whose funeral had been arranged; as his body was about to be lowered in a grave at a Los Angeles cemetery, it was discovered he was a Filipino. Services were promptly stopped and burial of this veteran was denied. The cemetery officials stated that only white people were allowed burial in that cemetery. The society appealed to several of our State legislators for enactment of a law making burial of any human mandatory in any cemetery in California when request was made.

1952: Wm. L. Bryson, 2149 Everett Street, filed a complaint with the Society, Feb. 27, 1952, stating he had qualified by examination for a position in the City Engineering Department, but was told on account of failure of two other colored applicants to perform satisfactory work, his application was denied. Mr. Bryson appealed to Mr. Allen, who took up Bryson's case personally with the Chief Engineer, who promptly hired Mr. Bryson.

1952: January 15, 1952, a committee of 19 property owners appealed to Mr. Allen, stating that they suffered terribly from effects of one of the worst storms in San Diego's history, which caused considerable damages to their properties in the Chollas Valley district, that appeals to city officials were unsuccessful. Mr. Allen, with a committee representing the society, appeared before the city council appealing to the council to request the State Highway Commission to join the city in underwriting sufficient funds to establish a large capacity storm sewer from Market Street to the bay, and extension of a freeway from Market Street to Harbor Drive. The council finally agreed to the suggestion, and both projects were built.

1953: An appeal from colored citizens of Otay, California that colored children attending the Otay Elementary School were segregated on the school transportation bus, that the principal of this school was responsible for the segregated policy. The society investigated and found the charges true. However, on appeals to supervisors of this School District, the segregated policy was discontinued.

1953: Mrs. Dorothy Booker, 3523 Nye Street, complained to President Allen that patrons attending the Linda Theater were awarded chicken dinner prizes on receiving lucky number tickets drawn at this theater. Mrs. Booker drew a lucky number but was denied the dinner because of her color. Management stated the cafe serving the dinner objected to colored trade. However, on complaint by the society, the management offered adjustments, expressed regrets and promised immediate discontinuance of service with that cafe.

1953: Sunday, May 3, 1953, Albert Butler, Ernest Virgie, and Austin E. Lucious, called for service at a cafe, 2600 block National Avenue. Price for service called for was 25 cents. However, these men were charged $1.00 each for the 25 cent service. Objecting, the three consulted President Allen, who promptly had these men return with him to this cafe. On presenting his case to the management, these men were apologized to and forthwith given free service.

1953: In May, 1953, a party of colored men and women called for service at a cafe in the 1100 block on Broadway. The party was told colored people were not served at this place. By protesting, a heated argument developed into a fight and Milton E. Ewing, 2937 L Street, was held under arrest. At the Court hearing, Mr. Ewing was represented by Bertram Brown, attorney for the Race Relations Society. On hearing all evidence, the Judge found Mr. Ewing "Not Guilty".

1954: Following a meeting of a committee representing the Society and members of the City Board of Education regarding complaints of colored teachers denied appointment to positions as regular teachers in our city schools, the last three of six teachers were finally hired.

1954: Four colored girls were involved in a name-calling attack with four Caucasia girls attending Montgomery High School as they were all homeward bound following close of school, April 14, 1954. A city policewoman was called. On so-called investigation, this officer had the colored girls cited to the County Probation Dept. President Allen personally appeared before the Probation officer who heard the case, and this officer agreed with Mr. Allen that the colored girls were unfairly cited. Mr. Allen filed a complaint with Police Chief Jansen, directing his attention to the act of the policewoman, Mrs. Randall, in this plain case of racial discrimination.

1954: April 12, 1954, Miss Leslie Wilson, 2602 Newton Avenue, when departing her place of employment, 5191 Edgeware Road, and walking across the street to her automobile was accosted by two policemen; one telling her she was drunk and forthwith under arrest. Miss Wilson protested she was not drunk and had never in her life tasted alcoholic liquor. One of the officers also protested: "This woman is not drunk, come on, let her go." However, the other Officer insisted upon taking her to the police station, where the officer in charge of "booking" refused to book her since she was not drunk. Nevertheless, and even though she had been searched in the street at the time of arrest, she was taken to her home, where the two officers thoroughly searched her home in looking for liquor. Nothing done about it.

1955: Attention of the Society was called to employment difficulties at the San Diego Children's Home. Responding, a committee representing the society met with officials of this home and several employees as witnesses hearing complaints of Mrs. Esther Wright, discharged for alleged insubordination, and Mrs. Gertrude Williams, who resigned because of alleged persecution. At close of the hearing adjustments were arrived at to the point where both complainants were advised they would be considered for re-employment should they file applications, June 17, date of hearing.

1955: The society received several complaints from colored ladies who had passed examination for clerk, and clerk-typist positions in U. S. Eleventh Naval District. A committee representing the society in conference with M. L. C. Paulter, Personnel Director of this District, was assured of a prompt and thorough investigation. Following this investigation, several applicants were hired.

1955: Barbara Jo Tucker, colored girl attending S. D. Senior High School was involved in a push and shove fight with two Caucasian girls on two separate dates. November 8th, Barbara alone was cited at a preliminary hearing held at Juvenile Hall by Judge Robert Burch. President Allen attended this hearing of which the Court held Barbara for a November 29th trial. Mr. Allen promptly filed a protest with Judge Burch, directing this attention to the fact that the two Caucasian girls provoked the fights, yet neither were present at the hearing nor cited for trial, that Barbara's record at the school had been good. Mr. Allen's letter in plea for a reconsideration in this case resulted in Barbara's release.

THE FOLLOWING ARE CASES OF ALLEGED POLICE BRUTALITY SUBMITTED TO THE SAN DIEGO RACE RELATIONS SOCIETY BEGINNING MARCH 16, 1947:

Mar. 16, 1947: Raymond Brashear, 2063 Ocean ViewBlvd., a youth and veteran returning from U. S. Army Service, was being entertained at a party given at his home and in his honor. A disturbance developed and a passing police patrol car halted -- noting the excitement, one of the two policemen got out of the auto, strode up to the house, and according to witnesses broke a front door glass, and on entering, drew his revolver and began firing. A bullet struck Raymond, dangerously wounding him. Nothing done about it.

Sept. 12, 1948: Mrs. Katy Humdy, operating a cafe at 7582 Eads Avenue, La Jolla, Calif., was an object of continued persecution as stated by witnesses, largely because policemen objected to her serving colored and Caucasians. Policemen were charged with entering her cafe, using proface language, roughly handling and questioning customers. Objecting to this behavior by the policemen, she was knocked down, cursed, drug bodily out to a police auto, head split open by butt of a revolver, severely beaten and jailed for disorderly conduct. Tried before Judge Brennan and found "not guilty" Nothing done about this brutal police crime.

June 2, 1949: Mrs. Minnie Hockaday, attractive young colored lady, halted by two policemen, 10th and Island Avenue. Told to get into their auto, and to this she objected. She was bodily drug into their car when the officer sitting in the back seat threw his arms around her. Screaming she fought him off. However, she was told if she submitted to fornication they would let her loose, if not, she would be booked as a "drunk". Refusing, the tug of war started over again and half her clothing was torn off and she was booked as a "drunk". On being released, Mr. Allen returned her with her husband before Police Chief A. E. Jansen, who heard her complaint with torn clothing as evidence. The chief retorted: "his men would not do a thing like that." Later a Mrs. Julia Gatewood suffered a similar experience.

Jan. 16, 1949: A. C. Haines, while talking to two sailors, corner 5th and Island Ave., was ordered out to a police car in the middle of the street and a sked: "What are you fellows about"? Haines objected to such questioning, was then thrown into their auto and enroute to the Police Station was cursed for unprintable names, severely beaten, suffering two broken teeth, and booked in the usual way as a "Drunk". Nothing done about it.

Feb. 20, 1949: Earl Dyer, 1330 J Street, talking to a Caucasian lady, corner 6th and G Streets, midnight, as a policeman walked up behind him demanding: "Hands Up"; complying, Dyer asked what's all this about. The officer rebuked him as the lady questioned the officer, stating she merely stopped the man inquiring direction to E Street. A car arrived and officer driving inquired, "What shall I book him for?" Arresting officer replied: "He was

Feb. 20, 1949: standing there talking to a white woman". Although having a regular job employed at North Island, he was booked on a charge of "vagrancy". Nothing done about it.

May 27, 1949: James Payton, sailor arraigned on a charge of "indecent exposure" arrest corner 8th and G Streets, stopped by a city policeman, asked a few aggra vating questions to which he resented, was forthwith arrested, roughly handled, and still objecting to rough treatment, was told: "You should have run so I could have shot you". When booked, $14.00 was taken from him. However, on being released, he requested return of his money and was told "you know we took no money from you". Nothing done.

Apr. 24, 1949: Thomas Shaw, married to a Caucasian woman and operating a cafe at 317 Dewey Street, was frequently interfered with by policemen coming into his cafe questioning customers and making what was said "false arrests" until President Allen insisted upon a Court trial before Judge Abernathy of two couples falsely arrested. On seeing several witnesses, the deputy city attorney and arresting officer conferred with the Judge, pleading for dismissal of the complaints, which was finally agreed to. Later, two of the burly policemen came into this place, attacked two attendants who claimed the officers apparently were intoxicated. After striking the attendants, one officer, charged with suggesting an immoral date with a waitress, then broke out a front window pane. On complaining to their Chief, he stated they pleaded guilty and were given ten days off without pay. As apparently a reward, one of these officers was promoted to a higher rank.

Sept. 25, 1949: Robert Diaz, 17 year old Mexican youth, while awaiting a transportation bus at 25th and Imperial Avenue, was ordered into a police car and questioned as to who he was and what he was doing. The youth, resenting series of insulting questions, was severely beaten, cursed, and arrested. On arrival at Police Station with badly swollen face, the booking officer refused to book him. The Captain on duty ordered the officers to return the youth to his home. The officers brought the youth to a point one block from his home and dumped him out in front of a saloon. Mr. Allen, by engagement with the Chief, returned this youth with his parents before this officer who admitted slapping the youth. The chief did nothing about it, nor did the County Grand Jury.

Sept. 30, 1949: Emory Collier, married to a Caucasian woman, was constantly hounded by city policemen, arrested corner 16th and Imperial Avenue, on four frivolous charges of traffic violations. On a hearing in Municipal Court, the traffic violations were dismissed. However, when arriving at the Police Station, one of the officers knocked him down, and while down was severely kicked by one officer, who broke two of his ribs. Still on his trail, he was rearrested and charged with beating up an old Italian on Ocean View Boulevard. Brought before Court, this Italian testified the two arresting officers argued with him, trying to have him testify that it was Collier who beat him up. Before the Court, he told this to the presiding Judge, further stating that he was well acquainted with the man who beat him up and had so informed the arresting officers. Collier was exonerated. However, they were later successful in having four Caucasian women testify that Collier attempted to rape them. On this testimony, the District Attorney in cooperation with the arresting officers, had him found guilty and sentenced from ten years to life in San Quentin Penitentiary, where this poor, unfortunate man languishes.

Dec. 19, 1951: Mrs. C. Graham, operating a cafe in the 1700 block on National Avenue, charged policemen with objecting to her serving to mixed races, constantly coming in roughly acting and questioning patrons, making false arrests, and sitting in patrol car outside warning Caucasians "better stay out of that nigger place." Nothing done.

May 11, 1952: Louis Brown, sailor, arrested as "drunk" and badly beaten by city police, 12th and Imperial. Nothing done about it.

June 5, 1953: Several colored men and women handcuffed together in serpentine, chain-like fashion at Police Station were photographed for daily paper as being drilled around in a ring as officers called out to laugh at them.

Apr. 12, 1954: Miss Leslie Wilson, 2602 Newton Avenue, while walking across the street from her place of employment, 5191 Edgeware Road, in broad daylight, halted by two policemen, told she was "drunk", she and her auto were searched. One officer says to the other "Let this woman go, you can see she is not drunk". Miss Wilson explained she was not a drinking woman, had never tasted liquor nor smoked cigarettes in her life. Against these protests she was taken to the Police Station where the booking officer refused to book her, stating, "This woman is not drunk." Not to be outdone, these officers took her to her residence, where her entire home was searched for liquor in vain. This case also reported to the Chief. Nothing done about it.

Apr. 14, 1954: Four colored and four Caucasian girls, returning from Montgomery Jr. High School met in a verbal and bumping clash; a policewoman was summoned, and without proper investigation had the four colored girls cited for a County Probation hearing by the policewoman, a Mrs. Randall. The Caucasian girls held blameless. However, at the hearing, the colored girls were exonerated.

Aug. 31, 1954: Mr. Daniel Hayes, 70 years of age, 2134 McKinley Avenue, National City, California, involved in a traffic accident 32nd and Harbor Drive. Officers arriving questioned the driver of the other auto, ignoring Mr. Hayes, who asked to be heard. One of the officers made out a traffic ticket against Mr. Hayes, who insisted they hear his story. By protesting, this old man was knocked down by one officer, severely beaten and rebuked. Coming to Mr. Allen with a badly swollen face, this case, too, was reported. Nothing done about it.

Oct. 19, 1954: Charles Dazzel, 711 Duval Street, walking across the street from his residence, was halted by an officer in a patrol car, who asked where he was going. Mr. Dazzel replied that he was going to that house (pointing) across the street. At that point his neighbor came to the door. The officer told him that he was drunk. By protesting he was not drunk, the officer began beating him, breaking his eye glasses, threw him into the auto, and on the way to the station, with hands cuffed behind him, gave him more beatings. Chief sent out an officer to question the lady who witnessed the beating, which she confirmed. However, nothing done about it.

Nov. 27, 1954: Willie Wright, a youth, 1345 E. Parkman Court, while in company with several other youths at a drive-in cafe, was questioned by a policeman about a bottle of beer he was holding in his hand. The youth questioned why? He was thrown into a car with three other policemen, his hands cuffed behind him, and he was cursed and severely beaten and booked as a "drunk". Nothing done about it.

Oct. 4, 1955: Mr. Wilbur Hill, 419 Sampson Street, returning from work at a defense plant, was stopped near 25th and Commercial Streets for a technical traffic violation. A ticket was made out for him to sign. Mr. Wright insisted on reading the ticket before signing it. By this insistence he was severely beaten, thrown into their (police car) auto, and beaten. On being released at the Police Station, he was taken to a hospital, and on examination a nurse telephoned the Police Station that a patient was there suffering from a police beating. Nothing done about this case.

Oct. 22, 1955: Mr. Roy Coleman, 335 So. 28th St., arrested by three policemen, N.E. corner 11th and E Sts., charged with "drunk" and in presence of eight witnesses was severely beaten by these policemen, thrown into their auto, and with his hands cuffed behind, given an additional beating. Witnesses state Coleman offered no resistance and that the beating was unwarranted. On report, the Chief also ignored this case.

P.S.: the foregoing statements herewith listed are statements made by persons testifying to police brutality and false arrests. Statements are not by any member of the San Diego Race Relations Society.

1956: Being supported by the City Board of Education, the society presented its first annual essay contest in which all pupils attending the 12th grades in the city's senior high schools were eligible. Subject of the contest was: "The Best Constructive Measures to Improve Relations Among California Several Racial Groups." Prizes of $100.00, $50.00, and $25.00, U. S. Government Bonds were awarded the three top winners.

1956: The case of Wilbur Hill, 419 Sampson St., filing a complaint against two policemen charged with unprovoked extreme brutality committeed October 4, 1955; and similar complaint against policemen by J. C. Coleman said committed October 22, 1955, was filed by the society with the County Grand Jury, which took no action on the cases. Governor Knight advised the society to bring the case to attention of Attorney General Edmund G. Brown which was done, and he also did nothing about it.

1956: On recommendation by the society, the M & S Market, 11th and E Streets, hired Mrs. Joan Walker as their first colored saleslady.

1956: On appeals by the society and several other groups, the San Diego Transit Company hired their first two colored bus drivers. In blind support of a local organization, a local weekly newspaper by publication, gave the impression that their seemingly favored clan were solely responsible for this employment. However, in conference with President Allen, J. C. Haugh expressed appreciation for the cooperation of this society which through several years had urged employment of colored drivers by this Company, also commended the society for its long record and achievements for all people of San Diego.

1957: March 19, 1957, presented its second annual essay contest in which all pupils attending 12th grades in senior high schools, both public and parochial in San Diego were eligible. Subject of contest was: "Important Decisions of the Supreme Court, and How They Affected American Life." Three top prizes were: $100.00, $50.00, and $25.00 U. S. Government Bonds.

1957: The society surprised the Hon. Kathryn T. Niehouse, former State Assemblywoman on her Birthday Anniversary, Saturday evening, March 23, 1957, with a Birthday party. Congratulations were read from several State and local officials. Mrs. Niehouse, when an assemblywoman, worked untiringly for Measures to support the old people, the blind, handicapped, and our minority groups.

1957: April 8th, in the city council chamber, the society awarded an appropriate Meritorious Scroll to city policeman, James Washington, Jr., in appreciation for his exceptional act of bravery, by risking his life in rescuing a motorist trapped in burning flames of his truck.

The letters associated herewith are clear indications that City Manager O. W. Campbell was determined to protect Police Chief, A. E Jansen, and his subordinates responsible for chaining together of men and women prisoner (not found guilty) arrested merely on suspicion. County Sheriff, Bert Strand, and Mr. Cleator, our County Marshal, when questioned, promptly convinced us that they knew absolutely nothing about this chain-gang picture, nor did any of their subordinates. Following the second denial letter from Mr Campbell in attempting to blame County officers for this unwarranted serpentine scene, with an appointed committee, I appeared before the City Council in session, and in presence of City Manager, O. W. Campbell, where we presented a picture of this chain-gang scene, also producing exchange of letters between myself and Mr. Campbell. In this exposure, Mr. Campbell was compelled to admit that the taking of this picture and chaining of untried prisoners were all conceived by and the work of members of the San Diego Police Department and the following is his letter admitting the same, date March 13, 1956. Mr. Dennis V. Allen, President, San Diego Race Relations Society, 2844 Franklin Avenue, City. Dear Mr. Allen: Your communication of March 5th, addressed to the City Council, was referred to this office for reply. I have requested Chief Jansen in the future handling of prisoners under his jurisdiction not to handcuff men and women together. Very truly, yours, O. W. Campbell, City Mgr. Following this exposure of Mr. Campbell and Mr. Jansen, and in the wake of wild rumors of a group getting together to bring into San Diego another organization to take over the work of the San Diego Race Relations Society. So, Mr. Campbell and at that time, city councilman Charlie Dail, personally appeared before a meeting of the Community Welfare Council, requesting their endorsement to the City Council of $6,500.00 in order to bring the Urban League into San Diego. The endorsement was made and the $6,500.00 was granted. The Community Welfare Chest denied a request of the San Diego Race Relations Society to become an agency of the Chest. Its president, Admiral Wilder D. Baker, explained that denial was because our society works for "civil-rights." Of course, we are not an "Uncle Tom" group.

Signed, Dennis V. Allen, President, San Diego Race Relations Society.

READ IT AND WEEP

CHAIN GANG ARRESTED BY SAN DIEGO POLICEMEN ON SUSPICION OF HANDLING OR USING NARCOTICS. THIS SERPENTINE PICTURE BY SAN DIEGO UNION PHOTOGRAPHER TAKEN JANUARY 6th, 1953

Jan. 8th, 1953

Mr. O. W. Campbell, City Manager
Civic Center Bldg.,
City.

Dear Mr Campbell:

Affixed hereto please note a newspaper clipping from the San Diego Union, issue of January 6th, 1953. This picture has been called to my attention by a number of citizens in protest against the chaining together of men and women prisoners in a manner worse than cattle. By noon this day, the complaints have multiplied. The Christian people opposing this serpentine exhibition of prisoners are not in sympathy with law violaters, but are registering opposition to this type of wrangle-tangle exhibition. I have never seen murderers treated in a like manner. When necessary, prisoners are two-by-two handcuffed together. These prisoners could have been placed in a patrol car even without being handcuffed I am filing this complaint with your Office because your Chief of Police refuses to answer my letters, and I suppose you are aware of that fact. Please advise me on the name of officer ordering these prisoners handcuffed, also name of officer summoning the Union photographer.

Sincerely,

Dennis V. Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society.

January 19, 1953.
Mr. Dennis V. Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society
2844 Franklin Avenue
City.

Dear Mr. Allen:

Reference is made to your letter of January 8th.
The newspicture enclosed was taken at the County Court House, presumably with the consent of County officials. The City Police Department did not have jurisdiction of this matter.

Very truly yours,

O. W. Campbell, City Manager.

February 11, 1953

Mr. O. W. Campbell, City Manager
Civic Center Bldg.,
City.

Dear Mr. Campbell:

January 8th, 1953, the undersigned by letter called to your attention a revolting spectacle of several men and women prisoners handcuffed together. The inhuman scene displayed was a disgrace to the city of San Diego. From time-to-time, the San Diego Police Department has had its attention called to alleged police brutality, and false arrests by policemen of this city with nothing being done about it. However, we never dreamed of an officer cooking up such unwarranted humiliation in the public display of human beings we have called to your attention. Your reply letter states the photograph was no doubt made at the County Court House, implying county authorities were responsible for this inhuman act. It matters not where the picture was taken, your attention was called to the unnecessary chaining together of men and women prisoners, and with expectation of your ordering proper discipline of those responsible for the act.

Yours Sincerely,

Dennis V. Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society

February 16, 1953.
Mr. Dennis V. Allen, President
San Diego Race Relations Society
2844 Franklin Avenue
City.

Dear Mr. Allen:

With reference to your letter of January 8th, and your second letter of February 11th, both dealing with the pictures appearing in the local press of several prisoners handcuffed together. May I again inform you that the City Police Department did not have custody of these prisoners, nor did they have jurisdiction over the question of taking the pictures. Consequently, I cannot discipline an unknown official over whom I have no authority. You should address your communications to the responsible county officers involved.

Very truly yours,

O. W. Campbell, City Manager.

January 3, 1957

Mr. Walter Donald Kring, Secretary
American Unitarian Association
25 Beacon Street
Boston 8, Massachusetts

Dear Mr. Kring:

Governor Knight has received your letter of December 14 enclosing a copy of the resolution adopted by the American Unitarian Association relating to race segregation.

He has asked me to thank you for your courtesy in sending him a copy of this resolution.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:hs

AMERICAN UNITARIAN ASSOCIATION

25 Beacon Street Boston 8, Massachusetts

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 DEC 26 AM 10 24

148026

December 14, 1956

Sir:

As Secretary of the American Unitarian Association, I have been instructed to send to you the enclosed resolution entitled "Brotherhood" which was adopted by the Association at its 131st Annual Meeting held in Boston, Massachusetts.

Cordially,

Walter Donald Kring
Secretary

His Excellency Goodwin J. Knight
The Governor of California
Sacramento, California

RESOLUTION PASSED BY THE AMERICAN UNITARIAN ASSOCIATION AT ITS ANNUAL MEETING, May 22, 1956

BROTHERHOOD

WHEREAS: Unitarians have an historic and frequently-recorded obligation to uphold human brotherhood and freedom for all men;

WHEREAS: The decisions of the United States Supreme Court dealing with compulsory segregation of the races have removed the legal sanction of second-class citizenship in our land, and provided a mandate for all citizens to work for the elimination of segregation and the securing of their basic constitutional rights to all our citizens:

WHEREAS: Men of good will of all opinions and persuasions are earnestly working to this end throughout our nation on local and regional levels; and

WHEREAS: We recognize the difficulties of implementing a wise and just course of action which goes against the deep-seated emotions of a significant number of people;

THEREFORE BE IT RESOLVED:

1. That we the delegates to the 131st annual meeting of the American Unitarian Association favor every attempt to meet and search for areas of agreement and mutual understanding among men of all races and persuasions and will ourselves foster and join with all such attempts;

2. That we respectfully urge the President of the United States, the governors of the separate states, and all persons in civil authority to call and persistently support, within their respective jurisdictions, conferences of good citizens of all races in order that a groundwork of healthy communication may be established and just solutions to these problems may be found;

3. That we urge upon all governmental officials and agencies their duty to accord the full protection of the law to all citizens in the exercise of their rights, including the right to vote, and the other rights guaranteed by the constitution of the United States; and

4. Finally, that we call upon the Congress of the United States to enact such legislation as may be necessary to accord this protection wherever it is not provided by the local community.

(Adopted by majority vote)

(Revised by the Business Committee to combine resolutions submitted by the Unitarian Fellowship of Battle Creek, Mich.; the Los Angeles Chapter of the U.F.S.J.; Adult Education Committee of the Unitarian Church of Evanston, Ill.; All Souls Unitarian Church Council, Indianapolis, Ind.; Social Action Committee of the Community Church of N.Y.; Oak Ridge, Tenn. Unitarian Church Board of Trustees and the Executive Committee of the U.F.S.J. Original name "Non-Segregation" changed and resolution amended by the Annual Meeting.)

GOVERNOR GOODWIN J. KNIGHT SAN FRANCISCO, CALIF JAN 12 1957

Race Relations

YOUR EXCELLENCY:

I WAS INTERESTED TO NOTE THAT BOTH THE LOCAL PRESS AND THOMAS HAMRICK HIMSELF CONSIDER HIS LIFE FORFEITED TO THE STATE FOR THE MURDER OF SGT. JOSEPH LACEY.

151031

IN VIEW OF THE INCONSIDERATION SHOWN BY THE LOCAL PRESS FOR THE RIGHTS OF SOUTHERN STATES--AS COMPARED TO THE RIGHTS OF OUR SUPREME COURT, I WOULD LIKE TO COMPARE THE RIGHTS OF THESE STATES AGAINST THOSE OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA.

THERE IS AMPLE EVIDENCE THAT HAMRICK DID NOT KILL SGT. LACEY; YET HE IS LIKELY TO BE TRIED BY THE STATE FOR A CRIME HE DID NOT COMMIT--MURDER.

IN ANY OF THESE SOUTHERN STATES, WHICH ARE CONSIDERED TO HAVE VERY PECULIAR LAWYERS (TO SAY THE LEAST), THOMAS HAMRICK COULD BE TRIED FOR "ATTEMPTED ROBBERY", OR "ACCESSORY AFTER THE FACT OF MURDER," OR HE IS TECHNICALLY GUILTY OF "ATTEMPTED ARMED ROBBERY"; TAKE YOUR PICK--NEITHER OF THESE CRIMES ARE PUNISHABLE BY DEATH, OR EVEN LIFE IMPRISONMENT.

WHY DOES CALIFORNIA HAVE SO MUCH GREATER "STATES' RIGHTS" THAN ANY OF THE OTHER STATES? WE OPPOSE STATES' RIGHTS IN THE SOUTH.

I HAVE ALWAYS FELT THAT THIS STATE LAW WAS UNCONSTITUTIONAL--ALONG WITH OUR LITTLE LINDBERG LAW. UNTIL THE SUPREME COURT'S DECISION ON INTEGRATION, I DIDNT REALIZE JUST HOW OBVIOUSLY UNCONSTITUTIONAL IT REALLY IS.

TOTHE ADVOCATES OF "MAJORITY RULE" IN THE SENATE, I OFFER A WORKING EXAMPLE OF MAJORITY RULE--THE 14TH AMENDMENT; IT WAS PASSED BY CONGRESS AS A "RESOLUTION" REQUIRING ONLY A SIMPLE MAJORITY!

NOT UNTIL MANY YEARS LATER WAS IT RATIFIED BY DELAWARE AND TEN SOUTHERN STATES, MAKING IT "CONSTITUTIONALLY" A PART OF OUR CONSTITUTION. NEW YORK AND NEW JERSEY TRIED TO WITHDRAW THEIR RATIFICATIONS IN 1868, BEFORE THE "RESOLUTION" WAS PASSED.

ALTHOUGH CALIFORNIA TOOK NO ACTION AT ALL ON THIS AMENDMENT, IT IS ONE OF ONLY 3 OF 36 STATES WHO DID NOT RATIFY IT; (KENTUCKY AND MARYLAND REJECTED IT).

THIS AMENDMENT FORBIDS ANY STATE TO MAKE OR ENFORCE ANY LAW ABRIDGING LIFE, LIBERTY, OR PROPERTY (AMONG OTHER PRIVILEGES); NOR SHALL ANY STATE DEPRIVE ALTOGETHER OF EITHER WITHOUT "DUE PROCESS OF LAW".

THE MEANING OF ON/"DUE PROCESS OF LAW", TWO OF OUR STATES HAVE BECOME CONFUSED--OKLAHOMA AND CALIFORNIA.(ARMED ROBBERY IS A CAPITAL OFFENSE IN OKLAHOMA).

SINCE THIS AMENDMENT WAS "PASSED" BY CONGRESS~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ JULY 21 1868, AND BY ITS WORDING 'NO STATE CAN ABRIDGE PRIVILEGE', HOW CAN A STATE PASS A LAW ALTOGETHER DEPRIVING/"ANY PERSON" OF HIS LIFE~~X~~--HIS GREATEST PRIVILEGE OF THE ONLY THREE MENTIONED IN OUR CONSTITUTION? IT CANT BE DONE CONSTITUTIONALLY. NOT SINCE JULY 28 1868.

~~XXXX~~ THE WORD "SCHOOL" IS NOT IN THE CONSTITUTION ANYWHERE--CERTAINLY NOT "SAME SCHOOL". AS A/SOUTHERNER, I AM GETTING DOGGONE TIRED OF READING IN FORMER LOCAL PAPERS ALL ABOUT THE CRUEL AND INHUMAN SOUTH, IN A STATE THAT OPERATES AN ILLEGAL MURDER MILL!

I AM GETTING TIRED OF SEEING FELLOW CITIZENS OF THE UNITED STATES PUT TO DEATH BY SCREWBALLS, WHO THINK THEY ARE LAWYERS, AND WHO CANT EVEN READ AND UNDERSTAND THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE!

A NEGRO, PROBABLY FROM THE SOUTH, THREW A CUSPIDOR AT A SAN QUENTIN GUARD AND WAS SENTENCED TO BE EXECUTED! WHAT LAW DID THIS SCREWBALL STATE USE?

HERE IS THE WAY YOUR MURDER MILL OPERATES:

THE DEFENDANT IS FIRST CONVICTED BY A GREAT MAN IN THIS STATE--A NEWSPAPER EDITOR; AS A FORMALITY, HE IS PUT ON TRIAL BEFORE A JURY OF TEN PARANOICS, ONE WHO HATES TO SEE THE ARRESTING OFFICER DISAPPOINTED, AND ONE WHO THINKS THAT IF HE WASNT GUILTY, HE WOULDNT BE IN COURT; THE BAD-TEMPERED JUDGE, SUBJECT TO HIGH BLOOD PRESSURE, THEN ~~XX~~ INSTRUCTS THE JURY NOT TO COME BACK WITHOUT A "QUILTY" VERDICT~~X~~!

I WROTE YOU ABOUT A YEAR AGO ON THIS SUBJECT, SENDING THE STATE LEGISLATURE A BILL FOR $1000 FOR VALUABLE LEGAL ADVICE--TEAR THE LINDBERG LAW OUT OF THE STATUTES BOOK. I RECEIVED ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE LETTER FROM YOUR SECRETARY.

IF ~~X~~ THE STATE DONT DO SOMETHING ABOUT THESE UNCONSTITUTIONAL LAWS, WE (THE SOUTH) WILL HAVE THE WHOLE STATEFUL OF PEDIGREED HYPOCRITES "EXPELLED FROM SCHOOL"--YOU WONT HAVE TO SECEDE FROM THE UNION.

IN IMPATIENT HASTE, YOURS TRULY

Jay W. Martin

JAY W. MARTIN, 203 4TH ST SAN FRANCISCO

DOES THE STATE EXPECT EARL WARREN TO RULE THAT "WHITE SCHOOL" IS A PRIVILEGE BUT LIFE IS NOT?

J A Y W. M A R T I N

HOUSE PAINTER AND SHOP LAWYER

409 NETHERLANDS HOTEL BUILDING,

203 4TH STREET, SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA.

IN ACCOUNT WITH

THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA

FOR

LEGAL ADVICE RENDERED	$1,000.00

UPON CANCELLATION OF THE UNCONSTITUTIONAL LAWS,

I WILL MARK THIS BILL "PAID".

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 JAN 15 AM 10 03

SAN FRANCISCO
MAY 21 1956

129210

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1956 MAY 23 AM 10 04

GOV. GOODWIN J. KNIGHT, AND THE STATE LEGISLATURE

SACRAMENTO, CALIF.

YOUR EXCELLENCY:

IN REGARDS TO THE LINDBERG KIDNAP LAW IN YOUR STATE. IS UNCONSTITUTIONAL BY THE 14TH AMENDMENT.

WHEN CONGRESS PASSED THIS AMENDMENT, IT TOOK AWAY FOREVER (OR UNTIL SUCH TIME THAT IT IS REPEALED) FROM THE STATES THE RIGHT TO EXECUTE AN AMERICAN CITIZEN FOR ANY CRIME, OR CRIMES, LESS THAN A CAPITAL OFFENSE.

THIS OPINION IS EVIDENTLY HELD BY THE LEGISLATURES OF 47 OTHER STATES WHO HAVE NO 'LINDBERG' LAW; IT IS MOST CERTAINLY HELD BY THE CONGRESS BY OF THE UNITED STATES, WHO RESERVED THIS POWER TO THEMSELVES BY THE 14TH AMENDMENT.

WHERE A MAN'S LIFE IS CONCERNED, 'DUE PROCESS OF LAW' IS THROUGH CONGRESS. SINCE NO STATE SHALL 'MAKE OR ENFORCE' SUCH A LAW, IT CAN NEVER BE DUE PROCESS OF LAW.

UNDER THIS AMENDMENT, IMMUNITIES AND PRIVILEGES ARE MEANT TO INCLUDE ALL OF A MAN'S PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES INCLUDING THE PRIVILEGE OF LIVING AND THE IMMUNITY FROM BEING EXECUTED BY THE STATE UNDER ANY LAW NOT EXISTING IN 1868.

IN THE SUPREME COURT'S RULING ON DESEGREGATION, THE COURT, UPON THE ADVICE OF SUBVERSIVE PSYCHOLOGISTS AND MYRDAL'S BOOK ON SOCIOLOGY, SIMPLY MISTOOK ONE FOR THE OTHER; IMMUNITY FOR PRIVILEGE AND PRIVILEGE FOR IMMUNITY. IT IS AS SIMPLE AS THAT. THE SOUTHERN NEGRO NEVER HAD THE SLIGHTEST DESIRE TO ATTEND A WHITE SCHOOL. THE NAACP IS TRYING TO MAKE HIM DO SO AGAINST HIS WILL; THE NAACP KNOWS THIS, BUT DONT WANT THE YANKEE TO KNOW THAT THEY KNOW IT.

THE COUNTRY IS RUN BY CONGRESS AND THE CONSTITUTION--NOT BY THE SUPREME COURT AND MYRDAL'S BOOK ON SOCIOLOGY.

I CONSIDER THAT I AM DOING THE STATE LEGISLATURE AND THE STATE A GREAT SERVICE. DONT BOTHER TO REPEAL IT; JUST TEAR OUT THE PAGE AND BURN IT UP; IT NEVER EXISTED AS A LAW. RESPECTFULLY

Jay Martin

JAY W. MARTIN 203 4TH ST

BILL

FROM--

JAY W. MARTIN, 203 FOURTH ST., SAN FRANCISCO, CALIF.

A LOUSEY HOUSE PAINTER BUT A GOOD SHOP LAWYER

TO---

THE STATE LEGISLATURE OF CALIFORNIA

FOR--

VALUABLE LEGAL SERVICES RENDERED. $1,000.00

May 17, 1956

Mr. Jay W. Martin
203 - 4th Street
San Francisco, California

Dear Mr. Martin:

In Governor Knight's absence from Sacramento, I am taking the liberty of acknowledging your letter of May 16 and the accompanying enclosure.

You may be sure these will be called to the Governor's attention at the earliest possible opportunity following his return.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:ajc

File

SAN FRANCISCO
MAY 16 1956

128624

GOV. GOODWIN J. KNIGHT,
SACRAMENTO, CALIF.
YOUR EXCELLENXCY:

DUE TO THE FACT THAT SAN FRANCISCO DOES NOT HAVE A GOOD 5¢ X DEMOCRATIC NEWSPAPER--OUT OF PARTY LOYALTY, NONE OF THE LOCAL PAPERS WILL PRINT ANYTHING MUCH RESEMBLING THE TRUTH ABOUT THE SOUTH AND THE INTEGRATION QUESTION.

SOME OF THEM DO NOT X SEEM TO WANT TO EVEN LET UP ON THE SUBJECT. I HAVE LIVED IN THE SOUTH AND UNDERSTAND THE SOUTHERN NEGRO. HE IS A VERY SENSITIVE CREATURE WITH AN INFERIORITY COMPLEX; THE WORST POSSIBLE THING THAT YOU CAN DO FOR HIM--EITHER MENTALLY OR PHYSICALLY, IS TO TRY TO HELP HIM AGAINST HIS WILL.

IN ORDER TO GET THE VOTE OF THE YANKEE NEGRO, THE REPUBLICAN PRESS IS KEEPING TOO MUCH PRESSURE ON BOTH WHITE AND BLACK IN THE SOUTH; THE NEGRO IS THE ONE WHO IS BEING HURT THE MOST--HE DOESNT WANT ANY HELP. BY PERSISTING THE YANKEE WILL DRIVE MANY OF THEM INTO THE INSANE ASYLUM. IS ANY NUMBER OF VOTES WORTH THAT MUCH?

IN THE NAME OF COMMON DECENCY AND HUMANITY TO A BLACK CITIZEN OF THE U.S., WILL U USE A LITTLE INFLUENCE TO GET THE PRESS TO LET A LITTLE OF THE TRUTH SEEP IN? IF THEY CONTINUE THE POLICY OF PURE PROPAGANDA, IT WILL SOON BE TO WHERE A YANKEE CITIZEN CANNOT GO INTO THE SOUTH AT ALL! I KNOW THE SOUTHERN WHITE MAN TOO.

IF YOU HAVE SOLD YOURSELF ON THE IDEA THAT YOU CAN SELL ENFRANCHISEMENT OF THE NEGRO IN MANY COUNTIES OF THE SOUTH WHERE THE NEGRO OUTNUMBERS THE WHITE MAN 4 OR 5 TO ONE--DONT READ ANY FURTHER JUST GO HOME AND GET YOUR GUN AND TAKE IT WITH YOU; YOU WILL NEED IT, FOR BOTH WHITE AND BLACK WILL BE SHOOTING AT YOU.

YOU CANNOT EVEN SELL THE NEGRO THE IDEA; HE KNOWS THAT IF HE VOTES IN THE SOUTH THAT HE WILL DISENFRANCHISE THE WHITE MAN IN MANY COUNTIES; HE DOESNT WANT THAT; THE NAACP WANTS TO SHOVE IT DOWN HIS THROAT ANYWAY; SO DOES THE COMMUNIST PARTY. THE SOUTHERN NEGRO HATES THE NAACP; NAT COLE COULDNT HIDE HIS CONTEMPT FOR THEM.

IN SOUTH CAROLINA WHERE THE NAACP HAS BEEN MOST ACTIVE: SIGNATORIES TO INTEGRATION PETITIONS HAVE BEEN DEPRIVED OF, JOBS THAT THEY HAD HELD FOR YEARS, CREDIT, AND HAD THEIR MORTGAGES FORECLOSED; AND IN THE CASE OF BUSINESSMEN, WHOLESALE SOURCE OF SUPPLY. THIS HAS OCCURED THROUGH THE EFFORTS OF THE WHITE CITIZENS COUNCILS TO UPHOLD STATE LAW UNDER THE TENTH AMENDMENT.

WHAT CAN EARL WARREN DO TO HELP HIS INNOCENT VICTIMS? NOT A DAM THING. (NO DISRESPECT TO YOU) ALL THAT CAN HELP THEM NOW IS THE RED CROSS; BUT LET THE STATE HANDLE IT--AS IS THEIR RIGHT.

A JUDGE WAS IMPEACHED FOR DRUNKENESS AND DISREGARD OF THE STATUTES; ALL XXX THAT IS NEEDED IS TO GET EARL WARREN DRUNK OR ANY OTHER MEMBER; THEY DONT EVEN KNOW THE FUNCTION OF THE SUPREME COURT! THERE ARE PLENTY OF GROUNDS FOR IMPEACHMENT AND ALSO DISQUALIFICATION THROUGH LEGISLATION.

IT IS SILLY TO PRETEND THAT RESPECT FOR THE PRESENT PANEL IS GREATER THAN THE WELFARE OF THE NATION. ALL THIS TALK OF LAWS BEING HANDED DOWN BY THE SUPREME COURT IS PURE PROPAGANDA. CONGRESS MAKES THE LAWS AND THE COURT HAD BETTER STAY WITHIN THEM, OR THEY ARE LIABLE TO IMPEACHMENT.

I DOUBT NOW IF THE SOUTH WILL EVEN CONSIDER RETAINING WARREN. WHY DONT YOU CALIFORNIANS SEND LAW STUDENTS BACK EAST TO SOME EXTENT OR IMPORT EASTERN PROFESSORS? I AM NO LAWYER, BUT I KNOW MORE ABOUT THE CONSTITUTION THAN SOME OF MOUR LEGISLATORS WHO ARE TRYING TO PUT DOPE PEDDLERS TO DEATH! JEEHOSEPHAT! HOW DUMB CAN PEOPLE GET?

DONT EVEN CONSIDER SIGNING SUCH A BILL.

MY VERY BEST RESPECTS,

Jay Martin

JAY W. MARTIN — 3/c
203 4TH ST
SAN FRANCISCO

NOT JAY R. MARTIN, XXX DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY OF ALAMEDA COUNTY. NO KIN. SOME OF MY LETTERS HAVE GOT SOME LOCAL PEOPLE CUSSING HIM.

TO THE NEWS: THE 14TH AMENDMENT (I DONT CARE IF BOTH OF U PRINT IT CALL THE NEWS AND ASK HIM)

I AM JAY W. MARTIN, A SAN FRANCISCO PAINTER; NOT MANY LOCAL PEOPLE HOLD WITH MY POLITICAL VIEWS, SO DONT GET ME MIXED UP WITH SOMEBODY ELSE.

THE 14TH AMENDMENT NOT ONLY APPLIES TO SOUTHERN NEGROES RIDING IN BUSES, BUT IT APPLIES IN CALIFORNIA ALSO. HERE IS PART OF THE LAW:

"NO STATE SHALL MAKE OR ENFORCE ANY LAW WHICH SHALL ABRIDGE THE PRIVILEGES OR IMMUNITIES OF CITIZENS OF THE UNITED STATES, NOR SHALL ANY STATE DEPRIVE ANY PERSON OF LIFE, LIBERTY, OR PROPERTY WITHOUT DUE PROCESS OF LAW,...."

MURDER IS A CAPITAL CRIME; SO IS RAPE IN SOME STATES; IN MANY STATES EVEN MURDER IS NOT A CAPITAL CRIME: WHATEVER A STATE'S LAWS ON WHAT IS A CAPITAL CRIME, IT CANNOT ADD A NEW CAPITAL CRIME SINCE THIS LAW WAS PASSED IN 1868.

UNLESS CALIFORNIA'S LINDBERG LAW AND IT'S PROPOSED DOPE PEDDLER BILL WAS ON THE BOOKS BEFORE 1868--HOW DO WE EXPECT TO JUSTIFY THEM AS BEING DUE PROCESS? CALIFORNIANS DO NOT GET AWAY FROM HOME ENOUGH; THEY NEED TO IMPORT SOME EASTERN LAW PROFESSORS.

IN 1932 BRUNO HAUPTMANN KIDNAPPED AND BRUTALLY MURDERED A 20 MONTH OLD CHILD CONGRESS, REALIZING THAT UNDER THE 14TH AMENDMENT NO STATE HAD A RIGHT TO PASS SUCH A LAW, PASSED THE FEDERAL KIDNAP LAW, WHICH, IF THE VICTIM IS TRANSPORTED OVER A STATE LINE, IS PUNISHABLE BY DEATH.

UNLESS A KIDNAPPER KILLS HIS VICTIM OR TRANSPORTS HIM OVER A STATE LINE, THUS MAKING IT A FEDERAL CAPITAL CRIME--HE HAS NOT COMMITTED A CAPITAL CRIME IN ANY STATE IN THE UNION--INCLUDING CALIFORNIA!

KIDNAPPING IS NOT A CAPITAL CRIME, NOR IS DOING BODILY HARM; NOR ARE BOTH TOGETHER A CAPITAL CRIME. I AM BEGINNING TO THINK THAT THE CALIFORNIAN'S MISCONCEPTION OF THE CONSTITUTION IS INHERITED! HE SEEMS TO THINK THAT IT IS INTENDED TO PROTECT THE POPULACE; IT IS NOT--IT IS INTENDED TO PROTECT THE RIGHTS OF THE DEFENDANT./ STATE LAWS, AGREEABLE WITH THE CONSTITUTION, ARE INTENDED TO PROTECT THE POPULACE SITTING AT HOME BY THE FIRE.

WOULDNT YOU CONSIDER THE IMMUNITY OF A CITIZEN FROM BEING EXECUTED FOR ANY CRIME LESS THAN A CAPITAL CRIME ONE OF HIS PRIVILEGES? DOESNT THE FACT THAT NO OTHER STATE HAS A LINDBERG LAW RING A BELL AT ALL?

I NEVER THOUGHT THAT I WOULD EVER AGREE WITH MCCARTHY "THEY DONT UNDERSTAND WHAT THEY ARE DOING; THEY DONT UNDERSTAND THE FUNCTIONS OF THE COURT; THEY ARE POLITICIANS, NOT LAWYERS" 203 4TH ST

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 MAY 17 AM 9 04

January 30, 1957

Dr. T. F. Ratledge
P. O. Box 106
Rogers, Arkansas

Dear Doctor Ratledge:

In the absence of Governor Knight from the Capitol, I am taking the liberty of acknowledging your recent letter to him.

You may be assured that your correspondence will be brought to his attention at the earliest possible opportunity following his return to Sacramento.

Sincerely,

Douglas Barrett
Secretary to Governor

DB:bfh

P.O.Box 106
Rogers, Arkansas.

January 10, 1957.

Governor Goodwin J. Knight
Sacramento, California.

150900

Dear Governor Knight:

Enclosed is "California Scene" as it appeared in today's issue of the Arkansas Gazette.

It is clear that there are others, even in Arkansas, who have associated you with "Presidential Politics and in that connection will state that you could become the next President of these United States if you fully recognized the great importance of the question of "segregation" as declared by Mr. Warren, in contrast to the real and underlying principle of individual and collective freedom.

Segregation should not be confused with discrimination as implied in the unfortunate decision of the Supreme Court.

Segregation is the way of all life and of all matter that goes into the consistency of the Universe.

"Integration" is the uniting of integrals which are complete within themselves. Integration, therefore, is a secondary process or manifestation of entities being joined forcibly.

You, yourself are a specific segregation as is every other human being, and freedom as we dream of it is the freedom of, or by choice, of our entire activities of life just so long as our acts are not unjust or injurious to others.

The United States, as is every other nation, a distinct segregated entity. Every church is a segregated entity and the constitution gives the guarantee of religious freedom. Every home or any property or thing or human right is a segregated factor.

President Eisenhower, in his message to the congress, urged caution in our approach to the implementation of the Supreme Court's decision. I believe that the President regrets the hasty action of the Court, for it is evident to the thoughtful person that it has resulted in insult and unhappiness to a large segment of loyal and honorable citizens.

It is a violation of the rights of any citizen for the government to attempt to dictate with whom we or our children shall associate. It is equally a violation of the rights of the person irrespective of creed, color, religion or politics. If the government is to concern itself with matters of education it should either develop a program which will insure the perpetuation of individual rights, as provided in the constitution, or it should not attempt to do anything about it.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 JAN 14 AM 11 33

Every service club, political party, state, county, city, ward, precinct is a distinct segregation and should not be forbidden in a free country. Segregation is inescapable and to attempt to forbid it is only to disturb and interfere with the orderly and peaceful processes of human progress.

Communism is a perfect example of integration and no doubt that the schemers promoting World comunism are happy to see it interfering with American government. No person who has ever experienced true freedom, understandingly, can wish for governmental interference with individual freedoms so long enjoyed under our government and in such contrast to what the people of Hungary have lately been subjected to.

I had this experience once and did not resent it at all. I got on a train on the Santa Fe road at Guthrie, Oklahoma, and went into a car and sat down. No one else was in the car but I thought nothing of that. After the train pulled out of the depot the breakman came through and told me to go to the rear of the next car behind the one I was in as that car and the next one behind it were reserved for negroes. I cheerfully complied because I was taught by typical American parents to be law abiding and to respect the rights of all others. I had no inferiority complex and did not feel that I was being discriminated against. I wonder if Mr. Warren would have upheld me if I had resisted being moved to another car in order to not infringe upon the rights of the negroes who might ride on that train.

The people of the South do not "hate" negroes but they do have expert knowledge of them and I know that Mr. Warren does not have such knowledge or he would not try to force their association upon people who do not wish such association.

If you would come upwith a program which would give the negro exactly equal rights with the white people, but not force any undesired association upon either, you could be elected President "in a walk".

I believe that you will agree with me that the matter should be disposed of on a basis of just principles and individual freedom. It can be done. It would be great statesmanship for anyone to solve so vexing a problem at a time when the strength of unity is so much needed to protect human freedom.

I could list page after page of instances of "segregation" proving that it is a fundamental law of existance, whether of living or nonliving matter.

For the other side of the question I can find only the mule and the hermaphrodite as outstanding products of "integration".

Every good wish and with faith that you could solve the problem, I am,

Yours very truly,

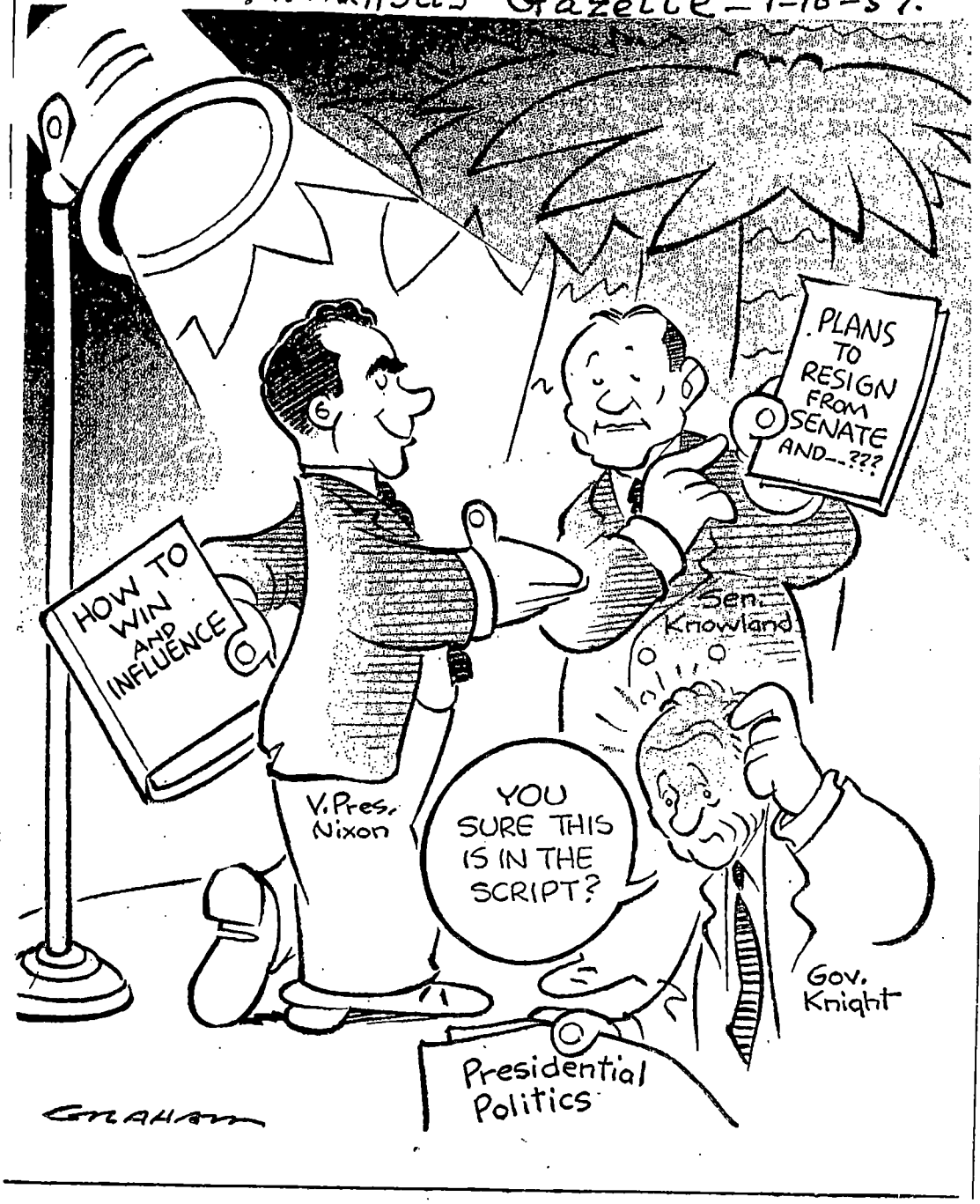
T. F. Ratledge, D.C.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 JAN 14 AM 11 33

California Scene

Arkansas Gazette – 1-10-57.



Race Relations

P.O.Box 106
Rogers, Arkansas.

117515

February 13, 1956

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1956 FEB 15 AM 11 17

Governor Goddwin J. Knight
Sacramento,
California.

Dear Governor Knight:

United Press report, Feb. 12, 1956 quotes Governor Harriman as taking a very positive stand against segregation of white and negro children, using Stevenson's statement in California as the reason for discussing the subject.

As to law enforcement I think Mr. Harriman's comments sound but, under the circumstances, radical and indicating that we need another Lincoln to now "Free the White Man".

The present policy suggested by the Supreme Court as to gradual enforcement of the law makes a pockery of American law. If the law IS to desegregate the children of whites and negroes in public schools it is absurd and dishonest not to enforce it. If the same policy would apply to other types of law violation our laws and government under law would be scuttled. Suppose we should pass a law against robbing banks and then because it was found uppopplar with bank robbers and their sympathizers we would say to them "we will give you until 1965 to quit robbing banks before we will prosecute you for the crime".

The Alabama plan is just and,I believe, will stand the test of constitutionality because it proposes to give both whites and blacks the right to rear their children under circumstances of environment which such parents believe to be best for their children and for the human race, now and in the future.

Prudence of the conservative press is not giving publicity to the thoughts of many, now expressed only in private, that the Supreme Court's decision is patterned after communistic policies of government, but before election time, I believe that it may be reported in that light and that will not be good.

Am enclosing some more clippings which I believe will support the opinions I have previously expressed to you on this matter.

Republican success could be no better assured than for some one in the party, high enough to be listened to, to come up with some proposal that will not insult the majority of the American people as this thing has done and is doing more and more. Both black and whites had full controll over their children before the Supreme Court decision but NOW the wishes of some negroes and some white persons,so completely detached from the realities of the question,are granted special privileges to force themselves among the children of others who do not want them but are now told that they must accept them, or else.

Every good wish,

Sincerely

T. F. Ratledge, D.C.

T. F. Ratledge, D.C.

THE WORLD THIS WEEK

Desegregation Fight Endangers Years of Racial Progress

School Issue May Be Overshadowed

By J. M. ROBERTS
Asociated Press News Analys.

THERE didn't seem to be any doubt that North and South would continue to live together, as Adlai Stevenson said he hoped, but 90 years of progress in racial relations did seem to be taking body punishment this week.

It was more of what has been happening ever since the Supreme Court ruled in 1954 that "separate but equal" schooling does not satisfy the constitution and that segregation must end in the public school systems of the states. Under federal court order, the University of Alabama had admitted a young Negro woman, graduate of a denominational school for Negroes.

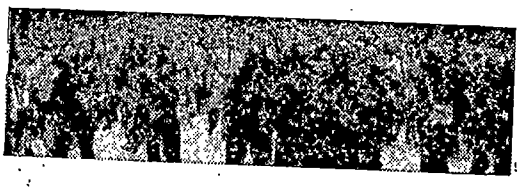
A mob swept the campus as she arrived for classes. It looked like

one implication, that he was trying to appease Southern politicians in his search for the nomination.

He said he wouldn't use force to enforce the court's rule if he was president, and "I hope very much the North and South can live together."

This was not a North-South issue, however, but

IS WEEK



Years of Racial Progress

School Issue May Be Overshadowed

By J. M. ROBERTS
Associated Press News Analyst

THERE didn't seem to be any doubt that North and South would continue to live together, as Adlai Stevenson said he hoped, but 90 years of progress in racial relations did seem to be taking body punishment this week.

It was more of what has been happening ever since the Supreme Court ruled in 1954 that "separate but equal" schooling does not satisfy the constitution and that segregation must end in the public school systems of the states. Under federal court order, the University of Alabama had admitted a young Negro woman, graduate of a denominational school for Negroes.

Roberts

A mob swept the campus as she arrived for classes. It looked like an organized effort in which students, traditionally attracted by a Roman holiday, joined to give it the face of a spontaneous demonstration. "Autherine Must Go," said the signs, referring to 26-year-old Autherine Lucy. Although she was escorted to classes by car, stones and eggs fell around her, and she said one egg hit her.

'Temporary' Suspension

The university board of directors said there was too much danger and suspended her temporarily. What temporarily meant, no one would explain. Some faculty members expressed shame at submission to the mob. Autherine said she would be admitted to classes or keep suing.

In California, attempting to match Estes Kefauver, his opponent for the Democratic presidential nomination, Stevenson said he was for desegregation, but not by surgery. It takes time, he said, for improvement in spirit. Kefauver has gone a little farther, despite his Tennessee background, to say that the law must be carried out.

Stevenson ran into heckling by Negro listeners. He denied one implication, that he was trying to appease Southern politicians in his search for the nomination.

He said he wouldn't use force to enforce the court's rule if he was president, and "I hope very much the North and South can live together."

This was not a North-South issue, however, but an issue between segregationists in the South—where sentiment is overwhelming but not unanimous—and the court.

The state leaders seemed to be following two major lines of action—a reversion to locally-controlled, state-aided private schools which they hoped could be run to suit local conditions, and interposition, which Stevenson said he didn't quite understand.

Interposition is something thought up by Southern constitutional lawyers under which they claim a state can place its own rights above the exercise of any right by the federal government which has not been specifically allocated to it.

Their claim is that the federal government has never been granted and never heretofore attempted to exercise any control over state schools.

The private school proposal, in general, works this way:

Wherever local groups wish to operate their own schools they may do so, taking over present facilities and receiving grants from the state on the basis of previous per-pupil cost. Virginia voted for it 2 to 1.

Pressures Rising

As time wears on, and as had been anticipated at the time of the court's ruling, the issue of the fate of the schools is becoming secondary in many minds to the social strains being created. Where Negro voting was becoming a commonplace, the franchise is being restricted by the spread of fear. Where property ownership — in segregated districts—had not been questioned for many years, the night riders are now chanting "Nigger, get out of town."

Negroes who try to help their fellows while conducting businesses are being boycotted.

New flames were being coaxed from what had once been dying embers.

Regardless morals and the

Ark. Gazette
2-12-56.

Here's a Glance At Race Issues Across Dixie

From the Associated Press

From one end of the Deep South to the other last week, embers of resentment smoldered against the Supreme Court's anti-segregation edict.

The spotlight of international publicity focused on the University of Alabama, where cursing, stone-throwing mobs forced the Board of Trustees to exclude Autherine Lucy, a Negro coed, from classes "until further notice."

Less noticeable, but perhaps even more significant, were these developments on the tense segregation front:

Judge Advocates Defiance

At Union Springs, Ala., a Grand Jury urged police to enforce segregation laws in spite of the United States Court and pledged full support to a circuit judge who said he would jail any federal officer who tried to investigate judicial matters in his court.

Judge George Wallace urged the jurors to enforce state laws requiring segregated travel despite a recent Interstate Commerce Commission ruling barring separate facilities for whites and Negroes of interstate carriers.

The South Alabama judge pointed to a recent federal investigation of grand juries in Cobb County, Ga., as an "unwarranted and deliberate invasion of state sovereignty and a direct insult to the people of that County."

The Cobb County investigation followed the reversal by the United States Supreme Court of the conviction of Amos Reece, a Negro convicted of raping a white woman.

Senators Study Action

At Washington more than 15 senators representing nearly all Southern states, met with Senator Walter F. George (Dem., Ga.) to discuss a possible congressional interposition resolution to combat the court's decision.

Basically, interposition declares that the states may interpose their paramount authority when the federal government goes beyond powers granted to it by the states themselves.

It also would call on Congress to submit a constitutional amendment calling for racial integration with the belief that it would not be ratified by the necessary three-fourths of the states.

Whereupon, the states could disregard the Supreme Court decision on the ground that it had been "nullified" by the refusal of the states to endorse it.

Elsewhere in the South

MONTGOMERY—The Alabama legislature approved a constitutional amendment to let parents say whether they want their children to attend integrated schools.

The Alabama Public Service Commission ordered all railroads and bus stations in the state to put up "white" and "Negro" signs on their waiting rooms. Some stations removed signs after the Interstate Commerce Commission directed certain carriers to discontinue separate facilities.

ATLANTA—With only one dissenting vote, the Georgia House of Representatives voted approval of Governor Marvin Griffin's strong interposition resolution declaring the Supreme Court segregation decision to be of no effect.

LITTLE ROCK — A suit was filed in United States District Court in the name of 33 Negroes ranging in age from 6 to 21 years for immediate racial integration of Little Rock schools.

TALLAHASSEE — Florida's Board of Control began a poll of students, parents and alumni of the three state universities—two white and one Negro—on their attitudes toward integration of the races in higher institutions of learning as Governor Leroy Collins declared that Florida can't afford to get mixed up in turmoil over racial issues.

JACKSON—The Mississippi legislature praised college officials for accepting promptly the resignations of two college professors who resigned in indignation after Mississippi State withdrew a speaking invitation to Rev. Alvin Kershaw of Oxford, O., who favors integration.

Three other ministers canceled their speeches after learning the school had banned Mr. Kershaw. This wiped out the entire list of out-of-state clergymen scheduled to speak during the University's Religious Emphasis Week, February 19-22.

The three are Rev. George Chauncey, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church at Monticello, Ark.; Rev. Joe Earl Elmore of New York, former director of Methodist student work as the University, and Rabbi Milton Grafmon of Temple Emanuel at Birmingham, Ala.

CLARKSDALE, MISS—A Negro woman charged she was fired from her hospital job because of her activities in the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People.

COLUMBIA—The South Carolina General Assembly completed action on an interposition resolution which claims the United States Supreme Court ruling against school segregation is void.

Harriman Takes Issue With Adlai's Integration Stand

New York, Feb. 12 (UP). — Governor Averell Harriman took issue today with the school desegregation stand of Adlai E. Stevenson, chief contender for the Democratic presidential nomination.

Harriman came out in a radio interview for cutting off federal funds to public schools that refuse to desegregate. He proposed immediate federal enforcement of the Supreme Court's desegregation ruling.

Harriman criticized the Eisenhower administration for not acting to enforce the Supreme Court ruling in the University of Alabama controversy. He called for federal prosecution of those who have "violated the law" by keeping Autherine Lucy from classes at the school.

Harriman was asked if he agreed with Stevenson that only gradual means would settle the school crisis satisfactorily. Stevenson mentioned 1965 as a possible target date.

"I think the executive branch of the government should see to it that the orders and the decisions of the Supreme Court are enforced," Harriman said. "* * * I don't think it's up to the federal government to talk about 10 years or that sort of thing. We should see to it that the laws as interpreted by the Supreme Court are enforced."

"In other words," Harriman was asked, "you don't think we ought to wait until '65."

"No," Harriman replied. "I do not think so at all."

February 14, 1957

Mrs. J. H. Byrd
515 - 12th Avenue
San Diego 2, California

Dear Mrs. Byrd:

In response to your letter, we are attaching the communication from the Treasure Island Trailer Park. We regret that it was omitted from the Governor's reply to you for February 4.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:hj
Enclosure

GOODWIN J. KNIGHT
GOVERNOR

154279

State of California
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SACRAMENTO

February 4, 1957

Dear Sir: I requested of you that you return to me my enclosed letter below regarding your Secretary dept. Please Political Practices in U.S. Please give it such attendance but do nothing. There must be a mogul, such a will Daulin no degree related to Jewish blood. Mrs. J. H. Byrd

Mrs. J. H. Byrd
515 12th Avenue
San Diego 2, California

Dear Mrs. Byrd:

This is in response to your letter of January 4, 1957, with which you sent me a copy of the letter you received from the trailer park entitled "Treasure Island."

The matter to which you have referred in your letter is one which does not come under the jurisdiction of the Governor, nor of any department in the State Government. While we regret the circumstances to which you have referred, there appears to be no way in which any official action can be taken through a governmental agency. For this reason, I regret that I am unable to be of assistance to you in connection with this matter.

Cordially,

Goodwin J. Knight

Governor

GJK:vb

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 FEB 11 AM 8 54

February 4, 1957

Mrs. J. H. Byrd
515 12th Avenue
San Diego 2, California

Dear Mrs. Byrd:

This is in response to your letter of January 4, 1957, with which you sent me a copy of the letter you received from the trailer park entitled "Treasure Island."

The matter to which you have referred in your letter is one which does not come under the jurisdiction of the Governor, nor of any department in the State Government. While we regret the circumstances to which you have referred, there appears to be no way in which any official action can be taken through a governmental agency. For this reason, I regret that I am unable to be of assistance to you in connection with this matter.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

My position is this: If you express resentment of speech movements abroad we should have none of it here. I am not familiar with the group interested in such a condition & believe the Governor of this state would not desire our mails carrying expressions of such intolerance and hatred but how to educate natives here against this. Can inform me to whom to appeal?

Thanking you for this return

Mrs. J. H. Byrd
515-12 Ave
Sac'to Calif

151195

Dec 9-3601-

Dear Sir. The enclosed came to me after my mailed request for rentals (after reading an ad of the named trailer park) with nothing being said about club membership or club. I am in no way related to Jewish blood by father-in-law John Percival Valley- came from England some say grandfather from my mother's but I do strongly resent the anti-Jewish sentiment and I sent this to Pres. Roosevelt who returned it saying "It is outside the jurisdiction of the federal government as it is purely a private enterprise" signed by Malcolm M. Rabb.

July 1, 1957

Mrs. W. M. Newman
30 E. Franklin Street
Natchez, Mississippi

Dear Mrs. Newman:

Before leaving Sacramento for the East, Governor Knight asked me to reply to your letter of May 28 regarding the motion picture "Island In The Sun".

Governor Knight has asked me to thank you for your thoughtfulness in writing to give him your views concerning this matter. However, he hopes that you understand that there is no law of the State of California which would give the Governor any jurisdiction over the making of motion pictures in this State. For that reason, there is no action that the Governor could appropriately take along the lines of your suggestion.

Governor Knight asked me to thank you for writing to him and to extend you his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Theodore H. Jenner
Departmental Secretary

THJ:ns

Natchez Miss.,
May 28, 1957

170215

Gov. Goodwin Knight,
Sacramento California.

Dear Gov. Knight: I am enclosing a page from a movie Magazine about an interracial movie being made "Island in the Sun" in which the Negro actor Harry Bellafonte makes love to the White actress Joan Fontaine & the White actor makes love to the Negro actress, Dorothy Dandridge, I want to state that movie would be a permanent disgrace to the State of California and the U.S.A. too, don't you know it is the plot of the Communist in America and that Communist N.A.A.C.P. to break down the Moral principal of human beings and to defy the laws of God and nature in making such an abominable sinful movie to destoy the Morals and principals of young people of this Nation and it is defying God almighty to try & Mix different races and bring generations of half-breeds into the world contrary to the way God made them, the Black race, the White race & the yellow race.

I hope you as Governor will investigate this abominable film before it

is released for the sake of the youth of our Nation
And do something about the Movie
Studios producing abominable Movies
that will only destroy our youth
and blanket this whole nation with
Communism.
Our Southern States are all moving
to ban the showing of the ungodly
and Communist Movie, I hope
the rest of the nation will follow
suit & ban it, and something is
done by you, to stop the Movie
Studios from making so many gang
pictures, & such abominable Movies
as this ungodly "Island in the Sun,
and such Movies as "Baby Doll"
that Movie was a direct insult
to the south, and we people in
the south are law abiding and
intelligent people and we do not
choose to be insulted by the
Movie Industry.
I am enclosing some of our Citizens
Council papers about the hearings
held in Louisiana in which some
former Communist testified about
the Communist work with Negro
group, they were headline News
in our local papers—

Sincerely & respectfully
Mrs W. M. Newman
30 E. Franklin

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

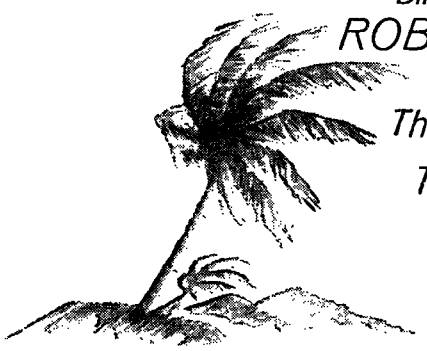
1957 JUN 3 AM 10 26

DARRYL F.
ZANUCK'S

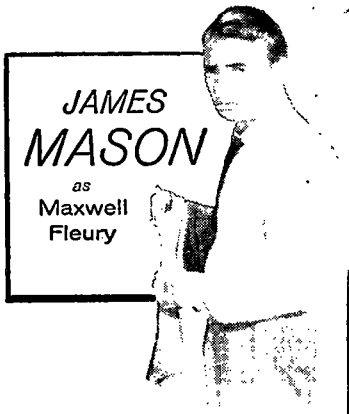
ISLAND IN THE SUN

by Alec Waugh

Directed by
ROBERT ROSSEN



The place is the West Indies.
The tantalizing sun
hides so many sins!



JAMES
MASON
as
Maxwell
Fleury

DOROTHY
DANDRIDGE
as Margot

JOAN
FONTAINE
as Mavis

MICHAEL
RENNIE
as Carson

JOAN
COLLINS
as Jocelyn

HARRY
BELAFONTE
as Boyeur

with
Diana Wynyard · John Williams · Stephen Boyd · Basil Sydney · John Justin · Ronald Squire · Patricia Owens

Produced by
DARRYL F. ZANUCK · ALFRED HAYES

Screenplay by

COLOR by DE LUXE
CINEMASCOPE
Released by 20th Century-Fox

WHEN YUL BEAT THE U.S. MARINE CORPS

■ Everybody knows that Yul Brynner speaks eleven languages. That he is an expert chef. That he is a world traveller. But what most of his fans don't know is that he's also a ju-jitsu champion.

One Marine found out the hard way!

Shortly after Yul arrived in the United States, he was invited to a party. A typical wiseguy kept pestering Yul. First, he taunted Yul saying that he doubted he had ever been born in the Orient. A half dozen cocktails later, he jeered that Yul couldn't speak Japanese. As a clincher, he stated flatly that if Yul *had* been in Japan, naturally he would know ju-jitsu.

That's when Yul saw his chance to play a practical joke on this pest.

"No," he said quietly, "I don't know ju-jitsu. But I've wanted to learn."

"Aw, it's too rough for *you!*"

"I'm game," was all that Yul replied.

They agreed to meet the next day at a ju-jitsu academy run by a former U. S. Marine Corps instructor.

A burly Marine sergeant explained to Yul the principal points of the sport. Yul was thrown a dozen times and his "friend" couldn't keep from laughing.

"I'll get the hang of it," said Yul slyly. "You wouldn't like to bet I throw *him* the next time, would you? Just a gentleman's bet, fifty bucks maybe?"

The guy jumped at the chance to pick up some easy money.

That's where he made his mistake.

Yul and the Marine grappled for a few seconds and then, to everybody's amazement, the sergeant found himself in an excruciatingly painful arm-lock. When Yul let loose, he went flying through the air. When he got to his feet, Yul slammed him against the mat so hard the sergeant's wrist was broken.

While the wiseguy paid off the bet, Yul apologized to the Marine.

"Heck," said the bewildered sergeant. "I don't mind. What I don't get is where you learned ju-jitsu so good?"

"Oh," said Yul, "I never did learn ju-jitsu. You see, *my* specialty is judo!"

Which just happens to be twice as rough!

Yul's currently in 20th's Anas asia.

LIVE LIKE A MOVIE STAR FOR 2 FUN-PACKED WEEKS

• *Date a Handsome Actor in Hollywood*
• *Receive a $500 Wardrobe*
• *Chance to become an Actress*

All can be yours as the

LADY ELLEN PRINCESS OF 1957!!

Here Is Your Most Exciting Dream Come True!

Imagine living like a movie star in Hollywood for two wonderful weeks, with all expenses paid plus a $500 wardrobe! Imagine dating Bill Cord, Darren McGavin, Steve Rowland or Marshall Thompson! It's YOUR choice! AND you may have a professional Screen Test at a Major Studio! This is optional. You may enter the Search for the Lady Ellen Princess just for two glorious weeks of FUN! EVERY GIRL AND WOMAN in the United States and Canada is eligible!

It's EASY! It's FUN! Enter TODAY! Whether you want a vacation or a career, it CAN happen to YOU! Beverly Faye Robinson of Nashville, Tennessee, Lady Ellen Princess of 1956, was a receptionist when she won her trip to Hollywood! YOU have JUST AS GOOD A CHANCE TO WIN!

Here's all you do: Tell us your "greatest wish" in a letter written as if to a friend. Literary quality will not count. Begin your letter, "My greatest wish is...", complete it in **50 words or less.** Add one sentence, "I would like a date with..." and name one of the stars pictured above. (Any minor winning the Lady Ellen Princess Search will be accompanied by a chaperone approved by parents or guardian during her Hollywood visit.) Purchase a 25c card* of LADY ELLEN Pin Curl Clips or Klippies at your neighborhood variety, drug or department store, beauty shop or food market. This becomes your **nomination ballot.** Be **sure** to write your name and address on the back of the card and mail it, together with your letter, to: LADY ELLEN PRINCESS, LOS ANGELES 51, CALIFORNIA.

All nomination ballots must be received on or before September 30, 1957. All winners will be notified by mail no later than December 31, 1957.

***Be sure to read complete information and rules printed on every card.**

1000 ADDITIONAL PRIZES!
Exquisite dresser sets & beautiful compacts!

Lady Ellen®
HOLLYWOOD

FREE *instructions enable you to set your hair as professional beauticians do. Send today for your free 16-page illustrated booklet, "How to Set a Pin Curl". Send 10c to cover postage and cost of handling to:*

THE KAYNAR COMPANY
Dep't. MS 1983
Box 2001 Terminal Annex
Los Angeles 54, California

THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL

Dedicated to the maintenance of peace, good order and domestic tranquility in our Community and in our State and to the preservation of our States' Rights.

Vol. 2, No. 6 | OFFICIAL PAPER OF THE CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA—MARCH, 1957 | Jackson, Mississippi

Georgia Leads The Way:

MOVES TO IMPEACH JUSTICES

The Georgia Legislature, in a history-making move, has acted to start impeachment proceedings against six justices of the United States Supreme Court. Named in the charges were Chief Justice Warren, and Associate Justices Black, Clark, Douglas, Frankfurter and Reed.

Passed by the Legislature and signed by Governor Marvin Griffin, the Resolution of Impeachment requests Georgia's Congressmen to institute impeachment proceedings in the United States House of Representatives.

Under Rules of the House, impeachment proceedings are high privilege, and take precedence over other business, including pending "civil rights" force bills.

The bases for charges of impeachment in the Georgia resolution include:

USURP STATES' POWERS

1. Usurped legislative powers of the states by placing upon each State "the duty of guaranteeing the financial ability of every communist and felon to exercise constitutional rights."

AID HARRY BRIDGES

2. Unlawfully gave aid and comfort to Harry Bridges, "universally recognized in this country as the one Communist most active and dangerous to the welfare of the United States," in reversing the order of the Attorney General for Bridges' deportation under an Act of Congress making the decision of the Attorney General "final."

STOP COMMUNIST DEPORTATION

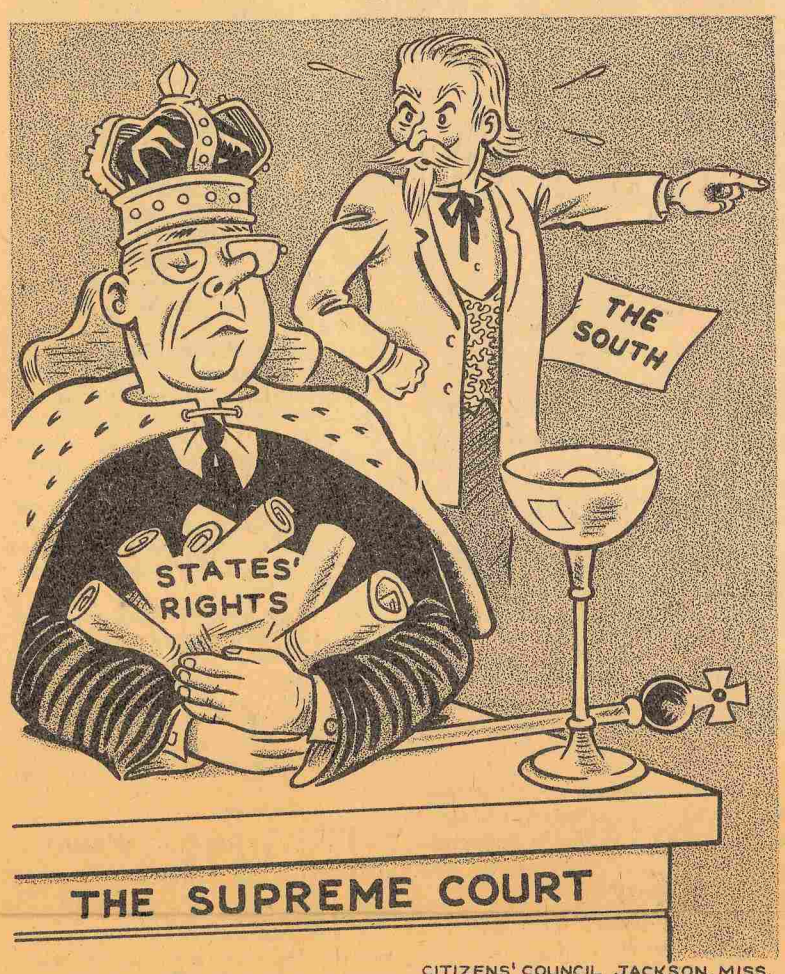
3. In adjudging that William Schneiderman, "a proven avowed and ardent communist could be 'attached to principles of the United States Constitution' and, therefore, not subject to denaturalization and deportation although at the same time 'attached to the principles of the Communist Manifesto,'" Black, Reed and Douglas, with two deceased former justices, "effectively repealed and nullified a constitutional law enacted by Congress for the protection of this country against its enemies and in doing so gave aid and comfort to the greatest enemy the United States has ever had."

RACE MIXING

4. In the Black Monday school integration decision, the court "denied to the states of the American union that sovereignty reserved to them by the 10th Amendment which includes the power to regulate public education by practices first declared constitutional by the State of Massa-

(Continued on Page 3)

Go!



New Procedure:

Subscribe To Paper For Every Member!

A major problem in the vast CITIZENS' COUNCIL movement is providing a means of placing vital facts and information before the individual members of local organizations in all the states.

The answer to this problem is, of course, the wide circulation of your official paper, THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL, to all the members of each local organization.

The only way this can be accomplished is for each local group to subscribe to the paper for its entire membership.

To help the Councils do this in each state, our Finance Committee has authorized the following procedure, effective March 1, 1957.

FOR THE ATTENTION OF ALL LOCAL OFFICERS

1. Each local group that subscribes to the official paper of the CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA for all its members may do so at the rate of $1 per member instead of $2 as formerly.

2. Not less than 50 names may be accepted from a Council. If your group has less than 50, as is the case with a few, fill out the list up to a total of 50 or more with names of people in your community you would like to have receive the paper.

3. Send a list of your members with mailing addresses and check to cover at $1 for each name to THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL, 605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi.

4. Each of your members will receive the paper, mailed individually, for one year.

5. As your Council gains additional members during the year, their names may be added as subscribers, in lists of not less than 10, at $1 each.

6. The expiration date will be the same for all your members—one year from the month your Council's subscriptions begin — to save high clerical and individual handling costs.

7. Renewal will be handled through your local secretary or treasurer. Your members will not be billed from this office.

8. It is recommended that $1 of each member's local dues be allocated for this purpose.

9. This new policy is not retroactive.

10. Individual subscriptions are still $2 per year.

The experience of many local Councils has been that the regular receipt of the official paper by their members has been a major factor in sustaining interest and morale. It gives each individual a direct contact with the movement.

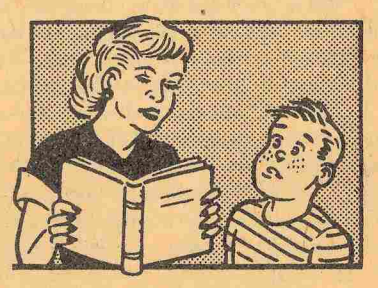
AN INFORMED MEMBER IS AN EFFECTIVE MEMBER.

Please give this your prompt attention.

NEW POLICY FOR SUBSCRIPTIONS

The State Executive Committee of the Mississippi Citizens' Councils voted unanimously at their regular monthly meeting in February to recommend that each Council in Mississippi, which has not done so already, subscribe to the CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA official paper for all local members, in line with the new procedure outlined on this page.

A Manual For SOUTHERNERS



EDITOR'S NOTE: The Manual for grades 3 and 4 appeared last month. Copies will be sent upon request. With this issue we begin publication of "A Manual for Southerners" for grades 5 and 6. The purpose of this series is to impart to our children (and some adults too) a true understanding of their origins and the reasons for our bi-racial society.

FOR GRADES 5 AND 6

I. THE SOUTHERN STATES

The United States of America is your country, and it has forty-eight states in it. The forty-eight states are grouped into several big sections, or parts, On your map you can find the Northern states, the Eastern states, the Western states, and the Southern states. Georgia, Florida, South and North Carolina, Virginia, Alabama, Tennessee, Arkansas, Texas, Louisiana, and Mississippi are some of the Southern states. You will see that they are all right together when you study your map.

MANY AMERICAN LEADERS WERE SOUTHERNERS

Many of you probably think you live in South America because you say you come from the South. But Southerners, or the people from the South, are from "South United States," and not from South America at all. Some of America's greatest and most beloved leaders were Southerners, just as you are.

EARLY AMERICA WAS RULED BY ENGLAND

These Southern men had much to do with making our country free and strong. When America was a young nation, or country, it had only thirteen states. These states were between the Atlantic Ocean and the Appalachian Mountains. When you look at your map, you will see that our country today is much bigger. The thirteen young states were not free as they are today. They belonged to England, which is a country on the other side of the Atlantic Ocean. Whenever the people wanted to do something back in our early history, they had to ask the King of England first. If the King didn't want them to do something, he just said "No, you can't do it." And they had to mind him, or he would punish them.

SOUTH LED THE WAY TO FREEDOM

Now, the early Americans got tired of being told what to do by a King in a foreign country. They wanted to be free and to make their own laws. We Southerners were especially tired of the old King of England and his laws. So when men from all thirteen states began meeting together and talking over their problems, many Southern men took the lead to win freedom for America against England.

PATRICK HENRY WAS A SOUTHERNER

Patrick Henry, A Southerner, who came from Virginia made a speech against the King of England and said to other Americans, "Give me liberty (freedom) or give me death!" Patrick Henry was a brave man to say that in those days. The old king might very well have put him in jail or had him killed. But the brave Southerner said he would rather be free than be a slave to any King.

OUR FOREFATHERS WON OUR FREEDOM

Finally the men of our young country told King George of England that they were going to be a separate country. They told him they were

(Continued on Back Page)

Facts Belie Claim That Negro Is Denied College Education In South

"An American Dilemma," the work quoted by the U. S. Supreme Court in its 1954 school-segregation decision, is now available in a low-priced paperback edition. As a book influential enough to affect Supreme Court thinking, it deserves to be read.

Reading it is a shock. This supposedly scientific, unbiased work, where the South is concerned, is about as unbiased as Time Magazine.

It is simply a piece of smear-journalism. It relies heavily on the smear-journalism technique of misrepresentation. Facts stated are either inaccurate or presented so as to give a misleading impression.

"An American Dilemma" has a great deal to say about Southern schools, all bad. The faults of elementary schools for Negroes are stated in copious detail. As for higher education, it is said that "only few Negroes go to high school and still fewer attend public colleges. Southern Negroes who want a decent education and can afford it go to private colleges."

SLIPPERY FELLOWS

These sociologists are slippery fellows. From the passage above a reader would conclude that in the South higher education is denied all but a small minority of Negroes while elsewhere in the nation cap and gown are within reach of all.

In actual fact it is just the other way around. A Negro's chance of obtaining a college education in the South are about 20 times as great as elsewhere in the nation.

Facts bearing on this subject are available from a highly partisan source, the National Assn. for the Advancement of Colored People. If there were any way to give the South the worst of the argument, the NAACP would find it.

Each September the NAACP's publication The Crisis, prints a roundup on "The Negro in College" for the previous school year. Going back over the figures for a decade or so, one is struck by the fact that enrollment in all-Negro colleges averages more than 40,000 students; Negro students at "mixed schools" - (as the NAACP calls them) run between 1,500 and 2,000.

NOT COMPLETE

The NAACP warns that its enrollment statistics are not 100 per cent complete, some schools not having

(Continued on Page 4)

Official Publication of the

CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Published monthly at 605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi, by the
CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Subscription $2.00 a year — payable in advance.

Special Group Rates on request
BULK RATES — Parcel Post Prepaid.
100 Copies—$10.00 a month—$108.00 a year
250 Copies—$20.00 a month—$216.00 a year
500 Copies—$37.50 a month—$415.00 a year

W. J. SIMMONS.....Editor

The Citizens' Council is not responsible for the return of unsolicited articles, manuscripts or other materials submitted for possible publication. All such matter should be accompanied by a self-addressed stamped envelope if a return of such material is desired.

Second Class Mail Privileges Authorized at Jackson, Mississippi

Key Words As Weapons

There is an extremely important phase of the current war against States' Rights, personal freedom and racial integrity which needs to be understood by our people - yet it is probably not exaggeration to say that few suspect its eixstence.

That phase is the vital role of key words as weapons.

By this, we do not mean simply a "war of words." We mean the deliberate and careful planting of emotionally loaded words by the opposition, so that the resulting growth of such symbols can be cultivated in such a way as to bring about the collective attitudes desired.

While we were going about our daily affairs during the 1930's, 1940's and early 1950's, the opposition was busily acquiring a commanding position in national communication media. Thus, a wide field has been available for the use of these word-symbol techniques of psychological warfare.

The most obvious and recent example of this technique is the deliberate change made in the CITIZENS' COUNCILS' name by certain writers and commentators to "WHITE" CITIZENS' COUNCILS. Why was the capitalized "WHITE" added to the title? The reason, apparent to observers of their methods, is to make the CITIZENS' COUNCILS appear to the public mind as groups of wild-eyed racists and fanatical extremists, instead of representing a true cross section of community attitudes toward race relations, as they do. The deliberate error is often innocently picked up and spread, even sometimes by those it is intended to harm.

In general, the use of words as weapons, or "guided missles" as it were, by those who intend to change our society beyond recognition, is intended to convey the impression that all virtue resides with those who would force everyone to inter-mix, while all sin resides with those who do not care to be forced to inter-mix.

Notice this method at work in the kidnapping of these words as the exclusive property of Race-Mixers . . . liberal, brotherhood, Christian love, "men of good will", human rights, civil rights, tolerance, broad-minded, "law of the land", human relations, etc., etc.

The words which are daily assigned to us are . . . reactionary, hate-mongers, hysterical, bias, bigotry, segregationists (like an epithet), Jim Crow-ism, lily white-ism, Dixie-cratism, prejudice, discrimination, extremist, racist, fanatic, etc., etc.

Space limitation forbids, but a good case could be made that in most instances the foregoing words are used in exactly opposite relation to their real meaning.

It will be noted by the impartial reader that these words are emotional slogans. Any connection with reality is purely unintentional.

Recommended Material

FREE INFORMATION FROM SOUTH AFRICA

There is increasing interest being shown by the people of this country in the problems of South Africa, and vice versa. This is natural, as we share a mutual concern with the most massive race situation to be visited on modern Caucasian communities.

It is becoming more and more evident that the agitation for race-mixing in both South Africa and the Southern States springs from the same origin. Some of the pressure groups active in America and in South Africa even have interlocking personnel on their boards of directors.

State governments and private citizens' organizations in the South are moving forward to place themselves in position to finance a full scale information campaign to tell their story to other sections, long separated by a deluge of misinformation.

The Union of South Africa is already doing this!

You may obtain a number of beautifully illustrated and thoroughly prepared booklets on race relations by writing to:

Union of South Africa
Government Information Office
15th Floor - 655 Madison Avenue
New York 21, N. Y.

The various information publications are free to anyone on request. They include **The Problems of Race Relations in South Africa, South African Quiz, The South African Indian, South Africa's Peoples, South African Scene, Pattern of Race Policy,** and **The Black Man's Progress in South Africa.**

This is an excellent opportunity for every interested person to become acquainted with the facts of a situation with which we have much in common.

Something You Can Do

Public reaction to "A Manual For Southerners" has been both keen and widespread, indicating great concern with this long-neglected field of education.

If you want your local CITIZENS' COUNCIL to undertake a project that will get some real results, why not suggest that copies of your official paper containing sections of "A Manual For Southerners" be requested from this office for distribution, with permission of the teachers of course, to elementary school pupils in your community?

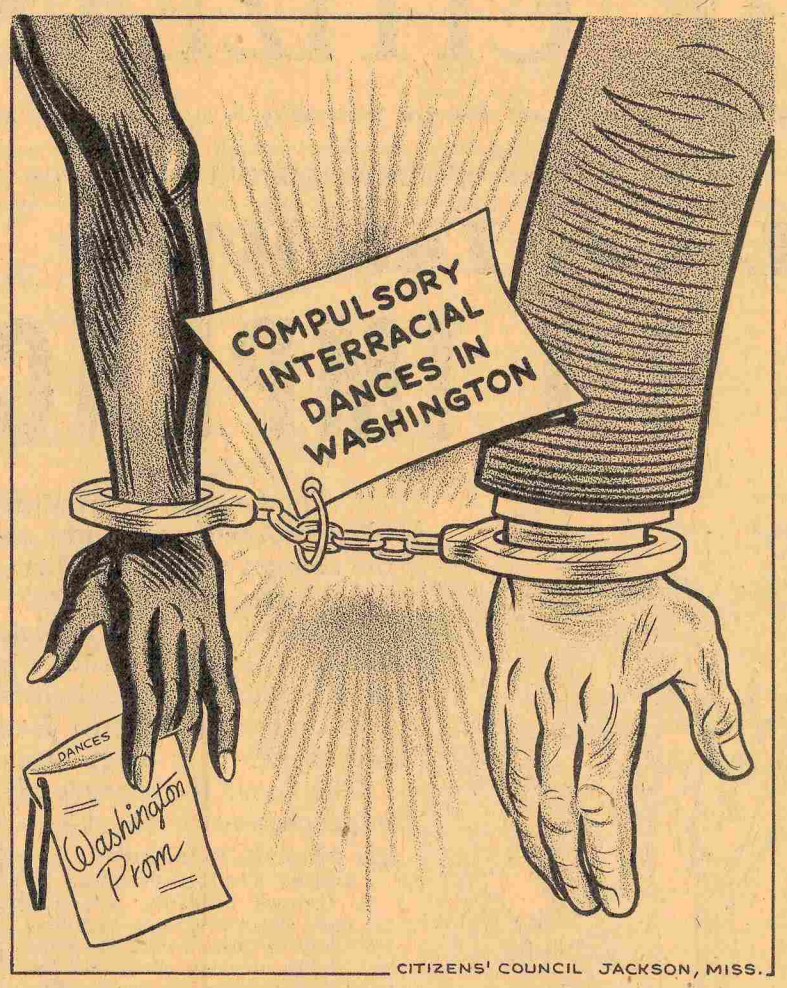
Some Councils have, since last fall, made it a project to mail copies of THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL to the high school seniors in their counties during their senior year.

Several teachers are requesting bundles of THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL for classroom discussion as monthly current events assignments.

These are positive steps in an area of unlimited potential.

Don't worry,—**WORK!**

Nation's Integrated Showcase



A Sinister Situation

We believe that the vast majority of white people in this nation have absolutely no conception of the size and intensity of the campaign being carried on in the Negro newspapers and slick magazines for social interningling of the races.

Pick up almost any issue of one of the Negro or "confidential type" illustrated slicks from the news-stands. You are in for a course in incitement to racial inter-marriage that overlooks few tricks of photography or lurid prose to stimulate the Negro reader.

Among the less lurid publications, there is a constant preoccupation with the adjustment problems of interracial couples (in the majority of cases the wife is white and the husband Negro) in a "bigoted" and "intolerant" neighborhood. The mulatto children come in for their full share of the treatment. Pictorial studies leave little to the imagination.

Among the more lurid publications, scantily clad white girls are pictured dancing with Negroes, marrying Negroes, and in various intimate poses with Negroes.

One's natural tendency would be to dismiss the matter as just another play of hucksterism—this time in the field of racial deviation.

However, when one realizes these publications have an enormous circulation, and when one observes the avid purchase by young Negroes, the whole subject takes on a sinister as well as an unwholesome flavor.

Facts Belie The Claim

Much has been said about "racial discrimination" in American education and how its brings about criticism and distrust of the United States. The truth is that the Negro has more opportunity here than anywhere on earth.

In the British Isles, according to the Pittsburgh (Negro) Courier, less than 60,000 persons attended college classes despite Britain's 50 million population. "In the United States," the Pittsburgh paper points out, the 1954 college census showed a total of 75,000 Negro collegians—most of whom attend college in the Southern states.

Will History Repeat?

A "New War Not Only Against South But Also Against Constitution"

From-The History of The United States by Alexander H. Stevens, Vice President, Confederate States of America.

"The Federal records show that the North had from first to last 2,600,000 men in the armed services while the Confederates had all told but a little over 600,000."

"Under Radical Reconstruction measures many thousand men of the white race were disfranchised and unlimited suffrage was extended to the black race under bayonet dictation."

"On the assembling of the 39th Congress of the United States, in December 1865, Radicals who had a majority in both houses of congress as then constituted denied representation to the ten southern states. They insisted that the Federal Union should not be restored as it was before the war, but be "reconstructed" upon a new basis of constituency in these ten states."

They proposed what is known as the Fourteenth Amendment to the Federal Constitution; but in proposing it, refused ten Southern States of the Union any voice or hearing. Their proposed Fourteenth Amendment was refused adoption by every one of the ten states which was denied a voice in its proposal and by several of the Northern States."

"This was inaugurated as a new war not only upon Southern States, but upon the Constitution itself."

Rightful Masters

"The people—the people—are the rightful masters of both congresses and courts — not to overthrow the Constitution, but to overthrow the men who pervert it."—(Abraham Lincoln)

Firm Principles

Freedom of religion; freedom of the press; freedom of person under the protection of habeas corpus; and trials by juries impartially selected. These principles form the bright constellation which has gone before us, and guided our steps through an age of revolution and reformation. —(Thomas Jefferson.)

Biased Testimony Obvious In Case Of This Educator

The report of the subcommittee appointed to investigate public schools in Washington, D. C. shows page after page of testimony by the Superintendent of Schools, Dr. Hobart M. Corning. Every word of his testimony reveals that Dr. Corning favors integration of the schools in the District of Columbia, and that he feels great progress was made under the integrated school system introduced there in 1954.

BIG QUESTION

If Dr. Corning's testimony under oath was "the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth," why has it been necessary for Dr. Corning to call a meeting of a new committee, called a "Study Committee," for the purpose of helping Dr. Corning decide what to do with all the incorrigible children he now finds in the District schools?

Dr. Corning and the committee are at their wits' end as to what to do with the bad kids in their schools. The law requires children to be in school until they pass their sixteenth birthday—and they're too hot to handle in Washington now.

So they expel them—and the problem of what to do with them increases, so they find!

THE "CLINCHER"

In the Washington **"Evening Star"** of February 13, 1957, John McKelway reports the meeting referred to above, and quotes Dr. Corning indirectly in the following paragraph—a tiny paragraph, but it put the BIG QUESTION to everything Dr. Corning said before the Congressional Committee concerning the "tremendous progress" in the District schools since integration took place:

"Dr. Corning emphasized the children have been expelled only after every available school facility has been turned on the youngster in an effort to straighten him out. HE ADDED THE PROBLEM HAS 'STEPPED UP' SINCE INTEGRATION. So much for Dr. Corning's testimony!

S. Dakota Acts To Permit Inter-Racial Marriages

The South Dakota Senate has given final approval and sent a measure repealing the state law against interracial marriages to Gov. Joe Foss.

Present law bars marriages of white persons with members of the African, Korean, Malayan and Mongolian races.

Negro Haircut Refusal Costs A Barber $200

A Negro church deacon in Stockton., Calif., Archie Manley, has been awarded $200 damages bacause a barber refused to cut his hair.

Barber Robert Murrillo testified that he refused because he had not been trained to cut the hair style of a Negro.

Municipal Judge Bill L. Dozier is reported to have remarked that a licensed barber "must learn to cut a Negro's hair."

An Eternal Truth

"Laws cannot create and superimpose the ideals sought, they can only free people from the shackles and give them a chance to work out their own salvation.

When the people concerned become mindful and eager for what will promote their own welfare, they find that they are much more able to secure what will benefit them . . . than is any law or the administration of that law. We must not as a nation allow ourselves to drift upon a policy of excessive regulation by legislation . . . "—(Samuel Gompers, in The American Federationist, Feb., 1915)

Threat To Liberty

"If men are to be precluded from offering their sentiments on a matter, which may involve the most serious and alarming consequences that can invite the consideration of mankind, reason is of no use to us; the freedom of speech may be taken away and dumb and silent, we may be led, like sheep to the slaughter." — (George Washington in an address to the Officers of the Army March 15, 1783.)

THE REAL TREASON

Should I keep back my opinion at such a time, through fear of giving offense, I should consider myself as guilty of treason toward my country, and of an act of disloyalty toward the majesty of heaven, which I revere above all earthly kings. — (Patrick Henry, Virginia)

Georgia Leads The Way:

Moves To Impeach Justices

(Continued from Page 1)

chusetts, adopted by the Congress, approved by numerous Presidents, affirmed and reaffirmed by the Supreme Court of the United States and practiced by states for more than a century.

"It based such decisions on matters of fact as to which the parties affected were not given an opportunity to offer evidence or cross-examine the witnesses against them and in so doing deprived the parties of due process of law.

"It cited as authority for the assumed and asserted facts the unsworn writings of men, one of whom was the hireling of an active participant in the litigation. Others were affiliated with organizations declared by the Attorney General of the United States to be subversive.

"In reaching its conclusion the Supreme Court has disregarded its former pronouncements and attempted to justify such action by the expedient of imputing ignorance of psychology to men whose knowledge of the law and understanding of the constitution could not be impugned.

"In rendering said decision said Justices violated the Constitution of the United States, committed high crimes and misdemeanors and gave aid and comfort to the communist enemies of the United States. Some of the applicable provisions of the Constitution thus violated include Article I, Sections 1, 7 and 8, the whole of Article III, Article IV, Section 3, Article VI, and Sections 3 and 5 of the 14th Amendment, the 5th, 9th and 10th Amendments of the Constitution."

5. In Bolling vs. Sharpe the justices amended and changed the Constitution by holding that the due process clause of the 5th Amendment "now forbids the separation of black children from white children in the schools of the District of Columbia." The 5th Amendment "did not forbid slavery in the District of Columbia between its adoption in 1791 and the adoption of the 13th Amendment in 1865."

6. Usurped legislative power of the states in extending racial integration decrees to intrastate bus transportation. The Supreme Court "in a better day" repeatedly held that "Congress was not vested with power to legislate upon such subjects which are within the domain of state legislation."

MEMBER NAACP LEGAL COMMITTEE

7. Associate Justice Frankfurter, "as a volunteer and for years a Member of the Legal Committee of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP), had assisted that organization in making plans for and in the realization of its objectives." ... "Although having participated and advised in said organization and its plans and objectives, the said Justice Frankfurter, instead of recusing himself as Justice of the United States Supreme Court in the consideration of the NAACP cases, cited above, acted as a Justice of the Court and participated in the policy and decision of the Court to carry out the ultimate purposes of the NAACP, which said acts on the part of the said Justice Frankfurter constitute high crimes and misconduct."

ATOM SPIES

8. In the case of Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, convicted and sentenced to death for war time espionage, because of the sale of atomic secrets to communist Russia, "Justice Douglas wilfully granted an order to stay the execution of said Russian spies ... on the intervention of a stranger to said Rosenbergs ... which intervention was even opposed by the Rosenberg counsel of record ... said stranger thus accommodated by Justice Douglas was an irresponsible character whose conviction as a dissolute person by the State of California had been affirmed by the United States Supreme Court, with the same Associate Justice Douglas dissenting, less than six months previously ... Justices Frankfurter and Black supported the unlawful action of Justice Douglas, thereby using their judicial offices to give aid and comfort to the communist enemy."

CRITICIZE CONVICTION OF COMMUNISTS

9. In cases involving leading Communist Party organizers in the United States, Justices Reed and Frankfurter dissented and criticised the majority opinion of the Court affirming the conviction and sentence of the Communists, "by assigning the specious reason that the prosecution of said defendents for organizing the Communist Party in the United States for the purpose of overthrowing by force the Government of the United States and its Constitution was a violation of freedom of speech. Thereby Justices Reed and Frankfurter used their high judicial offices to give aid and comfort to the Communist enemy."

NATURAL GAS REGULATION

10. "Usurped powers reserved to the states and expressly declined by Congress" in holding "contrary to the plain meaning of the Constitution and the intent clearly and carefully expressed in the applicable Act of Congress that the Natural Gas Act applied to the local production and storage of natural gas for sale and subjected such activity to regulation by the Federal Power Commission."

STATE LAWS AGAINST TREASON

11. "Justices of the Supreme Court Warren, Black, Frankfurter, Douglas and Clark legislated, held and adjudged, contrary to the Constitution and the plain intendment of the applicable Act of Congress and in violation of Article IV, Section 2 of the United States Constitution, specifically recognizing the power and right of the States to prosecute for treason, felony or other crime, that the State of Pennsylvania could not prosecute the defendent Communist for sedition under state law, and nullified all state laws against treason and sedition, which had been enacted by Legislatures under express constitutional reservations and within their inherent police powers to impose regulations for the security, peace and good order in the State."

PROPERTY RIGHTS

12. A majority of the Court held that "with respect to the Savannah River, a navigable stream, the federal government need not pay riparian owners any compensation whatever for a seizure of riparian rights ... Said ruling constitutes a precedent of such magnitude as to render all property rights precarious, and the goal of socialized property both inexpensive and convenient and hence nearer attainment."

13. The Court, following the ruling referred to above, held "that trees growing upon Louisiana land between the low and the high water mark of a river could be despotically appropriated by the United States Government to its own uses 'without incurring liability' to the owners of the land."

"FIFTH AMENDMENT" PUBLIC EMPLOYEES

14. In holding that the City of New York, in the well known Slochower Case, had violated the Constitution by summarily discharging a public employee who had refused to answer questions relative to communistic activity by invoking the Fifth Amendment to the Constitution, the Court "revoked the prompt removal from a state school of a teacher whose influence was deemed by the school authorities to be inimical to the best interests of the students in such school. In so holding the court construed the due process clause of the Constitution to give to the federal courts the power to examine into the minute details of all administrative state action and to apply arbitrarily to such state action the personal concepts of the justices of the Supreme Court rather than fixed principles of Constitutional law."

ABUSE OF FIFTH AMENDMENT

15. In holding that Congress "in the exercise of investigative powers is powerless to obtain information from communists who claim the privilege against self-incrimination as set forth in the Fifth Amendment, although such Fifth Amendment privilege was specifically limited to 'criminal cases' in the First Congress for the reason that traitors had claimed the privilege," the effect of the decision "was to amend the Fifth Amendment by striking therefrom the words 'in any criminal case,' thus depriving the Congress of a power specifically reserved to it for the purpose of exposing treason."

DEFINITION OF A "SCALAWAG"

"Originally applied to scrub cattle brought from Scalloway, in the Shetland Islands. An undersized, scraggy, ill fed animal; used to designate a worthless, good-for-nothing, or contemptible fellow; a scamp; a scapegrace. The word was used in the Southern United States, during the period of Reconstruction (1865 to 1870 and later), in an almost specific sense, being opprobriously applied by the opponents of the Republican party to native Southerners who acted with that party, as distinguished from carpet-bagger, a Republican of Northern origin." — (Century Dictionary.)

South Carolina Council News

The Association of Citizens' Councils of South Carolina currently is backing membership drives by the 58 individual councils in the state.

Good reports on the progress of these drives were heard at the last association directors meeting at Sumter Feb. 7.

Individual council officers who attended the directors' meeting voted to have their councils make financial contributions to the association treasury in addition to the local dues of each member.

The association is working to establish a central office from which to serve the various individual councils better.

DEFENSE FUND

Several individual councils have reported financial contributions to the defense of the 16 persons charged at Clinton, Tenn., with contempt of a court order for school integration there.

The Feb. 7 association directors' meeting at Sumter preceded a Sumter County Citizens' Council rally at which Mississippi Congressman John Bell Williams was the speaker. Rep. Williams told an audience of approximately 1,200 about the House District of Columbia subcommittee's investigation of conditions in the district's integrated schools.

The Sumter rally attracted Citizens' Council members and other interested people from widely scattered sections of South Carolina.

NEW STRATEGY

Several bills aimed at further strengthening South Carolina's position for social separation of the races have been introduced in the 1957 session of the legislature.

These bills would (1) close any school, under the state's police powers, which is integrated, (2) authorize tuition grants for attendance at private schools if necessary, (3) bar state, county and local police from aiding federal officers in making arrests or using South Carolina jails for prisoners charged with opposing integration activities, (4) provide punishment for unlawful promotion of litigation by any organization, and (5) require each NAACP chapter to file a list of members with the secretary of state.

Legislation is also being drafted that proposes to place South Carolina in the lead in a southwide program whereby the various southern legislatures would combine their resources and send personal representatives to visit non-southern legislatures in session this year. The purpose would be to enlist support for the preservation of state sovereignty on a nationwide basis.

Affront To South:

Protests Television Program Boosting Racial Integration

A Mississippian has written the following letter of protest which is self-explanatory:

The President
Johnson's Wax Company
Racine, Wisconsin

Dear Sir:

"Robert Montgomery Presents" has for sometime been one of my favorite television programs, but after the one presented by your company on Monday night, February 18th, I believe it will now rate as one of the worst. I have seen lots of racially integrated programs that were obnoxious to me because I am a true Southerner who believes in protecting the integrity of our White race. You may call me a bigot or whatever you please; that is no concern of mine, but I firmly believe that the social mixing of the races, as advocated in this play, will ultimately lead to mongrelization of the races. This point has been very well proven in several other countries where this practice has been followed.

I know lots of people in the North, who do not know what the true story is, believe that Southerners mistreat people of the negro race, but with certain exceptions, this is not the case. I have many dealings, daily, with negroes and try to treat them just as fair as I treat white people. This is true with the vast majority of the southern white people. I respect them and I believe they respect me. Both races could stand some improvement, whether they live in the South or in the North. I firmly believe that if you would come to my town in Mississippi and live here for a period of three or four years, you would have the same view of this matter as we people down here have. Of course, I don't know what your views are on this subject, but naturally one must assume that if you financially back a program, such as the one presented Monday night, that they must agree with the type of propaganda that is set forth in such a program. I hope that I am wrong about this.

If the people of the North want to mingle socially, as this play sets forth then that is their business, but when a great company like yours pipes this sort of propaganda into Southern homes, then I think that is going too far in trying to force your ideas on our people.

May I suggest that you give some consideration to the feelings of Southern people in planning programs that you are going to present to Southern audiences in the future, if I am not too presumptious in doing so.

Yours very truly,
E. W. Hooker
Lexington, Mississippi

cc: Mr. Robert Montgomery
National Broadcasting Co.
New York, N. Y.

Council Actions In

LOUISIANA

Many of the local Citizens' Councils of Louisiana have taken a stand relative to the recent investigations by the Federal Bureau of Investigation into activities of citizens of Louisiana, and have sent resolutions of protest to the Department of Justice in Washington, and to other appropriate officials.

The following is typical of the resolutions which have been adopted, and reflect the growing displeasure of our people against the intrusion by the federal government into affairs reserved to the states and individual citizens thereof.

WHEREAS it is fundamental law that each state has the authority to prescribe the qualifications of voters within that state, subject to the single exception that a citizen cannot be deprived of the right to vote on account of color;

AND WHEREAS any citizen of the State of Louisiana under our law has the right to challenge and test the qualifications of any other voter, which right contains no limitation as to color;

AND WHEREAS certain citizens have availed themselves of this legal right and have been subjected to questioning and harrassment by representatives of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, some fifty-four of them having been summoned from their homes to appear in the City of Monroe before a federal grand jury many miles from the places of their residence;

AND WHEREAS the Department of Justice of the United States has never publicly stated just what federal law these citizens are suspected of violating;

AND WHEREAS a federal grand jury has no jurisdiction over citizens of a state in the absence of a suspected violation of a federal law;

NOW, THEREFORE, Be it resolved that the Board of Directors of the Haynesville Citizens' Council on behalf of said Council demands that the Department of Justice of the United States forthwith publicly state to the citizenship of the State of Louisiana what federal law these citizens are suspected of violating, and that until and unless a suspected violation of a federal law is shown, that this board demand that the Department of Justice cease and desist from its present course of harrassing and attempting to intimidate our people.

BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED that the Governor of the State of Louisiana, the United States Senators from Louisiana, and all other public officials be urged to publicly protest this flagrant intrusion upon the rights of the citizens of Louisiana and to make every effort to bring about a cessation of this intolerable situation.

BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED that copies of this resolution be forwarded to Herbert W. Brownell, Attorney General of the United States, to Governor Earl K. Long, to the United States Senators from Louisiana, to Congressman Overton Brooks, and to the press.

TEACHER SUPPORT

In their efforts to support the courageous stand taken in New York City by Mrs. Mary Andres Healy opposing integration of the white and colored races in public schools, hundreds of teachers have written Mrs. Healy, urging her to maintain the firm stand she has taken on the matter. The following is typical of what they are writing her from Louisiana:

"Our faculty would like to commend your New York teachers on the stand they have taken opposing integration of the white and colored races in public schools.

"It is encouraging to Southerners to know that educators in other sections of the United States recognize the problems that are caused by integration and the damage that results from forcing this issue to such an extent that it is detrimental to both races.

"We encourage you to continue opposing integration, and we feel certain that your efforts and ours will be successful in overcoming this problem."

Our thanks to our teachers who fight with us to preserve our American way of life!

A SPECIAL NOTE TO LOUISIANANS

THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL is the official news outlet for the CITIZENS' COUNCIL OF AMERICA, our national council organization.

The COUNCILOR is a newsletter published by the Louisiana Association of Citizens' Councils, principally to cover State and local council events.

Both of these publications are essential to the council movement in their respective fields, and both the national newspaper and the State newsletter should be subscribed to and read closely by all council members in Louisiana.

W. M. Rainach, President Association of Citizens' Councils of Louisiana, Inc.

SOUTH CAROLINA TAKES ACTION

Thomas D. Keels, President of the Association of Citizens' Councils of South Carolina, has recommended that each Council in the Palmetto State allocate $1 per person of local membership dues as subscription to their official paper of the CITIZENS' COUNCIL OF AMERICA.

Some of the larger Councils in South Carolina have already reported favorable action.

SUBSCRIBE NOW

Citizens' Councils
605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi
Please enter my subscription to the Citizens' Council as follows and find payment enclosed:

☐ For One Year $2.00

(Please Print)

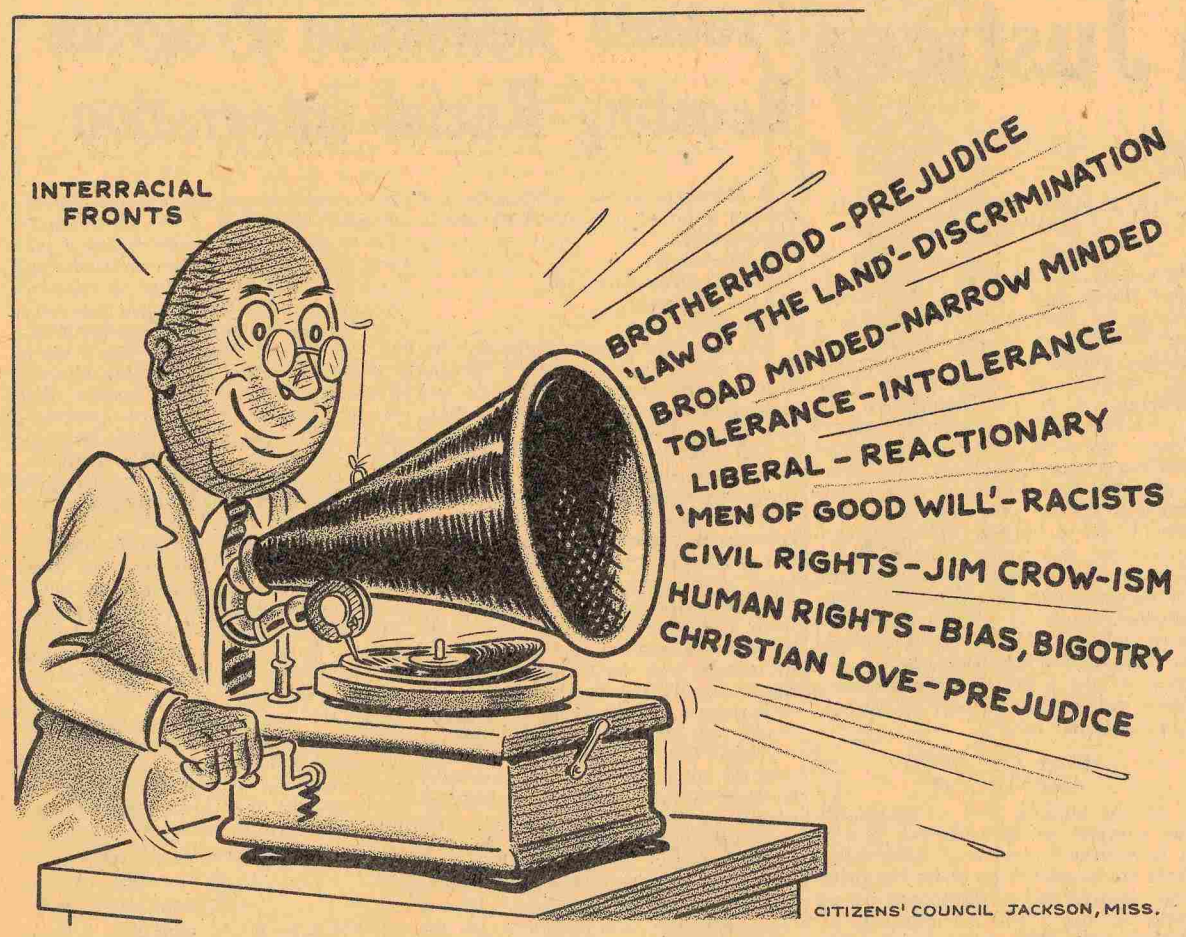
Name .....

Address .....

City .....

State .....

The Same Old Record



Letters To The Editor

Bus Law Ignored

Dear Editor:

The Charlotte City Coach Lines., Inc. has decided that North Carolina state laws are of no value and do not apply to the city of Charlotte public buses.

By their decision they have neglected the North Carolina state law that requires segregated seating on all local transportation by means of signs stating that colored seat from rear and white seat from front.

All signs pertaining to the seating of white and colored have been removed from local buses and the drivers have been given orders to keep their mouths shut and not tell anyone where to sit.

The North Carolina law as yet has not been challenged by the N.A.A.C.P. nor has the so-called Supreme Court ruled out segregated seating on local buses in North Carolina.

I say its time for the Attorney General of the state of North Carolina to press charges against the Charlotte City Coach Lines for illegally and unlawfully operating local public buses under the integrated system of sit where you please regardless of race or color.

"DISGUSTED"
Charlotte, N. C.

Refugees From Ohio

Dear Editor:

One week ago today my wife and I left Miami University in Oxford, Ohio and headed for Mississippi. The reasons which prompted this move and the convictions which we held, I believe will be of value to you in this state of Mississippi.

We left the state of Ohio because we could no longer stand the infiltration of every walk of life by the Negro and the egg-headed liberal. As college students we were confronted at every move by left-wing thinking and teaching professors. We were both condemned and persecuted by these unthinking men. Anyone who spoke out for States' Rights or for segregation was quickly shouted down with such words as "fascist", "reactionary", "outmoded conservative", or just plain "radical".

With the advent of the new FEPC law in Cincinnati and the belief of the people that the situation will get much worse before it gets any better, we departed. However, do not fall into the maze set up by the NAACP who says that everyone in the North is in the same category as Herbert Lehman, Jimmy Roosevelt, G. Mennen Williams, or the like. The contrary is quite the fact.

Many people such as we, feel that the South is following the right and sensible course. Many of the so called "Mid-west Conservatives" are strong advocates of States' Rights and the right of the South to decide its own cases in connection with segregation. Slowly but surely the people of the North are beginning to see the menace of the NAACP and civil rights legislation.

As the politicians promise more and more to the Negro should he come up North, so the Northerner sees that he is losing more and more. As the population of Negroes increases in the North, so does the feeling of anti-integration.

Perhaps the most amusing thing to many of us in the North, is the way in which many of the so called liberals always advocate inter - marriage and inter-dating. They advocate it not for themselves but for the rest of the North. Yes, they want mixed dating, but not with them or their children. Yes, they want mixed housing, but they won't live in it. So goes the mind of the liberal.

On the whole the people of the North are beginning to look more sympathetically at the South and its problems. The main problem in this venture is that the press in the North is violently anti-South therefore much of the news is distorted. The same applies to both the radio and television.

Let me once again reiterate that the people of the North are not all like the Roosevelts and the Harrimans. Many people such as Joe McCarthy, John Bricker, Everett Dirksen and many private citizens are for the right of the state over the federal government. Also, many people are beginning to see the folly of bringing the Negro up North. As their population increases, the Northerner will more and more begin to realize what the Southerner has realized for many and many a year.

Sincerely yours,
Phillip Luce
Greenwood, Miss.
(A refugee from Ohio)

Negro Education In The South

(Continued from Page 1)

replied to its annual questionnaires. On the other hand this is balanced by the fact that the large Negro student body at Howard University is not included in the tabulation.

In one typical school year, 1952-53, the ten leading U. S. colleges in number of Negro students were Southern University, with 2,924 students; Prairie View, with 2,690; Texas Southern, 2,672; Florida A & M, 2,302; Tuskegee, 1,784; Morgan State, 1,717; Virginia State, 1,549; South Carolina A&M, 1,474; Pine Bluff A&M, 1,256; and Alabama A&M, 1,138.

The 61 schools, located in the South aside from a few exceptions like Lincoln University, near Philadelphia (274 students), had a total enrollment of 45,170 students.

During the same school year, Negro enrollment in the "mixed schools" was greatest at Ohio State, with 735 students; followed by the University of Southern California, with 358; University of Kansas, 122; University of Detroit, 115; Oberlin, 53; University of Omaha, 43; Simmons, 26; Rockhurst, 26; Tufts, 17; and Union Theological Seminary, 14.

The twenty-seven schools supplying information to the NAACP had total enrollment of 1,592 students. Williams had four Negro students, Bowdoin four, Smith College thirteen, Mount Holyoke three.

IVY LEAGUE UNMIXED

So-called "Ivy League" schools are seldom found in the top ten of the NAACP's mixed schools. One Ivy League school, with the full knowledge and enthusiastic consent of its alumni, remains unmixed by means of a simple variant on the "Grandfather clause."

"Student applications are judged on the basis of social acceptability as well as scholastic standing," an alumnus explained. "This keeps the situation under control. We have so many more applicants than we have room for that we can afford to be choosy. In a pinch, children of alumni are given preference. If the NAACP don't like it, there's not much they can do about it."

By accepting an occasional Negro, especially if he happens to be a good football player, the school can truthfully say it does not practice segregation. With half a dozen Negroes among its student body of 3,000, it can point the finger of scorn at Southern schools which do.

Recently the Georgia legislature, forewarned by the Autherine Lucy case and determined to have no similar NAACP publicity stunts on Georgia campuses, voted to explore the possibility of sending Negro students to out-of-state colleges.

They may perhaps have some success at Ohio State. If they intend to crack the invisible Jim Crow of the Ivy League, the Georgia legislators will have their work cut out for them. —(News and Courier)

Florida Moves To Organize Councils

Meeting in Tallahassee in February, delegates from five of Florida's congressional districts organized the Association of Florida Citizen's Councils.

Chosen as executive secretary was Rev. George Downs of Orlando, Baptist minister, wartime army chaplain and former pastor of the Brookmont Baptist Church in Washington. Homer Barrs, one of the original Citizen's Council organizers in Florida and manager of Bennett Drug's restaurant department in Tallahassee, was appointed administrator.

Charles Creel, president of the Citizens Bank at Bushnell, was designated state treasurer.

Elected to the Florida executive committee were: 1st Congressional District, Sam Peacock of Brooksville and M. L. Foker of St. Petersburg; 2nd District, Hubert J. Lexon of Jacksonville; 3rd District, W. H. Cooper of Panama City, Mrs. J. C. Brewington of Pensacola and Charles Atchinson of Marianna; 5th District, Bill Joyce of Daytona Beach; H. C. King of Bunnell and S. C. Bryant of DeLand, and 8th District, J. B. Hand of Live Oak and former State Representative F. W. Bedenbaugh of Lake City.

A Manual For Southerners

(Continued from Page 1)

going to make their own laws and run their own business. King George didn't want to lose the thirteen states. He sent his army over to America to arrest the leaders like Patrick Henry, who wanted to be free. But when his army landed on our shores, loyal Americans got their guns and met the King's soldiers. Our forefathers were willing to stand up to the enemy because their freedom meant very much to them.

OUR FIRST PRESIDENT WAS A SOUTHERNER

Americans won the war against King George. They were very glad to be free from him and were ready to set up their own government. Men from each state met together and agreed on some laws that all the people would like to have. Then they wanted a President for their new country. They wanted a man who was brave and whom they could trust. So they chose a Southerner who had already proved how brave and honest he was. This Southerner was George Washington. So you see a Southerner was America's first President. Because George Washington was such a good President and because he did so much for our country, he is called the "Father of Our Country."

A SOUTHERNER WROTE THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE

Another great Southerner who helped build America is Thomas Jefferson. He wrote the Declaration of Independence. In this declaration Thomas Jefferson told the King of England that Americans were going to build their own country free from Kings. He told King George that one man had no right to make the laws for many men. Thomas Jefferson also helped write the ideas that we Southerners still believe in today about our government. This great Southerner helped build our American democracy.

THE STATES FORMED A GOVERNMENT

Just as men in business in your own town make contracts with each other, the thirteen states of young America made a contract with each other to set up their government in Washington, D. C. If two men want to do something together, they write it down and call it a contract. Both men must do what the contract says, or the contract will not be any good. So you see, the contract protects both men. It makes them do the right thing toward each other.

OUR CONSTITUTION IS A CONTRACT

The contract the thirteen states made with each other, forming their government in Washington, D. C., is called the Constitution of the United States. All of the people of the forty-eight states of America today know that the Constitution protects their freedom. The states gave the Federal government in Washington, D. C. some powers. But they kept most of their power for themselves.

THE FATHER OF THE CONSTITUTION IS A SOUTHERNER

When Americans were writing the Constitution of the United States, they called on another Southerner, James Madison, to help them. James Madison did so much work on this contract between the states that he is called the "Father of the Constitution."

THE SOUTH IS PROUD OF ITS PART IN BUILDING AMERICA

So you see, two Southerners helped make America's two most important documents. These men were Thomas Jefferson, who wrote the Declaration of Independence, and James Madison, who is the "Father of the Constitution." We Southerners are very proud of what our own people did for our great nation.

SEVEN OF THE FIRST TEN PRESIDENTS WERE SOUTHERNERS

These men were not the only Southerners who helped build America. There were many more. We will not name them all. Some of them helped America grow from thirteen states to forty-eight states. And some of them protected our states when they were attacked. Four of the first five Presidents of America were from the South. Seven of the first ten Presidents were Southerners. Some people call the South the backbone of America, because our people have done so much for this great country.

SOUTH STILL PROTECTS AMERICA

Southern children of today are proud of their forefathers who helped so much to make America strong and free. The white men from the South helped build our country and have always been among the first to protect it from any enemy.

THE SOUTH IS AMERICAN

Did you know your great grandfathers did so much to make a free country for you to grow up in and be happy in? No other part of the United States is more American than the South. Southerners have always protected the things that are American with all their might.

II. WHITE MEN BUILT AMERICA

We have learned that our people first came to America from England. This fact tells you that America was built by white men. England is part of Europe where the white race has always lived. When America was found by a white man, Christopher Columbus, other white men came over and made their homes here. But these settlers were ruled by England, as we have just learned.

AMERICA FORCED TO BUY SLAVES

One thing that made the Americans so mad at England was her terrible idea of slaves. English merchants wanted to make money. They bought Negro slaves from Negro masters in Africa and brought them to America to sell them. The Americans said, "We do not want black men in our country. They will not be happy among white people, and we will not be happy among them." But King George wanted his merchants to make money. So the Americans were made to buy the Negro slaves.

AMERICA NEVER LIKED SLAVERY

Americans never did like slavery, but they did not want to set black men free among them. They would like to have helped the Negro build his own country. The Negro is happy among his own race, but two races feel strange around each other. They are different from each other. God made them different, so it is natural for them to like their own people better.

RUSSIA HAS WHITE SLAVES TODAY

The Negro slaves of America were not the first slaves in the world. Some people would like for you to think they were. But these people are not telling the truth. The Old Testament in your Bible has many stories about slavery. And these slaves in the Bible were white slaves. Do you remember that Joseph was sold as a slave to an Egyptian by his own brothers? And King Solomon made slaves of some of his own people. Today, Russia has the largest slave camps the world has probably ever known. And most of the slaves in Russia are white people.

Records from

THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL

Dedicated to the maintenance of peace, good order and domestic tranquility in our Community and in our State and to the preservation of our States' Rights.

Vol. 2, No. 8 | OFFICIAL PAPER OF THE CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA—MAY, 1957 | Jackson, Mississippi

Birds Of A Feather—

Key NAACP Leaders Have "Front" Records

Repercussions continue from the Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee investigation at Baton Rouge into the causes behind racial incidents and agitation throughout the Southern States.

Latest development is the release by the committee of portions of testimony including documents described by witnesses as Communist front enterprise activities by the ten officers or directors of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP) having the greatest number of such incidents.

At the hearings in Baton Rouge, NAACP observers and sympathizers were visibly shaken as the individual records were introduced in evidence.

"RELIGIOUS" LEADERS INCLUDED

Named were Algernon D. Black, long the leader of the Ethical Culture Society, a kind of religious group stressing ethics rather than theology, in New York; Hubert T. Delany, formerly Justice of the Domestic Relations Court of New York (he was not reappointed in 1955); Earl B. Dickerson, attorney of Chicago, a member of President F. D. Roosevelt's FEPC 1941-43 and president of the Chicago Urban League; Oscar Hammerstein, II, the well known song writer, a director of the Ford Fund for (which?) Republic; and S. Ralph Harlow, professor for many years of religion and sociology at Smith College, Northampton, Mass.

CHURCH "COUNCILS" INVOLVED

Also named were William Lloyd Imes, Northern Presbyterian clergyman of Syracuse, N. Y. and member of the Committee of direction race relations of the National Council of Churches; Benjamin E. Mays, Atlanta, president of Morehouse College (Negro), a director of Southern Regional Council, formerly executive secretary of the Tampa, Fla. Urban League, board member of the National Council of Churches, and a delegate to the first two assemblies of the World Council of Churches.

Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt, former "First Lady of the Land," U. S. representative for several years to the United Nations General Assembly, chairman of the U. N. Economic and Social Council (UNESCO) commission on "human rights," now active in the American Association for U. N.; Channing H. Tobias, whose office is at NAACP New York headquarters, member of President Truman's commission on "Civil Rights," and a member of the National Council of Churches department of "International Justice and Goodwill"; and Bishop W. J. Walls, Chicago, of the African Methodist Episcopal Zion Church, a member of the executive board of the National Council of Churches, a member of its committee on "cultural and human relations", and a delegate to the first assembly of the World Council of Churches.

The record released by the Louisiana committee follows.

Algernon D. Black

Board of Directors, NAACP

(1) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—signer of telegram—**Daily Worker**, August 2, 1949, page 8.

(2) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—signer of open letter—**Daily Worker**, August 10, 1950, page 5.

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—**Daily Worker**, April 4, 1951, page 8.

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor of 20th anniversary national conference—letterhead, October 22, 1951.

(5) American Committee to Save Refugees — sponsor—program, October 9, 1941.

(6) American Committee for Spanish Freedom — sponsor—letterhead, January 7, 1946.

(7) American Committee for Spanish Freedom — sponsor, Action Committee to Free Spain Now—letterhead, March 15, 1946.

(8) American Friends of Spanish Democracy — member of committee—letterhead, February 21, 1938.

(9) American Russian Institute—sponsor—dinner program, October 19, 1943.

(10) American Russian Institute — endorser of campaign—folder, 1945.

(11) American Russian Institute — member of Inter-Church Committee of—letterhead, May 8, 1947.

(12) American Student Union — member of advisory board—pamphlet, 1938.

(13) American Youth Congress — endorser of American Youth Act—undated-press release.

(14) Appeal for Amnesty for the Jailed Leaders of the Communist Party Convicted Under the Smith Act—signer—**Daily Worker**, December 10, 1952, page 4.

(15) Associated Film Audiences — member of executive board—undated letterhead.

(16) Citizens Committee to Defend Labor—sponsor—**Daily Worker**, May 3, 1947, page 3.

(17) Citizens Committee to End Discrimination in Baseball—member—**Daily Worker**, October 14, 1942, page 6.

(18) Citizens Emergency Conference for Interracial Unity—member of executive committee—folder, September 25, 1943.

(19) Citizens Victory Committee for Harry Bridges—sponsor—letterhead, June 8, 1943.

(20) City-Wide Citizens Committee on Harlem—co-chairman—**Daily Worker**, November 29, 1943.

(21) Committee to Aid the Striking Fleischer Artists—member—letterhead, 1938.

(22) Committee for a Democratic Far Eastern Policy—sponsor—program, January 23-25, 1948.

(23) Committee of One Thousand—signer of open letter urging abolition of the House Un-American Activities Committee—**Daily Worker**, January 3, 1949, page 7.

(24) Committee of Welcome for the Very Reverend Hewlett Johnson—member—**Daily Worker**, Septemper 22, 1948, page 5.

(25) Conference Against Mundt and Ferguson Bills—sponsor—**Daily Worker**, June 1, 1949, page 6.

(26) Conference on Pan American Democracy—sponsor—letterhead, November 16, 1938.

(27) Continuations Committee of the Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—signer of open letter to Congress—dated August 21, 1949.

(28) Coordinating Committee to Lift the Embargo, an auxiliary of North American Committee to Aid Spanish Democracy — representative individual — folder, 1937.

(29) Council on African Affairs, endorser of program—**New Africa**, October 1945.

(30) Dinner to Wallace—sponsor—program, September 12, 1949.

(Continued on Page 2)

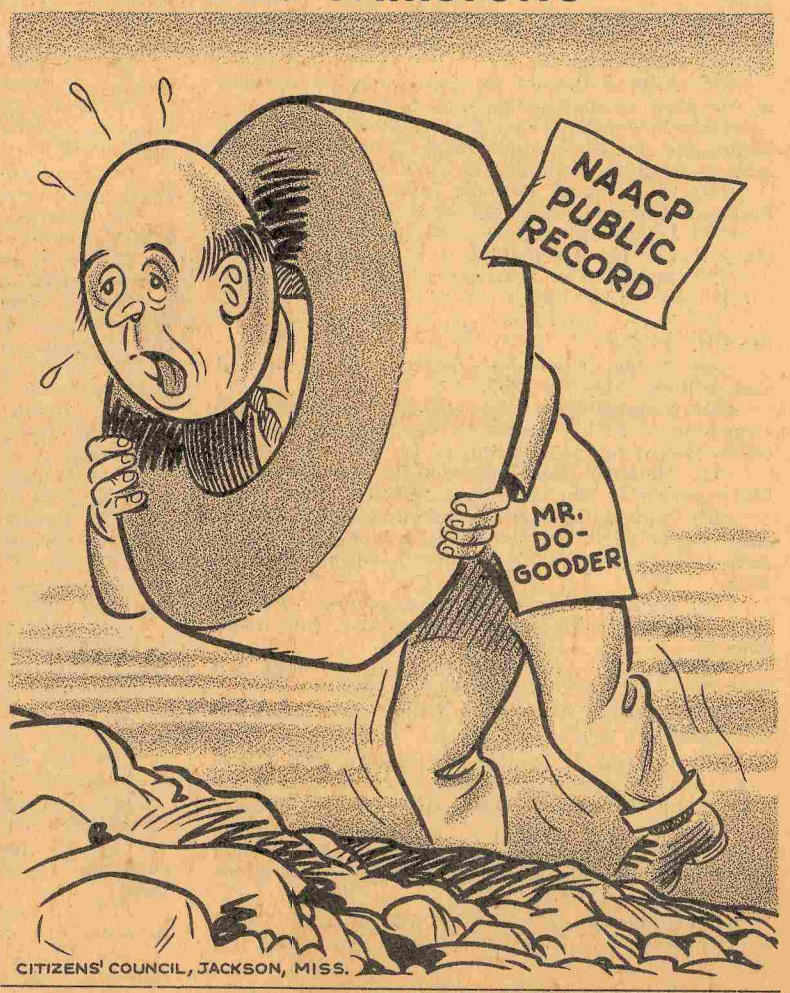
Save This Issue For Reference

Almost this entire issue is devoted to publishing the records of ten NAACP leaders as introduced in evidence at the Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee hearings in March.

It was felt that the importance of this subject, and the grim necessity for YOU to have these facts, warranted the departure from our customary format.

We suggest that you keep this particular issue on permanent file. It may serve you in the future as a valuable reference.

The Millstone



Link Key Negro Reds To Anti-South Drives

Charleston, S. C., — "Seven Negro Reds have been elected members of the newly-oreated 'Administrative Committee' of twenty, the ruling body of the Communist Party USA. In view of recent sworn testimony by a Negro ex-Communist that 'the Communist Party and the NAACP stand hand in hand aimed at wrecking the security of the United States' as Manning Johnson told the Louisiana Legislature Investigating Committee, it is evident that Moscow plans to intensify the pro-Negro drive against the South and the U. S. . . . aided and abetted by Federal agencies presumably infiltrated and influenced by Reds.

"In an expose of the new Communist Party set-up the NATIONAL REPUBLIC (authoritative anti-subversive magazine published in Washington, D. C.) reveals in its March issue (page 25) the following names of the Negroes on the Communist National Administrative Committee: Claude Lightfoot and Earl Durham of Chicago, Benjamin J. Davis, Jr. and Doxey Wilkerson of New York, James Jackson, Jr. of Richmond, Va., Charles Lohman of Brooklyn, and Charlene Alexander of Los Angeles. Most of the Committee members have been cited under the Smith act for conspiracy to advocate the violent overthrow of our country' . . . and only four have not been under federal indictment, states the NATIONAL REPUBLIC."

In releasing this statement Stanley F. Morse, president of Grass Roots League, Inc., commented: "Proofs of the Communist origin of the revolutionary campaign for racial integration and negro 'civil rights' in America have been documented in Grass Roots League publications since March 1954. Photographic reproductions of three actual Communist Party documents with programs back to 1928 paralleling that of the NAACP were published in Research Bulletin No. 5 which included Negro reformed Communist Manning Johnson's disclosure that many U. S. Negroes were sent to Russia for revolutionary training in 1928 by order of Joseph Stalin. Most Southerners do not seem to realize that they are in the midst of a Red racial revolution."

A SERIOUS THREAT

The recent annual report of the House Committee on Un-American Activities says, "Anyone who thinks that Communism in the United States no longer constitutes a serious menace should consider that at this moment on American soil are the equivalent of 20 combat divisions of enemy troops engaging in propaganda, espionage, subversion, and loyal only to the Soviet Union."

Special Memo To Council Officers

Have you sent in the group subscription list for all your members? Do all of your folks know the facts contained in this issue?

Send a list of your members (minimum of 50) with mailing addresses, and check at $1 per name to:

CITIZEN'S COUNCIL
605 Plaza Building
Jackson, Mississippi

Official paper of the
Citizen's Councils of America

Psychologist Has Warning Against Mixed Education

Brands Integration As Threat To The Entire Population of Schools

BALTIMORE — A psychologist from Villanova University recently assailed racial integration as a threat to the average educational level of the entire school population.

Dr. F. C. J. McGurk, associate professor at Villanova, said his extensive studies showed "no evidence that further manipulation of Negro-white relationships" would alter the relative learning abilities of the races.

He said his conclusions were based on six statistical studies of relative scores of Negro and white students on psychological tests, all taken between 1937 and 1950.

He spoke at a Johns Hopkins University seminar on controversial issues in education.

Dr. McGurk wrote a series of articles in a national magazine (U. S. News and World Report) last year on the same subject.

Dr. McGurk said that these studies, compared to scores on similar tests given to Army inductees in 1918, tional and cultural opportunities, the Negro has not increased his educational capacities.

"Front" Records Of Ten NAACP Leaders

(Continued from Page 1)

(31) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee—sponsor—letterhead, August 6, 1945.

(32) Exiled Writers Committee of the League of American Writers — sponsor — program, October 9, 1941.

(33) **Far East Spotlight** — favored recognition of New China — **Far East Spotlight,** December 1949-January 1950, page 25.

(34) Film Audiences for Democracy — member of executive committee—undated letterhead.

(35) Greater New York Emergency Conference on Inalienable Rights—vice-chairman of executive committee—program, February 12, 1940.

(36) International Workers Order—defender of—**Fraternal Outlook,** November 1948, page 6.

(37) League of American Writers—contributor of chapter to book—March 1939.

(38) Mid-Century Conference for Peace—sponsor—call, May 29-30, 1950.

(39) Nation Associates—sponsor — program, October 31, 1947.

(40) Nation Associates—sponsor — program of dinner-forum, May 25, 1952.

(41) National Committee to Defeat the Mundt Bill—sponsor — HCUA Report on the National Committee to Defeat the Mundt Bill, p. 11.

(42) National Conference on the German Problem—sponsor — official release, March 6, 1947.

(43) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—signer of statements calling for peaceful settlement of U. S.-U. S. S. R. differences—dated June 23, 1948.

(44) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—signer of call—**Soviet Russia Today,** July 1948, page 5.

(45) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—sponsor—leaflet, March 1949.

(46) National Emergency Conference—signer of call—program, May 13-14, 1939.

(47) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties—signer of open letter asking the President to rescind Biddle decision on Harry Bridges—booklet, July 11, 1942.

(48) Non-Partisan Committee for the Re-Election of Congressman Vito Marcantonio—member — letterhead, October 3, 1936.

(49) Progressive Citizens of America—vice-chairman of New York State Chapter—folder, April 12, 1947.

(50) Reichstag Fire Trial Anniversary Committee—signer of declaration—New York **Times,** December 22, 1943.

(51) Russian War Relief — member of religious committee—letterhead, 1943.

(52) Save the Voice of Freedom Committee—associate chairman—undated folder.

(53) Statement to J. Howard McGrath asking Dismissal of Contempt Citations—signer—**Daily Worker,** February 19, 1951, page 9.

(54) Statement Against U. S. Policy in Mexico—signer—**Daily Worker,** May 6, 1940.

(55) United American Spanish Aid Committee — sponsor—program, October 9, 1941.

(56) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade—signer of open letter to President Roosevelt — **Daily Worker,** March 4, 1943, page 4.

(57) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade — sponsor of Action Committee to Free Spain Now—letterhead, March 15, 1946.

(58) Veterans Against Discrimination of Civil Rights Congress of New York—public sponsor—letterhead, May 13, 1946.

(59) Veterans Committee Against Discrimination —sponsor—letterhead, January 24, 1946.

(60) Voice of Freedom—sponsor—letterhead, April 12, 1951.

(61) Wartime Budget Conference—sponsor—program, April 11, 1944.

Hubert T. Delany

Board of Directors, NAACP

(1) All-Harlem Youth Conference—sponsor—program, May 12-14, 1938.

(2) Citizens Emergency Conference for Interracial Unity—delegate and member of executive committee—booklet, September 25, 1943, page 5.

(3) Citizens United to Abolish the Wood-Rankin Committee—supporter—New York **Times,** March 14, 1946.

(4) Coordinating Committee to Lift the Embargo—representative individual—booklet, 1937.

(5) Council on African Affairs—member —**New Africa,** December 1943.

(6) Council Against Intolerance in America—member—letterhead, October 1952.

(7) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee — speaker—program, January 30-31, 1953.

(8) George Washington Carver School—member of board of directors—catalog, 1947.

(9) Lawyers Committee on American Relations with Spain—member—letterhead, March 5, 1938.

(10) National Lawyers Guild—presided at annual convention—**Daily Worker,** May 8, 1950, page 3.

(11) National Lawyers Guild—elected vice-president of N. Y. Chapter—**Daily Worker,** June 20, 1952, page 8.

(12) National Lawyers Guild — presided at conference — **Daily Worker,** October 7, 1952, page 4.

(13) National Lawyers Guild—vice-president of New York City Chapter—news release, May 25, 1953.

(14) National Lawyers Guild — vice-president of New York City Chapter—New York **Times,** May 24, 1954, page 29.

(15) People's Institute of Harlem—attended dinner of—**Worker,** March 7, 1943, page 3.

(16) **People's Voice**—master of ceremonies at reception—leaflet, May 14, 1946.

(17) Testimonial Dinner Honoring Ferdinand C. Smith—sponsor—**Daily Worker,** September 11, 1944, page 2.

(18) United Front for Herndon, an adjunct of International Labor Defense—signer of petition—**Labor Defender,** October 1935.

Earl B. Dickerson

Board of Directors, NAACP

(1) Abraham Lincoln School—member of board of directors—catalog for Fall session of 1943.

(2) African Aid Committee—sponsor—letterhead, May 28, 1949.

(3) African Aid Committee—sponsor—letterhead, January 20, 1950.

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor of Cleveland Conference—official program, 1947.

(5) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—signer of open letter—**Lamp,** May 1948, page 4.

(6) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—Doyle pamphlet, November 1, 1949.

(7) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor — letterhead, September 22, 1950.

(8) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor of National Conference to Defend the Bill of Rights—letterhead, October 10, 1950.

(9) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—letterhead, February 1951.

(10) American Continental Congress for World Peace—sponsor and endorser—**Daily Worker,** July 29, 1949, page 5.

(11) American Peace Crusade—sponsor — letterhead, May 26, 1951.

(12) American Youth Congress—sponsor—official program, Chicago, May 25-26, 1940.

(13) Appeal for amnesty for the jailed leaders of the Communist Party convicted under the Smith Act —signer—**Daily Worker,** December 10, 1952, page 4.

(14) Appeal to Greek Government protesting trial of Greek maritime unionists—signer—Daily Worker, August 19, 1952, page 1.

(15) Arts, Sciences & Professions Council of Southern California, — participated in conference — **Daily Worker,** June 20, 1952, page 7.

(16) Bill of Rights Conference—initiating sponsor —official call, July 16-17, 1949.

(17) Chicago Civil Liberties Committee—member of advisory board—letterhead, March 10, 1947.

(18) Chicago Conference on Race Relations — chairman of sponsoring committee—program, July 12, 1939.

(19) Chicago Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—letterhead, June 10, 1943.

(20) Chicago Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—letterhead, February 22, 1944.

(21) Chicago Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—letterhead, May 24, 1948.

(22) Citizens Committee to Free Earl Browder—supporter—**People's Voice,** March 21, 1942.

(23) Civil Rights Congress—signer of statement in defense of Eisler—**Daily Worker,** February 28, 1947, page 2.

(24) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor—sponsor—booklet, 1945, page 12.

(25) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy—signer of statement—press release, February 11, 1949.

(26) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy—sponsor—**New Republic,** March 29, 1949, page 32.

(27) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—signer of statement — **Daily Worker,** December 14, 1949, page 8.

(28) Conference on Constitutional Liberties in America—speaker—official program, June 7-9, 1940.

(29) Congress of American-Soviet Friendship — endorser—**Soviet Russia Today,** December 1942, page 42.

(30) Congress on Civil Rights—sponsor—official program, April 27-28, 1946.

(31) Continuations Committee of the Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—signer of open letter to Congress—dated August 21, 1949.

(32) Council on African Affairs—member—**New Africa,** December 1943, page 4.

(33) Council on African Affairs — member—proceedings of conference, April 14, 1944, page 36.

(34) Council on African Affairs—endorser of program—**New Africa,** October 1945.

(35) Dinner in honor of Pearl Hart—sponsor—**Daily Worker,** April 6, 1950, page 4.

(36) DuBois Testimonial Sponsoring Committee sponsor—leaflet, April 23, 1944.

(37) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee—sponsor—program, January 30-31, 1953.

(38) Emergency Conference on China and Saving Peace—sponsor—official program, November 11, 1950.

(39) Friends of the New Masses in Chicago — sponsor—leaflet, April 23, 1944.

(40) International Labor Defense—member of national committee—program, October 1943.

(41) Joint Anti-Fascist Refugee Committee—signer of letter—**Daily Worker,** April 29, 1949, page 2.

(42) Mid-Century Conference for Peace—sponsor —**Worker,** April 30, 1950, page 15.

(43) National Committee to Defeat the Mundt Bill—sponsor—pamphlet, April 1950.

(44) National Conference on Civil Rights Legislation and Discrimination—participant — **Daily Worker,** October 7, 1952, page 4.

(45) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—leaflet, November 7-8, 1942.

(46) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—sponsor of Waldorf-Astoria Conference—official program, March 25-29, 1949.

(47) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—signer of statement demanding the quashing of the indictment against W. E. DuBois—**Daily Worker,** June 29, 1951, page 5.

(48) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—endorser of resolution on Tunisia—**Daily Worker,** June 2, 1952, page 3.

(49) National Free Browder Congress—sponsor—**Daily Worker,** March 3, 1942, page 3.

(50) National Lawyers Guild—president — **Daily Worker,** December 10, 1952, page 4.

(51) National Negro Congress—sponsor—program, May 30-June 2, 1946.

(52) National Wallace-for-President Committee — member—press release, March 23, 1948.

(53) Negro People's Committee to Aid Spanish Democracy—signer of statement—**Daily Worker,** February 8, 1939, page 2.

(54) Negro People's Committee for Peace and Freedom—sponsor—leaflet, June 29, 1951.

(55) Negroes for Wallace — member — **Daily Worker,** October 21, 1948, page 4.

(56) Open Letter to President Truman Asking Clemency for the Rosenbergs—signer—**Daily Worker,** December 25, 1952, page 8.

(57) Progressive Party—co-chairman of platform committee—**Daily Worker,** June 10, 1952, page 2.

(58) Progressive Party of Illinois—vice-chairman —**Daily Worker,** April 18, 1950, page 9.

(59) Southern Conference Educational Fund — signer of letter protesting Congressional hearings on SCEF—dated June 10, 1954.

(60) Spanish Refugee Appeal—sponsor — leaflet, 1945.

(61) U. S.-Soviet Friendship Congress — sponsor —**Daily Worker,** September 29, 1943, page 5.

(62) Win-the-Peace Conference— sponsor—official program, April 5-7, 1946.

(63) China Conference Arrangements Committee —sponsor—letterhead, November 6, 1946.

(64) Citizens United to Abolish the Wood-Rankin Committee—supporter—New York **Times,** March 14, 1946.

(65) Committee to End Sedition Laws—signer of statement—press release, November 19, 1955.

(66) Committee for a Democratic Far Eastern Policy—sponsor of conference on China and the Far East —call, October 18-20, 1946.

(67) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee—member of national council — letterhead, September 30, 1954.

(68) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee—member of national council—letterhead, January 26, 1955.

(69) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee—member of national council—letterhead, March 14, 1956.

(70) National Committee to Win Amnesty for the Smith Act Victims—name used by—leaflet, May 22, 1953.

(71) National Committee to Win the Peace — sponsor of conference on China and the Far East—call, October 18-20, 1946.

(72) Stop Film Censorship Committee—endorser of statement—**Daily Worker,** January 21, 1942, page 7.

Oscar Hammerstein II

Vice President, NAACP

(1) All-Arts Action Meeting—member of sponsoring committee—New York **Times,** February 25, 1948.

(2) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor, an auxiliary of International Labor Defense—sponsor—booklet, August 1945, p. 14.

(3) Committee for the First Amendment—initiator of support for the Hollywood 10—1948 California Report, pages 240-241.

(4) Committee for the Negro in the Arts—sponsor —New York **Daily Compass,** September 7, 1950, page 18.

(5) Conference to End Discrimination in Levittown—sponsor—Worker, June 10, 1951, page 3.

(6) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee—sponsor—letterhead, August 6, 1945.

(7) Hollywood Anti-Nazi League—worked with—**Daily Worker,** March 24, 1943, page 7.

(8) Hollywood Democratic Committee—sponsor—official leaflet of Hollywood Anti-Nazi League, page 3.

(9) Hollywood League for Democratic Action—sponsor—1948 California Report, page 256.

(10) Hollywood Writers Mobilization—Speaker—official program, Writers Congress, October 1943.

(11) Independent Citizens Committee of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—initiating sponsor—**Worker,** December 24, 1944, page 14.

(12) Labor's Anti-Hitler Committee—sponsor — **Daily Worker,** October 23, 1941, page 4.

(13) Letter to **The Nation** on the Peekskill Riot and in Behalf of Paul Robeson—signer—**Nation,** September 17, 1949.

(14) National Mobilization Committee—sponsor—**Daily Worker,** March 5, 1946, page 3.

(15) National Reception Committee of the Soviet Delegation—sponsor — **Daily Worker,** September 17, 1943, page 7.

(16) New York Committee for Justice in Freeport —sponsor—letterhead, February 21, 1947.

(17) Parkchester Committee to End Discrimination in Housing—supporter — **Daily Worker,** January 12, 1953, page 6.

(18) People's Songs—sent greetings — Bulletin, February-March 1947, page 19.

(19) People's Songs—sponsor—Bulletin, September 1947.

(20) People's Songs—sent birthday greetings to —Bulletin, February-March 1948, page 19.

(21) Russian War Relief—signer of appeal—New York **Times,** October 10, 1941.

(22) Southern California Committee to Win the Peace—sponsor—letterhead, August 9, 1946.

(23) Southern Negro Youth Congress—honorary member—**People's World,** October 2, 1944, page 5.

(24) Stop Film Censorship Committee—endorser of statement—Daily Worker, January 21, 1942, page 7.

(25) Win-the-Peace Conference —sponsor—letterhead, April 5-7, 1946.

S. Ralph Harlow

Board of Directors, NAACP

(1) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—program, March 29, 1941.

(2) American League Against War and Fascism—sponsor of meetings of—Massachusetts Hearings, p. 151.

(3) American Russian Institute—endorser of campaign—folder, 1945.

(4) American Student Union—member of sponsoring committee — **Student Advocate,** February 1937, page 2.

(5) Committee for Citizenship Rights — endorser —letterhead, January 10, 1942.

(6) Committee for a Democratic Far Eastern Policy—sponsor—program, January 23-25, 1948.

(7) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—signer of statement to President Truman —**Daily Worker,** December 14, 1949, page 8.

(8) Greater New York Emergency Conference on Inalienable Rights—signer of telegram—**Daily Worker,** September 17, 1940, page 1, 5.

(9) Golden Book of American Friendship with the Soviet Union—sent greetings—**Soviet Russia Today,** November 1937, page 79.

(10) John Reed Clubs—signer of protest — New York **Times,** May 19, 1930.

(11) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act—signer of open letter to Congress on the McCarran Internal Security Act—dated January 19, 1951.

(12) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act—signer of petition—June 22, 1951.

(13) National Committe Act—signer of open letter cratic Parties—**Daily Worke**

(14) National Committe Acts—signer of open letter dated November 14, 1955.

(15) National Federatio ties—signer of petition opp Committee—dated January

(16) National Federatio ties — signer of news rele 1941.

(17) National Federatio ties—signer of statement ap order permitting commissio Communist Party—Daily W

(18) **Protestant**—sponso 1941.

(19) Protestant Digest to dinner-forum—leaflet, Fe

(20) Schappes Defense York **Times,** October 9, 194

(21) Statement Asking Withdraw Contempt Proce Worker, February 19, 1951,

(22) Statement Endorsi bution of the Report of Sev Yugoslavia—signer—press re

(23) World Peace Appe gust 31, 1950.

William L

Vice Preside

(1) American Committe tellectual Freedom—signer the Dies Committee—dated

(2) American Committe tellectual Freedom—sponsor 1940.

(3) American Committe Born—sponsor of fourth an head, March 2-3, 1940.

(4) American Congress —endorser—leaflet, January

(5) American Friends sponsor of meeting — Dai 1937, page 6.

(6) American League —sponsor of conference—I 1938, page 2.

(7) American League fo signer of statement for inter **Masses,** March 15, 1938, p

(8) American League —member of advisory boa 1939.

(9) American League Baltimore Division—membe letterhead, May 18, 1939.

(10) American League —contributor to **Fight**—Fi

(11) American League —signer of statement — D 1937, page 2.

(12) American League —endorser of parade—Dai page 5.

(13) American League —sponsor of meeting—Dai 1937, page 6.

(14) American League —member of national exec head, November 3, 1937.

(15) China Aid Counci June 11, 1938.

(16) China Aid Council uary 9, 1941.

(17) Conference on Co America—sponsor—program

(18) Conference on Pa sponsor—letterhead, Novem

(19) Consumers Natio program, December 11-12,

(20) Council on Africa gram—**New Africa,** Octobe

(21) Emergency Peace Greater New York—sponso

(22) Greater New York Inalienable Rights—sponso 1940.

(23) Harlem Coordinati ment — affiliated with—D page 5.

(24) International Lab to national conference — pages 2-5.

(25) National Federatio ties — signer — **Daily W** page 1.

(26) National People's (of American League Aga member — letterhead, Mar

(27) New Masses Lett of letter in defense of Comm 2, 1940.

(28) New York Peace A meeting—leaflet, June 13,

(29) Open Letter Prot of the Abraham Lincoln B **Worker,** February 21, 194

(30) Protestant Digest call to dinner-forum—leafl

(31) Statement attacki munists—signer—**Equality,**

Benjamin

Board of Dire

(1) African Aid Comm May 28, 1949.

(2) African Aid Comm January 20, 1950.

(3) American Committe Born—signer of open lett page 4.

(4) American Committe Born—sponsor of 15th anni —program, December 11-1

(5) American Crusade of call to pilgrimage to September 23, 1946.

(6) American Round T letterhead, 1941.

(7) Churchman Asso Award to G. Bromley Ox committee—program, Febru

to Repeal the McCarran
Republican and Demo-
July 9, 1952, page 3.
to Repeal the McCarran
o Senator Hennings —

for Constitutional Liber-
ng renewal of the Dies
943.
for Constitutional Liber-
e—dated December 26,

for Constitutional Liber-
oving War Department's
ng of members of the
rker, March 19, 1945.
-letterhead, January 22,

sociates—sponsor of call
ruary 25, 1941.
mmittee—sponsor—New

Howard McGrath to
ngs — signer — Daily
age 9.
Publication and Distri-
Clergymen Who Visited
ase, October 31, 1947.
—endorser—leaflet, Au-

yd Imes

, NAACP

for Democracy and In-
petition to discontinue
anuary 17, 1940.
for Democracy and In-
f rally—folder, April 13,

for Protection of Foreign
ual conference — letter-

r Peace and Democracy
3-8 1939.
the Chinese People —
Worker, September 24,

r Peace and Democracy
ily Worker, January 11,

Peace and Democracy—
tional cooperation—New
ge 19.
r Peace and Democracy
—letterhead, March 21,

Peace and Democracy,
of national committee —

gainst War and Fascism
t, August 1936, page 4.
gainst War and Fascism
ly Worker, February 27,

gainst War and Fascism
Worker, July 26, 1937,

gainst War and Fascism
Worker, September 24,

gainst War and Fascism
ive committee — letter-

— sponsor — letterhead,

-sponsor—letterhead, Jan-

itutional Liberties in
June 7-9, 1940.
American Democracy —
er 16, 1938.
Federation—sponsor —
937.
Affairs—endorser of pro-
1945.
lobilization Committee of
-letterhead, undated.
Emergency Conference on
-program, February 12,

g Committee for Employ-
y Worker, May 23, 1938,

Defense—sent greetings
Equal Justice, July 1939,

for Constitutional Liber-
ker, September 24, 1940,

Committee Against Hearst
st War and Fascism) —
16, 1937.
to the President—signer
nists—New Masses, April

ociation—sponsor of mass
940.
ting Attacks on Veterans
gade — signer — Daily

Associates — sponsor of
February 25, 1941.
Investigations of Com-
nuary 1940, pages 24-25.

E. Mays

ors, NAACP

ttee—sponsor—letterhead,

ttee—sponsor—letterhead,

for Protection of Foreign
for—Lamp, May 1948,

for Protection of Foreign
ersary national conference
1948.
o End Lynching—signer
ashington, D. C.—dated

ble on India—member—

ates, Dinner Presenting
m—member of honorary
ry 23, 1949.

(8) Civil Rights Congress—singer of call—**Daily Worker**, October 21, 1947, page 5.

(9) Civil Rights Congress—honorary co-chairman—letterhead, December 16, 1947.

(10) Civil Rights Congress, Division of Mobilization for Democracy—national co-chairman—letterhead, April 23, 1948.

(11) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor, an auxiliary of International Labor Defense—sponsor—booklet, 1946, page 12.

(12) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy—signer—letterhead, March 30, 1950.

(13) Congress on Civil Rights—member of initiating committee—program, April 27-28, 1946.

(14) DuBois Testimonial Sponsoring Committee—honorary chairman and sponsor—program, February 23, 1951.

(15) Fraternal Council of Churches in America—signer of statement urging rejection of the Atlantic Pact—**Daily Worker**, June 28, 1949, page 2.

(16) Legislative Assembly — sponsor — Worker, January 30, 1949, page 4.

(17) Mid-Century Conference for Peace—initiating sponsor—letterhead, June 19. 1950.

(18) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act—signer of open letter to members of Congress—open letter, January 19, 1951.

(19) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor of committee on education—bulletin, June 1945.

(20) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties—signer of open letter on Harry Bridges—**Daily Worker**, July 19, 1942, page 4.

(21) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties—signer of petition for Bridges—booklet, September 11, 1942.

(22) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties—signer of statement approving War Department's order permitting commissioning of members of the Communist Party—**Worker**, March 18, 1945, pages 1-3, magazine section.

(23) National Non-Partisan Delegation to Washington for Passage of Civil Rights Legislation—co-sponsor—letterhead, June 2, 1948.

(24) Negro Leaders' Defense of the Communist Party—signer of manifesto against outlawing the Communist Party—press release, April 21, 1947.

(25) Open letter to Congress to Reject the North Atlantic Military Pact and to Truman to Initiate Direct Negotiations with the Soviet Union — signer — **Daily Worker**, April 13, 1949, page 4.

(26) Southern Conference Educational Fund—endorser of declaration on civil rights—folder, November 20, 1948.

(27) Southern Conference Educational Fund — chairman of first southwide conference on discrimination in higher education—program, April 8, 1950.

(28) Southern Conference Educational Fund—vice-president—letterhead, January 1951.

(29) Southern Conference for Human Welfare—member of nominating committee, 1947-1948—1947 House Committee Report on Southern Conference for Human Welfare, page 14.

(30) Statement Condemning Drive to War and Destruction of Our People's Rights—signer—**Daily Worker**, May 27, 1941, page 5.

(31) United Negro and Allied Veterans of America—consultant—**Daily Worker**, May 31, 1947, page 12.

(32) Win-the-Peace Conference — sponsor — program, April 5-6, 1946.

Eleanor Roosevelt

Board of Directors, NAACP

(1) All-Harlem Youth Conference—sent greetings—**Daily Worker**, May 12, 1938.

(2) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—**Daily Worker**, October 21, 1941, page 4.

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor of dinner—program, October 27, 1956.

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—signer of open letter—folder, 1947.

(5) American Committee for Spanish Freedom—sent message to —**Daily Worker**, November 23, 1945, page 8.

(6) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief—made cash contribution to—**Headlines of ACYR**, July 1945, page 1.

(7) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief—accepts honorary chairmanship—**Daily Worker**, December 21, 1945, page 3.

(8) American Committee for Yougoslav Relief — honorary chairman—letterhead, July 23, 1948.

(9) American Communications Association—speaker at annual convention—Baltimore **Evening Sun**, April 16, 1940, page 8.

(10) American Federation of Teachers, Local No. 5—received annual award — **Daily Worker**, April 23, 1939.

(11) American League for Peace and Democracy—sent donation to China Aid Council—**Daily Worker**, March 21, 1938.

(12) American Relief for Greek Democracy—honorary chairman—letterhead, November 19, 1946.

(13) American Student Union—entertained leader, Joseph P. Lash, at White House, November 30, 1939—**Times-Herald**, Dec. 1.

(14) American Youth Congress—sent letter of greetings to Milwaukee—official program, July 2-5, 1937.

(15) American Youth Congress — speaker at City College—**Daily Worker**, January 29, 1938.

(16) American Youth Congress—speaker at New York dinner—**Evening Star**, March 1, 1939.

(17) American Youth Congress—speaker, New York—program, July 9, 1939.

(18) American Youth Congress—defender of AYC before Council of Southern Women—**Evening Star**, January 26, 1940, page 4.

(19) American Youth Congress—invited Congressmen to White House to meet AYC leaders—Washington **Post**, February 7, 1940, pages 1, 7.

(20) American Youth Congress—speaker, Monday Evening Club—program, February 13, 1940.

(21) American Youth Congress—speaker, Chicago—program, April 13, 1940.

(22) American Youth Congress — defended — **Liberty** Magazine, April 20, 1940.

(23) China Aid Council—sponsor—undated folder.

(24) Christmas Amnesty Plea for Cummunist Convicted Under the Smith Act—signer of petition to President Eisenhower urging commutation of sentences and postponement of trails—New York **Times**, December 21, 1955, page 20.

(25) Daughters of the American Depression—sponsor—New York **Times**, May 13. 1940.

(26) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee—sponsor—news release, July 30, 1945.

(27) Foster Parents Plan for Spanish Children—supporter—**Direction**, October 1939.

(28) Indusco—member of advisory board—letterhead, April 1951.

(29) Jewish Black Book Committee—sponsor—undated pamphlet.

(30) League of Women Shoppers—speaker, New York—**Daily Worker**, December 9, 1936.

(31) Metropolitan Music School—advisory council member—catalog, 1953-54.

(32) Metropolitan Music School—advisory council member—catalog, 1954-55.

(33) Motion Picture Artists Committee — sent donation—**Daily Worker**, March 21, 1938.

(34) National Citizen's Emergency Relief Committee to Aid Strikers' Families—member of national board—**Worker**, March 17, 1946, page 5.

(35) National Committee to Abolish the Poll Tax—sponsor—letterhead, March 8, 1946.

(36) National Conference on the German Problem—sponsor—official release, March 6, 1947.

(37) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sent greetings—**Worker**, November 19, 1944, page 2.

(38) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sent greetings to rally—**Daily Worker**, November 15, 1945, page 3.

(39) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship, Committee of Women—sent greetings to Soviet women on International Women's Day—**Daily Worker**, March 4, 1946, page 8.

(40) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—member of Committee of Women—press release, March 13, 1947.

(41) National Emergency Conference for Democratic Rights—endorser of statement—folder, 1940.

(42) National Negro Congress—speaker at Philadelphia gathering—**Daliy Worker**, February 12, 1938.

(43) National Right-to-Work Congress—speaker—program, June 3, 1939.

(44) People's Front for Peace—sent greetings—**Daily Worker**, August 30, 1937, page 2.

(45) **Protestant Digest**—writer of statement—letterhead, December 27, 1939.

(46) Russian War Relief—sent telegram of greeting—**Soviet Russia Today**, December 1941, page 20.

(47) Southern Conference Educational Fund — signer of letter protesting Congressional hearings on SCEF—dated June 10, 1954.

(48) Southern Conference for Human Welfare—speaker—program, November 20-23, 1938.

(49) Southern Conference for Human Welfare—speaker at convention in Chattanooga—program, April 16, 1940.

(50) Southern Conference for Human Welfare—consultant—official report, 1942.

(51) Southern Negro Youth Congress—speaker—April 28, 1939.

(52) **Soviet Russia Today** — contributor — **Soviet Russia Today**, June 1942, page 6.

(53) United American Spanish Aid Committee — supporter—Appendix, IX, page 1608.

(54) United States Arrangements Committee, World Youth Conference — honorary patron — letterhead, July 1945.

(55) United Student Peace Committee—endorser of "peace strike"—**Daily Worker**, April 20, 1939.

(56) Workers Alliance — speaker at convention, Washington, D. C.—New York Sun, June 7, 1939, page 1.

(57) World Youth Congress—speaker at opening session—Vassar College, August 16, 1938.

Channing H. Tobias

Chairman of Board, NAACP

(1) All-Harlem Youth Conference — endorser — **Daily Worker**, May 12, 1938.

(2) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—official program, April 17, 1943.

(3) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief — sponsor— letterhead, July 23, 1948.

(4) American League for Peace and Democracy—member of executive board—letterhead, June 12, 1939.

(5) American Round Table on India—member—letterhead, circa 1941.

(6) American Slav Congress—speaker at meeting co-sponsored by American Slav Congress—**Daily Worker**, December 27, 1944, page 2.

(7) American Society for Russian Relief—member of executive committee—letterhead, April 12, 1946.

(8) CIO Amalgamated Clothing Workers—convention speaker—**Daily Worker**, May 17, 1950, page 3.

(9) CIO Community Conference in Harlem—speaker for—**Daily Worker**, March 26, 1943, page 6.

(10) Citizens Emergency Conference for Interracial Unity—initiator and chairman of executive committee—booklet, September 25, 1943.

(11) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor, an auxiliary of International Labor Defense—speaker for—**Worker**, December 31, 1944, page 7.

(12) Communist Bond Rally—speaker at—**Worker**, December 31, 1944, page 10.

(13) Conference on Constitutional Liberties in America—sponsor—official program, June 7-9, 1939.

(14) Conference on Puerto Rico's Right to Freedom—sponsor—official program, Jaunary 5, 1946.

(15) Council on African Affairs—one of founders of—New York **Herald Tribune**, April 6, 1948.

(16) Council for Pan American Democracy—signer of open letter appealing for freedom for political prisoners—press release, June 8, 1945.

(17) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee—sponsor—letterhead, August 6, 1945.

(18) Independent Citizens Committee of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—attended meeting of Independent Voters Committee, September 21, 1944, — **Communist Activities Among Aliens and National Groups**, page 592.

(19) International Committee on African Affairs—member—letterhead, undated.

(20) Nation Associates—sponsor of dinner—program, December 3, 1945.

(21) National Citizens Emergency Relief Committee—member of national board—**Worker**, March 17, 1946, page 5.

(22) National Citizens Political Action Committee—vice-chairman—"Political Guide," NS-PAC, June 26-29, 1946.

(23) National Committee to Abolish the Poll Tax—sponsor—letterhead, March 8, 1946.

(24) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—signer of open letter—**Soviet Russia Today**, June 1943, page 2.

(25) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties—signer of statement opposing renewal of the Dies Commitee—pamphlet, January 1943.

(26) National Mobilization—sponsor—**Daily Worker**, March 5, 1946, page 3.

(27) National Scottsboro Action Committee—member of executive committee—**Daily Worker**, May 3, 1933, page 2.

(28) Negro History Week—speaker—**Daily Worker**, February 7, 1943, page 5.

(29) New York Citizens Emergency Committee—member—letterhead, March 1946.

(30) New York Committee for Justice in Freeport—honorary chairman—letterhead, February 21, 1947.

(31) New York Conference on National Unity—member—official program, December 6, 1941.

(32) North Shore Interracial and Interfaith Committee of Queens—speaker for—**Daily Worker**, October 4, 1944, page 3.

(33) People's Committee—speaker for — **Daily Worker**, April 1, 1943, page 4.

(34) **People's Voice**—member of reception committee—leaflet, May 1946.

(35) People's Institute of Applied Religion—sponsor—letterhead, April 9, 1942.

(36) **Protestant** — editorial advisor — **Protestant**, August-September 1946.

(37) **Protestant Digest**—editorial advisor—letterhead, October 7, 1941.

(38) Refugee Scholarship and Peace Campaign, an auxiliary of American League for Peace and Democracy—sponsor—letterhead, August 3, 1939.

(39) Reichstag Fire Trial Anniversary Committee—speaker for—**New Masses**, December 21, 1943, page 31.

(40) Southern Conference for Human Welfare—co-chairman—news release, December 10, 1946.

(41) Testimonial Dinner in Honor of Ferdinand C. Smith—sponsor—program, September 20, 1944.

(42) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade—speaker at meeting co-sponsored by VALB—**Daily Worker**, December 27, 1944, page 2.

(43) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade—sponsored and supported statement calling for break with Franco Spain—New York **Times**, March 3, 1945.

(44) Win-the-Peace Conference — sponsor — program, April 5-7, 1946.

W. J. Walls

Vice President, NAACP

(1) African Aid Committee—sponsor—letterhead, May 28, 1949.

(2) African Aid Committee—sponsor—letterhead, January 20, 1950.

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born—sponsor—letterhead, October 1955.

(4) American Crusade to End Lynching—signer of call to pilgrimage to Washington, D. C.—dated September 23, 1946.

(5) American Round Table on India—member—letterhead, 1941.

(6) American Round Table on India—member—**Daily Worker**, November 4, 1942, page 2.

(7) American Sponsoring Committee for Representation at the Second World Peace Congress—member—**Daily Worker**, November 9, 1950, page 2.

(8) Appeal for Amnesty for the Jailed Leaders of the Communist Party Convicted Under the Smith Act—signer—**Daily Worker**, December 10, 1952, page 4.

(9) Bill of Rights Conference—sponsor—program, July 16-17, 1949.

(10) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy—honorary chairman—letterhead, March 30, 1950.

(11) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives—signer of petition to outlaw H-bomb—**Daily Worker**, April 17, 1950, page 3.

(12) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—initiator of statement to President Truman—**Daily Worker**, December 14, 1949, page 5.

(13) Continuations Committee of the Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—initiator—**Worker**, August 21, 1949, page 11.

(14) DuBois Testimonial Sponsoring Committee—honorary chairman—program, February 23, 1951.

(15) Fraternal Council of Churches in America—signer of statement urging rejection of Atlantic Pact—**Daily Worker**, June 28, 1949, page 2.

(16) Mid-Century Conference for Peace—initiator of call and sponsor—**Daily Worker**, April 7, 1950, page 3.

(17) Mid-Century Conference for Peace—member of program committee and chairman of keynote session—call, May 29-30, 1950.

(18) Mid-Century Conference for Peace—honorary chairman—letterhead, June 19, 1950.

(19) Nation Associates—sponsor of dinner-forum—program, May 25, 1952.

(20) National Committee to Defend Negro Leadership—honored by—leaflet, January 11, 1953.

(21) National Committee for Peaceful Alternatives—honorary chairman—folder, 1950.

(22) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act—initiator of open letter to members of Congress on the McCarran Internal Security Act.—dated January 19, 1951.

(23) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act—signer of petition—dated June 22, 1951.

(24) National Committee to Win Amnesty for the Smith Act Victims — appealed for amnesty — leaflet, May 22, 1953.

(25) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor of congress—**Soviet Russia Today**, December 1942, page 42.

(26) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship — sponsor of congress — leaflet, November 6-8, 1943.

(27) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor of U. S.-Soviet Friendship Celebrations—**Worker**, November 12, 1944, page 8, magazine section.

(28) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—letterhead, November 19, 1945.

(29) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—letterhead, January 7, 1948.

(30) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship—sponsor—letterhead, October 26, 1949.

(31) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions—sponsor of the Waldorf Conference—leaflet, March 1949.

(32) National Negro Congress — endorser — call, February 14, 1936.

(33) Southern Conference Educational Fund — signer of letter protesting Congressional hearings on SCEF—dated June 10, 1954.

(34) Southern Conference Educational Fund — sponsor— folder, May 17, 1955.

(35) U.S.-Soviet Friendship Congress—sponsor—**Daily Worker**, September 29, 1943, page 5.

(36) Washington Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact—organizer of—**Worker**, July 24, 1949, page 11.

(37) Wire to President Truman to Veto McCarran Bill—initiator—**Worker**, September 17, 1950, page 3.

(38) World Peace Appeal—signer—**Daily Worker**. August 14, 1950, page 2.

Unpleasant Facts About -
Non-Segregated U. S. Army And It's Actions On Record

By Nicholas Stanford

"An American Dilemma," quoted by the Supreme Court to uphold the validity of its decision in the 1954 school-segregation cases, first appeared in 1943. A new, condensed and updated edition by Dr. Arnold Rose, one of the collaborators on the original project, has recently appeared.

One passage, however, evidently escaped Dr. Rose's notice in going over the book for his new edition.

Of segregation in the Army, Dr. Rose writes:

"The majority of white soldiers wanted segregation, but, besides being an affront to Negroes, the armed services often found it extremely difficult to maintain. During the last months of the war in Europe, when the need for combat troops was great and there were no Negro combat units to which newly trained Negro combat soldiers could be attached, the Army experimented with putting Negro platoons in otherwise white companies, with white officers and even white noncoms. The experiment was successful, in terms of the praise received from the white leaders and other white soldiers in the mixed companies."

From this it appears that Dr. Rose has never heard of Mark W. Clark, general USA, retired, and now president of The Citadel, or of the World War II Ninety-second Division.

Gen. Clark's blast at the integrationists last May brought head-waggings from those who had served in Italy during the war.

WOULD PULLOUT

"The Ninety-second Division was in line of battle next to the Statue of Liberty boys," one observer said, referring to the 442nd Regimental Combat team of Nisei and Hawaiians who hung up one of the great combat records of World War II. "Time and again they would pull out, leaving the flank of the 442nd exposed. When that happened, the patrols of the 442nd would go out looking not for Germans and Italians, but troops from the Ninety-second Division."

The "liberal" press used every possible excuse as a cover-up (" . . . 75 per cent illiteracy . . . those Southern schools, you know . . . no clear idea what they were fighting for . . ."). Nevertheless the fact remains that the combat record of the Ninety-Second was sad.

So was that of the Twenty-fourth Infantry in Korea. The Saturday Evening Post published a report on this regiment in its issue of June 16, 1951. During daylight hours the regiment fought reasonably well. When attacked at night it was almost certain to break. North Korean prisoners said this fact was so well known that their forces attacked the Twenty-fourth when in need of weapons.

In one period, when sister regiments were drawing 100 and 270 rifles respectively, the Twenty-fourth needed 956 replacements for weapons lost in pell-mell "bugout" retreats.

OFFICER SCANDALIZED

One white officer was scandalized to hear the regiment's official song, "Bug-out Boogie":

"When dem Chinese mortars begins to thud.

Dat old Deuce-Four begin to bug . . ."

When Gen. Clark went on record with his opinion of integration in the Army, U. S. News & World Report circulated a questionnaire among observers who had seen the plan in operation.

Some condemned it outright. Others said the mixed troops functioned "about as well" as the segregated Army. Few stated unequivocally that the Army's efficiency was improved thereby.

The end of segregation in the Army was a massive propaganda victory for the NAACP. But the time may be approaching when it is necessary to choose between placating the NAACP and saving the Republic.

Recommended Reading

PUBLICATIONS
(All literature postpaid)

PAMPHLETS

Black Monday (Book) $1.00 ..... By Judge Tom P. Brady
Where Is the Reign of Terror? ..... By Cong. John Bell Williams
The Supreme Court Must Be Curbed ..... By James F. Byrnes
A Christian View on Segregation ..... By Rev. Guy T. Gillespie
The Ugly Truth About the NAACP ..... By Att'y-Gen. Eugene Cook
We've Reached Era of Judicial Tyranny ..... By Sen. James O. Eastland
Conflicting Views on Segregation ..... By Dr. D. M. Nelson
Interposition, the Barrier Against Tyranny, By Cong. John B. Williams
The Citizen's Council ..... By R. B. Patterson
How Senate and House Members Voted (Legislative Report)
A Jewish View On Segregation ..... By a Jewish Southerner
Mixed Schools and Mixed Blood ..... By Herbert Ravenel Sass

Prices of pamphlets listed above are:
10 ..... $1.00 50 ..... $4.00 100 ..... $6.00

Congressional Committee Report on What Happened When Schools Were Integrated in Washington, D. C. ..... 100 for $7.00

SINGLE SHEETS

Is Segregation Unchristian?
The St. Louis Story
Dr. Nelson's Letter to "Life"
Crime Report
Prominent Kingstree Negro Makes Frank Statement

(Single sheets listed above are 100—$3.00)

Land of One Race ..... 100—$1.50
Confederate Flag ..... 50—$2.50; 100—$4.00; 500—$12.00

Each Council should upon occasion mail certain pieces of this literature to every member of their Council, or distribute them at meetings. The Directors should urge all members to write to friends and relatives in other States and to pass this literature on to them so that each person can do his part in presenting the case for the South.

Write: Association of Citizen's Councils
207 West Market Street
Greenwood, Mississippi

Official Publication of the
CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Published monthly at 605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi, by the CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Subscription $2.00 a year — payable in advance.

Special Group Rates on request
BULK RATES — Parcel Post Prepaid.
100 Copies—$10.00 a month—$108.00 a year
250 Copies—$20.00 a month—$216.00 a year
500 Copies—$37.50 a month—$415.00 a year

W. J. SIMMONS ..... Editor

The Citizens' Council is not responsible for the return of unsolicited articles, manuscripts or other materials submitted for possible publication. All such matter should be accompanied by a self-addressed stamped envelope if a return of such material is desired.

Second Class Mail Privileges Authorized at Jackson, Mississippi

A Significant Decision

(AN EDITORIAL)

The Wisconsin Supreme Court has ruled that Negroes have no legal redress if they are barred from union membership because of their color. This ruling is, of course, heresy pure and simple to the U. S. Supreme Court.

Perhaps it is coincidence, perhaps not, but Wisconsin was the most aggressive of the Northern states that invoked the Doctrine of Interposition against the United States Supreme Court.

It will be recalled that Congress in 1850 enacted the Fugitive Slave Law, and the Supreme Court followed this with the Dred Scott decision in 1857 upholding slavery as a practice reserved to the States to regulate.

As editor Jack Kilpatrick writes in the Richmond News Leader, "The abolition movement was especially strong in Wisconsin; and when a United States marshall at Racine attempted to arrest and return a fugitive slave named Joshua Glover, a mob of irate citizens, led by a Milwaukee editor named Sherman B. Booth, broke into a jail, rescued Glover, and prevented his return. Booth was arrested for violation of the Federal act, but the Wisconsin State Supreme Court intervened with a writ of habeas corpus, and for a period of several years—until the onset of war—the Wisconsin court waged a defiant battle with the United States Supreme Court."

The Wisconsin court was supported by the Wisconsin Legislature, which declared in no uncertain terms: "Resolved, that this assumption of jurisdiction by the Federal judiciary in the said case, and without process, is an act of undelegated power, and therefore **without authority, void and of no force.**"

Is the Wisconsin court today again moving toward the assertion of the sovereignty of the state? It would appear so.

In Mississippi:
Council's Educational Drive Uses Television

The Mississippi Citizens' Councils entered a new phase of their educational program. Going on the air at 10:45 PM (CST) on Monday, April 29, over WLBT Channel 3 in Jackson, the Councils inaugurated a regular weekly television series, appearing the same hour each Monday night, entitled "Citizens' Council Forum."

Produced by the Jackson office, the 15-minute live telecasts are intended to acquaint the public with the serious problems affecting States' Rights and race relations, and with steps being taken to meet them.

Moderated by WLBT staff newsman Dick Morphew, the programs feature events of current interest, and will present some of the members and programs of the Citizens' Councils.

Appearing as guests on the initial program were Ellis W. Wright, president of the Jackson Citizens' Council and member of the State Executive Committee, and Marvin Collum treasurer of the Jackson Citizens Council. Wright and Collum are past presidents of the Jackson Chamber of Commerce, and both are active in local civic and business affairs.

Special guest on the May 6 program was Sgt. Hubert Badeaux, Agent in Charge, Division of Intelligence Affairs of the New Orleans (La.) Police Department. Sgt. Badeaux appeared earlier the same evening as guest speaker at a public meeting sponsored jointly by the two Jackson American Legion Posts and the Jackson Citizens' Council. His subject, "Techniques of Communist Subversion," was reviewed with moderator Dick Morphew on the telecast.

The public in the viewing area is invited to send questions or subjects for discussion to Citizens' Council Forum in care of WLBT-TV, Jackson, Miss.

Raps Urban League

Dear Editor:

We white people in Winston Salem don't want any part of integration now or any other time.

The county commissioners gave orders to take down the signs over the water fountains in the county court house, even the signs on the toilets, so you can see how the NAACP is running Winston Salem, North Carolina.

I have talked to members of the school boards and they won't even give me an answer to questions I ask them about what they are doing to maintain segregation.

If the people in Winston Salem and Forsyth County don't wake up very soon, come next school year they are going to find Negroes in our schools. That would be the worst thing that could happen.

Here in Winston Salem and Forsyth County the United Fund is keeping up the Urban League and everyone should know that is a Negro organization, but still the United Fund is supposed to be for charitable purposes.

I ask you, is breaking down segregation a job for our United Fund to do? That, my friend, is specifically what the United Fund is doing when they support the Urban League.

So I say blackball the United Fund until the Urban League is not included in the fund.

Sincerely,
J. L. Lowder
Patriots of North Carolina
Winston Salem

FRUITS OF UNREST

Attempts to integrate the Birmingham Bus System may result in no buses at all. The Birmingham Transit Company has closed down service temporarily following a strike by drivers. The company said it was not in a position to meet an increased wage demand because it said Negroes were afraid to ride the buses and white people had threatened to stop using the buses if they were integrated.

Letters To The Editor

Solid Suggestion

Dear Editor:

If every member of every Citizens' Council would mail ten pieces of literature a month, they would not miss the time or money, and we would have a flood of material going North.

Sincerely,
Walter H. Craig
Selma, Alabama

A Welcome Boost

Dear Editor:

Enclosed find $2.00 for my subscription to **The Citizens' Council.** This is the best paper of its kind that I have read. I believe that every good citizen of the United States should read **The Citizens' Council.**

Sincerely,
Clarence Lantrip
Texarkana, Arkansas

Chain Reaction

Dear Editor:

There are those who ask, "What is the Citizens' Council?" Well I'll tell them.

The Citizens' Council is the catalyst which set off the chain reaction which can save this Nation from mongrelization, totalitarianism and judicial dictatorship.

The Citizens' Council was the first effective vehicle created by the people to express their sentiment so that our politicians would know which side to fight for. Politicians don't lead. They follow. They find out which way the people are going and then they run get in front of them and lead them there. The Citizens' Council showed them which way the people were going.

The Citizens' Council destroyed the integrationist doctrine of inevitability. It showed Southerners and Yankees alike that mongrelization is not inevitable. It provided a rallying point for patriots who believe in states' rights and racial integrity.

The Citizens' Council does not go around bragging about it's accomplishments. It is not a secret organization, and its members are proud to stand and be counted. It has spread into thirty states and will continue to become larger and stronger as long as tyranny and mongrelization threaten our people.

Sincerely,
Byron De La Beckwith
Greenwood, Miss.

"Plague" Spreading

Dear Editor:

I was born and raised in the East, and have seen this Black Plague creep across the nation. Anyone who claims that more than a small minority there likes what is happening, any more than we here in the South do, is being hypocritical as well as untruthful to himself. While defending the Supreme Court edict, they explain away the fact that whole neighborhoods move to the outskirts of the city by a simple: "Why, the niggers have taken over the old neighborhood". Does that seem to anyone with an iota of intelligence that those people want integration? It boils down to: "What's good for you does not necessarily apply for me".

The United States of America means nothing more to me than my home town. That is where I live, and where I am bringing up my children. If I can't have "my town" run the way the majority of the people who live there want it run, then there is no basis for compliance to the laws of a country which hides behind the eagle of freedom as its symbol, and uses the means of an albatross to deprive it's citizens of their Freedom of Choice.

Sincerely,
Jim Canellis
Lake Charles, Louisiana

SUBSCRIBE NOW

Citizens' Councils
605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi
Please enter my subscription to the Citizens' Council as follows and find payment enclosed:

☐ For One Year $2.00

(Please Print)

Name .....
Address .....
City .....
State .....

THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL

Dedicated to the maintenance of peace, good order and domestic tranquility in our Community and in our State and to the preservation of our States' Rights.

Vol. 2, No. 7 | OFFICIAL PAPER OF THE CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA—APRIL, 1957 | Jackson, Mississippi

At Louisiana Hearing:

Ex-Red Brands NAACP As "Vehicle For Communism"

In an unprecedented State-level action, the Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee opened on March 7 in Baton Rouge an extensive and highly revealing investigation into the causes behind the sudden upsurge of racial disturbances and tensions in the Southern States.

Led by State Senator W. M. Rainach, the Committee held public hearings for three days, during which 7 witnesses testified that Communist influence and intrigue is the principal cause of the racial strain and restlessness that for the past two years has permeated the region.

Chief Committee Counsel, W. M. Shaw, led the questioning. In summing up the testimony, Chairman Rainach stated that the hearings had definitely established that "creation of racial uprisings against the existing order is a principal instrument of the Communist Party."

RUSSIAN IMPERIALISM

Testifying first was W. Guy Bannister, assistant New Orleans police superintendent in charge of anti-subversive work, and a 20-year veteran of the FBI.

Bannister outlined Russian imperialist ambitions from Peter the Great through Lenin, Stalin and Kruschev. "Russian aims of world domination have never changed," he said. "I found few people in Louisiana who are alert to the menace of communism," he testified. "I feel there is still a grave and present danger of Communist activities in New Orleans and it extends into the remainder of the state."

EX-COMMUNIST LEADER TESTIFIES

Joseph Kornfedder, former top communist in the United States, graduate of the Lenin School, and one-time personal acquaintance of Joseph Stalin, told how he came to the U.S. from Czechoslovakia in 1917, and in 1919 helped organize the Communist Party in this country.

Kornfedder related how he began work recruiting Negroes, after a directive was sent to the American Communist Party from Lenin in 1921. "He (Lenin) considered the Negroes strategically important," he said. Kornfedder later directed a successful attempt to take over the African Blood Brotherhood, an organization composed entirely of Negroes.

Soon after the rise of Stalin to power in the mid-1920's, Moscow directed that an attempt be made to gain support among Southern Negroes by promising them a Negro republic in the South, which was to be established by violent and bloody revolution after killing or dispossessing the "white chauvinists" (all Caucasians who opposed the revolution). "The idea came straight from Stalin," said Kornfedder.

The witness testified that the Communists' plan was to instill in Southern Negroes the idea of "racial nationalism". "We would have created a black republic," he said, "which would have actually been a communistic government."

Explaining further Stalin's conception of the black republic in the South, Kornfedder asserted the former dictator felt the idea would "give the Negroes of the South something to rally around even if the idea fell through. The Communists look on the Negro element as a tremendous opportunity. They have always been at war with existing societies, on all fronts."

INFILTRATION

Asked by Shaw why Communists are now pushing integration when the black republic would have been completely segregated, Kornfedder answered:

"Communists are not plagued by a conscience or any consistency. They do not reconcile anything, but advocate completely different concepts at different times.

"They wanted to use the Negro as a festering center for rebellion. Then, of course, when they took over, they would abolish everything. But the Negro would have been used as a tool for their purposes."

Kornfedder said the Communists began their overtures to the Negroes by distributing communist literature to them through Negro organizations.

He then testified how the party tactics switched from frontal assault to infiltration and control from within existing organizations.

"By 1930," he said, "we had formed an organization for Negro 'rights,' but this, too, had rough going. A few years later Hitler was the main enemy, so the Communists began their courtship with the democracies and had to drop some of the irritants, such as the Negro republic, temporarily.

"The National Negro Congress was established a short time later, with the NAACP and other Negro organizations joining." He said the administration "collaborated" with the idea, and that during this period the Communists made headway with the Negroes.

FLIRTATION

"That was when Washington and Moscow began their first big flirtation," he said.

Next came the Peoples Institute of Applied Religion, which he described as one of the Communists' most cunning devices. Under this organization, churches were infiltrated and "church reforms" started.

He said the Southern Conference for Human Welfare, in which Mrs.

(Continued on Page 3)

Important Memo To Council Officers And Patriotic Groups Everywhere!

If you have not already sent in the subscription list for all your members to receive THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL, mailed individually, under the new group plan, please let us hear from you.

Send a list of your members, with mailing addresses, and check at $1 per name, to:

CITIZENS' COUNCIL
605 Plaza Building
Jackson, Mississippi

Official paper of the
CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Behind The "Fronts"

Negro Illegitimacy In D. C. Rises 227 Pct. In 9 Years

WASHINGTON, -- A whopping increase of 227 per cent in the number of illegitimate births among Negroes in Washington, over the number reported in 1946, occurred in 1955, the District of Columbia Dept. of Public Health said recently.

Illegitimate births among white persons dropped 13 per cent in the same period, the department said.

Perhaps more significant than the actual number of Negro illegitimacies was the fact that the majority of the unwed mothers were "repeaters," and one-fourth had four or more illegitimate children.

The health department figures showed 3,151 illegitimate Negro births in 1955, compared with 1,391 in 1946. White illegitimate births declined from 439 in 1946 to 382 in 1955.

Among the white mothers, 68 per cent of the births were first babies, while among Negro mothers, only 37 per cent were first babies and 25 per cent were fourth children "or higher in the birth order," a department statistician reported.

Actually, according to the department, the number of illegitimate births here may be even higher, because hospitals are hesitant to record births as illegitimate and do so only when no option is available.

Expert Brainwashing:

Northern "Opinion" Comes From New York City Press

BY NICHOLAS STANFORD
A Special Writer

EDITOR'S NOTE: Nicholas Stanford is the pen name of a professional writer who lives in the suburbs of Philadelphia and works in New York. He is a reputable citizen who has first hand knowledge of the conditions about which he writes.

The pen name is necessary to protect him from reprisals for describing conditions which are taboo in the Northern press.

"An American Dilemma," the work cited by the Supreme Court in its 1954 school-segregation, has just appeared in a low-priced paperback edition published by the Beacon Press, Boston.

SIGNIFICANT COMMENT

In his introduction to the new edition, Dr. Arnold Rose of the University of Minnesota makes this significant comment:

"Northern opinion has always played a major role in the South. A word needs to be said to explain this central role accorded to Northern public opinion. First, Northern public opinion influences powerful political and economic forces. Few Northern Congressmen would support 'civil rights' if Northern white voters sympathized with the majority of white Southerners. Second, Northern public opinion works on the divided conscience of the South. Third, Northern public opinion supports the Supreme Court decision of 1954, and this pressure of 'the law' is very important in the dynamics of the Southern racial situation."

It is clear that when Dr. Rose in this context speaks of "Northern public opinion" he is speaking of a manufactured literary product found on the editorial pages of Northern newspapers.

In actual fact there is not the slightest reason to doubt that Northern whites do "sympathize with the majority of white Southerners." Actions speak louder than words. Pollyanna editorials in the Northern press are cancelled out by the observable facts of teenage race tension, and that when Negroes move into a neighborhood the whites move out.

The Northern man in theory is all for non-segregated education provided his own children don't have to go to school with Negroes. Northern whites do not much relish physical contact with Negroes; a seat next a colored person in bus, train or trolley is usually the last to be taken by whites.

There is much truth in the old maxim that the South despises the Negro as a race but loves him as an individual, where in the North it is just the other way around.

NO NEGRO RESIDENTS

Michigan's Governor Soapy Williams as a matter of Democratic Party vote-getting vigorously supports FEPC and "civil rights." How Michiganders really feel on the race issue is shown by the example of Dearborn, one of the most tightly segregated cities in the nation. Forewarned by what has happened in nearby Detroit, Dearborn admits no Negroes as residents, doesn't intend to admit any, and makes no bones of that fact.

It is evident that there is a body of public opinion in the North which disagrees with what Dr. Rose calls "Northern public opinion." Many thoughtful observers are perturbed over the extent to which press, radio, television and other mass-communications media are dominated by the "liberal" point of view.

"It's not that everybody agrees

(Continued on Page 2)

Los Angeles Police Chief Warns Of Dangers In "Civil Rights" Laws

Law enforcement officers in every section of the country clearly realize that President Eisenhower's proposed "civil rights" legislation would, if enacted in its present form, seriously cripple the machinery of law and order.

On February 1, 1957, Police Chief *William A. Parker of Los Angeles,* California, pointed out this grave danger in a speech to the California Peace Officers Association. He frankly predicted that the pending Brownell-Eisenhower "civil rights" program could have the effect of "putting the police out of business."

Chief Parker further said that he opposes the proposal to establish a federal "civil rights" commission. His stated reason is that it "would play into the hands of Communists who know they cannot bring about a revolution or achieve their sinister goals in the face of a resolute police force."

The California Peace Officers Association, after hearing Chief Parker, authorized its executive committee to "petition Congress to look at both sides and beware of legislation which might seriously cripple law enforcement." *Meanwhile, other law enforcement* agencies and groups across the nation are similarly concerned with this utterly grave threat to their effectiveness in protecting the public and dealing with crime.

Pending "civil rights" legislation could, if enacted, tie the hands of duly constituted local authority. It could place law-abiding citizens at the mercy of arrogant criminals, who could freely wield the weapon of groundless, absurd lawsuits charging violation of their "civil rights."

Crime Figures Speak Louder Than Words

***The Federal* Prison Bureau has reported that 65 executions were carried out by civil authorities in the United States during 1956.**

Of the total, 52 were for murder, 12 for rape, and 1 for kidnapping.

By race, the 65 included 43 Negroes, 21 whites and 1 American Indian. Negroes comprise 11% of the total population in the United States, but accounted for 66% of all persons executed in 1956 for major crimes.

Official Publication of the

CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Published monthly at 605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi, by the
CITIZENS' COUNCILS OF AMERICA

Subscription $2.00 a year — payable in advance.

Special Group Rates on request
BULK RATES — Parcel Post Prepaid.
100 Copies—$10.00 a month—$108.00 a year
250 Copies—$20.00 a month—$216.00 a year
500 Copies—$37.50 a month—$415.00 a year

W. J. SIMMONS.....Editor

The Citizens' Council is not responsible for the return of unsolicited articles, manuscripts or other materials submitted for possible publication. All such matter should be accompanied by a self-addressed stamped envelope if a return of such material is desired.

Second Class Mail Privileges Authorized at Jackson, Mississippi

Hearing Makes History

The Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee, under the able leadership of Sen. W. M. Rainach, has established a historic milestone in its public inquiry at Baton Rouge into the forces and influences behind the agitation for racial discord.

Much of the testimony has been in existence, scattered piecemeal in Congressional records, for some time. But never before has such specific public knowledge been produced in a hearing devoted to the subject of subversion in the race question, and a great deal of new information was provided.

Briefly, the witnesses, of their own personal knowledge, supplemented and supported by voluminous documentation, established these main points.

(1) The Communist International, directed from Moscow, has steadily over a period of 30 years attempted by every means at its command to use the American Negro population as a tool to overthrow our existing society.

(2) This attempt first took the form of "self-determination", or the establishment of a black Soviet Republic in the South, which would be recognized by Russia after the blacks had seized power pursuant to violent and bloody revolution.

(3) When the Negroes as a whole, to their everlasting credit, proved impervious to this lure, the Communist strategy shifted to infiltration of existing Negro organizations, as well as parallel infiltration in religious, educational and labor groups.

(4) This subtle approach has been far more productive of results for the Communist conspiracy.

(5) The multiplication of racial incidents and agitation has accelerated sharply since the U.S. Supreme Court integration edict of May 17, 1954.

(6) The Communists regard the NAACP as a vehicle for the accomplishment of their objectives, which are now the same as they have always been, the establishment of one world government under the Communist International.

It is too obvious for comment that these 48 United States provide the only real force in world politics today capable of offering mortal combat to the USSR. Any force that would tend to weaken these 48 United States is, accordingly, an invaluable asset to the Communist conspiracy.

Expert witnesses, including former high Communist officials, who ought to know, testified to these points at Baton Rouge, and documented their statements with official Communist directives and other data.

The utter gravity of the crisis precipitated on Black Monday by the U.S. Supreme Court, which will be compounded into untold misery and tragedy if proposed "civil rights" legislation passes, **legislation ardently supported by the Communist Party,** ought now to be clear to every man and woman who has followed the Baton Rouge hearings in the press.

Every last vestige of indifference and apathy ought to be stripped from the Southern people. They have the most to lose!

The Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee, Chairman Rainach and Chief Counsel W. M. Shaw, have performed a service to their state, and to their country, which is beyond known standards of value.

They have opened the door. Let other states follow their example, and an informed people will then arouse themselves to mobilize that organizational strength and the finances required to save themselves from unthinkable chaos.

WHAT HAVE YOU DONE FOR YOUR CITIZENS' COUNCIL TODAY?

Modern Abolitionists

Ninety years of so-called integration experimentation in the Northern states has produced no just and amicable relationship between the Caucasian and Negro races.

Rather than becoming the model which the South should imitate, it can offer nothing much more attractive than the Trumbull Park fiasco, the wretched jungles of Harlem, or the eroded sections of numerous great cities in the North where the dark-skinned "southern hill-billies", as they are now called, have begun their infiltration.

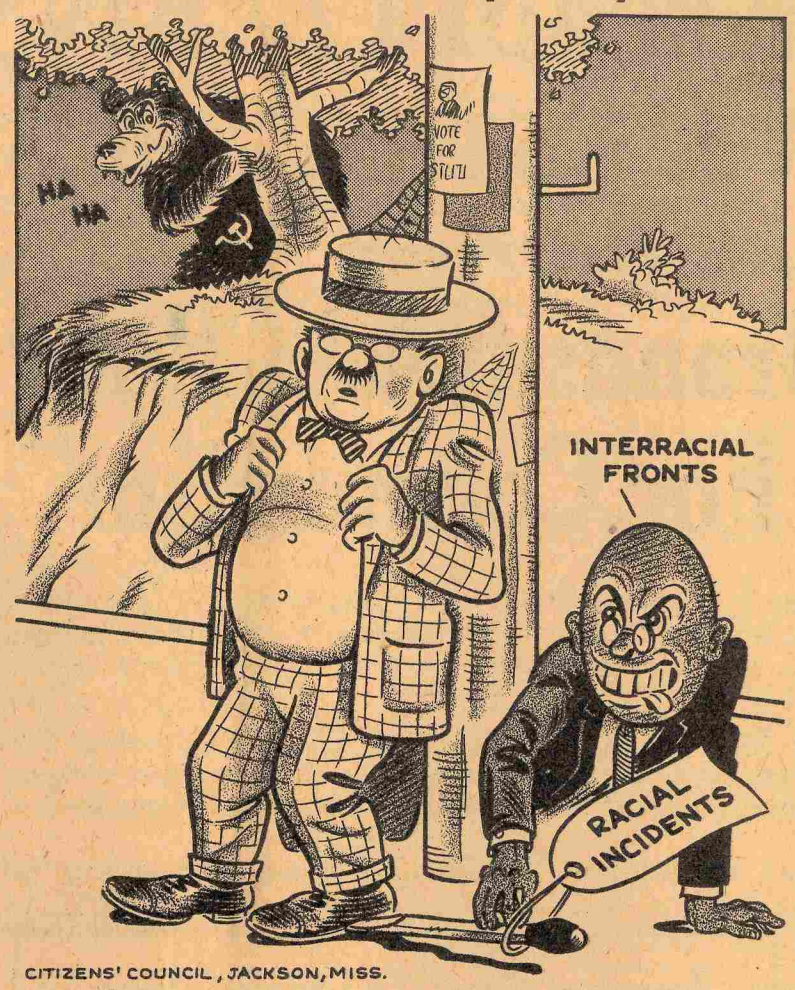
In a recent issue of **Christianity Today**, a highly reputable international publication, Dr. E. Earle Ellis, of Aurora College, Illinois, has unveiled some interesting facts. Dr. Ellis has given us a peep at the moral fibre of those very, very superior people, the **Do-Gooders.**

He declares, "The unfortunate fact is that ardent Christian integrationists, however conscientious, are one cause of the worsening race relations in the South today. Their moral superiority complex, their caricature of the segregationist as an un-Christian bigot, and their pious confession of the sins of people in other sections of the country, have not been wholly edifying." And he adds that, "the Christian integrationists live in white suburbs, and send their children to white schools. They only come in contact with Negroes as they pass rapidly through the black areas on their way to their editorial offices to prepare further tirades and expatiations against Southerners and segregation."

Even the most casual observer can not fail to notice that the integration sentiment of most white Christians increases in direct proportion to their distance from the Negro. The more remote the Negro, the more he is loved **in the abstract.** When he becomes their neighbor, he is a thing from which to flee.

But the modern "abolitionist" cannot learn from the experience of others. In fact, one wonders if he can learn at all. As a maker of mischief, however, he ranks with the experts of all time.

Fruits Of Apathy



CITIZENS' COUNCIL, JACKSON, MISS.

The Queen Bee Buzzes

An interesting item just brought to light by the Senate Internal Security Sub-committee, which has been investigating disloyalty in America, relates to certain secret performances which went on during World War II.

It seems that Miss Josephine Truslow Adams, a painter, served as a go-between for President Roosevelt and the then head of the Communist Party in America, Earl Browder. She carried dispatches, cables and advice flowing from Browder to Roosevelt, and from Roosevelt to Browder.

Much of the time, her communications from the Red leader, Browder, to the President were carried to him by Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt.

Robert Morris, counsel for the Senate Sub-Committee, has announced that he has been authorized by Browder to confirm completely the account given by Miss Adams. She was reported to have made 38 or 40 visits to Roosevelt at the White House or his home at Hyde Park, where she sometimes spent the night.

Elsewhere in this issue, testimony of a former high official in the Communist Party is reported at a Louisiana hearing to the effect that Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt, a director of the NAACP, has to her credit **fifty-seven** public incidents of Communist front enterprise activity.

What kind of honeycomb is the Queen Bee of eggheads, "liberals" and what-nots building?

Would Help Both Races

Rep. Andrews, a Democrat of Alabama, has proposed to the House, when it considers "civil rights" legislation, the resettlement of Negroes throughout the United States. The bill, which was turned down by the House Judiciary Committee, is not dead yet. Andrews plans to bring it up on the floor when the House takes up "civil rights" legislation, probably in May.

Some 30 or 40 southerners will speak for the bill and try to explain its value to the House. Andrews' bill would provide for relocation loans to any Negro living in any state in which racial segregation is practiced, to enable him and his family to move to any state in which there is no racial segregation. It would set up a commission to review applications and make loans up to $1,000.

The idea of the bill is to help Negroes, and it will furnish states outside the South the opportunity to have Negroes settle among them **in large numbers.**

The bill ought to be beneficial for both the Negroes and certain groups in the non-Southern states, especially for the latter, who show such a persistent interest in the problem.

To Friends In The North

It is extremely important for our friends in other sections of the country to write their Congressmen and Senators in opposition to the vicious "civil rights" legislation now pending.

We know that we have many friends outside the South, but it appears that they are silent for the most part, while the minority pressure groups are highly vocal. Consequently, many Congressmen and Senators from those areas hear only one side and believe that the pressure groups represent the majority of the people in their own District. This, of course, is not true, but the Congressmen can be made aware of it only by hearing from "civil rights" opponents.

The Southerners in Congress are going all out on the fight. They need all the help they can get.

You in the North, the East and West can render a most valuable service by writing, and by getting your friends to write, to your representatives in Washington, pointing out the dangers to all Americans of this police-state legislation, and urging them to oppose it.

Members of Citizens' Councils are reminded that they individually can do much to influence the defeat of these force bills by urging their friends and business acquaintances in other sections to write promptly and forcefully.

AN OUNCE OF PREVENTION IS WORTH A POUND OF CURE.

Ask Congress To End Race-Mixing In Vet Hospitals

56 Dixie Congressmen Petition For Return To Racial Separation

Fifty-six Southern congressmen have petitioned the Veterans Administration to apply state and local segregation laws in VA hospitals. This would end present integration policies, which were begun when President Eisenhower in violation of existing state legislation, issued an executive directive abolishing segregation in September, 1953.

Sections of the Southern statement read as follows:

"Veterans Administration hospitals were authorized in Congress for the purpose of taking care of the sick and wounded veterans who need hospital treatment. Nowhere in the law authorizing these institutions do we find any reference to the use of these agencies to put over racial or social reforms.

"In the interest of their restoring the efficiency and morale of these hospitals, we are calling upon you to authorize immediately the applications of state and local laws to these institutions."

PROTEST SPREADS

The protest against mixed hospitals first began in Mississippi last summer, spread quickly to Louisiana, and resulted in numerous veterans' groups and Citizens' Councils voicing vigorous displeasure.

Congressman John Bell Williams (D.-Miss.) said he has received many complaints over the integrated hospitals. "The experience at Jackson last summer indicated that integration had hurt considerably the morale of veterans in the central Mississippi area," he said.

NORTHERN OPINION—

(Continued from Page 1)

with these phony liberals," is the way one person put it. "It's just that they've got all the outlets tied up."

Such is, unfortunately the case. Except for The Atlantic Monthly in Boston and the Curtis publications in Philadelphia, it is hard to name national circulation magazine, wire service, syndicate or broadcasting chain which is not funneled out of New York, stamped with the imprint of that least American city in the nation.

In Chicago, a citizen named Joseph Beauharnais was audacious enough to petition the mayor and city council to enact segregation laws. The NAACP and the powerful forces behind it swung into action. Beauharnais was arrested, tried and convicted under an Illinois statute prohibiting publications attacking "citizens of any race, color, creed or religion." At his trial he was not permitted to raise the defenses of truth, fair comment or privilege.

Although the Supreme Court upheld his conviction, the decision was not unanimous. The majority opinion was written by Mr. Justice Frankfurter. Four justices dissented on the ground that the Illinois statue "violated the right of free speech" and was "ambiguous" that the decision "dispensed with accepted safeguards" and "precluded the defenses of truth, fair comment and privilege"; and that there was no probability of "clear and present danger."

A lawyer comments that "This was a conviction under a state law. It is not a precedent in states where there is no statute comparable to that under which the Illinois conviction was had, and it appears to have been sustained largely upon the theory that the state had a right to adopt laws prohibiting acts calculated to result in a breach of the peace."

Nevertheless it seems probable that any Chicagoan will hesitate to speak out as candidly on Chicago's race problem as Beauharnais did.

Landlord Evicts Mixing Preacher

Led Interracial Move At Chicago Church

A minister of the South Deering Methodist Church of Chicago has been given an eviction notice by his landlord because he was trying to integrate his congregation.

The Rev. David K. Fison, who is white, began the integration attempt last September. He also led an interracial movement "to end racial discord" at nearby Trumbull Park housing project, scene of prolonged violence over mixed housing.

The landlord, Matt Kral, said he did not want Fison living in his building conducting himself in opposition to the way the majority of the neighborhood feels.

Ex-Red Brands NAACP As "Vehicle For Communism"

(Continued from Page 1)

Eleanor Roosevelt and former Sen. Frank Graham of North Carolina had leading roles, was started as a new move after the institute did not produce satisfactory results.

After June, 1941, when Hitler invaded Russia, the Communists "again began their courtship of the democracies," he said, and during the war the NAACP and other organizations became more friendly with the Communists.

HONEYMOON

"It was a sort of honeymoon period," he said. "Communists were welcomed into the NAACP. This was the high point of Communist infiltration into the NAACP.

Kornfedder said the records of NAACP officials show the idealogical infiltration by Communists of the NAACP.

"Some NAACP leaders held memberships for 12 to 15 years in Communist front organizations," he said. "It would be impossible to stay with the Communists for this long through all the party line changes and the flip flops in policy unless the Communist doctrine had been absorbed."

NAACP IS KEY

Kornfedder testified that racial incitation has been consistent except for three years during the war.

"This is the key to their infiltration of Negro groups. If they can produce a bitter conflict between the races overshadowing all other issues, this will enable them to get what they want. They figure the Negro is the leverage to produce a terrific conflict. The Communists don't wait for conflicts, they will create them."

As examples of this, he cited incidents in Northern restaurants where riots occurred over segregation, and the Autherine Lucy case in Alabama.

He said the NAACP use of the recent Supreme Court decisions on segregation is an example of the communistic methods of helping create conflicts, and said racial incitation accomplished by the Communists and recently by the NAACP has brought a menacing bloc vote on the part of Negroes.

NEGRO EX-RED TESTIFIES

Leonard Patterson, who said he spent 10 years under Moscow direction before leaving the Communist Party in 1937, testified he had participated in movements to indoctrinate Southern Negroes through infiltration of their churches, and told of the Party's plot to control Negro churches.

Patterson recounted in detail his roles in such Communist-created incidents as the bloody Gastonia, N. C. textile strike in 1929, the Scottsboro case, and others. He told how bus loads of Communists, whites and blacks, would invade restaurants and other public places for the purpose of inciting racial strife.

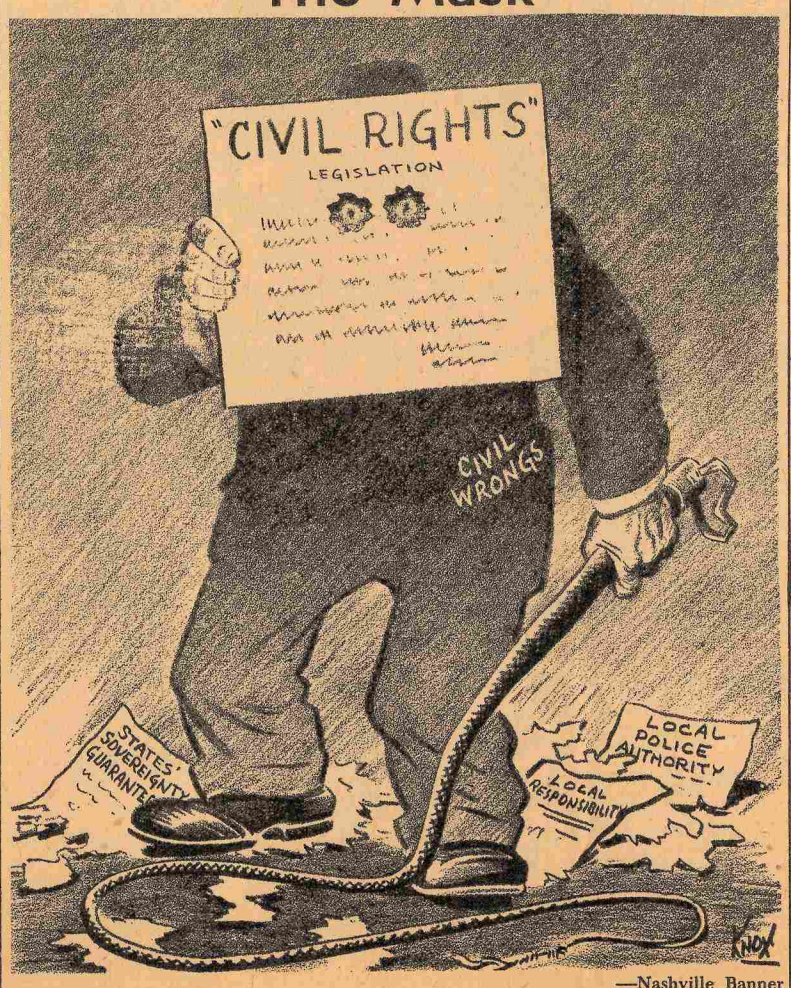
ELECTRIFIES HEARING

A New York Negro, Manning Johnson, former high official in the Communist Party until 1940, provided explosive testimony by describing the NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORER PEOPLE (NAACP) as having "outlived its usefulness and . . . become a vehicle of the Communist Party designed to overthrow the government of the United States."

He electrified the committee with his first-hand revelations of the Party technique in infiltrating and manipulating Communist front groups.

"A big family quarrel is going on in the upper echelons of the NAACP between the white liberals, eggheads, socialists and Communists for the control of the Negroes of the United States. Whatever brand or party label the NAACP may adopt is unimportant," he said, "but they are all anti-American, against capitalism and are based on the doctrines of Marxism."

The Mask



—Nashville Banner

BLASTS AGITATOR

Johnson delivered a withering blast at Rev. Martin Luther King, Negro leader of the Montgomery bus boycott agitation. He described King as "a dastardly misleader who is creating a psychosis of hate, leading Southern Negroes down the road to bloodshed and destruction."

He said that the Communists look upon the NAACP as a "NATIONAL LIBERATION" movement from Maryland to Texas through the nation's black belt, and that they have centered upon the NAACP because it is one of the most influential "mixed-breed organizations" in the country.

ELEANOR ROOSEVELT

Scores of dc uments were introduced in evidence by Johnson and the other witnesses in support of their testimony. Included were detailed lists of public incidents described as Communist front enterprise activities by the ten officers or directors of NAACP having the greatest number. They were named, with the number of such incidents, as follows:

Chairman of the Board, Channing H. Tobias (44), Vice-Presidents Oscar Hammerstein II (25), William Lloyd Imes (31), W. J. Walls (38), Directors: Algernon D. Black (61), Hubert T. Delany (18), Earl B. Dickerson (72), S. Ralph Harlow (23), Benjamin E. Mays (32), Eleanor Roosevelt (57).

HUMAN RELATIONS COUNCILS

Johnson stunned observers by naming a score of Mississippians as directors or participants in the Mississippi Council on Human Relations, which he described as a subsidiary of Southern Regional Council, headquarters in the Wesley Memorial Building, Atlanta, Ga.

The Southern Regional Council was "a Communist-created organization," said Johnson. The Southern Regional Council received $443,000 from the Ford Fund for the Republic, an agency already under investigation by Congress, Johnson told the committee.

In answer to a direct question from chief counsel, W. M. Shaw, Johnson said the Mississippi Council on Human Relations was one of 12 created with the money received from the controversial Fund.

POLICE OFFICER

New Orleans police Sgt. Hubert Badeaux, assigned to investigate subversion, testified he had evidence "enough to convince even the most skeptical" of charges the Communist Party had penetrated NAACP. He related that he had found in a raid on the New Orleans quarters of Hunter Pitts O'Dell, described as the top Communist in Louisiana, a report among others of a divisional meeting of the Communist Party held in the Birmingham, Ala. area, apparently in the spring of 1955.

NAACP TARGET

He read sections of the report, including a statement that the party should build up such organizations as the NAACP in the "right-to-vote" movement and should help organize NAACP branches.

FBI OPERATIVE

"Pitiless exploitation of the Negro people" by the Communists was described by Mrs. Martha Edmiston, a reporter for the Middletown, O. Journal, who said she and her husband joined the Communist Party in 1940 at the request of the FBI. She said she was instructed to take Negroes into Ohio restaurants and to "raise a fuss" if they were not served.

Mrs. Edmiston said, from what she heard while in the party, Communists apparently sent party members to theological schools so they can "teach Communism under the guise of giving the word of God."

DATA TO OTHER STATES

At the conclusion of the extensive hearings, committee chairman Sen. W. M. Rainach, said, "Such instruments as the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People are a prime cause of racial disturbances. Creation of racial uprisings against the existing order is a principal technique of the Communist Party."

Reports of the hearings will be made available to officials of other Southern states. Keen interest in the hearings has been reported from a number of states, including several in the East and Mid-West.

SUBSCRIBE NOW

Citizens' Councils
605 Plaza Building, Jackson, Mississippi
Please enter my subscription to the Citizens' Council as follows and find payment enclosed:

☐ For One Year $2.00
(Please Print)

Name .....
Address .....
City .....
State .....

CLOSES HIS RESTAURANT RATHER THAN INTEGRATE

H. A. Smart has closed his restaurant in the Buchanan County Court House in St. Joseph, Missouri after the County Court ruled he must serve all races.

Members of the court indicated several Negroes complained they had been refused service.

A Manual For Southerners

EDITOR'S NOTE: The Manual for grades 3 and 4 appeared in February. The first installment for grades 5 and 6 appeared last month. Copies of both will be sent upon request. Presented herewith is the second installment for grades 5 and 6.

The purpose of this series is to impart to our children a true understanding of their origins and the reasons for our bi-racial society. It serves also to present to Americans everywhere the basic causes for our position.

FOR GRADES 5 AND 6
Section II Part 2

SOUTHERNERS WERE KIND TO SLAVES

The Americans used their Negro slaves on their plantations. The Negro worked in the fields, and some of them were house servants. Southerners used the Negro especially because the warm weather in the South was good for large plantations or farms. But the Negro slave was almost always treated kindly by his white master.

WHITE LABORERS TREATED WORSE THAN SOUTHERN NEGRO

Any honest man will tell you that the Southern white man has always helped the Negro whenever he could. The Negro is treated much better in the South than many hard-working white men are treated in big Northern cities. We know Negroes who have come back to the South, because Southerners were always their best friends.

BLACKS SHOULD NOT LIVE AMONG WHITES

The early Americans did their best to keep their Negro slaves well and happy. But they knew that the two races could never live happily together if the Negro was set free among the white people. When America became a free country, white men began thinking about returning the Negroes to their own land. Southerners had paid much money for their many slaves. But they were willing to send the Negro back to Africa. The Southerners were going to be paid back some of the money they were losing by giving up their slaves.

SOUTHERNERS WOULD HELP NEGRO BUILD HIS OWN LAND

This peaceful plan could have worked, and the Negro could be building his own country in Africa today with the help of American white people. But a group of men in our country did not want this peaceful plan to work. These men wanted to set the Negro free among the whites. They wanted to use the Negro for jobs much worse than farming the land for a kind master.

RACES SHOULD NOT LIVE TOGETHER

The Southern men said they could not turn thousands of Negroes free in the South. They said a white man's country is not a place where Negroes should be free. The Negro is very different from the white man, and the two races should never mix. The Southerners did not want white and black children growing up together in the same society because both races would suffer. We Southerners have always believed the two races should live apart from each other.

RACES SHOULD NEVER MIX

But the men who wanted to mix the races and use the Negro themselves would not listen to Southern white men. So the South went to war to protect the races from race-mixing. The Constitution of the United States said nothing against slavery. And Southerners have never liked slavery. But the races should never mix. Southerners knew that if the Negro were set free among us, the races would mix. And this would be very bad for both races.

GOD MADE THE RACES DIFFERENT

If God had wanted all men to be one color and to be alike, He would not have made the different races. One of the main lessons in the Old Testament of our Bible is that your race should be kept pure. God made different races and put them in different lands. He knew that races must live apart so they won't mix. He was satisfied with pure races, so man should keep the races pure and be satisfied.

BIRDS DO NOT MIX

Have you noticed that Blue Birds live with Blue Birds only? All of the birds stay with their own kind and keep their color pure.

CHICKENS DO NOT MIX

A friend once told me about his chicken farm. He had a hundred white chickens and a hundred red chickens all in one big chicken house. He said the chickens did not like being mixed in that one house together. So all of the white chickens got on one side of the house, and all of the red chickens got on the other side of the house.

Mother Nature had taught her chickens not to mix, and the chickens did not like to live together. You probably feel the same way these chickens did whenever you are with people of a different race. It is natural and right for you to feel strange with a different race. God meant it to be that way.

LINCOLN WAS AGAINST RACE-MIXING

You have probably heard your parents talk about the War Between the States. This is the war that white Southerners fought to keep their race pure. Abraham Lincoln was President of the United States during this war. He was the leader for the men who were fighting the South. Even he did not want to set the Negro free among the white people; Lincoln did not like slavery just as we don't. He knew the Negro had no place in a white man's world but that he would be happier in his own land. The Race-Mixers, or men who want to mix the races, tell us today that Lincoln was a Race-Mixer, too. But this is not true.

LINCOLN BELIEVED THE RACES COULD NOT LIVE TOGETHER

Abraham Lincoln said in a speech before the war started that the white man and the Negro are different from each other. This is the reason he did not believe the black and white races should or could be equal. They were not made alike by God. So how could man make them just alike? Lincoln said Negroes should not be voters in a white man's land. White men should make the laws for their own race in their own country. White Americans won our freedom from King George so we could make our own laws and have our own land.

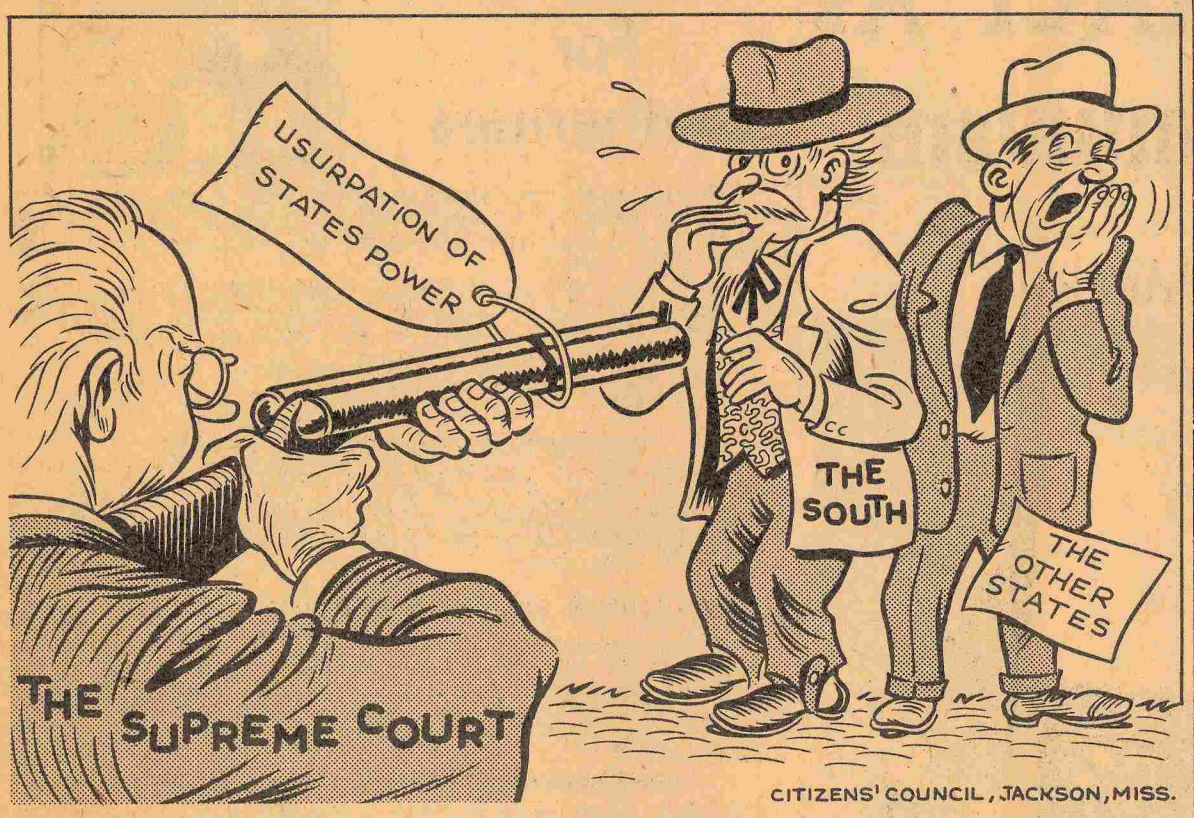
JEFFERSON SAID RACES COULD NOT SHARE ONE COUNTRY

Do you remember Thomas Jefferson? He wrote our Declaration of Independence. He didn't believe in mixing the races just as Lincoln didn't. And he was against setting the Negro free among white people. He wanted the Negro to have his own country back where he came from. The Negro would be much happier in his own land where he could have his own government, his doctors, dentists, lawyers, business men, and cities. Then he would feel at home. He would not feel different and strange among his own people. Jefferson said that when both races are free, they cannot share the same country in peace.

THE NEGRO'S FRIEND WOULD GIVE HIM A LAND OF HIS OWN

However, the Race-Mixers wanted to free the Negro and use him themselves. One thing they wanted was the Negroes' vote. They knew the Negro would be fooled into voting for the things the Race-Mixers wanted him to vote for. The Race-Mixers told the Negro that they were the black man's friend. But again they were not telling the truth. The true friend of the Negro wants him to have his own country.

The "Law Of The Land"



Why An Educational Fund Is Necessary For Victory

The use of propaganda and infiltration is as old as mankind. Webster's new collegiate dictionary defines propaganda as "Any organized or concerted group, effort, or movement to spread particular doctrines, information, etc.; a plan for the propagation of a doctrine or system of principles."

The fact that the South is now being propagandized towards accepting integration is obvious to any Southerner who listens to the radio, looks at television, reads the national magazines, or even attends moving picture shows.

The NAACP, in 1953, officially launched a 10 year, 10 million dollar nationwide "Educational Program" under the slogan, "Free by Sixty-Three." The purpose of the campaign is to prepare public opinion for the total "integration" of Negroes into white society, and the deadline has been set for 1963.

FOE'S VAST POWER

The NAACP, using the vast power of the Negro block vote, and other methods of pressure, has acquired many allies. The point is, this propaganda campaign now coming into your living room did not just happen. It was carefully organized, planned and financed. The idea, of course, is to make anyone who resists integration appear as a bigot, a hatemonger, etc.

We must counteract this propaganda campaign. The campaign is directed primarily against the minds of our young people, who by nature are more susceptible to propaganda. If propaganda is recognized as such, it is not dangerous. If it is not recognized, it is indeed deadly. This propaganda is designed to gain support for integration in the North, and to break down resistance to it in the South.

Integration cannot stand the light of truth and logic. By the use of facts and truth, we can appeal to all Southerners for support. When we have that support, we can then present the case for the South to this nation.

MUST REACH NATION

It must be noted that in every case where schools in border States have been integrated, it was done voluntarily by white people who lived in the community. As proof of this, look at Hoxie, Arkansas, and Clinton, Tennessee. White integrationists who live among us are more capable of integrating us than are integrationists up North. Of course, we must reach citizens in every State.

There are probably numbers of Southerners who, for various reasons, would prefer not to join a local Citizens' Council, although they believe in States' rights and racial integrity. These people may support our cause, without belonging to a local organization, by contributing to the Educational Fund of the Citizens' Councils, Incorporated. The officers of this Association are bonded and are well known throughout the State. A quarterly financial statement is presented to the Statewide Board of Directors.

WHAT IS THE EDUCATIONAL FUND OF THE CITIZENS' COUNCIL?

This is a Mississippi corporation, domiciled at Greenwood, Mississippi, and which received its Charter of Incorporation from the Secretary of State on December 15th, 1956. It is a non-profit corporation which issues no capital stock, and whose period of existence is perpetual. The purpose for which this corporation was created is:

(a) To encourage the free discussion by the citizens of the United States of those problems upon the solution of which depends the welfare and prosperity of the United States.

(b) To disseminate facts to the citizens of the United States with reference to the serious problems confronting them; and to encourage the citizens of the United States to solve these problems in a peaceful, lawful and orderly manner.

(c) To improve the physical, mental and moral condition of mankind by education.

(d) The rights and powers that may be exercised by this corporation, in addition to the foregoing, are those conferred by chapter 4, title 21, code of Mississippi of 1942, and amendments thereto.

WHAT DOES THIS FUND PROPOSE TO DO?

1. Publish and distribute nationwide factual literature presenting the case for States' rights and racial integrity.

2. Initiate a movement to enter the national information media, such as the national press services, television, radio, national publications and the motion picture industry.

Contributions may be sent to:

EDUCATIONAL FUND OF THE CITIZENS' COUNCILS
P. O. Box 886
Greenwood, Mississippi

While we slept, the foundations of our society were being eaten away. Many of us are now awake! But we need to awake millions more. It is going to take hundreds of thousands of dollars to get the message across. LET'S GO!

May Become A Trend: Kentucky Citizens Defy Mixers, Shape Plans For Private Schools

The border state of Kentucky, a strategic weak link in the defense of the South by "liberal" and NAACP calculations, is stiffening its resistance and preparing for the long pull ahead. This state can by no means be written off as easy plucking for the integrationists.

In Western Kentucky, in Union County where the Sturgis affair occurred, the people have gotten together, raised a considerable sum of money, purchased an abandoned school house, selected teachers even, and set plans in motion to operate their own private school. For the showdown is set to come this fall, as ordered by the Federal judge of that district, and the schools of Hopkins and Webster Counties are also involved.

PEOPLE HUMILIATED

This action was taken after the occurrance of a rapid series of events —that left the people of Kentucky humiliated and outraged. In September of 1956, the NAACP succeeded in getting a group of Negroes to try enrolling in the white schools of Sturgis. This was countered promptly and effectively by the white citizens, and the negroes returned quietly to their schools.

Then, twenty-four hours later, after the white citizens had successfully and peacefully voided the NAACP maneuver, the Militia of Kentucky, rolling in heavy tanks, occupied Sturgis and declared martial law.

NO INTEGRATION

But the feeling that built up in Sturgis and Western Kentucky was overpowering, and "Happy" Chandler, the governor, forced at last to recognize it, had the Adjutant General rule the Negroes out, and returned to their own schools. There has been no integration since in Western Kentucky, though the Federal Judge has ordered it again for September of this year.

PATTERN FOR SOUTH

The resolute white citizens of Sturgis, knowing what may befall them in time, are laying careful preparations, are preparing to operate their own schools rather than submit to any plans to desegregate. Their resolute and heroic action may set the pattern for the future South—where the white citizenry, in preference to integration, will undertake to build their own schools and supervise them, will take them out of the dangerous reach of the Federal government, or from the path of any future scalawag state government.

South Carolina Council News

The Association of Citizens' Councils of South Carolina has given its endorsement to a proposal in the general assembly for establishment of a State Sovereignty Commission that would drum up support for states' rights.

The proposal already has passed the House of Representatives and has gone to the Senate.

The proposed commission, similar to Mississippi's State Sovereignty Commission, would consist of the governor, president of the Senate, speaker of the House, and one other House member, and one Senator. It would be empowered to send representatives and spokesmen to other states to present the position and viewpoint of South Carolina and other Southern states in matters affecting school segregation civil and states' rights.

Letters To The Editor

Negroes On TV

Dear Editor:

I was particularly interested in the cartoon, "Bedtime Stories, 1957." Negroes on television have become so regular that it is obvious that the producers strive to arrange same. I find them tiresome, and do not care for their entertainment, or their ideas which they are frequently asked to give on some subject.

I find that Ed Sullivan leads in this idea of having them on his program. I find him more distasteful than the Negroes.

It is not possible just not to allow television in my home, but I have four children who watch it. It is necessary to point out to them what is wrong with most television, and not allow them to see a great deal of it.

As a Catholic, I hope that the Protestant people of the South will try to see the Catholic viewpoint where the two groups have a common interest in this struggle. In spite of the activities of many Catholic clergy and lay people in the integration movement, there are areas in this whole struggle where we will find ourselves together.

Keep up the good work.

Sincerely,
A Catholic Missourian

(Catholics are active in Citizens' Councils all over the South, especially in southern Louisiana, where the movement is predominantly Catholic. —Ed.)

Protests Injustice

Dear Editor:

As a native Kentuckian and a former member of the Kentucky National Guard, I feel very strongly about the unjust discharging of Robert L. Rowley of Morganfield.

There is one point that the "Citizens' Council" did not bring out: If Mr. Rawley was discharged because "...Rowley's avowed sympathy with the Citizens' Council placed a grave question against his loyalty to the National Guard when and if it is called out to quell integration disturbances", the question naturally arises—What about Union membership?

Would not Union membership preclude one from being in the Kentucky National Guard? The KY. National Guard has in the past been called to quell labor disturbances, and strikes in the future may get out of hand and the Guard may be called out.

I know that there are Union members in the Kentucky National Guard. To be consistent, I think that Governor Chandler and General Williams should either reinstate Mr. Rowley or discharge every Guardsman who belongs to a union.

Sincerely
Alvin Stinnett
Hollywood, Calif.

Dan Smoot Writes

Dear Editor:

I like the "Manual for Southerners" for the Southland's children. It's about time that we begin to indoctrinate our children with some of our ideas, instead of leaving all the indoctrinating up to people who have no understanding of or sympathy with the South.

Cordially,
Dan Smoot
Dallas, Texas

From California

Dear Editor:

My husband and I recieved copy of **The Citizens' Council** for February from my niece in Brookhaven. We were thrilled to read about your work and I am enclosing check for subscription for one year.

I am a native of Brookhaven and my husband is from Atlanta, Georgia. We have been in Los Angeles since 1925 and we see more each day what this "mass migration" and "integration" are doing to the once lovely Los Angeles.

Wishing you success in your good work.

Sincerely,
J. R.
Los Angeles, California

Shreveport Booster

Dear Editor:

I enjoyed reading a copy of your paper, and am sending for my subscription. I am a member of the Citizens' Council here in Shreveport, and appreciate the good work all of you are doing.

Sincerely,
S. J. Carie
Shreveport, Louisiana

Council Actions In LOUISIANA

On Saturday morning, March 2, 1957, a Negro minister called at the office of the Counselor, official publication of the Louisiana organization of Citizens Councils, requesting assistance of the Association of Citizens' Councils and The Counselor. He asked us to tell the people of Louisiana that the majority of ministers of the Negro Conference of Methodist Churches of Louisiana do NOT want their churches to be integrated and they do NOT want the Louisiana Conference (white) to "absorb" the Negro Conference.

The minister, who for obvious reasons asked that his name be withheld, made the following statement:

"I speak officially for only twelve ministers of the Methodist Church, but for many unofficially. Our statewide Conference is to be held this spring, and we must at that time vote on the amendment to the Constitution of the Methodist Church which calls for the white conferences throughout the world to integrate the Negro conferences into their churches. Our people do not want this amendment to pass, and I was asked to request help from your fine newspaper and your Association to help defeat this amendment when it comes before the white Conference and the Negro conference.

"You know, we are not too dumb to realize that we will lose our identity the minute we are taken into the white churches. Our people will not be happy there, and many of our ministers will eventually lose their jobs. It is our hope that this amendment can be defeated, and we hope you can help us."

"OVERWHELMS DEMOCRACY"

"No method or procedure has ever been devised by which liberty could be divorced from local self-government. No plan of centralization has ever been adopted which did not result in bureaucracy, tyranny, inflexability, reaction, and decline. Unless bureaucracy is constantly resisted, it breaks down representative government and over-whelms democracy."
—President Calvin Coolidge (1926)

BIRDS OF A FEATHER?

According to the New York papers, the recent convention of the Communist Party U.S.A. voted "to support the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People in seeking to end racial segregation in Southern schools."

Gov. Knight.???.

[illegible] - [illegible] - [illegible] - [

Geo Knight

San Diego, California July 10th 1957

Mr. V. M. NEWTON JR. Tampa Tribune Tampa, Fla.

Dear Mr. Newton:

In todays News I notice that in your Inderviews among Governors, that they differ on right to know, and I, do agree with both sides, so Hear!!! The following, may be wise or otherwise in your eyes, mind or spirit, as we all think and act as we are mentally dressed by school & church..., and exishing conditions of today, dog eat dog, among us, in the reaction.

Our Vision !!!

USA & Constitution were founded by the rising sun for all Americans to travell deep East seeking more and further G Light for all our works to become true Christians in and by works, for universal understanding, and I presume we all know that Faith in Lost without works it's dead...

Now, 1911 our Goverment divaste the East and reinvaste the Setting Sun or the West, and we all now are travelling deep into the West for more and further montal darkness, becoming more and more Chrittians in WORDS and as such, we all have lost that G Key to understand even ourselves.

Further, IF you care to convert your friends to be your own enemies, now, do ask them to define you as what are Free Enterprisess, Religion, Press, or, Businesess, Free from what into what and why, and where we will find them to be free, so men may be able to place their trust into their own Fellowmen, in all steps of life. In Intergration or saggregation?

There we will find, that we are not the builders our Fathers meant us to be, as we all now do die as a Romans rather, taking our knowledge long with us to the 4 winds of heavens, than to die as a Greeks, leaving our knowledge to posterity so they may be in the light as Nat'l World Builders, and build that House which Fathers give US without hands !!!

To find the Americans in mind, spirit & Heart, and the ones in lips or of the flesh, and the Christians of from works, or, by their words, use as a compass the Original USA Constitution as Fathers meanted... The results will be astonishing to You and the rest of this World...

Sincerely Yours, A.N.Parker, 1947 Union Street, San Diego, California.

Note! Mr. & Mrs. American - Repent to Your Heritage -or- Perish from within.

INTRODUCTION

As we look upon USA the most impressive thing is our National Heritage,a true love of spirit for Mental Liberty,so we may learn as how to govern our Flesh and improve ourselves to defend,protect,&,preserve for our Posterity the USA Constitution,founded by the guidance of the Father of Life for Nat'l Safety, Happiness & Prosperity,more especially for Universal Understanding,so went an American set's His foot on its surface to say;THIS IS A COUNTRY AS MY OWN !!!

HOW USA FATHERS MEANT THE USA CONSTITUTION

G.Washington,has stated in a Treaty of Peace,between Tripoli & USA at June 10 1797,that the USA Goverment,it is NOT in any sence founded upon the Christian Religion.((Whs has Ears,let them hear to raise the Dead & give Light to Blind

Following,is USA Goverment's Religion by Sign

In the Begining,Franklin,suggested to Washington,that they call upon the Father of Life for Guidance,when opening meetings for forming the Constitution:- On one of those bitter meetings,during the Constitutional Convention,Franklin to get the founding Fathers back to a quiet reasoning,HE pointed to a Decoration on G.Washington's Chair of a Sun on the Horizon. HE ASKED, WHETHER,THAT REPRESENTED A RISING OR A SETTING SUN.?.((The above sign,emphasized the True Mother of all Religions,on Earth,as a Compass to Men to square their actions)) The Rising Sun or East stands for sagregation,in Boys & Girls Education,Press Businesess & Religion's,for the best and pure to survive any kind Cyclones,&, the setting Sun or West stands for Indergration,in Education,Press,Businesess & Religions,&,which Intergration is a Great SNARE to ruin our Homes & Nation. To find the Enemies of God & Constitution,study't by a G Key of Sagregation, then Vision,as How that body was murdered by a Treason before was completed:-

WHERE WE WILL FIND THAT SIN OR CRIME

In reply to that question,I have founded within our English and Education!!! In my inderviews with students,both High School & College,Teachers,Preachers and others,I have found,that they are taught much as how to push themselves forwards and to suceed and conquer at any form, but,they are not taught sufficiently concerning their Obligations to their Nation and Fellowmen,and the Blessings of from Moderation,which we have ruin by extremes since 1911,as it is emphasized by the Old Greeks and that Civil Greek Law,which Emanuel,(Jesus Christ),honor when Greeks Visit Him by saying, NYN EDOXASTHEI O YIOS TOU THEOU OR,Now the Son of Man goes to His Glory & where USA Constitution was founded. They are taught,prepared,&,Practise,as how to cooperate on the surface on a compiting foundation by intergration,loosing as such our Past Masters G Key of Knowledge for Wisdom,rather,than to be taught to compete to the extremes on a Cooperating Foundation,for the General Welfare and their own Happiness so they may lead themselves to a Brotherhood of Men by the Fatherhood of GOD. INTERGRATION IS A CONFUSION & DEATH,WHERE SAGREGATION IS TRUE LIGHT & LIFE:-

WHAT GOD & FATHERS HAVE BURY INTO USA CONSTITUTION

A Universal Understanding and a thorough knowledge for the rights of Men to pervade all the Nations of the Earth for World Peace by Goodwill of all Men, a lost G Key to have Knowthyself, as how to be Moderate in all things in life for Happiness,a Key to value you time to hurry slowlly in Life rather than fast & live then to die,to work for the good things of Life as Idleness are the root of all crimes & sins,to seek more ¢¢¢ than $$$ to make USA strong & safe from its domestic enemies,and a diferent type of Constitutional Education,so we all may be able to foressee the reactions of our actions before any action its taken,&,especially to defend the Widows,Orfands,Mothers,Sisters, Wifes & Daughters,whom we now do ruin by Intergrated Education,and Indergrated Law os Intaxicants,Food,&,Dance,so they may hurry fast to ruin this USA.

AMERICANS AT HEART STAND FAST & UNITED

Because 1911 we made a Sin by divasting the East to reinvaste the West,and the Wages of a sin it is a slow death to the Nation,from within,and as we cannot and will not be able to persuade God by our foreign aid $$$ to change His Plans to adopt ours,&,because God and the American Patriots have spoken to US in USA by signs and tokens,Hear'r'r few words from a MAN - EMERSON !!!

AWAKEN THE RIGHTOUES TO RIGHTOUESNESS

Not Gold,but only Men can make a Nation Great & strong,Men who for Truth and Honor's sake,stand fast and suffer long. Brave Men who work while others sleep, Who dare while others shy,They build a Nation's Pillars deep,and lift them to the sky !!! "Twere better to carry a single flower to a living friend at any Hour, Than pile hosts of roses,white and red,upon His coffin when He is dead...It is good to know,that no one can pray for you when you are dead. It is good to be tolerant and forgive others,but,it is Hell & destructive to keep as a Friends,the dead in mental graves & blind,who have tear down that God given Heritage to Men the USA Constitution,behind you back.ITS A SNARE:- Every Leader must know the diferneces between the rising o& the setting sun! No blind Leader can lead the blind and save them from a Pit,where we now are. Friend!!! awaken & take a due notice to govern you-self accordingly & be saved

Your Heritage & mine,is at your hands now.act!!!

Respectfully Yours, A.N.Parker, 1847 Union Street, San Diego,California:-G!!!

A.N. Parker

Race Relations

July 12, 1957

Mr. L. Earl Ashford
4173 Garthwaite Avenue
Los Angeles 8, California

Dear Mr. Ashford:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of July 8 with reference to the segregation problem.

The Governor appreciated hearing from you, and was pleased to have the benefit of your views. He asked me to give you his best wishes.

Sincerely,

Paul Mason

PM:vb

#4173 - Garthwaite - Ave.

Los - Angeles, 8.

Calif.

L & A

Los Angeles, Calif.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1947 JUL 9 AM 11 41

Governor Knight

Dear Sir:

Just one of the many letters to probably annoy You; but to touch on "a Problem" I think like many consider grave.

The Negro and segration phase of of Nations many problems too.

They are flocking into our fair State in droves, getting fine jobs, and acting like a lot of Hooligans at times, and when "Nigger Rich" sometimes Impossible.

They are rude and are starting to push the Whites around.

Late on the Streets of this City I have heard the filthiest

L & A filthiest of language and cussing and within the hearing of officers and decent law abiding citizens.

The negro race is outrageous boisterous and uncouth to the 10th degree. Well, what can you do with a race so few generations removed from the jungle, cannibalism, and what have you?

The ones I know do not mean them in their neighborhoods such as the Fairfax District here, and Beverly Hills, but think it O.K. to sell them in gentile neighborhoods.

Oh sorry ——— big business!

Yes, the "Good Book" and the Humane Code says Love Equal, and thy Brother, Etc. but

Everything within reason and the Realm of Tolerance.

They are Dangles of Course and Each negro Gs La vote.

Too, Mr Governor In His being Protected and Treated fairly; but go to Crime Statistics as One Item for Instance, and Into neighborhoods they are Invading.

Take a Survey!

Are Black Masons recognized By what white Lodges, and why not?

Well, Mr. Governor you are wise Damn Sure, and We like you as our leader Knowing your problems are terrific and so numerous; do not use going deeper Into this. Watch the Kommy meetings for they are feeding the Negros their Crime plenty. Sincerely,

J. Earl Whitehead

P.S. It wouldn't be fair if I didn't add this P.S. having overlooked an item very important, and it is this.

I am a minority hater and when I went to School we did not differentiate at that time and such a thing as Jew hate, Nazi hater, and Jap hater wasn't in vogue. In fact the Spanish American War wasn't ended so far back, and world war #1 had just begun.

"The Law of the Land must be obeyed", and any Laws that I feel should be done away with is so ——— I realize the High Court ruling. But I'd rather see You up there than Earl Warren.

What I can see regards Blacks is that they leave the South, others not recalled and come into our good State where there is such good working conditions & living. I heard of an instance where in a certain large food market here the negros have selected from a social or club group, one negro woman per day to just push whites around by bumping into them and annoying them no end.

Sure it sounds ridiculous but like lots of things, no one does anything about it until a fatality or something very grave happens.

A lot of these people are sorry & bad & any whites who unite many with them should be ignored completely. I have been told by them; Oh we will have our day & that the Dark Peoples of the Far and near East are gradually building up to where they will reign.

182357

Rose Patterson
526 College Drive
Starkville, Miss
July 22. 1957

RECEIVED
CO. FBI
25 AM 12 03

Honorable Governor Knight
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor,

Leaders in California seem to want negroes in California. Trouble makers and undesireables want to associate with white people and we suggest they leave the South. We want them as far away from the South as possible and there are many reasons why they should go to California. It is being considered to provide transportation and "grocery" money for three months for those who are dissatisfied with our way of life.

The media items indicate that Senator Knowland may be the next Governor of California. Negroes would be happy in your state for the climate is ideal, wages are high, they can marry white, full association with white people, old age and pension benefits are high, and they are welcomed by Governor or Senator Knowland, Senator Kuchel, Vice-President Nixon, Chief Justice Warren, and Congressman Roosevelt. Such ideal conditions for them.

(2)

The attached clipping "Alabama Warns of Boycott" from the Commercial Appeal" dated July 18, 1957 - may indicate to you that undesirable people must leave the South. Politicians have destroyed "Race Relations" not only in the South but elsewhere. If you were in our place, wouldn't you tell the negroes about California and help them to get there?

Very truly yours

J. O. Henkel, Jr

P.S.

My wife and I spent three happy and pleasant weeks in your state last August. My wife has a brother buried in the Cemetary in Sacramento, and have many relatives and friends in your state.

I have traveled in 37 States and lived "up North" six years after leaving College. It is unfortunate that "Vote Getters" have stirred up a "hornets nest." The people of the South cannot be forced to intergrate with negroes.

copy to Senator Knowland

E COMMERCIAL APPEAL

MEMPHIS, TENN., THURSDAY MORNING, JULY 18, 1957

ALABAMA OFFICIAL WARNS OF BOYCOTT

Hardwick Says Civil Rights Bill Faces Retaliation

SEGREGATION 'KEY ISSUE'

By The United Press

BIRMINGHAM, Ala., July 17. —Lt. Gov. Guy Hardwick said Wednesday that white citizens in Alabama would retaliate with the greatest and most effective boycott ever seen against any attempts to enforce the proposed Civil Rights Bill in the state.

Governor Hardwick told the Birmingham Exchange Club that segregation will be a key issue in next year's gubernatorial race and that separation of the races must be maintained by "legal and peaceful means."

Calls On White Men

He said that if the Civil Rights Bill now before Congress is passed, "all white men will, of necessity be drawn together by common bonds of resistance.

"And I predict they will refuse to employ, feed, clothe or otherwise aid or assist Negroes if the latter insist on disrupting and upsetting our way of life in Alabama."

Cites Other Cases

Governor Hardwick commented on the Negro boycotts in Montgomery and Tuskegee and added that "when provisions of this evil bill are pressed on us, we will resort to the greatest and most effective boycott ever seen in Alabama or any other state."

The Lieutenant Governor, a possible candidate for the state's top post, said any gubernatorial hopeful will have to pledge to maintain segregation.

Force Condemned

He said a candidate will have to "further pledge he will not use the National Guard of Alabama, manning tanks, to escort Negro children into white schools, as was done in Tennessee and Kentucky."

Governor Hardwick said that Alabama Confederate soldiers had fought in the War Between the States to maintain their way of life and the same sort of problem was facing the state's citizens today.

But he emphasized that resistance "must be different in nature and character to use every legal and peaceful means to maintain Alabama's present way of life."

File Press Register Los Angeles Calif.

July 24 1957

Dear Governor Knight.

182235

I am wondering with all your busy routine, if you find time to read letters from the average Citizen? Some how I honestly believe you do, as you certainly seems to have More sincere interest for all of us than anyone else has ever had. Governor Knight I sincerely hope you run again and Most of all that you Win. We need you here so badly I am several years away from asking for the Old age pension but some day if I live that long I will have to depend upon it, and it was a fine thing for the Elderly People that you are trying to make their years a little More comfortable for them. Now I would like to talk to you a few minutes about the "Negro" situation. You may be aware of the situation as it really is. I hope you are. Because I know you are fair enough, not to sell your own race, out for a few Votes like some others are doing. Pride the Bus and Mingle with the

public day after day. I see lovely people being pushed around in Market and various other places by the "Black apes" and no one will do a thing about it, it seems. I have also heard them talking on the streets and in the stores, using language certainly not fit for any one to hear. The Sales people say they abuse them. etc. Gov Knight. Won't you try to stop this horrible situation from getting out of hand? and unless something is done it will you know. I live in the Fenimore Park District. East of the Crenshaw center. and they are moving in this District as fast as they can. and you should read the increase of Thefts etc in this district. It is terrifying Gov Knight. It is plain to be seen that Knowland, Nixon, Brownell. and several others are selling out for votes. We are so very thankful We have you on our side. Many I have talked to have mentioned that fact. If you just only try to keep these Dictatorial "Niggers" in their place. We will be so very grateful to you. Good Luck and Good Health always to you and your family.

Sincerely.

Faye Scott
4173 - Gainsborough Drive

File

From Richmond

C O P Y

404 Dimm Street
Richmond 9, California
29 July 1957

Senator William F. Knowland
Senate Office Bldg.
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

I feel compelled to express my views regarding the Negro question in the United States. We would like to have our lawmakers, who are supposed to be representing the majority, acquaint themselves with public opinion. We most certainly want a choice as to with whom we must live and it might be advisable to let us vote on this vital subject.

Last night we heard the Mike Wallace TV interview. Senator James Eastland speaks for not only a vast majority of the South, but also the North! The righteous do-gooders, vote getters, and Mike Wallace came out second best in this thought provoking interview of what most people really think. How can we be simple enough to regard communist opinions when they don't even have a negro population? If they are so sympathetic, let's invite them to play Godmother and take the overflow to Russia!

The common back fence talk of most housewives is the alarming bitterness that most all white people have against the supreme court, the national, and state government representatives who are jumping on the bandwagon and cramming both whites and negroes down each other's throats. Mind you, I have no malice for negroes except that I don't want to live with them and I don't want intermarriage! Many good negroe people feel the same way and most of them want only a chance to work, to have decent residential developments of their own and the chance for modern segregated education because they really are not any more comfortable than we are under existing circumstances. There are negro agitators who insist on forcing themselves into white neighborhoods for vengeance. Why can't we give a little "foreign aid" to these people and let them provide their own private schools and social conditions that are acceptable to them?

Do you know what the NAACP is doing? They are forcing the majority of white people who do not want to integrate into rural communities and they are turning our cities over to the negroes who flock to centers of activity. This is happening in California and in major cities at an astounding rate, and in a few years your proud city neighborhoods will deteriorate rapidly.

(continued)

C O P Y

Some friends recently received a letter from a gentleman who holds a responsible position in Washington, D. C. He is building a new home in a private country club and states that his reason in so doing is to avoid the influx of negroes into our national capital. People of normal means have no such route of escape! With all due respect to our government administrators, most of them have never been threatened with neighborhood depreciation due to negro infiltration. Top ranking officials usually have a pretty broad choice as to where they will live. The same goes for Earl Warren and Eleanor Roosevelt whose ears have had good reason to burn on our street. If the Lord had intended that we live as soul mates, then why did he bother to place us all in separate countries in the beginning and give us different skins...it was not His plan that we interate.

Very sincerely yours,

Eileen M. Mulvany

P. S. I am not from the South

copies to:

Sen. Wm. F. Knowland
Gov. Goodwin Knight
Sen. James Eastland

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

188494

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

OA021 SA003

NS LRA009 NL PD=LITTLEROCK ARK 4= 1957 SEP 5 AM 12 50

GOVERNOR OF CALIFORNIA=

:SACRAMENTO CALIF=

COPY OF TELEGRAM SENT TODAY TO PRESIDENT EISENHOWER:

¶ "MR PRESIDENT; ¶

I WAS ONE OF THE SOLDIERS OF YOUR COMMAND IN WORLD WAR TWO. I SPENT 300 DAYS OF COMBAT WITH AN INFANTRY DIVISION DEFENDING OUR COUNTRY, ITS PEOPLE AND THEIR RIGHTS ON THE BATTLEFIELDS OF FIVE NATIONS.

¶ THE QUESTION IN ISSUE AT LITTLE ROCK AT THIS MOMENT IS NOT INTEGRATION VS. SEGREGATION.

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NS LRA009/2

PEACEFUL INTEGRATION HAS BEEN ACCOMPLISHED FOR SOME TIME IN THE UNIVERSITY OF ARKANSAS, STATE SUPPORTED COLLEGES AND A NUMBER OF PUBLIC SCHOOLS. THIS WEEK PEACEFUL INTEGRATION WAS ACCOMPLISHED IN THREE MORE OF OUR LARGEST PUBLIC SCHOOLS - FORT SMITH, VAN BUREN, OZARK. IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO INTEGRATE SOME OF OUR SCHOOLS AT THIS TIME WITHOUT VIOLENCE. THE SUPREME COURT RECOGNIZED THAT CONDITIONS IN EACH COMMUNITY MUST BE CONSIDERED AND I HAVE INTERPRETED YOUR PUBLIC STATEMENTS TO INDICATE THAT YOU ARE IN AGREEMENT WITH THIS PREMISE.

¶ THE QUESTION NOW IS WHETHER OR NOT THE HEAD

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NS LRA009/3

OF A SOVEREIGN STATE CAN EXERCISE HIS CONSTITUTIONAL POWERS AND DISCRETION IN MAINTAINING PEACE AND GOOD ORDER WITHIN HIS JURISDICTION, BEING ACCOUNTABLE TO HIS OWN CONSCIENCE AND TO HIS OWN PEOPLE.

¶ CERTAIN UNITS OF THE NATIONAL GUARD HAVE BEEN PLACED ON DUTY TO PRESERVE THE PEACE AND GOOD ORDER OF THIS COMMUNITY. YOU - AS A MILITARY MAN - KNOW THAT THE COMMANDER MUST HAVE THE AUTHORITY AND THE DISCRETION TO TAKE THE NECESSARY STEPS WARRANTED BY THE SITUATION WITH WHICH HE MUST DEAL.

¶ I AM RELIABLY INFORMED THAT FEDERAL AUTHORITIES IN LITTLE ROCK HAVE THIS DAY BEEN

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NS LRA009/4

DISCUSSING PLANS TO TAKE INTO CUSTODY, BY FORCE, THE HEAD OF A SOVEREIGN STATE. THIS WOULD BE IN COMPLETE DISREGARD OF THE CONSTITUTIONAL GUARANTEES OF THE SEPARATION AND INDEPENDENCE OF THE THREE BRANCHES OF GOVERNMENT AND THE RIGHTS AND POWERS OF A STATE. AS THE DULY ELECTED GOVERNOR AND REPRESENTATIVE OF THE PEOPLE OF ARKANSAS I CAN NO MORE SURRENDER THESE RIGHTS THAN YOU COULD SURRENDER THE RIGHTS OF THE DULY ELECTED CHIEF EXECUTIVE OF OUR NATION. TO DO SO WOULD SET A PRECEDENT THAT WOULD JEOPARDIZE THE RIGHTS AND POWERS OF THE GOVERNOR OF ANY STATE. ¶

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NSLKA009/5

I MUST FOLLOW THE PRECEDENT SET BY YOU AS A CHIEF EXECUTIVE WHEN YOU DECLINED TO HAVE YOUR ADMINISTRATIVE AIDS SUMMONED TO TESTIFY BEFORE A CONGRESSIONAL COMMITTEE.

¶ I HAVE STRONG REASONS TO BELIEVE THAT THE TELEPHONE LINES TO THE ARKANSAS EXECUTIVE MANSION HAVE BEEN TAPPED - I SUSPECT THE FEDERAL AGENTS. THE SITUATION IN LITTLE ROCK AND ARKANSAS GROWS MORE EXPLOSIVE BY THE HOUR. THIS IS CAUSED FOR THE MOST PART BY THE MISUNDERSTANDING OF OUR PROBLEMS BY A FEDERAL JUDGE WHO DECREED "IMMEDIATE" INTEGRATION OF THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS OF LITTLE ROCK WITHOUT HEARING

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NSLKA009/L

ANY EVIDENCE WHATSOEVER AS TO THE CONDITIONS NOW EXISTING IN THIS COMMUNITY. THE SITUATION IS FURTHER AGGRAVATED BY THE IMPENDING UNWARRANTED INTERFERENCE OF FEDERAL AGENTS. IF THESE ACTIONS CONTINUE, OR IF MY EXECUTIVE AUTHORITY AS GOVERNOR TO MAINTAIN THE PEACE IS BREACHED, THEN I CAN NO LONGER BE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE RESULTS. THE INJURY TO PERSONS AND PROPERTY THAT WOULD BE CAUSED - THE BLOOD THAT MAY BE SHED, WILL BE ON THE HANDS OF THE FEDARAL GOVERNMENT AND ITS AGENTS. THE SPLENDID PROGRESS WE HAVE MADE IN ARKANSAS FOR THE PAST FEW YEARS TOWARD MEETING OUR PROBLEMS OF RACE RELATIONSHIP WILL HAVE

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NSLR PD 9/8

BEEN COMPLETELY AND UTTERLY DESTROYED. MANY EXPRESSIONS OF FAIRNESS AND UNDERSTANDING HAVE COME FROM YOU REGARDING THE PROBLEMS OF THE SOUTH AND OF THE NATION. AS GOVERNOR OF ARKANSAS I APPEAL TO YOU TO USE YOUR GOOD OFFICES TO MODIFY THE EXTREME STAND AND STOP THE UNWARRANTED INTERFERENCE OF FEDERAL AGENTS IN THIS AREA SO THAT WE MAY AGAIN ENJOY DOMESTIC TRANQUILITY AND CONTINUE IN OUR PURSUIT OF IDEAL RELATIONS BETWEEN THE RACES. ¶

TIME IS THE ESSENCE OF THE SITUATION WITH WHICH I AM CONFRONTED = MAY I HAVE THE ASSURANCE OF YOUR UNDERSTANDING AND COOPERATION?"=

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

CLASS OF SERVICE
This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS
DL=Day Letter
NL=Night Letter
LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

NSLR PD 9/8

ORVAL E FAUBUS GOVERNOR OF ARKANSAS=

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

File San Leandro Cal. 16110 Meeson 189053

9-8-57

Mr. Goodwin J. Knight, Governor of California I had occasion to cross the Bay bridge a couple of times lately and I was most dumbably humiliated to find that all the armed guards who collect the tolls were Negroes. That is the most rotten thing I have heard of in a long time a great state of Cal. robbing White men of their jobs and giving it to the damned stinking black heads. That is a damned insult to the Southern people in fact the whole White race. You probably would like Southern tourists to spend their money here but have the decency of putting White people into White peoples jobs. Yah Nigger lovers are apt to squeak about the idea of discriminating against a man on account of the color of his skin. You never see a dam wolf about but he smells. I dont know of a worse odor than that of a Nigger. I have seen people who could smell them even on the other side of the street. That Ex Governor Warren is causing a lot of trouble as the head of the Supreme court. Do you know there are many millions of people who despise your Negroes worse than rattlesnakes, and would be damned glad to enlist to fight you. I sure have little respect for a state that allows Niggers to use White women to propagate Negroes. You are certainly not what I would call Caucasian men hardly.

John A. Stillman

—OVER—

P.S. Do ayou know why Mr Abraham Lincoln got himself shot? As a Southerner I can tell you because he inlisted Negroes into the U.S. army after the war and put these Negroes to police the defeated people in the South.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 SEP 10 AM 10 07

file

Rec'd Pictures

189935

JACKSONVILLE PAPER COMPANY

ESTABLISHED 1919

IMPORTERS, WHOLESALERS MANUFACTURERS

PRINTING PAPER WRAPPING

PHONE ELgin 6-4141 • 808 WEST BAY STREET

JACKSONVILLE, FLORIDA

OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENT

September 11, 1957

Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of the State of California
Sacramento, California

ALL AGREEMENTS CONTINGENT UPON STRIKES, FLOODS, FIRES, DELAYS OF CARRIERS AND OTHER DELAYS BEYOND OUR CONTROL

Dear Governor Knight:

We attach hereto a copy of a wire sent to the Honorable Orval Faubus, Governor of the State of Arkansas, also a wire to the President of the United States, Dwight D. Eisenhower.

We trust that these wires are self-explanatory and that you, recognizing your position as the governmental head of a sovereign state, will shoulder the responsibilities of that office in the defense of the rights of those states, as well as in the protection of the future of our Nation.

Yours truly,

OFFICIALS OF THE JACKSONVILLE PAPER COMPANY

By Tom R. McGehee

Tom R. McGehee, President

trm/ms

RECEIVED GOVERNOR'S OFFICE 1957 SEP 16 AM

TAMPA MIAMI ST. PETERSBURG ORLANDO MOBILE PENSACOLA SAVANNAH WEST PALM BEACH
RALEIGH CHARLOTTE COLUMBIA CHARLESTON DOTHAN MACON TALLAHASSEE LAKELAND DAYTONA VALDOSTA

DOMESTIC SERVICE
Check the class of service desired; otherwise this message will be sent as a fast telegram

TELEGRAM	
DAY LETTER	
NIGHT LETTER	

$
S
E

WESTERN UNION
TELEGRAM

1211 (4-55)

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

INTERNATIONAL SERVICE
Check the class of service desired; otherwise the message will be sent at the full rate

FULL RATE	
LETTER TELEGRAM	
SHORE-SHIP	

NO. WDS.-CL. OF SVC.	PD. OR COLL.	CASH NO.	CHARGE TO THE ACCOUNT OF	TIME FILED
INAL 80	(COPY MESSAGE PHONED IN)	DL PD=	1957 SEP 11 PM 5 48	
	JACKSONVILLE	FLO 11 418PME=		

Send the following message, subject to the terms on back hereof, which are hereby agreed to

DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES.

THE WHITE HOUSE WASHDC=

WE QUOTE A WIRE SENT TODAY TO THE HONORABLE ORVAL FAUBUS, THE GREAT GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF ARKANSAS:

"WE WOULD LIKE TO COMMEND YOU A GREAT AMERICAN FOR THE STAND THAT YOU HAVE TAKEN IN BEHALF OF STATES RIGHTS. FEW MEN IN HIGH POSITIONS TODAY HAVE THE INTESTINAL FORTITUDE TO STAND FOR RIGHT - EVEN ALONE - AND REFUSE TO COMPROMISE REGARDLESS OF CONSEQUENCES. YOU HAVE IN YOUR HANDS THE FUTURE OF OUR COUNTRY INASMUCH AS OUR FOUNDING FATHERS INTENDED TO PROTECT THE SOVEREIGN RIGHTS OF OUR STATES. FOR YOU, ONE MAN, TO FAIL US WOULD IN OUR OPINION SACRIFICE ALL THAT WE HAVE FOUGHT FOR AND NO DOUBT OPEN THE WAY IN THE FUTURE TO AN EVENTUAL AUTONOMOUS FEDERAL GOVERNMENT. YOU HAVE ACCEPTED THE CHALLENGE AS A GREAT MAN. WE TRUST YOUR FELLOW GOVERNORS AND THIS NATION WILL STAND BEHIND YOU."

IN OUR CONSIDERED OPINION THE FUTURE OF OUR COUNTRY HANGS IN THE HANDS OF THIS ONE MAN. SURELY THE PRESIDENT OF THIS GREAT UNITED STATES CANNOT TAKE A POSITION CONTRARY TO THOSE DECLARATIONS ORIGINALLY SET OUT BY THE FOUNDERS OF OUR COUNTRY NOR CAN HE OVERLOOK THE SOVEREIGN RIGHTS OF OUR STATES AS PROVIDED FOR IN OUR FEDERAL CONSTITUTION. OUR FEDERAL CONSTITUTION IS THE PROTECTOR OF THE RIGHTS OF OUR STATE CONSTITUTIONS THROUGH WHICH INSTRUMENT OUR STATE GOVERNORS PLEDGE IN THEIR OATH OF OFFICE TO UPHOLD AND DEFEND THE RIGHTS OF THE PEOPLE OF

DOMESTIC SERVICE

Check the class of service desired; otherwise this message will be sent as a fast telegram

TELEGRAM	
DAY LETTER	
NIGHT LETTER	

$
S
E

WESTERN UNION

TELEGRAM

1211 (4-55)

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

INTERNATIONAL SERVICE

Check the class of service desired; otherwise the message will be sent at the full rate

FULL RATE	
LETTER TELEGRAM	
SHORE-SHIP	

NO. WDS.-CL. OF SVC.	PD. OR COLL.	CASH NO.	CHARGE TO THE ACCOUNT OF	TIME FILED

Send the following message, subject to the terms on back hereof, which are hereby agreed to

JNA80 SHEET 2=

1957 SEPT 11 PM 5:48

THAT STATE AS WELL AS TO MAINTAIN THE PEACE. IF THE POSITION TAKEN BY THE HONORABLE ORVAL FAUBUS GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF ARKANSAS, IS NOT HONORED BY YOU, IN EFFECT WE WILL HAVE FEDERAL COURTS ACTUALLY RUNNING OUR STATES WITH OUR GOVERNORS ONLY PAWNS IN THEIR HANDS. WE BELIEVE IN THE SYSTEM OF GOVERNMENT THAT WE ENJOY, AND FEEL THAT NO MAN, EVEN THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, SHOULD PERMIT HIS SELF PRIDE OR THE PRIDE OF HIS OFFICE TO SACRIFICE RIGHT. WE TRUST THAT YOU WILL SEEK THE ALMIGHTY HAND OF GOD TO GUIDE YOU IN THIS MOMENTOUS DECISION AND THAT IT WILL NOT BE NECESSARY FOR ALL, OR EVEN A FEW, OF THE GOVERNORS OF THIS GREAT LAND OF OURS TO BE FORCED TO TAKE A STAND AGAINST YOUR DECISION.

THE OFFICIALS OF THE JACKSONVILLE PAPER COMPANY

T. R. MCGEHEE, PRESIDENT
C. G. MCGEHEE, SR. CHAIRMAN OF THE BOARD
M. R. MCGEHEE, SECRETARY-TREASURER
TILLMAN CAVERT, JR. VICE PRESIDENT, also
PRESIDENT OF CALCASIEU PAPER COMPANY
C. C. MCGEHEE, SR. VICE PRESIDENT
C. G. MCGEHEE, JR. VICE PRESIDENT
F. S. MCGEHEE, VICE PRESIDENT
C. C. MCGEHEE, JR. ASST. SECRETARY-TREASURER
CHAS. A. ATKINS, VICE PRESIDENT
J. R. WILLIFORD, VICE PRESIDENT

File

U. S. NAVAL HOSPITAL

CAMP PENDLETON CALIFORNIA

SEPTEMBER 22,1957

191112

TO:

HONORABLE GOODWIN KNIGHT

GOVERNOR ,STATE OF CALIFORNIA

DEAR MR. KNIGHT,
IF YOU DIDNT MAKE THE STATEMENT I ATTRIBUTED TO YOU PLEASE DISREGARD MY LETTER OF SEPT. IO. WHEN I HEARD THAT NEWS BROADCAST I WAS CERTAIN THE NEWS CASTER QUOTED YOU.

IT IS MY MISTAKE AND I WITHDRAW MY STATEMENT COMPLETELY.

CORDIALLY,

ROGER CAMERON

P.S.
THIS IS IN ANSWER TO YOUR LETTER I RECEIVED YESTERDAY.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 SEP 24 PM 1 43

September 19, 1957

Mr. Roger Cameron
United States Naval Hospital
Camp Pendleton
Oceanside, California

Dear Mr. Cameron:

Thank you for your letter of September 10 giving me your views on the action of Governor Faubus in connection with the integration of schools in Little Rock, Arkansas.

I feel compelled to inform you that I did not make the statement which you attributed to me; in fact I have not commented at all upon the Arkansas situation.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:jm
(M)
Via Airmail

ROGER CAMERON (HN)
U.S. NAVAL HOSPITAL
CAMP PENDLETON
OCEANSIDE , CALIF.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 SEP 12 AM 9 38

TO:
GOODWIN KNIGHT
GOVERNOR
STATE CAPITOL
SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA

SIR:

I AM SURE THAT GOVERNOR FAUBUS CAN RUN THE AFFAIRS OF THE STATE OF ARKANSAS WITH YOUR VIEWS. I THINK THAT IF YOU WOULD DEVOTE YOUR TIME TO THE AFFAIRS OF CALIFORNIA THAT YOU WOULD HAVE ABOUT ALL YOU COULD HANDLE? I AM REFERING TO YOUR SEPT. 8, 1957 STATEMENT TO THE PRESS.

IF EVER THE NEED ARISES WHEN ANY SOUTHERN STATE NEEDS OR WANTS YOUR VIEWS I AM SURE THEYWILL LET YOU KNOW. BEFORE YOU START CONDEMING THE SOUTH JUST REMEMBER, THE FIRST PERMANENT SETTLEMENT WAS AT JAMESTOWN, VIRGINIA NOT PLYMOUTH,MASS. OR ANYWHERE IN CALIFORNIA.

PLEASE FORGIVE ME IF I AM WRONG, BUT ON 8SEPT. 1957 DIDNT YOU MAKE A STATEMENT TO THE PRESS THAT THE UNITED STATES WON ONE CIVIL WAR AND THEY COULD WIN ANOTHER? WELL I AM SURE THAT MR. FAUBUS HAS NO INTENSION OF ATTACKING CALIFORNIA. THERE IS NOTHING OUT HERE THAT HE COULD USE.

SO WHY DONT WE JUST LET THE PEOPLE OF ARKANSAS HANDLE THEIR STATE AND US LOOK AFTER OUR OWN INTERESTS?
I AM A NATIVE OF GEORGIA NOT ARKANSAS OR CALIFORNIA.

Telefax WESTERN UNION Telefax

LLR501 PD=J ST LOUIS MO 24 NFT= 1957 SEP 24 PM 1 29

GOV GOODWIN KNIGHT=

SACRAMENTO CALIF=

SENDER WAITING
ANSWER BY WIRE

WOULD APPRECIATE YOUR COMMENT ON THE PRESIDENTS ACTION IN ARKANSAS AS WELL AS YOUR VIEW OF THE SITUATION IN LITTLE ROCK. PLEASE REPLY BY WIRE COLLECT.
WE WILL APPRECIATE YOUR CO-OPERATION=

THE ST LOUIS POST DISPATCH

RSP

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 SEP 24 PM 3 02

1270 (1-51)

File

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SEP 25 AM 11 16

24/Sept/57

Race Relations

191230

Dear Mr. Governor Knight,

This is really my first opportunity that I've had to contact the Governor's Office. I have been in Sacramento many times, and outside the Governor's Office. My name is Mr. Heath Jefferson Dreger, and I'm still connected to the Army Service. Mr Governor Knight you were Lt. Governor when I was taking examinations at McClellan Airfield for Korea. I'm still a civilian to the Four Star General Hodge, and I have a connection with Captain De Weese at Annapolis Maryland of the Navy Ordnance.

Last month I just got back from a Ten Months Road trip, that took me from Los Angeles Fort Juma, Juma, Phoenix Kansas City Chicago New York Baltimore Philadelphia and Four Months in Washington D.C. I was in Washington D.C. at the same time I was, for the Governor's meeting with President Eisenhower.

With this trouble at Little Rock Arkansas I thought Mr. Knight you might be interested that I have worked on the desert from Fort Juma to the River Sabine for two years now. I act as an Army scout and an Army agent for troop developments. Eighteen years of my life now has been to the Army. In 1947, I was the Army's Eight Gun Skeet

for the Race Riot and Automotive Strike at Detroit Michigan. Now Little Rock. As a California Man and a sixteen year Pentagon Man I wonder what this situation will cause the Governor of Ohio about Little Rock Man on the Active reserve to Rock Island Arsenal Illinois. That is my new Headquarters. If I can keep the Governor I will be glad to.

I had another situation for California, I am a United American Man. That includes Alaska, to Cape Horn, West Indies to Hawaii in a United team. It came last year from the Pan American Union, Washington D.C., As a Peace movement to keep Russia out of the Americas. After President Armas was killed by his Guard, my men went to special meetings and so for no further developments. I am here in San Francisco to work with the Consulates of the Latin American Countries.

There are a lot of men riding the freight trains all over the desert and it keeps growing. Some have as many as twenty five and more per freight. I worked with the Border Patrol on their to-a United American. The had it also.

I hope this will help for Mr. Governor tonight.

Yours Very Truly Mr. Hans Dahlen

A LETTER TO THE PRESIDENT

September 25, 1957

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 OCT 3 AM 9 52

Mr. President:

I listened to your address Tuesday evening, September 24, 1957, in which you attempted to explain your action in the Little Rock, Arkansas, integration issue. In essence, your plea was that the U. S. Supreme Court and its rulings are superior to the Constitution itself. Read the Constitution, and you will find in the Preamble a definition of purpose and ideals of American Constitutional government. The Articles and Amendments (constitutional law) limit the power of the federal government to enforce that ideal. Without limitation of federal governmental power, there is dictatorship.

State's rights is not the issue. Individual freedom is. Equality before the law is not the real issue. Despotic tyranny is.

A great and fundamental issue faces the American people. That issue is, how far may the hybrid communism of our government expand and remain distinguishable from the hybrid capitalism of Nikita Krushchev?

Sincerely,

ARTHUR M. KIRKENDALL

293 - 28 Road

Grand Junction, Colorado

File

Race Relations

9-25-57

192096

The Loudoun County Chapter of the Defenders of State Sovereignty and Individual Liberties, assembled at regular meeting at the Court House at Leesburg, Loudoun County, Virginia, this 25th day of September, 1957, deem it appropriate that we should declare and affirm our convictions.

We first affirm our deep and abiding loyalty and devotion to our country and its institutions. We acknowledge the Constitution to be the bulwark of our liberties, ever subject to the sovereign powers reserved by it to the states and to the people. We know that the liberties of all Americans of all races rests upon the Constitution and the division of powers ordained therein. We deem it the obligation of free men to preserve the powers reserved under the constitution to the states and to the people and to preserve the constitutional separation of the powers of government in the legislative, executive and judicial branches separately.

We favor full, complete and determined opposition and resistance to any attempt by any branch of the Federal government to usurp or encroach on the functions and responsibilities of any other branch of the Federal government; and any further trend on the part of the Federal government and its agencies to further centralize and develop Federal power; the abrogation and disregard by the Federal government of the spirit, tenor and terms of the Constitution of the United States of America; any further encroachment, denial or withdrawal from the individual sovereign states of the United States any of the sovereign rights guaranteed to said states under and by virtue of the Constitution of the United States.

We abhor and look with disdain upon the arrogant, diabolical, illegal, unwarranted usurpation and invasion of

the rights of the Sovereign State of Arkansas, as guaranteed to it under Articles IX and X of Amendments to the Constitution of the United States. It is with chagrin and humiliation, as patriotic Americans, that we are awakened to the realization of the extent to which our United States Government has progressed toward totalitarianism and a military state, specifically as exemplified by the tragic and shameful conduct of the Arkansas affair, where Federal bayonet law prevails and children in the schools are trying to study under the supervision and control of professional Federal soldiers, whose presence there is not at the instance of the Governor of the Sovereign State of Arkansas, but to the contrary, in direct opposition to the will and better advice of said Governor.

We look with extreme alarm upon this flaunting abrogation of the rights of the Sovereign State of Arkansas and call upon the Governors and the good citizens of the several states of this great nation to rise to the occasion and unite in their efforts to annul and oppose the actions of our Federal government and its agencies to the maximum extent, short of violence, using all legal means available to them.

President Dwight D. Eisenhower:

9-25-57

The Lord has laid it on my heart to beg and beseech you to get down on your knees and beg God to forgive you in your part of trying to wreck and destroy our Government and Constitution of our Beloved United States, which is about destroyed by you, and God knows how many more.

I surely am disappointed in you in the way you are trying to mix the negro race with our white race of American people who made this Nation what it was, not what it is today. You can't serve two Masters.

Strait and narrow is the way, and few will enter therein. Woe be unto man.

God is the Power and Ruler for all time. But seems man thinks he is wiser than God. You have ruined yourself with the people. Guess you love the black race better than the white race of people.

God knows - you can't fool God.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

Sept. 25th, 1957
WH2-4118

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 14 AM 9 08

PLEASE HEED

This NAACP negro association is unconstitutional, with the communist thrown in, but seems it has been put above our American Government and our American People by those who were put in charge of our Government, but who have changed every thing to suit themselves and others regardless of our Constitution which was founded and framed by honest, reliable and honorable men of the long past. The devil and those in charge have made an awful mess by tampering with our laws, constitution and everything pertaining to a free and loyal nation as the United States has been.

This is not the Negro's Nation, but they commit more crime than all the rest. This negro mix-up must stop if it takes bloodshed to do it. Read the F.B.I. Report of 1956 I am enclosing. Woe be unto man when God begins to take His toll.

What will the profit be if you gain the world and lose your own soul.

Now get busy and unmix this mixed-up mess that is trying to be put over our American People. It can't be done, because God will help us to win -

God says vengeance is mine and I will repay.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

October 4, 1957
WH2-4118

EISENHOWER'S MOVE IN ARKANSAS ILLEGAL

It is shocking to think the President of the United States would proceed in such an illegal and unconstitutional way. The only thing the President has to go on is the decision of the Supreme Court.

Congress has never passed a law requiring intergration in the schools. The Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution, upon which the President relies, has not been implemented by a congressional act as proposed in Section 5 of the 14th Amendment.

"The President is backing the Supreme Court which has assumed the power of making the law, interpreting and exceeding the law."

The only thing the President has to go on is the decision of the Supreme Court. Seems as the Supreme Court has been determined for some several years to betray and destroy our Nation the United States, as Judas did when he betrayed Jesus Christ our Saviour for thirty pieces of silver which availed him nothing.

What will befall those who are trying to destroy our Constitution of the United States. Woe be unto them. They think they are well fixed in this life, but what of eternity?

The States should assume full responsibility for continuing the present vocational education program.

The States and local districts can and should finance and operate their own schools. This is the last bulwark of local self-government and it must be preserved.

October 3, 1957
WH 2-4118

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

UNIFORM CRIME REPORTS
For the United States

Volume XXVII-Number 2
Annual Bulletin, 1956
Issued by the
Federal Bureau of Investigation
United States Department of Justice
Washington, D. C.

24% INCREASE IN NEGRO CRIME DURING 1956

The following figures on negro crime committed during 1956 were taken from the Annual Bulletin of the FBI, J. Edgar Hoover, Director. The figures are based on 2,070,794 arrests in 1,551 cities and towns of more than 2,500 population comprising a total of 41,919,052 people. The figures are based on arrests made during 1956 of Whites and negroes and do not include Indians, Orientals, Filipinos and non-White Mexicans. Only 350 Orientals were reported as charged with crimes. Ninety percent of Indians arrested were charged with offenses involving liquor and/or disorderly conduct. The 634,022 negroes arrested in the above mentioned 1,551 cities and towns represent a 24% increase over the FBI's 1955 figures. White arrests increased only 6%. The FBI's numerical figures were broken down into percentages by the National Citizens Protective Association.

ARRESTS BY RACE, 1956, AS REPORTED BY THE FBI

74% arrested for gambling were negroes
68% arrested for aggravated assault were negroes
66% arrested for murder were negroes
61% arrested for dope violations were negroes
53% arrested for possession of weapons were negroes
52% arrested for robbery were negroes
48% arrested for prostitution and vice were negroes
46% arrested for all other assaults were negroes
45% arrested for rape were negroes
42% arrested for liquor violations were negroes
41% arrested for receiving stolen property were negroes
41% arrested for disorderly conduct were negroes
37% arrested for suspicion were negroes
33% arrested for offenses against family were negroes
31% arrested for larceny were negroes
31% arrested for all other offenses were negroes
30% arrested for burglaries were negroes
30% arrested for all other sex offenses were negroes
27% arrested for vagrancy were negroes
24% arrested for drunkenness were negroes
23% arrested for manslaughter by negligence were negroes
22% arrested for auto theft were negroes
19% arrested for embezzlement and fraud were negroes
17% arrested for drunken driving were negroes
15% arrested for forgery and counterfeiting were negroes

NEGRO CRIME EXPLODES RACIAL EQUALITY MYTH

For years the egg-heads, do-gooders, 'liberals' and Communists have told America all that was needed to make a negro 'equal' to a White man was to give him integration, education and jobs. The negro has more integration, more and better education and jobs than ever before, yet he committed 24% more crime than ever before. The more and better education and jobs the White man gives the negro, the more murder, rapes, assaults, robberies, dope, prostitution and vice he indulges in.

This fact is so obvious that even the race-mixers have changed their tune. Since every negro has the opportunity to go to school and get a job, and yet is still not 'equal,' the race-mixers now concentrate on integration and 'civil rights' laws against alleged 'discrimination' of negroes. The reason the negro still isn't 'equal' and actually is getting worse, is that he hasn't been totally integrated into White society and is being 'discriminated against.' The alarming negro crime increase is directly attributable to the propaganda for racial equality, integration, civil rights laws being spread by politicians, press and clergymen. They tell the negro the reason he still isn't as intelligent and successful as, or 'equal' to, the Whites is because he is being 'discriminated against.' This incites and inflames him to hatred and violence and enables him to blame all his sins and shortcomings on the White man. If integration were the answer, then open all the prisons, integrate the inmates into White society and they too would become 'equal' with self-respecting, law-abiding Whites. Segregation is the answer and is needed nationally. The negro has proven by his actions that he is not fit to be integrated with the White man.

UNIFORM CRIME REPORTS
For the United States

Volume XXVI -Number 2
Annual Bulletin, 1955

Issued by the
Federal Bureau of Investigation
United States Department of Justice
Washington, D. C.

FBI REVEALS MENACE OF INTEGRATION
NEGRO CRIME INCREASES

The following figures on negro crime were taken from the Annual Bulletin of the FBI, J. Edgar Hoover, Director. The figures are based on 1,861,764 arrests in 1,477 cities and towns of more than 2,500 population comprising a total of 41,792,800 people. The figures are based on arrests made during 1955 of White and negroes and do not include Indians, Orientals, Filipinos and non-White Mexicans. The FBI's numerical figures were broken down into precentages by the White Sentinel.

ARRESTS BY RACE, 1955, AS REPORTED BY THE FBI

74% arrested for gambling were negroes
64% arrested for dope violations were negroes
64% arrested for aggravated assault were negroes
60% arrested for murder were negroes
59% arrested for prostitution and vice were negroes
54% arrested for possession of weapons were negroes
51% arrested for robbery were negroes
44% arrested for all other assaults were negroes
43% arrested for rape were negroes
43% arrested for liquor violations were negroes
35% arrested for receiving stolen property were negroes
34% arrested for disorderly conduct were negroes
32% arrested for larceny were negroes
32% arrested for suspicion were negroes
32% arrested for offenses against family were negroes
29% arrested for burglaries were negroes
27% arrested for all other sex offenses were negroes
22% arrested for vagrancy were negroes
22% arrested for embezzlement and fraud were negroes
20% arrested for auto theft were negroes
20% arrested for drunkenness were negroes
19% arrested for manslaughter by negligence were negroes
15% arrested for drunken driving were negroes
15% arrested for forgery and counterfeiting were negroes

NEGROES LESS THAN 10% OF TOTAL POPULATION

The 1950 census reported negroes comprised less than 10% of the population of the United States, yet in every category the negro commits far in excess of 10% of the crimes. Not one newspaper or magazine in the country has carried the above information and every attempt has been made to suppress the facts on negro crime. Although these figures are supposed to be 'public', repeated letters to the FBI requesting a copy of its Annual Bulletin failed to elicit even a reply. It was necessary to appeal to Senator James O. Eastland in order to secure a copy. With propaganda for integration and race-mixing deluging the country, the above figures should be made known to every White person in America.

The crime statistics, high venereal disease rates, the consistently subnormal averages on all intelligence and aptitude tests of the negro explode the myth of 'racial equality.' Integration with the negro can only result in lowering the mental, moral and physical standards of our country. The racial integration being promoted by pulpit, press and politicians is a crime against both God and man.

Dallas 8, Texas
September 24th, 1957

Dwight D. Eisenhower
President of the United States
Washington, D. C.

The shadows are lenghtening, while time is nearing the end. We are coming down to the sunset of the World's History.

The highest honor mankind knows
Is one that God Himself bestows -
The highest heights your thoughts may reach
Is Heaven
Don't live and forget God
As if this world was all -

"For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own Soul." - St. Mark 8:36.
"The LORD maketh poor and maketh rich; he bringeth low, and lifteth up." I Samuel 2:7.

Although man has tried to change God's works from time to time, but it can not be done. Remember God sees every deed whether good or bad. No one can fool God, makes no difference how hard one tries.

Just wonder if it was only space when God created the world. No one knows but God Himself, though man thinks he is wiser than God.

This is what the first book of Moses, called Genesis says:
"In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth."
"And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters." - Genesis 1:1-2.
King James version of 1611 - only true version of God's Bible.

We have some great problems of today we must solve. If it takes bloodshed, we must not hesitate. Man has tampered with our constitution of our great nation, the United States of North America which was founded and framed by honest, reliable and honorable men of long ago. We <u>had the greatest Nation of them all</u>. But wonder what we have got today. With this negro or black race they are trying to mix with our American white race of people who sacrificed even life to make our United States <u>what it was, not what it is today</u>. <u>That is man's doings</u>.

Leaving God out causes the downfall of any Nation or anything else. God did not intend this negro mix-up with our white race of people.

Read the Book of Genesis, Holy Bible -

We are in greater danger of losing our freedom and liberty in the United States than ever before. I just wonder if our good and great old American people will stand for this negro mix-up the 9 Supreme Court Justices at Washington, D. C. are trying to put over our American people in regard to the black race. Our Supreme Court, if we have <u>ONE</u> contains too many mixed up men who think communists are our friends. How foolish can nine supposedly grown men get? Their actions are by far more dangerous than the Asian flu being brought to our Nation. So many under-cover imps of the devil working on our <u>Government</u>.

The Asian flu can't do as much damage as has already been done.

May no man or men or know it alls destroy our freedom
Or mix the black race with our white race of people
This is where God will come in and show His Power
For there is nothing impossible with God
Nor can you fool Him either.

TODAY

Today has been the friend of man-
But what will tomorrow bring?
With the rising of the morning sun
Do you think your life just begun
Or do you give it a thought at all
The past is past but can we forget the past.

Let yesterdays sleep, oh let yesterday sleep
Why concern yourself but think of today
Since time began you will plan and plan
Do you grasp it or do you care
Each day has been the friend of man
The great heritage of time.

Time, oh time what will you bring to man
A soul sublime, or a soul just wandering around
God Himself is waiting and ready
To bind the tie that leads Heavenward
Go forth, brave heart again and again
Be ready at the going down of the sun.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

Sept. 24th, 1957
WH2-4118

DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER
President of the United States

Let no man deceive you by advising or leading you into these crimes you are trying to carry out in wrecking and ruining our United States of North America. You had better stop and hesitate before you send your soul to hell. God says vergence is mine and I will repay. God has been taken out of our constitution and government which was founded and framed many, many years ago by honest, reliable and honorable men. Now you and others think you are wiser than God.

The greatness of our Nation is measured, not by its square miles, its bushels of wheat raised, its skill to feed and clothe the body, but aslo by its power to feed and clothe the soul. Our Nation must be as great morally as it is materially A nation whose very name shall call out all that is best in us. So change your tactics, you will be richer for it. You are facing eternity each moment of the day and night. What of your soul?

This is what your advisors are trying to put over on our American White People. But God is the power and ruler yet. A few men can't down His works. God will stand by His people who trust Him.

This is what you are trying to force on the American people.

The following figures on negro crime :

F.B.I. Report Reveals Menace
of Intergration
Negro Crime Increases
in 1954

Until the American people of the United States of North American impeach those nine Supreme Court Justices at Washington, D. C. and no telling how many others, who have tampered with our Constitution of the United States so much and made laws to please a few and themselves in order to carry out this mix-up with the negro race of people. They had better watch their step. God says,"vengence is mine I will repay".

They have almost ruined our United States; our Constitution was founded and framed by honest, reliable and honorable men of long ago. But the Nit Wits of today have almost destroyed everything worthwhile and crime you can find anywhere.

The following figures on negro crime were taken from crime reports for the United States issued by the Federal Bureau of Investigation, Department of Justice, Vol. XXV. No. 2, Annual Report for 1954.

Here is a list of crimes of that date:

70% arrested for gambling were negroes
63% arrested for murder were negroes
63% arrested for dope violations were negroes
63% arrested for aggravated assault were negroes
62% arrested for prostitution and vice were negroes
55% arrested for possession of deadly weapons were negroes
53% arrested for robbery were negroes
43% arrested for all other assaults were negroes
41% arrested for liquor law violations were negroes
40% arrested for rape were negroes
35% arrested for receiving stolen property were negroes
33% arrested for burglaries-breaking & entering were negroes
33% arrested for disorderly conduct were negroes
31% arrested for larceny were negroes
29% arrested for suspicion were negroes
28% arrested for offences against children & family were negroe
22% arrested for all other sex offenses were negroes
22% arrested for embezzlement and fraud were negroes
21% arrested for Auto theft were negroes

21% arrested for drunkeness were negroes
18% arrested for vagrancy were negroes
15% arrested for forgery and counterfeiting were negroes
14% arrested for drunken driving were negroes

Negroes less than 10% of total population, yet they commit crime for in excess. Since negroes "excel" in murder, dope, assault, gambling, rape, prostitution, vice, robbery, liquor law violation, carrying deadly weapons, etc., no self-respecting white parent wants his children to go to school with them or mix in any way. It is hard to understand how any decent, honest, white person can advocate racial intergration in view of the above facts. Facts taken from Uniform Crime Reports for the United States F.B.I. Report Reveal menace of intergration negro crimes in 1954.

It is published by the government printing office and reports arrests in 1389 cities with a total population of 33,642,183 during the year of 1954.

How much greater are the crimes since this being September 30, 1957. What will the outcome be?

But the times and the seasons brethern ye have no need that I write unto you ; For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night. For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them and they shall not escape.

For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ.

Who died for us, that whether we wake or sleep, we shall live to gather with Him.

Please heed and undo the great harm you and others have done to our American white people who sacrificed life to make this Nation what it was but not what it is today.

Has our Nation, our government, our Constitution been betrayed? For what? Judas betrayed Jesus Christ for thirty pieces of silver - so what have we left - My father fought the last 18 months in Civil War under Abraham Lincoln, greatest President our Nation ever had. I will be 81 November 30, 1957.

We have no law that has been tampered with and changed. Same as our Holy Bible, but we have oceans and oceans of crimes - booze America's worst killer.

Dr. Tigner said:
They must remember that the five million victims of alcoholism are people for whom Jesus Christ gave His life.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

October 2, 1957
WH 2-4118

File

191312

1146 Stoddard, Modesto
September 24, 1957

Govenor Knight
Sacramento, California

Dear Govenor Knight:

I am concirned about the actions of Mr Eisenhower and fear eventual loss of constitutional government in this country. The 10th amendment of our constitution is in my opinion violated by action taken today in Arkansas. I do not consider the color question as the issue, but only the prevoking incident. I strongly feel Mr Eisenhower has commited a breach of his office and should be charged to stand impechment proceedings before congress.

This is not only a personal opinion but the opinion of all people I have discussed the action with.

Ferther, as this is the issue which will determine should we Americans continue to live under a form of self government or become slaves to a Military Dictator, action should be encouraged to public education of both sides of the issue and ferther demand the question of States Rights be resolved finally on the bollet.

Hoping you chose to acknoledge this letter from a constituent.

I remain yours faithfully,

Frank P Beauchamp

Beauchamp

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 SEP 26 AM 8 48

September 27, 1957

Mrs. L. G. Mosley
227 South Indiana Avenue
Porterville, California

Dear Mrs. Mosley:

Thank you for your letter of September 25 suggesting that I support President Eisenhower's action in the current Arkansas situation.

The President, of course, has my full and complete support in the action which he has taken, for I feel as you obviously do, that the Constitution of the United States must be enforced at all costs.

With all good wishes.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK: jm
(RD)

Mrs. L. G. Mosley
227 So. Indiana Ave.
Porterville, California
September 25, 1957

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 SEP 26 AM 8 44

191310

Governor Goodwin Knight
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor Knight,

Please give President Eisenhower your support and affirmation in regards to his action in the current Little Rock crisis.

Sincerely,

Joanne Mosley

3/c

File

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 1 AM 11 50

191884

Box 6301
Main Post Office
Chicago 7, Ill.

September 25, 1957

Honorable Goodwin Knight

Dear Sir:

I request your review of this treatise on Interracial Relations. I would like to have your frank appraisal of it, but more, I would be grateful if there is any way in which you can influence the implementing of solutions offered in Subject 11 of this writing.

Further, believing that much of the intolerance between dissimilar American citizens is due to many unlearned facts about one another, I am desirous of extensive publication of this informing discussion. I will find a publisher, but you may have contacts, or ideas along that line which could hasten this next step. I solicit your counsel. (I have 3 other writings, "My Meditations", "My Autobiography", "My Poems").

One copy of this work has been sent to President Eisenhauer and 100 other copies are on the way to numerous public figures of authority, educators and government officials. I await your answers.

Yours truly,

Malcolm H. Christian

MALCOLM HENRY CHRISTIAN

P.S. I make no charge for this copy, however to offset the very real personal expense for printing, I would be grateful for whatever I may receive especially since I want to distribute as many as possible.

file — Race Relations

"Let My People Go"

a discussion of interracial relations in America

by

Malcolm H. Christian

Box 6301 Main P.O.
Chicago 7, Ill.

"Let My People Go"

- - - - -

a discussion of interracial problems in America

- - - - -

by

Malcolm Henry Christian

"Let My People Go"

table of contents

- - - Preface

- - - Subject 1. One Wonderful Night

- - - Subject 3. "Let My People Go"

- - - Subject 4. The Interracial Situation in America

- - - Subject 5. Development of White Supremacist Organizations

- - - Subject 6. What the South Says - My Answers

- - - Subject 7. Faults of the Negro

- - - Subject 8. On clear thinking

- - - Subject 9. There is a God

- - - Subject 10. On Social Distance

*- - - Subject 11. Solutions for Interracial Problems

- - - Subject 12. Where to, World Family of Nations?

"Let My People Go"

Preface

The subject matter of this book concerns interracial relations, particularly here in America, and generally throughout the world. The main discussion here considers interracial circumstances between Negro and white citizens, particularly in Southern states, and to but a little lesser degree throughout America.

Most of this work is in answer to vicious propaganda in books, pamphlets and speeches by White Supremacist Councils. These organizations originated in the South, and have been successfully active in defying the Federal government of America, and in maintaining conditions of unrest between Negro and white citizens.

Since these councils and other undemocratic forces have announced that their objective is to gradually influence and control public opinion throughout all America, I raise my voice against them, in the interest of Christian principles, true democracy, and a united America.

Propaganda can be for good as well as evil. The Voice of America broadcasts are propaganda for good, as America conceives it. Many books, stage plays and movies are propaganda for wholesome purposes. If this work of mine be classed as propaganda, then I sincerely trust that it merits being classed as a wholesome type. The state of the nation certainly needs more endeavors for betterment of interracial relations, and less endeavors to divide the citizenry into opposing camps of hate and conflict.

I have had no coloboration in this work, and do not claim to be expressing anyone's ideas or attitudes but my own. Though I could, I shall try not to use anyone's name in any way that should cause them harm or embarrassment.

Though the language of much of this work may appear bitter, resentful or with vengeance, it is of the necessity to fight fire with fire.

If good forces of America would exert themselves to half the extent used by evil forces, most of the perplexing, disgraceful problems, I am forced to discuss, would not exist.

In this Sunday morning's newspaper there is an inspiring article by J. Edgar Hoover - director, Federal Bureau of Investigation. The article concerns certain problems of young people. But it is the heading of the article to which I call attention. In it Mr. Hoover states, "The American people can solve any problem they want - if they wake up to the facts and go into action." If I did not believe that statement, I would not have taken the time and used the sacrifices, energy and expense necessary for this work.

My objective with this treatise is to present facts and possible solutions, trusting that such will stimulate good forces of America to go into action against everpresent evil forces, which have been causing seriously disturbing problems between dissimilar races of American citizens ever since days of early American history.

This is not a vengeance writing, nor a dirt for dirt answer to enemies of true democracy. Rather, I feel that much of the animosities between dissimilar races are a result of unfamiliarity with many truths concerning unlike groups and also truths concerning one's own group. This treatise endeavors to boldly discuss truths that should encourage more tolerant intergroup attitudes.

"Let My People Go"

Subject 1 - One Wonderful Night

Every year, here in Chicago, the populace celebrates "I am an American Day." 100,000 people crowd into the seats of the huge Soldiers Field arena. Parking lots all around are jammed to capacity, and numerous thousands of people fail to get in at all.

The program is usually opened by a prayer, and singing of the American national anthem. Then the events get under way: American Legion, and many other band groups parade and play; youth groups perform marching drills and dances; circus acts demonstrate spectacular skills; religious and different nationality choral groups, and individual singing stars present stirring songs; various municipal bodies, as fire departments, police, industries, etc. display their skills, or advertise their businesses; stock car racing contests thrill the audience with dangerous feats; movie stars, public speakers, and other individual celebrities appear on a stage with appealing acts.

At the end of the four hour show, a stupendous display of fireworks is always given.

Many people never miss this colossal yearly event. They come from near and far - from ghetto, tenement districts, gold coast, suburb and farm. Rich, poor, gambler, beggar man, thief, no one knows, or cares much, who is sitting beside them for the main interests are the excitement and splendor of the performances, and the meaning and atmosphere of the occasion.

Vendors of refreshments continually walk through the aisles selling their wares. If the night is cool, many persons can be seen huddling together or covered with blankets. If it rains, those who don't have rain coats and umbrellas find boxes, newspapers, etc. for improvised shelter, so as not to leave the exhibition.

Entire families are there with usual family problems; a little girl spills ice cream on her dress; a baby begins to cry, a small boy wants to go to the lavatory for the 15th time; a mother begins to worry as to whether the back door

was locked before the family left, and dad grumbles that he neglected to bring his favorite pipe.

But all problems and concerns are forgotten as thrilling acts, out on the large field, claim everyone's attention. Very often, airplanes or big balloons fly overhead. A master of ceremony announces the program numbers over a loud speaker as spotlights direct all eyes to centers of interest.

But it is the people, and their good will spirit, that I wish to call especial attention to - cheerful faces of folk laughing and joking in happy conversation. And there are many acts of kindness and courtesy between individuals, regardless of differences in origins. On one of these celebration nights, I found myself thinking, "Why can't people be nice to one another always?" Wouldn't it be a pleasant world if human beings, all over the universe, tried always to get along with one another harmoniously; if there was never any calling of unkind, stigmatizing names such as wop, dago, pollack, dyno, geechee, shanty irish, cracker, hillbilly, nigger, sheeny, hebes, slink eyes, and other similar insults; if there was no race prejudice, and selfish inconsistent discriminations, no envy and enmity between classes of people, and no constant bickerings between nations, more intent in displaying power and greed, than on sharing the world's abundance.

My thoughts were interrupted, on this particular night in 1953, by the lights going out all over the arena. There was a hush over the huge audience as the announcer requested that everyone take out their matches, but not to light them until he gave the signal. Then he began to count, "One, two, three!" At the count of three, everyone who had a match lit it and held it up. A most beautiful scene was the result - 100,000 matches glittering like fireflies. There is always an exclamation from those who are participating in this demonstration for the first time. Unusual beauty of any kind can arouse emotion the same as other impressions can do.

At the conclusion of the night's program, the seats were gradually vacated. But a few lingered, as I did, to sit and look out on the field. Workmen sprang to

action, taking down displays and clearing the ground of discarded materials. I saw them and I didn't see them, for I was still thinking of the people.

I had witnessed more than the show that night. A number of things happened that I shall long remember. For examples, four rough looking, boisterous, teen-age boys got up to give their seats to an elderly man with 2 elderly women, who came in after the program had started. And when a little Chinese girl, one of 5 children in a family, could not see well enough, a lady, seeing the child's mother had her hands full, put the girl upon her knees and kept it cheerful. A well dressed lady, unrealizing, dropped her small purse when she stood up with the crowd, as an American Legion unit marched by carrying the national flag. The purse tumbled down under the next row of benches. A man, whose appearance suggested he could use some money, picked up the pocket book and opened it. I saw him withdraw some bills then replace them. Attentions were on the parade, so he undoubtedly could have tried to keep the money. But when everyone sat down, and the lady suddenly exclaimed, "My purse!" this man turned and said, "Is this it, madam?"

I saw smiles, and heard pleasing conversations between persons who were obviously strangers to one another, and yet acting like bosom friends.

From the beginning of the affair to the end, I observed children and adults, of different races and nationalities, do the following things together: pray, sing, sit side by side, eat, salute the flag, engage in conversation, laugh at jokes, and occasionally assist one another. For three hours, I witnessed a Utopia of congenial interhuman relations.

In the Field Museum of natural history, in Chicago, there is an exhibit showing a number of dissimilar animals assembled peacefully around a water hole - beasts that would ordinarily devour or abuse each other, yet there assembled in peace for the common purpose of getting a drink of water.

As I sat under the stars and moon in Soldiers' Field that night, after the crowd had left, this museum exhibit came into my mind. My departed fellow spectators had assembled here for the common purpose of celebrating the fact that we are all Americans. For three hours, their differences, jealousies, hatreds, and

prejudices had been controlled. I wondered, what will they do now? How long will their good will last? Many of them will go at once to restaurants and cafes for meals. Many will ride public transportation vehicles. Some will go to their homes in neighborhoods where only their own kind live. On following days some will attend schools, churches, and other centers where group discrimination is a desired custom. What will they do when they chance to come again into close contact with dissimilar individuals? Will everything done and heard here tonight be forgotten, or will they remember to be kind, courteous, agreeable, unselfish and cooperative, as they have just demonstrated to be possible? What a united, happy nation this would be, if every day could be "I am an American day" instead of just once a year. And what a truly Christian nation this would be, if every day all citizens would sincerely endeavor to put into practice the principle, "Do unto others as you would have them do unto you", instead of making Sunday - one day a week - the only one on which to give some thought to the teachings and commandments of our common heavenly Father.

I had remained but a few moments after the crowd disappeared. Then I left my seat and hurried to an exit, just as some man, presumably an usher or plain clothes officer, was coming my way - perhaps to ask me what I waiting for, or if I was thinking of spending the night there. No, I was going home, with memories of 3 wonderful hours on one wonderful night.

" Let My People Go "

Subject 2 - One Terrifying Night

A personal experience with race hatred attitudes

page 5

During my first year in Chicago, 1927, I had an unpleasant experience that is still rather vivid in my memory. I was a freshman student at George Williams College, 5315 Drexel Boulevard. I had been keeping company with a girl who lived out in Englewood. We had been to a show. I had taken her home and was returning to my college dormitory. It was 11:30 P.M. I walked a ways, stopping at 63rd and Halsted to buy a newspaper. I asked the newsboy, a young man about my age, for a paper, but he gave me the wrong one. When I called his attention to his mistake he refused to give me the one I had selected. His abusive manner led to a fight between us. I was surprised to suddenly find myself surrounded by a threatening, name calling mob of white boys and men. Twice, individuals came toward me and I fought them off. Then it occurred to me that I might be seriously injured or killed if I did not get away from there quickly.

I watched my chance, and finally darted around a street car and ran down a street as fast as I could. I did not know the community very well, and did not know where I was running, but I was putting distance between me and the mob. However, they took after me, some even on bicycles and in automobiles. Realizing they would soon catch me, I turned down an alley and then tried to go between two houses built close together. But I got stuck and could not get through. The mob followed into the back yard of the houses, but to my good fortune they did not find me. I could see them looking for me, many with bricks, clubs, and iron bars. I have no doubt they would have killed me. After searching for me for about 5 minutes the mob moved on, perhaps thinking I had gotten away. I cam from my hiding place and made my uncertain way over back yards and alleys to a street car line. There, I boarded a car and went to my college dormitory room, happy to be alive.

At the time of the fight, I had a brief case filled with brand new text books. It was dropped during the excitement and chase. To my surprise, someone sent them to

the college. They were given to me the next day.

How many individuals of my race have experienced similar horrors and were not so fortunate. How many Negro American's bodies lie molding and unfound in Southern swamps, and woodland. For every lynching incident that gets into the papers, perhaps scores of such inhuman murders are never reported or given publicity.

Could mob members, intent on violence, see the insane, wild animal expressions in their own eyes and faces, as I saw them that terrifying night, they would not recognize themselves. The change from "Doctor Jeckle to Mr. Hyde" can indeed be a reality. No wild beast of a forest can be more vicious than human beings on a manhunt, intent on drawing blood.

Subject 3 - "Let My People Go"

Exodus 7:1 - 10:29

page 7

God instructed Moses and Aaron to go and stand before Pharoh, and to demand of him, in the name of the Lord, that he let the Israelites go. But Pharoh's heart was hardened and he refused. God then caused 10 plagues to fall upon the Egyptians namely: blood in all the rivers, frogs over all the land, lice all over man and beasts, great swarms of flies, death to the cattle of the Egyptians, severe boils upon man and beast, a hailstorm that destroyed all products in the fields, locusts that ate all remaining green plants, a thick darkness over all the land, and finally, death to the oldest child in every Egyptian home. All of these were necessary before Pharoh would heed God's command to, "Let My People Go."

An entire section of America, the Southern States, and exceedingly large numbers of white Americans, throughout this nation, seem as unwilling, as was that ancient Pharoh, to release an entire dissimilar racial group from subjugation, inequalities, oppression and indignities. Not only in America, but throughout the world it has been traditional for Nordic peoples to exploit, oppress, and debase dark race individuals. However, this treatise considers only America, my country, right or wrong in many of its human relation circumstances, my country, with conditions and problems I am familiar with. To my fellow Americans I beseech you, "Let My People Go" - not from this land, where we and our ancestors to the 3rd and 4th generation were born, but from the 2nd class citizenship handicaps so many of you seem determined to keep upon us. Let us go, from too numerous ways in which Negro Americans are denied equal life happiness opportunities in every realm of living. Let us go, from customary indignities, any of which would sicken your own stomachs and cause you to rebel with much greater intensity than my people have ever shown.

From lynchings to indignities, extremes in race hatred are daily occurrences to

Negro Americans. White foreign nationalities, who are sometimes oppressed in various inhuman ways overseas are highly praised by Americans, for stubbornly resisting mistreatment. The more severe the suffering of unfortunate Nordic groups, and the more stubborn their resistance, the greater admiration and praise received from Americans. Yet Negro American citizens are thought to be audacious, ungrateful, and subversive by fellow American citizens for evidencing similar stubborness to being subjugated and oppressed here in this nation. Could you, whoever you may be, endure the restrictions and indignities customarily practiced against Negro Americans and make no effort for full freedom? Most any white individual will complain and resist in every legal, and oftimes illegal way, whenever it appears that any of his rights have been transgressed, even by members of his own race. How much stronger would he resist if customarily restricted, oppressed or unfairly used by members of dissimilar races.

"Let my people go," from inequalities in living conditions and customary unfriendly attitudes which would be revolting to any human being. "Let my people go," from mass generalizing that our entire race is undeserving of first-class citizenship rights, freedoms and life happiness opportunities.

Few other nations have as many different nationalities and races as does America. Since the days of early settlement, many immigrants come from foreign lands to this nation every year, according to their quota. For the most part new arrivals settle in communities predominantly peopled by their own kind. However, with increasing familiarity with American language and customs, they begin moving into unlike neighborhoods, seeking nearness to jobs, better living conditions, more conveniences, or just to become acquainted with new experiences and peoples. These are all familiar facts.

It is a paradox that Negro Americans, who can claim a longer line of continued American ancestry than most any other total American segment, should find themselves faced with apartness as desired by the original white American stock, which custom is quickly passed on to naturalized white citizens. To maintain the keeping of Negroes apart from white groups, in as many realms of living as possible, numerous customary restrictions, written and unwritten laws, congeal in adverse public opinion to the end that colored Americans are forced to endure second-class citizenship, numerous indignities, and frequent physical suffering.

Other American colored racial groups as Mexicans, Indians, Chinese, Japanese, etc. are in the main, not much more desirable to Nordic groups, and oftimes similarly restricted. But, being in fewer numbers, and generally showing less determination to be accorded equalities, they present less of a problem. Most white persons of one entire section of America, estimated as $\frac{1}{4}$ of the national population, have been insistent on nearly total apartness from Negroes, and determined to maintain traditional <u>customs</u> of keeping Negroes in semi-slavery. I have no doubt there may even be many cases of <u>total slavery</u>, in certain Southern sections where liberal whites do not live and seldom visit, and where certain landowners

are similar in power to ancient manor lords.

But many Negro leaders and increasing numbers of average Negro persons, growing unbearably weary of their serfdom existence, have finally caused some elements of the Federal government, and numerous white sympathizers throughout the nation, to take some corrective actions.

During past years, the Federal government and various states have, from time to time, publicly given opinions against race prejudice practices, and occasionally enacted laws making certain civil rights restrictions illegal. In most localities affected, these civil rights laws have been inadequately and only half heartedly enforced, if at all.

However, during May of 1954, the Supreme Court outlawed segregation in all schools, wherever practiced because of race, creed, or color of skin. Practically all Southern states looked upon this as dictatorial transgression of states rights, and as audacious effrontery to the entire South.

But a year passed before the Federal government attempted to implement the school desegregation law. Such a long period was ample time for white Supremacists of the South to devise ways and means to circumvent the desegregation law, and to mold Southern public opinion into a solid resistance force.

I do not suppose it can be accurately determined, or will ever be known, whether this year, between the announcement of the law, and the beginning of implementation, was purposely permitted so that the South could find ways and means for circumvention. Offhand, I feel that it was just negligence and shortsightedness following an unpleasant duty, reluctantly performed. Surely, during an entire year, the growth, strength, purposes, and steamroller methods of Southern resistance bodies must have been as observable as they were uninterrupted. Not until these resistance bodies were fully prepared did implementation of the desegregation law begin. It is now history that the deep South in particular, and most of the South in general, presented a stone wall front that has

successfully defied the Federal government.

Also, it appears that the same mistakes that followed the advent of early American history reconstruction days, were made following the Supreme Court's announcement of school desegregation - namely, no preparation of groups and communities to receive the new order. Only in a very few localities did school principals take it upon themselves, to prepare their faculties and communities to receive the new order. Where such preparations were made the communities were far more successful than in places where no preparation was made.

The Federal government that passed the desegregation law should have been the first to realize the necessity for advance preparation of the minds and hearts of communities to be affected. The Federal government should have called into council, school principals and main organization leaders, of all affected communities, including the Press of those localities. In this council, preparation ideas would have been discussed and agreed upon. Implementation would then have been much more workable, and the Federal government would not have been disgraced in the eyes of the world family of nations. This is not meant as idle criticism, but as a suggestive reminder for any future projects of a similar nature.

Now, an inadequate Civil Rights Bill has been reluctantly passed. And I seriously wonder how any civil rights enforcement of it can be expected since such general disregard for the Federal school desegregation law proves to the South that this section of America need accept no laws but its own - that it is a country set apart from the rest of America, self ruled and self controlled, doing only what it wants to do, when and in whatever ways it chooses. And the South has made clear that it chooses to keep an entire dissimilar race of American citizens in semi-slavery indefinitely for its own selfish purposes.

This is not a healthy, attractive picture of American interrace relations,

but it is certainly an accurate one.

Many books and pamphlets sold and distributed by White Supremacist groups symbolize the white southern mind. I should like to answer some of the statements and arguments these councils put forth, for their numerous articles of brain washing propaganda were sold throughout the South, and have no doubt been distributed in a great many other localities throughout America.

But first, I should like to make one thing clear. Though I must necessarily talk in general terms about white people, I am ever mindful that persons of any race or nationality are first of all, individuals, that not all members of any group think, feel and act alike. An eminent sociologist declares "there are greater differences between individuals of the same race than between members of different races."

As I find it necessary to offer many general criticisms, I am also mindful that many white individuals, government officials, and community organizations have sacrificed friends, social status, jobs, positions, even their lives contending for first class citizenship for American Negro citizens. A just God must certainly be keeping a record of these persons. I am also mindful of the shortcomings and faults of many colored race individuals. These will receive constructive criticism.

I am further mindful that Negro Americans must get a great deal of aid, financial and otherwise, from truly democratic white forces in order to win our battle for first class citizenship. And I am mindful that many white individuals and organizations in the South do not condone traditional race subordination practices, but are under such Hitler type pressures that, for the time being, they can do little to bring about universal adherence to democratic principles.

I repeat, these facts make it unpleasant for me to have to talk in general terms.

Perhaps I can differentiate a little by using the old saying, "If the shoe fits you, wear it", or I can be even more specific by using the term "white supremacists" when referring to enemies of true democracy.

Though I use the word South in a general way, I realize that even in the South, all white people are not of the same mind. But since those who successfully influence Southern public opinion are in sufficient numbers and power to dictate policies and practices, I will refer to them as the South, or as white supremacists.

The South speaks its mind through policies, vicious propaganda and Nazi type pressure tactics of White Supremacist groups. In 1954, following the decision of the Supreme Court on desegregation, fourteen white supremacists, representing the best minds and characters of a certain Southern community got together and organized the first major supremacist Council. That reminds me of the 12 disciples of Jesus, only in this modern instance we have 14 men drawing up plans, not for but against the brotherhood of man. These were disciples of hatred, cruelty, and death.

By 1956 there were hundreds of such councils with hundreds of thousands of members throughout the South. Many council leaders left good jobs and businesses to spend full time with this hate project. They organized, directed, and pressured campaigns to get around the school desegregation law in particular, and to perpetuate race prejudice practices in general. It is significant that the disciples of Jesus also left their businesses to follow Christ, for purposes just contrary to those of the White Supremacist Councils.

Such was the desperation of the councils that they worked feverishly and with a thoroughness and cleverness typical of any big time, well organized criminal activity. Their merciless pressures gained control of influential community leaders and organizations. They wrote books, pamphlets, and newspapers to be sold throughout the South, hired white supremacist speakers to address meetings, and kept records of all important proceedings, just as any wholesome enterprise would do.

As the success of their resistance methods became assured, the objectives and goals of the councils expanded. Now, an additional avowed objective is to influence the entire nation to their attitudes and way of living. Increasing

numbers of White Supremacist clubs are being organized in other sections of America, some being here in Chicago. I seriously suspect that recent interracial disturbances, such as have occurred in Chicago's Trumbull Park and Calumet Park areas, and in other sections of the nation are being fomented by members of White Supremacist clubs, and that other cities within and beyond Southern borders will be visited with similar disturbances. It is following interracial disturbances that the councils are able to grow. When nothing serious is happening, it is to the advantage of councils to cause disturbing interracial incidents, thereby keeping their members enthused and adding new members.

This brief description of White Supremacist groups is a likeness of a "Trojan Horse" that decent peace loving citizens all over America may wake up some morning to find in control of all important directives of their communities and government, just as most sections of the South are already helpless within these controls. White Supremacist clubs have a strangle hold on every feature of deep South community life, businessmen, professional men, politicians, law enforcement agencies, clergymen, labor unions, even newspapers, and of course, average citizens - all have been stripped of freedom of speech and action by pressures directed and controlled through White Supremacist groups. It must be reminding of similar circumstances in times when various small nations of Europe were under such pressures by Nazi Germany. But here we find Americans subjecting one another to such barbaric practices.

How do American Negroes residing in these areas fare in the shadow of these council meetings and KuKluxKlan activities? Threats, occasional violence and especially <u>economic pressures</u> are used against them. Those Negroes who continue to seek school integration, or other customarily denied civil rights are refused jobs, credit, and other economic necessities. Little wonder that many white people as well as Negroes are leaving the South. (This brief account of the

structure and operations of White Supremacists councils was gathered from an authoritative magazine source.)

It is the poison propaganda of these satanic forces that I am about to answer - their arguments, lies, distortions, and excuses for violating every worthy principle of democracy and Christianity, in their obsession for keeping an entire race of people under semi-slavery.

For conciseness and brevity I will simply state "what the South says", and then my answers. My use of the term White Supremacist refers to all white organizations using pressure tactics and propaganda to develop and maintain anti-Negro public opinion.

"Let My People Go"

Subject 6 - What the South says in its vicious propaganda writings and speeches. My answers.

1

(a) The South says

Desegregation will lead to mongrelization and miscegenation, to intermarriage and free love between Negroes and whites, thereby degrading the blood of white people.

(b) Answer

The Southern white man should be the last to complain of sex indiscretions between Negroes and white people. Ever since the first boat load of black slaves were brought to American shores, many Southern white men have, when possible, selected appealing Negro women to gratify their lust. Even today, decades after the abolishment of slavery, many Southern Negro families fear to complain when wives, daughters, and sweethearts have been so selected and debauched.

Due to increased apartness, caused by White Supremacist Council pressures, there has been less adultery and miscegenation from 1954 to the present. A Southern white doctor remarked, "There aren't many yellow babies being born these days." His statement is an admittance to the truth of my above charges.

It is way too late for white people anywhere to talk about not wanting to mix their blood with that of Negroes, or any other peoples, for the mixing has already been accomplished by their own hand.

As for mongrelization, no scientist anywhere in the world has ever stated that mixing of the bloods of different races is harmful to either. Science is interested only in truths. The aim of science is to discover and reveal the truth. Scientists know that harm from the mixing of bloods of different races would result only according to the health and general physical conditions of

individuals concerned, as would be true with members of the same race. If this is not true, science would have told the world so long ago. It would have been a good point against any form of integration.

If the South wants something to really worry about, in the bloodmixing line, let them be concerned about the harm done by blood mixing between sisters and brothers, and fathers and daughters as is customary in certain localities. Scientists say such within bre-ding brings forth idiots.

2 - (a) The South says

The Negro is fundamentally inferior and cannot be changed. Superiority is the white man's heritage.

(b) Answer

Plain ignorance is revealed by the reckless abandon with which the word superiority is used. During Hitler's time, the Germans claimed themselves to be a superior race. During World War #2, the Japanese frequently claimed themselves to be the superior race. Nordic peoples have always claimed to be superior to dark races, despite the fact that dark races had the first civilization. Every group wants to be superior to some other group. Why? Because the assumption is, if one is superior they are also more deserving of life happiness opportunities.

Like unlearned children everybody selfishly wants to be considered better than somebody else. Such is the main objective of America's undemocratic traditions - to pass on to white children, from generation to generation, that they are better and more deserving of human rights than persons of other races. Such an attitude toward one's fellowman naturally causes a feeling of justification in race prejudice, and unfairnesses of any nature.

I pity white supremacists for their ignorant sincerity. The South in particular is ignorantly sincere in believing they are totally better and more

deserving than entire unlike races. That is why it is so difficult to convince them any differently. They sincerely believe themselves to be superior without knowing the truth about superiority.

The truth is sociologists would reveal that superiority is mainly a characteristic of individuals. All races and nationalities are composed of all types of individuals, with all degrees of inabilities and capabilities, worthiness and unworthiness. Negro Americans have proved that in any industrial skills, scholastic attainment, athletic prowess, or any concern whatsoever, that there are some colored individuals who can equal or best some white individuals. But the opportunity to learn, experience, compete, or be recognized has customarily been denied them.

As for other considerations, such as personalities, behavior, attitudes, habits, good citizenship, proper home life, etc., etc. Negroes, like all other races, differ according to individuals.

Perhaps it encourages the "better-than-you-are" attitude of many white people, to be able to go places and do things that dissimilar persons are denied. Perhaps it is comforting and soothing to the ego, but such prejudices are certainly unrelated to the highest characteristics of superiority. The only qualities evidenced by enforced restrictions and limitations on others in civil rights is brute strength to control others, and childish selfishness of wanting everything only for oneself and ones own kind.

One does not prove superiority by continuing to declare it, nor by misusing others, but rather by exemplifying the best of human traits.

If anyone really wants their children, as individuals, to be superior, teach them to be so in the highest sense, and in meaningful ways, in good manners, in good sportsmanship, in necessary cooperation, in practicing the "Golden Rule", in congenial personalities, in tolerance, and in willingness to

share life happiness opportunities, which freedoms should be the heritage of every human being.

When a boy or girl, man or woman denies privileges that all might enjoy, or ridicules others just because of difference in race, they make themselves inferior to the ones denied or ridiculed. Children should be taught not to allow any other child to be more fair, honest, agreeable, courteous, courageous, co-operative, or to show better manners. These qualities really differentiate between inferior and superior individuals.

Could you, a white boy or girl, walk to school while scores of boys and girls of some other race, or even your own were taunting you, throwing stones, and calling you vile names? Colored children did so in Clinton, Tennessee and other sections. Their determination took courage, a courage that made them superior and their oppressors, inferior. Could you, white parents, endanger your children's lives by sending them to school under such conditions? Just ask yourself.

Yes, there are many more ways that really show superiority other than with power of numbers, military strength, or ableness to treat others any way one cares to. True superiority, like true character, is evidenced by what a person will do when they think or know they can get away with it. It does not take much courage for a gang to assault a few, and it certainly does not evidence any superiority in the highest sense. Rather such gangs or mobs are inferior cowards.

3 - (a) The South says

We are going to set up a department in Washington so as to insure good government.

(b) Answer

Now wouldn't that be something for visiting foreign statesmen to see? - a

department of interracial hatred in the renowned democratic halls of the Congress of America.

4 - (a) The South says

We believe that this is basically a battle between Christianity and Atheistic communism.

(b) Answer

I have read about communism in newspapers and magazines, but I have never had sufficient interest to seek to learn much about it.

My general impression is that, according to the reaction of the vast majority of Americans against it, communism is a way of living that this nation fears and would have no part of. Being a conscientious American, I have assumed that, if communism is a way of living that would be bad for the nation, it would be bad for me. Being a Negro American, I cannot see any good sense in linking myself to a cause or movement which is held in such general disfavor. My race is handicapped enough, by every excuse under the sun, without adding the charge of being disloyal or subversive.

Thank God, F.B.I. records and history could prove that very, very few if any Negroes have been guilty of subversive or traitorous acts. Such disloyal "shenanigans" have been practiced, by and large, by white individuals who can work anywhere, live anywhere, and be accepted anywhere, just on the color of their skin - individual "trojan horses".

Observations have caused me to form this opinion; that Americans have become promiscuous with the use of the word communist and its stigma. It's gotten to the place where if one person or group gets angry with another, or desires to direct unfavorable public opinion toward another, they claim that the unliked person or group is communistic. All you've got to do is differ with some one, or offer criticism and you're a communist. I think that the height of that

unreasonable silliness was reached when certain elements of Southern states claimed that the Supreme Court is communistic, because of this court's decision on school desegregation.

According to news stories of past months and years, many public officials and ordinary citizens have often suffered bad reputations, loss of jobs, and disillusion by undeserved charges of being a communist.

I would further suspect that far more national harm is done in one year, by race hatred practices in the denial of equalities to all American citizens, than communist or any subversive forces have done since the early settlement of America.

It looks to me like there are a lot of movements, we Americans customarily condone or endure, which are just as bad, if not worse, than any isms.

And finally, I have a question which, just the asking, will likely cause some persons to call me a communist. The question is this, What is it about communism that, into whatever nation it goes, large sums of money, much time and energies have to be spent in counter propaganda? Where is its attraction? Why does it appeal, or why do governments think it appeals to so many people? What are existing governments doing that are so wrong, that any other suggested ism, or way of living, is considered powerful enough to attract people away from their own government? What the dickens is it that communism offers and is able to prove it can provide? As for the battle alignment, it is crystal clear that White Supremacists are not on the side of Christianity, for their policies, motives and methods are just the opposite of the examples and teachings of Jesus Christ.

5 - (a) The South says

Statistics tend to prove that Negroes are highest in crime, illigitimate children, venereal disease, etc.

(b) Answer

Since very, very many cases of these mentioned matters are never reported by members of all races, due to secrecy or self treatment, or unconcern, the truth of such statistics are questionable. In fact, proportionately more white people than Negroes could afford self treatment, or private treatment, thereby not getting into the statistical picture. Also, statistics can be made to prove anything one wants them to.

6 - (a) The South says - On Jews

A white supremacist writer states in his book, "It is lamentable that attention should be called to the alarming increase of Jewish names in the ranks of communist front organizations."

(b) Answer

Watch out Jews. Looks like you are going to be the next target for poisoned arrows of White Supremacist councils, if you aren't already. That familiar, overworked communist name calling is the "handwriting on the wall." The South does not need a reason for attacking anyone, or any group that does not share their race hatred views, just an excuse.

They have attacked the following persons and organizations who are better Americans than white supremacist members have ever been: The Supreme Court, President Eisenhower, Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt, Adlai Stevenson, Harry Truman, the Y.M.C.A., the Southern regional council, Anti-Defamation League of Bnai Brith, Ed. Sullivan for having Negroes on TV, the Urban League, the N.A.A.C.P., Walter Reuther of the CIO and others too numerous to mention. Incidentally, the FBI commends the N.A.A.C.P. for its principles so I guess the FBI is also blacklisted. Man, o man, these supremacist folk are against the world. And to think, they are in complete control of $\frac{1}{4}$ of the nation, with octopus tentacles reaching out into various other sections. Some white supremacist groups are even against one

another, where they differ on policies of violence, or degree of pressures.

7 - (a) The South says

It is reported that at a KuKluxKlan meeting a speaker declared "We must fight the enemies of Jesus Christ."

(b) Answer

It is a wonder the above speaker was not struck down by lightning when he mentioned the name of the Creator whose principles, commands and way of living are just the opposite of what the KuKluxKlan and White Supremacist councils stand for.

Come to think of it, this entire problem of human relations has moral implications of right and wrong, in the spot light of Christian beliefs and principles. Is America a Christian nation or not? Do we Americans really believe in God or don't we? If we don't, then we are hypocrites, for we certainly do enough pretending. If we don't, then why have we been sending missionaries all over the world endeavoring to convert heathens. Many of our missionaries could make shorter and equally needed trips just going to the Southern states of America, where white preachers often suffer dire consequences whenever they deliver God's commands according to their consciences.

8 - (a) The South says

Concerning its economic pressure tactics against Negroes, "The white population controls the money. We intend to make it impossible for any Negro who advocates desegregation to find and hold a job, get credit, or renew a mortgage."

(b) Answer

In a book written by a white supremacist, the author states "The American Negro was divorced from Africa and saved from savagery. He was compelled to lay aside his barbaric savage customs. He was introduced to God."

What could be more barbaric than preventing a person from acquiring the

necessities for life existence. As far as the South is concerned, it would seem that instead of the Negro being saved from anything, he was simply changed from one group of slave masters to another, - "from the frying pan to the fire." As for being introduced to God, it would appear that those who introduced him did not themselves know God.

9 - The South says

"If we can hold out for 10 years we will have a lot of people outside of the South on our side."

(b) Answer

Having been successful with their Nazi tactics in controlling politicians, law enforcement offices, community organizations, business leaders, the press, general public opinion, and even the Southern clergy, White Supremacists now intend to harness the citizenry of every state in the nation, to divide Americans with jealousys and hatreds, group against group, according to racial and religious differences. Furthermore, they are being more successful than most people realize, due to the lethargy of truly democratic forces.

Even good forces act very slowly and inadequately, unless unwholesome circumstances affect them directly. Liberal minded white people of sufficient influence and power will ultimately have to take the lead in changing undemocratic customs. As it is, liberals sympathize and frequently reprimand evil forces, but since subjugation and indignities do not directly affect them, their corrective action against such forces are slow and inadequate. What a strange situation. The Negro finds his full freedom dependent on a battle between good and evil forces of the same dissimilar race - good and evil forces many of whom are friends, family members, fellow employees, and all of the same tradition background and physical appearance. The Negro is perplexed by usually not knowing which force he is dealing with, enemy or friend. This accounts for many Negroes being rude,

suspicious, and antagonistic to liberal white persons who want to help them.

10 - (a) The South Says

"All we want is states Rights; we can manage ourselves."

(b) Answer

Many states have proven that their leaders and pressure groups care absolutely nothing about human rights, and that these states are not qualified in governing attitudes, nor capable in administration to divorce themselves from Federal assistance, direction, and legislation - the divorce which Southern states clamor for so insistently. Left entirely to themselves, with their favoritism policies, and traditional subjugation practices against dissimilar races, many Southern states would, as they are in some localities doing, keep a continued state of unrest and unhappiness among their citizenry.

11 - (a) The South Says

One prominent white supremacist leader suggests in his book, "All American Negroes should be shipped to a created 49th state, which might be purchased from Mexico."

(b) Answer

This shallow brain self-appointed demi-god needs to review the history of America. He will be reminded that, second only to the American Indian, the American Negro, as a total group, has a longer continued line of American ancestors than any other total segment of the population. The foreparents of the vast majority of American Negroes to the 3rd and 4th generation were born in this nation.

Furthermore, in so far as they have been allowed to, Negroes have contributed to the greatness and glory of America, not only in menial domestic services and various forms of hard labor, but also with important inventions, discoveries, folkways, arts, cultures, sciences, and the giving of their lives in wars for American interests.

A very large number of dissimilar white fellow citizens, who subject the Negro to every conceivable indignity, were not themselves, or but few of their ancestors born in America. Many naturalized American citizens are not even sufficiently interested in this nation to learn the English language, the significance of our patrictic days, American history, or the important regulations and laws of our communities. Many others show little interest in contributing financially to community, state and national welfare programs, choosing rather to send their earnings back to old countries.

Many evidence little interest in community meetings to consider ways for beautifying a neighborhood, or to acquire needed public utilities, or to remove harmful social influences, but they will gather quickly as a gang or mob to destroy property or do hoodlum violence to Negro Americans.

So very, very often interracial disturbances are fomented and carried out to bloody results by naturalized white citizens, who came to America seeking the same life happiness freedoms and opportunities they now quickly deny others.

But, I feel sure there are a sufficient number of conscientious white Americans who would consider sending Negroes to a 49th state as an idea that only a maniac could seriously entertain. Besides, the South has become so used to having an entire race of people that they can do with as they please, that it would be mighty boring to be without Negroes. White supremacists would not enjoy doing all of the dirty work themselves. One white segment would finally choose some other to subjugate, and then intergroup hatred would start all over again.

I am sure that the writer of that suggestion did not stop to think of the many ways in which Negroes would be missed. White supremacists would get plum out of practice doing the one thing they know best, mistreating other people. And who would live in the unwholesome areas and shacks that many Negroes are forced to occupy.

12 - (a) The South says

"After every interracial disturbance, all white men carry guns, and we keep our women and children in the house at night."

(b) Answer

Perhaps that is because their consciences are guilty. Like a dog or cat, that slinks under the stove after stealing something from the table, white mob members know they have done wrong, and they keep wondering when Southern Negroes will return violence for violence. But mob members really don't have too much to fear, since Southern law officers don't customarily enforce gun carrying laws against whites, choosing only to make sure that Negroes have nothing with which to protect themselves.

13 - (a) The South Says

Photographs of national guard tanks in Clinton, Tennessee caused a national revulsion.

(b) Answer

I agree that American manned tanks pointed at Americans is not a pleasant sight. But neither was a photograph I once saw, a picture of a Negro youth, already dead, hanging from a tree and his body being cut to pieces by wild-eyed white men, while their women folk and children stood in a nearby circle, grinning with blood lust excitement. Just how much savage, barbaric horror is necessary to turn the cast iron stomachs of white supremacists. Furthermore, if the Clinton mob had obeyed the orders of their own local police the national guard would not have been needed. White supremacists and the K K Klan are always talking about good government, yet they have less respect for laws than any band of cutthroats that ever burned and sacked defenseless towns in the early pioneer west. White supremacists openly declare that they make their own laws. One of their speakers, an educated man, suggested that members of the Supreme Court be assassinated. Lord have mercy, these people are all stark, raving mad.

They boast of their hordes of members, of how successfully they have stopped desegregation in the South, of the control over every feature of Southern social order, including the press, and of their appearance on radio and TV programs. I am right glad for their appearance on radio and TV, for they thereby permit all of the nation, and other parts of the world, to hear their ignorant, illogical reasoning, and to see the fanaticism in their eyes and personal demeanors. I am surprised that some of their leaders would not have realized the mistake of allowing themselves to be heard and seen so widely. However, as is generally known, the most vicious criminal likes publicity. Some men will pose proudly for a picture just before going to the electric chair. Thank goodness, white supremacists cannot resist the urge to be seen and heard by all the world. It should let sane Americans realize what the nation is up against.

14 - (a) The liberal South says

Not all of Southern white people are members of white supremacist counsels, nor do all of us condone the policies and practices of councils and the Klan.

(b) Answer

At the beginning of this chapter, I tried to make clear that I am mindful that all persons of any race are not alike in attitudes and practices. Not only many Negroes, but many whites are leaving the South, their stomachs and dignities unable to stand further assault. I see them all about me, white and Negro emigrants from the South; living next door to one another, going to school together, working on the same jobs, sharing cooperation experiences they never dreamed possible. As I observe these congenial relations between Negroes and recently arrived Southern white youth and adults, I sometimes wonder what the white members are thinking, as they continue to read of the enforced apartness and race prejudice patterns they were so lately a part of. Must feel right good to be free of being made to hate persons who have done you no harm.

White supremacists forget, or possibly they never regarded human nature closely enough to realize that when you try to make one person hate another, it sometimes works the other way around. Many a parent has caused a son or daughter to elope with someone he parent had been lecturing against, the demanding avoidance. Many white Southern youth and adults deeply resent the Nazi type pressures that punish or ostracise them if they don't follow all of the council's orders. Dissimilar race members cannot and should not be made to like one another, but it is their human right to have the opportunity.

As one Southern white woman said, "I don't like the councils and there's a lot of people feel that way, but you would not dare say so."

There have been instances of Southern white preachers losing their church and having to leave the community. Some white business men, who continued to deal with black listed Negroes, have had to go out of business. In short, all Southern white persons, agencies, or organizations who defy white supremacist councils, are made to suffer in some way. I just want to emphasize that I know, from personal experiences, that Southern white people are not all alike.

It takes a lot of courage to differ with pressure groups, especially fanatical types like the white supremacists, the K.K.K. and others. Yet, many white Southerners have done so and suffered dire consequences; I sincerely trust not in vain. They have preserved their dignity. They are able to face themselves and their fellow man with just pride. They are on the honor roll of an all seeing God. They shall not be forgotten.

15 - (a) The South (white supremacist) Says

"Without outside interference the Southern Nigra is happy and satisfied. The two races get along all right together, undisturbed. Many Nigra are independent. Some are millionaires. White people in Northern states give the Nigra his rights but hate his guts. In the South there is little a white man won't do for a Negra he likes."

(b) Answer

I concede that there may be some Negroes who feel that colored leaders of their race, and liberal whites have done them more harm than good in the battle for 1st class citizenship. However, I feel that in these comparatively few cases, the Negro individuals concerned are, 1. either influenced by threats or fears, causing them to express self satisfaction with their debased and restricted circumstances, or 2. influenced by exceptional favors, as some persons of all races would be so selfishly concerned, or 3. they just don't know any better, having been born into their subjugated circumstances and taught to accept their lot. Never having experienced the advantages of freedoms and civil rights, they don't even know what the disturbances are all about. Many Negroes who are illiterate know only what their white masters or townsmen tell them, and command them to do and to say.

No pressure groups, anywhere near comparable to the white supremacists or K.K.K., are active with Negroes. The N.A.A.C.P. and the Urban League are mainly active when Negroes need legal aid or employment. They may exhort colored citizens to aspire to better living conditions, but no force or pressure of any nature is ever used. No acts of disloyalty or violence are ever encouraged by the N.A.A.C.P. or Urban League. Contrast this with the lawlessness encouraged, even forced, by white supremacists. Yes, I suppose that large numbers of Northern white people do "hate the Negroes guts" while they accord him some civil rights. However, I believe that the vast majority of Negro Americans would rather possess the advantages and dignity that go with equal rights in the North, than the restrictions and indignities that go with favors to a selected few in the South.

16 - (a) The South says

One objective of the white supremacist councils is "to make people aware of the problem." This reply was made by a white council member to a question concern-

ing his organization's program.

(b) Answer (The problem depends on point of View)

I really cannot conceive of anyone in America not being "aware of the problem."

It seems to be customary to refer to unpleasant relations between Negro and Whites as the "Negro problem," inferring that, what to do with Negroes, or how to maintain apartness from them is a problem. This problem idea is a matter of point of view. From the Negroe's point of view, the problem is how to get white people to practice the democracy they talk so much about. Thus the problem angle is mutual.

17 - (a) The South Says

White supremacy, segregation and traditions subjugating the Negro are our heritage.

(b) Answer

Intelligent, truly Christian white persons, sincerely interested in maintaining the greatness and good reputation of America, now realize that this early heritage of "man's inhumanity to man" is nothing to be proud of. That is why the South is having a battle trying to perpetuate a way of living that the majority of intelligent Americans now realize to be fundamentally wrong, uncivilized, barbaric and totally unChristian. The national government has made clear that it conceives inequalities among this nation's citizenry to be unAmerican, and has legislated against traditional race prejudice practices.

America's heritage of undemocratic traditions is America's Frankenstein.

America's Frankenstein

In the original story of Frankenstein, a German doctor named Frankenstein, pursued scientific experiments attempting to bring dead people back to life. In one of his efforts, he transplanted the brain of a criminal, who had been electro-

cuted, into the head of another dead man - and succeeded in restoring life. However, this created monstrosity could not be controlled. It wandered, late at night, throughout the village committing many murders, and finally killed its creator. Now, lets see why I apply this story of an uncontrollable creation, to America, as America's Frankenstein.

Early white race settlers, in America, came from England, Spain and other nations, in search of fabled wealth, new products, adventure, and certain freedoms not permitted in their homelands. At first, they brought with them white slaves, called indentured servants. These were persons from their homelands who had been imprisoned for debts or crimes. These unfortunates had to do the hard, dirty work, and servitude chores, whatever their masters ordered - for they had no rights, and were in bondage. So, the first slaves in America were white slaves.

As the need for clearing of land, building of towns, and untold working of plantations increased, captured Indians were often made slaves, but they did not prove sufficiently satisfactory. Then, dark race individuals from Africa and the Indies were brought in - being given the general name of Negroes. Here was an unlimited source of able bodied, slave, man power - men for the fields, and women and children for servitude in the homes - all for the original purchase price, or the act of shanghaiing (stealing) them from their homelands.

Early American settlers, in order to build communities, and to become wealthy by means of unpaid for labor, made popular the practice of slavery in this nation, the same as was being practiced in uncivilized countries. To insure slavery as a permanent institution, Americans created traditional attitudes toward those in bondage - traditional unwritten laws concerning them, and customary ways of treating them. Tradition is the passing down of customs and attitudes from generation to generation - from parents to children. Traditional customs may be wholesome, or very harmful. Just being traditional does not make them worthy or right.

Gradually, white slaves were given their freedom (after working 7 years), and accepted as equals in the social order. But permanent slavery status was placed upon black African captives, for it was easy to distinguish them, and they could be gotten in large numbers. Now, necessary hard work could be done while slave owners sat in the sun. (The South has never forgiven the North for changing this advantageous situation.)

As years went by, all public opinion forces cooperated in strengthening, and continuing the tradition of subjugating the American Negro - even after slavery was abolished. Such forces as newspapers, magazines, novels, histories, movies, stage plays, radio, public speakers, etc. purposely depicted the Negro as inferior in every respect. Thus, tradition stigmatized colored Americans, not as individuals, but typed them all together, as an entire people whose mental capacity is limited; as a people criminally inclined; as ludicrous persons to be ridiculed; as a people destined to serve and satisfy the wishes, whims, and orders of the majority race; and as a group undeserving of equal rights, freedoms and opportunities, - in other words as 2nd class citizens.

American travelers, tourists, business people, and government officials were enthusiastic to teach traditions, against Negroes, to peoples of all other countries, especially, wherever they found colored race persons being accorded equalities. These ambassadors of interrace ill will wanted cooperation from the whole world in subjugating the Negro race. White immigrants, arriving in America, many fleeing subjugation conditions, limited freedoms, and worse, as practiced in their own homelands, - still, in this new land of opportunities, they were quickly taught, and willing to practice the early American tradition, of having no concern for the welfare and rights of Negroes. Race hatred developed in proportion to the resistance of Negroes against their circumstances. Negroes showing no resistance are called good niggers by whites, and Uncle Toms by resisting Negroes.

The breeding place of race hatred was in the Southern states, where agriculture and plantation farming became dependent on slave labor. Many areas of the South, and many other American locations, nearly as equal in indifference to principles of democracy, purposely created customs of prejudice and discrimination, that most decent Americans are now ashamed of.

As late as 1957, 94 years after slavery was abolished; principles of democracy declared, and bills, legislating rights and freedoms enacted, America's purposely created traditions, like a Frankenstein, handicap every sincere effort to practice democracy. While liberal white Americans make occasional half-hearted efforts to kill the Frankenstein, White Supremacists keep injecting life saving serum, in the form of vicious propaganda, pressures and violence.

18 - (a) The South says

"In certain Southern areas where the Nigra outnumbers whites, they would, with voting privileges, fill important offices with members of their race. Can you imagine what a nigger sheriff, judge, assessor, and other public officials would do?", the white supremacist complains.

(b) Answer

A very large number of states and communities in America do have Negroes in important national, state, and community offices. I have not read or heard of any instances where they misused the powers or opportunities of their offices. On the other hand, one can seldom read a daily newspaper without seeing where some white public official is going to jail for absconding with public funds, or being tried for some form of corruption.

I have observed that national, state, and community forces, when electing or appointing Negroes to important offices, carefully select individuals who are qualified for the skills required, or have working knowledge of the offered position; also, Negroes who are beyond reproach in character and reputation. If that

same seeding was done for white officials, newspaper stories concerning their disgraceful deeds would be less frequent. Furthermore, even in localities where Negroes outnumber whites, Negroes would be careful not to bring down public opinion against them by filling important public offices predominantly with Negroes. By this time, Negroes know how ready and anxious many white people would be to say, "I told you so." Therefore, instead of worse government or community service, localities with a few qualified Negro public officials would be more apt to get better community service. A large number of communities even in the South have Negro policemen. I have not learned of them bulldozing the white public. On the other hand, many white policemen, all over America, use their gun carrying positions to vent their race hatred on Negroes, or refuse to protect them on occasions when they should.

19 - (a) The South says

"Let Northern states bring their Negro population to 10%, as is true in most Southern areas. Then see how much integrating they will advocate. The north has the answer; we have the problem. Since the North wants the South to share the solution, let the North share the problem."

(b) Answer

Whether the Negro population of any locality be 10%, 2%, or 50 percent, "the problem", as the South calls it, is made by white people holding on to undemocratic traditions. If Negroes were accorded equal rights, privileges and life happiness opportunities, they would have nothing to be fighting for. There would be no need for expensive community, state, and national court battles, or time that might well be spent by congressmen, on other important national needs, being used fighting for and against civil rights. The amount of money that has been spent by white supremacist organizations on the one hand, and liberal forces on the other, in their fight against one another, is no doubt more in one year than

community, state and national welfare organizations are able to raise in 10 years.

The percentage of Negro population, in a given locality, becomes a problem mainly in their greater resistance to the indignities, inconveniences, exploitation, and numerous restrictions that deny equal life happiness opportunities. Neither Negroes, nor members of any other dissimilar race, could contend for, or insist on being allowed to enter anyone's home, keep social company, or marry anyone's son or daughter, without the persons concerned giving their consent.

A 10% or 50% Negro population is still governed by all necessary laws, rules and regulations that law-officers are usually zealous to enforce, so where would the problem be, if all citizens were accorded equal rights?

20 - (a) The South Says

Maintaining inflexible apartness between Negro and white people is a must policy in as many realms of living as possible. Negroes and whites must be kept apart to prevent almalgamation, mongrelization and miscegenation.

(b) Answer

I have dealt with mongrelization and miscegenation in the very first of these, "The South Says" discussions. Now let's consider apartness, the desire to keep individuals of the two races apart.

I would first say this: Whether a human being lives on this earth 5 years, dying for some reason in childhood, or lives to be 105 years old, the time of earthly existence is short. It seems to me that, during this short time among the living, it should be any individual's sacred human right to choose any other person or persons for an associate, close friend, or even a permanent mate. Such a choice should be anyone's individual business.

In numerous ways, the will of the group controls individuals, but limiting ones associates, or specifying the race, nationality or religion that a person must have in order to be chosen for a friend or mate, is a transgression of human

rights that even group opinion should not interfere with. I take issue with pressure groups' dictator efforts to make individuals practice social distance and apartness.

Furthermore, the very fact that white pressure groups find it necessary to harass, threaten, punish, ostracise, and use other pressure means, even against white people, in order to maintain apartness, proves that many white individuals want to associate socially with certain Negro individuals, whose personalities and interaction are welcome and enjoyable, perhaps even mutually helpful in certain ways.

Pressures are only used where there is a necessity. In this circumstance, too many white individuals realize the lies, concerning total group inferiority of Negroes, to allow them to follow their own minds and hearts in the choice of their associates. White supremacist councils find it necessary, therefore, first to try to influence their own race members with false or distorted propaganda. Failing with this method they now use severe pressures.

The number of divorces, separations, violence, and endured unhappy married life between members of the same race (and this applies to all groups) is testimony that strict association only with individuals of ones own kind is no guarantee for happiness. Many men and women who are living in earthly hell, married to a member of their own race, just might be much happier with a mate of another race, depending on the character and other qualities of the one selected.

Enforced apartness assumes that individuals so pressured are incapable of choosing for themselves. All humans resent being told who they can and cannot associate with. That is why white supremacists will never win their battle for total apartness.

As for miscegenation, I have reminded that, of all American males, the white Southern man should be the last to preach race purity, in view of the freedoms he assumes with women regardless of race or color. Millions of mullatos prevent him

from declaring that this is not a fact. So, the very condition of apartness which white supremacists are clamoring for, they have not and would not themselves keep.

This ends my discussion on "The South Says", and my answers to vicious propaganda of white Supremacist forces which have done, and are doing, more harm to America in the form of dividing its peoples into opposing antagonistic groups, than has ever been done, or could be done by any ism or foreign ideology.

Following chapters are short discussions on further interracial relations considerations, including possible solutions. Anyone who criticises should also have some offering of constructive solutions. I have tried to be as thoughtful and sincere in thinking of solutions, as in thinking of the problems. After the short additional discussions, I offer a number of possible solutions. (All of the preceding statements on what "The South Says" were taken from magazine articles by authoritative writers.) However, the answers are my own.

Just as I explained my awareness that the many criticisms made about white people do not apply to all white individuals, so I am aware that the following criticisms do not apply to all Negroes, yet I must talk in general terms. Being a Negro, I am able to realize our faults as well as our virtues, our undesirable features as well as our oppressions. It is not easy to criticize oneself, or ones own group unless the truth and a workable solution is sincerely desired. As I criticise, I am also talking heart to heart to all members of my race.

FAULTS OF THE NEGRO

1. Prejudiced attitudes

Many Negroes are guilty of the same unfair generalizing toward white people, as is accorded to themselves. Too often we also, forget that individuals are individuals, some good, some bad, some fair, others unfair, in other races. Too often, we carry chips on our shoulders when such were unnecessary. Many times we confuse, disillusion, and provoke those of other races who are sincerely trying to practice true democracy. Hatred plus hatred can only cause more senseless hatred. Believing that everyone is against you can make such condition a fact. How much more wise and fair to judge white people, according to the way that they as individuals treat you. In that way, we at least, don't make more enemies.

2. Public opinion forces

Occasionally, Negro newspapers, literature, and public speakers distort, or exaggerate hatred breeding incidents. White newspapers go to one extreme by seldom giving publicity concerning Negro virtues, accomplishments and contributions. On the other hand, Negro papers and public opinion forces too generally headline only incidents that cause colored citizens to read and hate. Both white and colored

public opinion forces sometimes seem to have the same objective: continued inter-race hatred. Sincere desire for mutual understanding, and congenial relations could be evidenced by publishing many of the innumerable occasions when white individuals, and organizations do practice democracy to the fullest extent.

3. Destructiveness

Too many Negrces have not yet acquired the interest and self control necessary to safeguard property and facilities. Many are too destructive. Crowded, inadequate housing conditions are a part cause for this, still, too many of us are just plain careless and indifferent. We must respect ourselves if we want others to respect us, and desire to associate with us. Many Negroes have beautiful homes and know how to safeguard property, but we are judged by those of us who are careless in these matters. The fact that this mass judgment is unfair doesn't excuse those of us who are negligent.

4. Uncontrolled emotions.

On the street, and in public places, many Negroes are loudmouthed, insulting, and ridiculous in actions, not satisfied unless they can draw attention. If reprimanded or criticised they are ready for argument or fight. These individuals cause disgust, not only in white people, but also in respectable colored citizens who happen to be present, and conducting themselves properly. We cannot expect anyone, even our own folk, to welcome our associations when we thoughtlessly, or with unconcern, make ourselves repulsive. Often, white individuals who realize a colored individual is making a spectacle of himself, will encourage him by pretending to enjoy the disgusting behavior. The main fault is still our own. It is true, that white individuals, also, often act disgustingly in public, but again we have that condition of mass judgment against us to be ever mindful of. Smart

alecks and show-offs belong in circuses and side shows. There you can get paid for acting the fool.

5. First Impressions

Throughout the average day, individuals of all races see each other on the streets, streetcars, bus, train, and in public places, usually for the first and last time. But the memory of that first impression lingers and causes attitudes. Many Negroes are indifferent concerning their personal appearance in public. A person need not be fashionably dressed at all times, but cleanliness and neatness are possible for everyone. Many people thoughtfully carry a change of clothing to work. Little things can make a world of difference between individuals or groups. Nothing must be overlooked, or under-estimated that can encourage mutual respect between dissimilar races.

6. Hoodlum Elements

Nothing creates attitudes of ill-will so greatly as do the despicable acts of hoodlums, colored or white, boy or girl, man or woman. Low intelligence, insanity, influence of intoxicants and narcotics, or just plain meanness, are the underlying causes for hoodlum activities. Colored individuals contribute their share of disturbing hoodlum conduct, which in turn gives desired excuses for many restrictions we face in daily life. I have often thought, it is too bad that the hoodlum elements of both races would not destroy one another, and leave the decent people of both races to live in peace. But, since hoodlums are also cowards, they choose peaceful individuals to antagonize. The average hoodlum, white or black, is an ignorant, cowardly moron, seeking recognition and attention he doesn't have intelligence enough to receive in any other way. He is a coward because he usually leads or runs with a gang. There is nothing brave about a number of men or boys attacking only one, or much fewer than their own number.

There is nothing intelligent about destroying property, and personal belongings of other people. Hoodlums are so despicable and treacherous they can't even trust one another. Like human rats, every gang member is rightly fearful of the inevitable time when he will be a victim of his own buddies. Nothing can do greater harm to inter-race relations than hoodlum activities. Not only do their vicious deeds break laws - they also cause entire areas of people to hate one another, and to seek revenge, such as in race riots and retaliation attacks. That is why White Supremacists, on the one hand, and Negro agitators on the other often purposely instigate interracial disturbances.

7. Use of intoxicating beverages

Along with the activities of hoodlums, go the activities of colored individuals who become chronic alcoholics; individuals who feel that no holiday, social affair, sport event, or celebration of any kind, or even a friendly visit is complete unless they, and their associates become intoxicated. Under such influence, they often conduct themselves shamefully in public, break laws, sacrifice real needs for fancies, destroy health, and become a general nuisance.

It may not be too unreasonable to wonder, why national laws were made prohibiting the sale of intoxicating liquors to Indians, and therefore, in a measure, protecting them, and yet no such laws were deemed advisable at the time of emancipation for the slave or freed Negro. The Negro has been too successful in copying the vices of races that judge all of us by the worst of us. One cannot always wisely do what others are able to do and get away with it. If a white individual does something unlawful, peace disturbing, or disgraceful, he alone is judged, but the degrading acts of colored individuals cause attitudes and practices against the entire race. Knowing this, Negroes should exert determined self-control against acquiring habits, and behavior, that will provide excuses for keeping our entire race despised and avoided.

8. Selfhelp through worthy Negro leaders.

The White Supremacist Councils number in the hundreds and have thousands of dues paying members. These are organizations sparing no expense or energies to keep Negroes despised and subjugated. Against this preponderant array of avowed enemies, Negroes have two main organizations, the N.A.A.C.P. and Urban League, and a few lesser liberal organizations, which are contending for the welfare and interests of colored people. Yet our organizations have a pitiful few in dues paying membership. A detailed account of the operation of White Supremacist Councils reveals how their leaders and many of their members work night and day recruiting, enlisting, advertising, disseminating propaganda, and collecting dues, and contributions, while too many Negroes are wasting their time and money on self enjoyment, and often on self destruction. The least that we, who are removed from the operation of organizations championing our cause, can do, is to contribute financially with continued paid up memberships and contributions. Don't let another week go by without taking out memberships in our few leadership organizations. Being willing to help ourselves is the best encouragement for others to help us. Not sacrificing and working together is one of our faults.

9. Rich Negroes

Yes, Negroes have a few millionaires and very many exceedingly wealthy individuals. But what are most of these fortunate ones doing to help their race? Very little, so far as I can learn. Most of them are too occupied enjoying pleasure resorts, staging expensive affairs, and otherwise indulging in selfish pasttimes. Sure, it is all right for them to live according to their means, as is done by similarly fortunate white persons. But how can they ignore many crying needs of their race; needs in better businesses; needs for finance for worthy race projects; needs for advertising and wholesome propaganda; needs for many of the organizations that are trying to better Negro living conditions; needs for

increasing Negro talent and participation in arts, sciences, and cultural activities.

There are so many ways in which rich Negroes could aid their race in gaining 1st class citizenship. If nothing else, they could contribute generously to Negro and liberal white individuals and groups who are on our fighting line for equal life happiness opportunities.

10. Atheism

The black race, dating back to early ages of dark race peoples, are religious individuals. Ancestors of American Negroes accepted the white man's God and then became more sincere in worshipping and believing in the unseen diety than most of those of the race that introduced Him. For ages, belief in God has been the main factor in maintaining hope for the eventual second emancipation to full 1st class citizenship of dark race citizens. Our early folksongs and spirituals were inspired by this faith and hope in God.

However, too many modern day Negroes are copying after too many white people in becoming Atheists. Many Negroes now proudly boast of no belief in, "a God that allows their oppressors to enjoy all the best things in life while they are forced to accept the leavings and the worst of everything." So did the ancient Israelites complain as they, time and again, returned to worshipping idols. At one time, Moses broke the stone tablet of the 10 commandments, that God had given him, when he returned from talking with God on a mountain top, and found his people worshipping idols.

Some months ago, I read a magazine article concerning the appalling absence of religious belief and instruction among white people of numerous sections of Europe. I see, by my notes, that in France there were 36,000 towns in which there was no Protestant Church. Also, that there were entire communities in Europe where there were people who had never seen a Bible.

Whoever you are, my reader, does your home, here in America possess a Bible, or are you as completely ignorant of its contents as many people in other lands. Incidentally, every home should not only have a Bible, but a large simplified book of "Bible Stories" like the "Rainbow book of Bible Stories" by J. Harold Gynne, DD, since much of Bible language is complex and not easily understood by many persons. Bible story books are interesting and informing.

I repeat a statement I made in a previous chapter of this book, "Let My People Go", that one of the main values in belief in God is that it gives human beings a conscience of right and wrong. But it also gives hope - hope and faith that prevent discouragement and disillusion.

Little wonder that human suffering and human life has become cheap, with so very many people growing to adult life with no conscience. Negro Americans must not now turn their backs on belief and faith in God, which belief has made it possible for them, these many years, to endure the life happiness handicaps put upon them by dissimilar fellow citizens. Keep faith in God, and at the same time, keep trying to eliminate all excuses for continued race subjugation. As with the children of ancient Israel, God's command will have to be heeded. Be you worthy when your oppressors do heed God's command to, "Let My People Go."

11. Music

All who are familiar with American history, from the standpoint of music, know that American Negroes have made a commendable contribution to the music of the nation. Our folksongs, religious, blues, jazz and other types of music have been foundation scores for very many stage, theatrical, movie and TV productions since the earliest days of such entertainment.

However, I do feel that my Negro race needs to divert its energies and interest away from the Juke box style of over-sexed, suggestive worded, lower

emotion songs. Too many of our youth hear, learn and care for nothing but this trash that is played in Juke boxes, in every place from hole-in-the-wall dives to some first class restaurants. Sure, white youth go for it, too, but right now I am concerned with my own people.

My criticism and dislike of such music is because of the following observations and convictions:

The mood, words, rhythm, everything about these songs cater to lower emotions and thoughts. True, the words are often humorous, and many truths may be suggested in the thoughts. For example, "If I hadn't done her wrong, my gal wouldn't have stuck me with that 6 inch blade." But I doubt very much if those words in a song would influence faithfulness. They just entertain and cause a few laughs. A great many of these songs are as bad as lewd picture magazines, in suggestions that many youth might not even think of, but for the song or the pictures.

I must admit that due to customary race prejudice, Negroe writers of songs are forced into this field. The white controlled syndicated music industry does not customarily permit Negro song writers to be privileged to have a hit tune with a first class, high quality song. I, myself, am a song writer with 400 songs buried in my trunk. Over a period of many years, I occasionally try to get one published, but with no good results. Yet, large numbers of individuals of both races, who have heard my songs declare many of them to be worthy of a try for public acceptance.

But, getting back to my main point, the nonsensical, jungle beat, wild voiced, over sexed, juke box music, too common where youth of all races gather, does much more harm than good in influencing ideas and emotions that develop degrading character traits.

12. Foresight

Too many of our youth are not preparing themselves for the inevitable time when first class citizenship will be attained. Yes, I am confident that good forces in America are awakening to the need of a nation of mutually satisfied citizens, satisfied in equal opportunities for wholesome living conditions. Too few Negro youth of both sexes are qualified even in the skills, trades, and professions that are available for learning, apprenticeship, and vocations. Enemies of our cause will welcome the opportunity to say, "I told you so, Negroes are not qualified or interested in specialized techniques." Too many Negro youths are saying, "What is the use of learning something we cannot or will not be hired to do?" On the other hand, not being prepared extends the time you can ever be used. As a matter of fact, increasingly more industries are in need of and willing to use any qualified employee.

The main way in which faults of Negro Americans differ from those of Nordic Americans is that the Negro's faults are mostly against himself, and in behavior that often causes the disfavor of unlike people. However, Negroes very, very seldom try to prevent others from enjoying civil rights and freedoms. (That is the difference.) The justified complaint of Negro Americans is that we are judged, restricted, and ostracised, not on individual merits, behavior or qualifications, but as a whole.

I believe that the mind and heart of most human beings is sufficiently intelligent, that when not controlled by emotions of fear, anger, passion, love, hatred, and other such moods, that calm, clear thinking will prevent impulsive mistakes, and direct sensible, wholesome attitudes, decisions and actions. This is one of my philosophies, and a conviction. I am so confident of the steadiness and wisdom of average human intelligence, that I am far more concerned and desirous of causing you, my readers, to think, than to have you agree with me in all of my opinions. All I ask is that the thoughts expressed in this book be measured, and judged with clear thinking, rather than emotions.

Far too often, attitudes are formed, things are said and deeds are done under the impulse of emotions. For example: it is observable, that oftimes entire groups of people act as one thoughtless individual as they make unwise, impulsive, emotional decisions to do unlawful deeds. Observe the leader or leaders addressing a pressure group meeting, or inciting a mob, and you will find that they use only such accounts, stories, charges, arguments and excuses, for taking suggested actions, as will arouse emotions. They are wholly dependent on and desirous of arousing emotions, not encouraging clear thinking.

If you don't believe this is true, just stand up in such a meeting, or mob - whether it be a restrictive covenant neighborhood group, a subversive organization, a lynch mob, or any similar congregation - stand up and voice one calm, dissenting thought against suggested actions. In 10,000 instances to one, you will be shouted down, or called some unkind name, or thrown out of the assembly. The leaders did not call you there to think, but simply to act without thinking. Your only alternatives are either to go along with the crowd, or to leave them. Only on rare occasions will there be enough other members who feel as you do to cause consideration of your thoughts.

Let's apply these claims to a lynch mob for example. Let us deliberate on certain thoughts that individuals in a lynch mob should, but seldom if ever do have, or make known to the mob.

Thought 1.

Two wrongs do not make a right. We, the mob, are just as wrong to murder this victim as he was to do whatever he did.

Thought 2.

(Since most of the members of any mob have joined it on hear-say tales) another thought should be - How do I know if this mob victim is really guilty of the charges made, or assuming he is guilty, how do I know if he was not justly provoked into doing the deed? - perhaps a provocation that would have caused me to do even as he did.

Thought 3.

We, the mob, individually, and as a group, are breaking the law by taking it into our own hands, and any of us are liable for arrest and imprisonment by federal, state or local government. If not caught very soon, how do I know that some member of this mob may not, at some future date, become my enemy and reveal my participation in this crime?

Thought 4.

What chain reactions may follow this lynching? such as newspaper and magazine publicity, giving our community a bad name; or other individuals being encouraged to form lynch mobs on the slightest excuse, until we become a lawless, bloodthirsty community; or those among us, who hate one another, may be encouraged to incite lynchings of our own kind. (Once a wild animal tastes, smells or sees blood it wants more - man is little different. The first lynching makes the next one easier to stomach, and increasingly more desired.)

Thought 5.

What kind of example are we adults setting for our young folk? Juvenile delinquency is already high. Will not this lynching encourage our children to be bloodthirsty, and to take the law into their own hands - any law they care to break?

Thought 6.

(Assuming you are a Christian) your thoughts should be, even though I am never questioned, charged, or punished for being a member of this lynch mob, still I know that, either in this life or the hereafter, I shall have to answer to the Creator of all life for being a party to this mob murder, for His First Commandment is "Thou shalt not kill."

Leaders of lynch mobs would not care to have any of the above thoughts even to enter the minds of those they guide to inhuman deeds. Three factors make their blood-bath objective comparatively easy to accomplish: 1. Few individuals have sufficient courage to speak contrary to the majority, or to withdraw from it should they sincerely feel that the majority is wrong. Most everyone likes to feel, believe and do in accordance with the majority. 2. It is humanly, so much easier to feel, rather than to think. Thinking requires some effort. How much easier it is to join with the mob in saying, "Yes, let's kill him!", than it is to think and debate, any or all of the 6 reasons given for not committing a lynching. 3. With so very few people, sincerely believing in God, human life has become cheap, for without belief in God, there is no conscience that murder is wrong. Only getting caught is wrong, for most any lawless activity.

Even intelligent persons will, without calm, clear thinking, often do or say things that they later cannot believe themselves capable of doing. These are times for calm, clear thinking, followed by carefully chosen but determined

actions. Evil forces in America are spectacular in acting without thinking; good forces customarily do much thinking, but take too few constructive or corrective actions against evils. Clear thinking without action is like praying, with no effort to help oneself. Much if not all of the ill will and disturbances between dissimilar races is encouraged, led or pressured by individuals who act, not with clear thinking but simply with their emotions.

"Let My People Go"

Subject 9 - There is a God

page 53

I am looking at the magazine pictures of 3 boys, brothers, ages 10, 9, and 7. It is a true story in the magazine section of a daily paper. It is a story of how these boys murdered their good, hard working, loving father. That is how their father is described - a good, hardworking husband and father, who was a good companion to his boys.

So often, during the past years, I read of children murdering their parents, and parents taking the lives of their children. All right minded people, especially leaders and workers of social service organizations, are sorely perplexed as they seek the answer as to why, in such murder cases. It is bad enough when strangers, or mere associates take each others life, but when folk murder their own kin, that is really too inhuman. It may be true, that in any of these cases, no one thing can be singled out as the absolute cause. Yet certain things might be realized as main contributors to such cruel deeds.

I would like to suggest, that absence of a conscience is the main cause. I would further say that one of the main values in belief in God, is that such belief when sincere, gives one a conscience of right and wrong.

It is true, that very often crimes are committed by church going people, but church attendance, and active participation in religious practices can be, and regrettably often is, performed without sincere belief in God.

However, I feel that any individual, who has learned from childhood to sincerely believe in God, finds it very, very difficult to commit serious crimes, or to customarily practice unfairness toward any of his fellow men. Today, millions of children and youth are not being introduced to God. They grow up feeling that the only thing wrong in anything is getting caught.

The human organism has to learn to be human. "If it were possible for a child to live and grow to adult life among animals, never having contact with other human beings, he or she would think and act as an animal, not as a human," (so say sociologists.)

Children have to learn to be prejudiced. Though of different race, or nationality, they will play together harmoniously until they are told, or encouraged to believe that one is better than the other, or that dissimilar playmates are to be feared, hated, ridiculed or avoided in close contacts. Naturally, as individuals, children will differ in likes, dislikes, desires, and aims, and will, according to character traits, quarrel, fight, and be selfish. But none of this on the basis of difference in race or nationality. Such race prejudice has to be learned, either from older persons, or others of their own age who have been taught by older persons, directly or by example.

Likewise, individuals have to learn that there is a God, and such learning, where belief is sincere, gives the individual a conscience as to what is right, and what is wrong, (so says me.)

Many persons would take a chance on not getting caught in a crime, and punished for breaking man's laws, but true Christians remove the idea of doing serious wrongs from their minds, because of the fear of God. The breaking of His commandments is more serious to them than the violating of man's laws. Only a conscience, born from belief in God, keeps them from following many selfish urges.

Now, I am not going to say that every one who was born or lives in the southern states of America is Godless, or atheistic, but it would seem that an exceedingly large number of individuals of this section of our country, as well as many others, throughout the nation have no conscience, and no sincere belief in God.

I cannot conceive of any one, who sincerely believes in God, believing also that as individuals, or as a group, they are better, more deserving of freedoms, and should be more privileged in life happiness opportunities than anyone else.

Yet, particularly in the South, many individuals live whose traditions are their God - traditions that have none of the Golden Rule principles that foundation the true Christian religion. These individuals have not learned to have a conscience, nor to sincerely believe in God.

I am convinced, that many Southern born individuals actually feel that they are the ones being mistreated and oppressed, by suggestions, pleadings, and finally civil rights laws to the end that they should cease treating Negroes as second class citizens. White supremacists can't even understand a Negro wanting to be treated as an equal, according to his individual merits. They have absolutely no conscience about anything they say or do, that keeps colored Americans at the mercy of their whims, orders, written, or unwritten subjugation customs. To them, no Negro has any rights, and whatever white people do to, or against colored people is perfectly in order. Persons of such mind have no more conscience that they do wrong, in their undemocratic and unChristian practices toward colored people, than cannibals have about eating human flesh. A cannibal sincerely thinks civilized people are the ones who are crazy. The cannibal has never learned about God. Such savages will be held far less accountable, in God's judgment, than civilized persons who have at least been exposed to Christian teachings, yet refuse to believe in our common creator, or to heed His Golden Rule commandment, "Do unto others as you would have them do unto you."

Increasingly often, Negro and white individuals and groups are invited to business or social affairs, given or sponsored by white or Negro individuals or organizations. Too often, on such occasions, white and colored members will segregate themselves when the particular circumstances call for inter-action, exchange of ideas, close cooperation in studying or operating projects, or close mutual enjoyment of entertainment. Interaction, mutually pleasing to all concerned, might bear fruit in better understanding and future cooperative relations. There are other ways in which dissimilar race members often segregate themselves, even when among friendly mixed neighborhoods - ways such as forming athletic teams, discussion or study groups, etc., all of one race. Very often, many individuals of both races would like to mix with each other, on some worthy venture, but each is hesitant to ask the other, or to invite the other in mutual participation.

There is enough close contacts of undesirable characters of both races on lower levels, but more mutual experiences and occasions for cooperation in clean, worthy affairs, is needed by wholesome characters of all races on higher levels.

Some will say this is suggesting the much feared removal of social distance. I am not ready to concede that most human beings are not intelligent enough to use good sense in the selection of associates. Since the beginning of American history, pressure groups have made dissimilar individuals keep away from one another to the result of misunderstandings, prejudices, and fears. It has not been proven that better understanding through mutual experiences, by the better classes of all races, might not remove many perplexing problems resulting from inter-group jealousies and fears. To a certain degree, wholesome

social distance is practiced among members of the same race, individuals of different classes, skills, business, professional, or leisure time interests usually choosing to fraternize together, to the avoidance of dissimilarly interested or capacitated persons. Such discrimination is natural and perfectly in order, so long as all classes are fair in sharing civil rights, and are congenial and courteous to one another in enjoying public services for which all pay taxes.

Many whites that white people avoid would also be avoided by many Negroes, who would discriminate against them for the same reason other white people do. But as it is, the vast majority of whites, due to their superiority complex, customarily avoid all Negroes, thereby never learning that colored people also, have many individuals whom it would be pleasing and oftimes worthwhile for white individuals to know in close association.

I do not suggest to persons of any group that they open their homes or indulge in friendships with anybody and everybody of dissimilar races; without using the same careful discriminating good sense as used among members of their own race. However, present patterns of mass social distance, by whites against Negroes, too often results in the "don't-give-a-dam" lower elements of both races mixing together, to the harm and shame of both groups. White Supremacists love to point to these cases as proof of what the removal of apartness would do to the white race (they don't even consider any harm being done to dark races, since all Negroes are supposed to be inferior.)

It is significant that even many liberal white individuals and groups, including church members studying to be missionaries - that most of these persons, when visiting Negro communities, go mainly into the slums (to pity those unfortunate Negroes), and to get missionary practice serving them. Thus, a too often desired mass impression of uncomplimentary Negroes and Negro life is

gained. Such impressions do nothing to encourage mutual respect. It is not easy or natural to respect persons for whom you have only pity. Thousands of young white church workers, better class members of the white race, gain this pity impression in their periodic visits only to Negro slums.

The removal of mass social distance would encourage mutual respect, as persons of all races learn for themselves that all groups have all kinds of people and all types of home life. The commendable living conditions, and truly fine persons of many members of the Negro race would astound many white youth and adults, who live in total or predominantly segregated communities, and never learn or experience anything concerning Negroes, except inferior segments, seen on directed visitations, or in story books, or on the movie screen - none of which mediums are accustomed to revealing complimentary sides of the American Negro.

White Supremacists are clever enough to realize, that the more ways in which members of different races can gain mutual respect, the more difficult for these undemocratic forces to continue enjoying the condition of having an entire race for their semislaves and foot mats. I repeat, I feel that the vast majority of individuals of all races have sufficient intelligence to use the same good judgment in choosing associates from dissimilar races, as they usually use within their own race. White pressure groups evidently don't feel that way about their totally superior race members. Otherwise, why would they feel it necessary to force apartness, and even punish persons of their own race for choosing to socialize with dissimilar race members.

As I admitted in a previous chapter, I don't pretend to know all the answers to these perplexing interracial problems which are mostly concerned with attitudes. Whether my suggestions are workable and worthy or not is for those who can do something about them to say, and do. At least some of my ideas may bring others that are feasible to the minds of community, state and national officials and leaders. I will not say that I am listing my suggestions in order of importance for all may have nearly equal importance.

I will try however to make some sort of logical division of ideas. My first division will be concerning suggestions dealing with:

A. (Mutual Respect)

From the standpoint of human nature, people will be more willing to share equal life happiness opportunities according to the degree of mutual affection and respect they hold for one another. The more wholesome cooperating, experiences people have doing things together, the greater their understanding of one another, and possible gaining of mutual respect. That in itself is one argument against mass social distance. Customary self-segregation by most American dissimilar groups is understandable from sameness of race, religion or nationality, and similarity of interests in common, but even this degree of apartness is harmful to intergroup goodwill when ever it develops attitudes of being better and more deserving than unlike groups, or causes jealousies, hatreds and unfairness in various spheres of competitions.

Therefore my first suggestion is promote mutual respect by

1.

Let community, state and national social service, and community club leaders, officials, and organizations endeavor to promote more programs whereby

dissimilar segment members can experience interaction in wholesome activities.

2.

Let undemocratic discrimination as to admittance, places for seating, etc. in public places be abolished from our American way of living.

3.

Let teachers who promote competitive and non-competitive athletic sports, also arts, cultural and other activities endeavor to have some of their teams and groups at times composed of mixed membership. It is natural that at times, perhaps as a general rule, race or nationality groups may care to participate or compete as a like group, but try to include mixed groups occasionally, for the experience they can receive from working together as well as against one another. (In fact, competition in sports very often increases jealousies and animosities, as opposing teams endeavor to win <u>at any cost</u>.) I do not suggest that mixed teams and affairs be forced, but proper approach by teachers and leaders may make cooperation possible, perhaps to a surprising degree. Could be that dissimilar human beings do not dislike one another as much as it sometimes appears. Note - It will be necessary to be on the alert for trouble makers within, between and outside of program groups concerned. It is always necessary to keep one step ahead of the devil, who in these circumstances will be trying to prove that mass social distance should be maintained. Contrary obstacles may be in the form of disagreeable members, certain adult leaders, outside agitators, even some dissenting parents, and especially certain pressure groups. Anything worthwhile requires some sacrifice. Conscientious members and leaders will find this to be true in their endeavors to increase mutual respect between dissimilar American groups.

4.

Let religious organization leaders and teachers instruct their members on

the moral issues involved in carrying out God's command to "Love ye one another," and other similar commands by the Creator of all life. Let them also frequently, or certainly occasionally, endeavor to promote well planned and supervised intergroup and mixed group affairs.

5.

On occasions of intergroup programs by all social agencies, let the leaders or personnel in charge notify law enforcement officials as to the date and time of intergroup programs, meets, etc. and let law enforcement officials, to the number felt to be needed, be on hand and alert to intercept trouble makers. Let roving police squads, not so assigned or even requested, give an occasional look in on the above programs and affairs - not to intimidate or suggest trouble, but inconspicuously to observe any need of their services. Sometimes, good natured counsel by a policeman does more good than collaring a culprit and drawing sympathy from his associates. At other times, forcefully getting troublemakers away from a program area is absolutely necessary. Police officials should be qualified to use good judgment. I have observed that they can cooperate when they really want to. Conference with parents of offenders may often bring good results.

6.

Let courts of law cooperate with police and with social agencies by necessary counsel with delinquents and parents, and by giving sentences according to seriousness of offenses. It does harm to free a habitual trouble maker, who then returns to the scene to show off his ability to "beat the rap". This encourages the offender and discourages both the arresting police and the social agency. Also, potential offenders are thereby encouraged.

7.

Success in intergroup interactions of whatever nature, will certainly

minimize the number and seriousness of intergroup disturbances, from individual troubles to gang fights and riots. Therefore, let parents, older sisters and brothers and other adults cooperate with social agencies by counselling with children and youth, instead of encouraging them to hate and do violence, as older folk too often do.

8.

Let all concerned be not too expectant or demanding of perfection by taking every little unpleasant incident to indicate failure or impossibility of the whole program. Members of the same race and nationality frequently disagree and have individual, even group disputes, so why expect or insist on perfect harmony where intergroup activities are indulged.

9.

Let pressure groups right about face and use the same amount of money, time and energy now being spent on race hatred programs, for worthy ends of congenial relations between dissimilar American youth and adults. If pressure groups can raise thousands for promoting race hatred, let them use a few hundred to sponsor boys and girls recration activities. Adults yell their heads off about juvenile delinquency, yet vast sums are being spent by White Supremacist councils, and other undemocratic groups to create conditions that lead to further delinquency by juveniles and adults.

Adults seem not to realize that setting bad example, or teaching youth to attack dissimilar people by destroying property, and doing physical violence, simply encourages them to use the same or similar criminal tactics against members of their own race. The only difference being in reasons for their crimes. For example, a youth having been taught to use a gun, stones, knives, etc. against Negroes may, weeks or months later, use these same weapons against members of his own race in a robbery or gang fight. One experience calls for

another. The lust for excitement and bloodshed has been permanently fixed. How many permanently fixed criminal ideas and habits have likely been instilled in the minds of youth by adult trouble loving pressure groups. Let these pressure groups use their energies for good instead of for evil, if they are as concerned about America as they pretend to be.

10.

Let industry and business aid in encouraging mutual respect between unlike peoples by not unfairly discriminating in hiring, placement, salaries, and upgrading. Let applicant or employee's interest, willingness, ability to learn, proper general conduct, and obvious merits be the only standards and requirements. Industry and small or large businesses have a wonderful opportunity to encourage mutual respect. Let these forces be ever mindful that all citizens keep businesses prospering with their patronage. The hard earned dollars of a Negro can be used in just as many ways as money from any other person, and go just as far in taxes.

11.

(New citizens) As foreign born individuals are being prepared for naturalization, let them be made to understand that prejudices and discriminations, which interfere with civil rights of any citizen, are not according to American democratic principles. They should be advised and warned not to lead in such race prejudice practices, nor to follow those who do so lead. Their Americanization needs to begin before they become citizens. Any who by statement or action show unwillingness to share civil rights with all other dissimilar citizens should be denied citizenship. Those who quickly violate their oath to honor the citizenship rights of any other American individual or group should forthwith have their own citizenship revoked; be put on probation or be deported. Too often has interracial disturbances been led by recently naturalized citizens or

their encouraged offspring. They may even have come to America to purposely cause troubles.

12.

(Schools) Where better to encourage mutual respect than in integrated schools, under supervised leadership. Here, instances arise which can be pointed out as right or wrong as regards wholesome interaction between conscientious citizens; where in mutual experiences of studying, learning, and performing, children can also develop mutual understanding, tolerance, and respect; where in daily associations they can see that there are greater differences between individuals of the same race than between races.

Next to scientists, schools should be interested in finding, learning, and teaching truths. Let schools reveal to students the worthy characteristics and contributions of all groups, rather than emphasizing the creditable factors of some races and only the discreditable factors of dissimilar groups, by reference or omission. Practically all histories are prejudiced and not truly scientific in records and accounts of races and nationalities. How in the world are school children going to develop mutual respect when they are taught that some races and nationalities have done everything commendable, and other racial groups have done nothing.

13.

Let educational exhibits such as museums of science and industry, city, state and national fairs, reveal in exhibits, etc. the many inventions, discoveries, and other noteworthy contributions of all races and nationalities. For shame on the one sided exhibitions offered, in museums, art and culture galleries and fairs. Many racial groups have never learned of their truly great personages, because of customary omittance from literature, lectures, movies, or exhibitions. It has been traditional that mutual respect between dissimilar

people has never been desired. If we are not truly hypocrites, let this undemocratic tradition end.

14.

Since it seems so easy for dissimilar citizens to forget that we are all Americans, equally deserving of equal life happiness opportunities, it might be reminding to have posted in large public places, such as post offices, city halls, train stations and other places where large numbers of average citizens pass through or congregate - the Bill of Rights, a written monument for all to see. Such would be engraved or in large enough letters to attract attention. Over or under this reminder would be the words, "Lest we forget that we are all Americans." Perhaps the idea isn't as silly as it sounds. God knows some reminder is badly needed.

15.

Since all public opinion forces such as newspapers, magazines, literature, community club, speakers, movies, etc. etc. were so successful in fixing undemocratic customs from the origin of these traditions to the present, let these forces right about face and use the same energies to cause dissimilar American citizens to mutually respect one another. It has been too customary for public opinion forces to spotlight undeserving individuals of unfavored groups, to the end of creating mass adverse attitudes against entire peoples. These circumstances have not been accidental, but purposeful and for selfish ends of greed and lust for power.

16.

Let leaders and members of all minority groups, but speaking now particularly to Negroes, spend as much time working to remove their faults, as mentioned in Subject 5, as we do on the many stubborn intergroup problems that we face. We can not escape the fact that simple but important things like public behavior,

personal appearance, efficient employees, upkeep of homes, orderly home life, being industrious, cooperative, congenial, lawabiding, loyal, tolerant, and otherwise as desirable as individually possible, can develop the mutual respect, without which the hearts of dissimilar fellow Americans will continue to be as susceptible to evil influences as to good forces. Human nature, being what it is, folk just are not going to willingly share equal rights with others they do not like.

Anything and everything reasonable must be continually done by leaders and individuals to bring about mutual affection and mutual respect. This is a job for parents, leaders, and officials of all races counselling with youth. We adults of all races may as well admit that we are leaving a pitiful heritage of unwholesome intergroup attitudes and practices to our youth. (Doesn't anyone care about generations that are to follow?) If both Negro and white fellow American citizens will stop looking for and expecting intergroup troubles, stop magnifying minor disturbing incidents that could and do occur among members of the same race, and stop heeding agitators, I feel sure that God's experiment with human kind will not be too disappointing to our common Creator.

B (Qualified Public Officials)

Any official who serves the public is duty bound to give equal service to all deserving citizens - deserving from the standpoint of obedience to rules, regulations, and laws that equally affect everyone. Therefore I make the following suggestions:

1.

Law enforcement officials and government officials, from the President and members of Congress on down to policemen walking their beats should, before being allowed to take their office or their job, be given an attitude test,

along with tests for whatever other qualifications they are supposed to have. Since they are being elected or appointed to serve all citizens, whose taxes pay their salaries, any prejudice or undemocratic, discriminating attitudes against any group, race, nationality or creed should make this position or job applicant unfit for duty.

So very often members of Congress and other Federal bodies proudly voice race hatred attitudes and cause un-Christian discriminatory laws to be enacted or upheld. They have no right to hold a public office and be paid salaries from taxes of the very people they deny equal life happiness opportunities.

Along with the Bill of Rights should be enacted a national legal instrument plainly stating that no individual shall hold office in a law enforcement, or law making body who has expressed or demonstrated attitudes against any American segment of the citizenry, whether they be appointed or elected.

Such a bill should be national in scope and power, the same as the Constitution of the United States, which reflects a proposed and legislated American way of living. It should not be a matter left to the will of the states, for many states have already proven that entire sections of this nation can be unAmerican in attitude and practices. Prejudiced attitudes should be cause for dismissal of any public official.

2.

Let law enforcement officials be concerned, not only with apprehending criminals, correction and punishment details, but also with prevention of disturbances, crimes, and unwholesome conditions. In many instances, police officials should not have to be called to stop what passing squad cars, motorcycle police or foot officers can see is going on, or about to happen. Too often, when orderly citizens complain about disturbances police will reply, "We can't do anything about it until something happens." Why wait for something

to happen? Very often, both individual or group opponents would welcome being stopped before they begin.

Come to think of it, disturbing the peace is more serious than many major crimes. For example, in a robbery or burglary, only one person or one family of 3 or 4 people is affected. The criminal if caught receives a severe sentence. On the other hand, one or more persons may disturb a great many people by loud, vulgar language, public insults, trouble making, waking people up late at night with honking of horns, or the loud playing of music, revolting behavior on the streets in public halls, or on public transportation vehicles. These common acts usually disturb, annoy, intimidate and otherwise do harm to large numbers of persons present, yet the law considers such disturbing behavior as misdemeanors, for which light sentences, or just a reprimand is given. From the number of people affected, disturbing the peace is more serious than robbery and should be so considered. To me, it is pitiful to see large numbers of people, standing or sitting helplessly, in some public place, or on some public vehicle, while one, two, or three morons (male or female) disturb everyone with revolting or threatening behavior. Should police come by or be called, the nuisance makers are simply chased away - to disturb the peace in some other location.

Let policemen do their duties without favor to any race or group. Orderly Negro Americans have no sympathy for disorderly members of their race. But they are justly sensitive when policemen and courts make no distinction between law abiding and violators, between orderly and disorderly colored citizens.

Too many policemen use their badge, gun and authority to give vent to race hatred. (No public officer should be more carefully screened as to character and attitudes than policemen.) A policeman can kill an unarmed or armed man in cold blood and say that the victim resisted arrest, or tried to flee, or most

any likely story. He may even get a medal or reward for so doing. Exceedingly great care should be exercised in selecting public servants with the power and authority given to policemen. This item has been lengthy due to its implications.

3.

This suggestion is with Southern areas in mind, but should apply to any location in America with similar circumstances. One of the chief weapons being used by white supremacist councils, against Negroes, who contend for equal rights, is economic pressure. Such Negro citizens names are put on a black list. These individuals are refused credit, fired from jobs, and refused jobs, refused mortgage and banking services, etc. Since the Federal government seems helpless to do anything about such barbaric customs, then, income tax departments should at least refuse to accept or demand any taxes from colored citizens who can prove they were so treated. How in the world can such persons be expected to pay taxes when denised privileges to work and make money with which to pay taxes. It is bad enough to be taxed without representation and voting rights, but to be taxed when denied the human right to do honest labor, that is indeed unreasonable.

Incidentally, how about the thousands of dollars, perhaps millions, that White Supremacist Councils, and similar organizations raise and use for hatred purposes. Isn't any of this money taxable? Could be the income tax department should examine their records and make some investigations. Could also be that many Council officials are getting rich, deceiving their own members as to how their fees are being used. Could be these officials are lax in income tax payments. No wonder they want to keep council members enthused, so as to continue receiving fees. These council leaders must be receiving large sums for their salaries for many of them gave up profitable businesses to give full time to council leadership. Here is a matter which really merits "Uncle Sam's" attention. (check and double check.)

4.

In the Civil Rights debate in Congress, there was successful opposition to the idea of the Federal government sending troops into troubled Southern Areas, even when warranted. The Federal government should be privileged to send troops to any American location, whenever citizens of that area disregard their own law enforcement agencies. Such citizens automatically liken themselves to mutineers on a ship, or to anarchists. By their unlawful mob action, they no longer deserve to be treated as an orderly group properly protesting their grievances, but as thugs and criminals. By violently taking the law into their own hands, such citizens, for the time being, relinquish their citizenship rights. There is a saying, "If you want to be treated like a gentleman, then act like one." Lawless mobs have too long had their way in (taking the law into their own hands.) I see nothing shameful about U. S. tanks threatening an unruly American mob anywhere in the nation. The very fact that the tanks had to be called is proof that they were needed. The picture of the tanks is no where near as shameful as that of a half dozen Negro children walking the gauntlet road with hundreds of cowardly, wild eyed, emotion crazed white men, women and children calling names, making threats and throwing missles at them. How clever of the South to cause the President and the Federal government to promise they would never use armed force against mob resistance to law and order.

In communities where there is interracial lynching, the family of the victim should receive a huge sum, to be taken from the state, town or city treasury concerned, or paid by the national government. Where there is no family, some other adequate use should be made from the fine. The main idea is that the penalty should touch the pockets of the community, then perhaps they will think before acting so hastily. Besides, instigators of the lynching should automatically receive the death penalty.

6.

Interracial relations is a whole nation problem, not just for the South. Let good forces in government, and community leaders, all over the nation, seriously tackle the problem before evil forces take over the nation. Other nations cannot understand our inability to practice what we preach. The glory and greatness of America can fade in the same way it was attained, by continuing degrees. Wake up America before it is too late.

7.

All pressure group organizations should be required to register with the national government concerning their motives, methods, finances, operation, membership, etc. the same as required of isms. They should not be accorded unlimited freedoms under the guise of freedom of speech. And what about wrong use of the mails with all of the hate literature being sent to all parts of the country. Doesn't anybody care about what is happening to America? Where is the intelligence of educated leaders and government officials?

8.

Every town or city of any size should have a citizen's council in Intergroup Relations working in conjunction with the city cabinet. This council should not be simply desk workers, but should busy themselves among the various nationality and racial groups, studying their problems, counselling with them, seeing that they are properly, equally and adequately served with all citizenship conveniences, and above all, considering their intergroup relationships. After all, we are dealing with the most complex organisms of all life - human beings.

No citizen should be handicapped by written or unwritten laws, nor embarrassed by indignities originating from undemocratic traditional customs.

To emphasize that last statement, let me point out a shameful truth: Any Negro American who chances to find himself in a strange all white or predominantly

white neighborhood, anywhere in America, peeks into a restaurant, and certain other types of public places, to see if any other Negro individuals are being served, before entering himself. If no other Negroes are seen within, then there are two choices for this colored citizen - either to go in with his mind and heart prepared to be indignified by refusal of service, or not to go in at all. This is true all over America. Right here in Chicago, I have been refused service so often, that I use this peek-in-first precaution as a matter of habit, whether I am in the down town section or outlying neighborhoods. If subjugating and debasing ones fellow man is civilization, is it any better than the savage?

"Let My People Go" from these ugly practices that disturb not only the tormented, but also the entire nation. Must a just God again visit plagues upon mankind to get human beings to remember, that in His judgment all of us are of His Creation? "Even as ye do unto the least of these, so ye also do unto me" was His counsel.

Let America prove to the World family of nations that its many dissimilar races and nationalities can live happily together. "Let My People Go" fellow American citizens. Let them go from traditional attitudes and practices that are contrary to every principle and command of our common Creator of all life. "Let My People Go."

As for international as well as national human relations, I feel that if all people would simply follow the teachings, examples and commandments of our common Creator, such interaction would eliminate intergroup problems all over the world.

It is significant that the teachings and examples of Jesus were always simple and understandable. Where I am using a book of words, answering many books and pamphlets put out by undemocratic forces, Jesus would have spoken to both, these forces and me, with 3 or 4 problem solving commands, "Do unto others as you would have them do to you," "Thou art thy brothers keeper," "How can ye love me whom ye can't see and hate thy brother whom ye can see." In just a few words, Jesus would have answered our volumes.

Frankly, I am ashamed of our entire human species. Here we have been given a beautiful world with sufficient natural resources to adequately fill all human needs, if exchanged and shared unselfishly. Practically all serious human relation problems can be traced to motives of greed, selfishness and lust for controlling powers over others, within as well as between dissimilar groups.

Even here, in democratic America, an entire race of citizens have to continually wonder where they can go or not go, live or be restricted, work or be denied. In every realm of living, Negro Americans have to first investigate their limitations in order to avoid as many indignities as possible.

Many other sections of the world are just as bad or worse; human beings mistreating one another, within and between races and nationalities; too many concerned, only with seeking to enjoy unfair advantages through unfair methods; homelife of all races far from what it should be for the development of wholesome citizens; a definite trend toward Atheism; and a general world unrest that

lurks like a foreboding shadow over other brighter conditions of living, such as tremendously wonderful discoveries and inventions by scientists.

Where to, is the one and most important race, the human race headed? Daily papers reveal that man is soaring higher and higher into the skies, with ultimate plans for visiting other celestial bodies. Higher into the skies, deeper into the ocean, yet meanwhile, man keeps perfecting atomic means that can disintegrate all life in both directions.

Higher in all realms of scholastic studies, and the perfection of methods and procedures in features and spheres of human living, yet increasingly, humans become unwilling to share the beneficial results of their studies, discoveries and labors. It almost seems like we humans are trying to reach heaven and hell at the same time.

All sorts of reasons, excuses and explanations have been made concerning middle East troubles ever since Egypt seized her own Canal. I see dark races, all over the world, tiring of being exploited, enslaved, subjugated and treated as though they were not even human beings, by dissimilar peoples who hold up principles of democracy they have little intention of practicing.

God Himself is tired of being mocked. We humans are either going to have to find a cure for our animal selfishness, or God will indeed allow us to destroy ourselves with the terrible atomic instruments which Nordic peoples are daily perfecting for such self destruction of the world.

I do not see dark races purposing or planning any type of sectional or mass military aggression to gain any sort of control over Nordic peoples. But rather, increasing endeavors of dark races to rule their own kind, in world areas where they have settlement ownership; to have full authority over natural resources of their own lands, rather than to have the wealth of those lands milked by foreign interests using exploited native labor; to be recognized as

nations and dealt with in international cooperation and good will; to see a definite change in Nordic people's superiority complex, which causes white race countries to deny lst class citizenship to dark race individuals; and to be free of customary indignities and traditional adverse mass judgment.

Is this asking too much of Nordic peoples who claim, as White Supremacists do, to have introduced God to dark race peoples? Is this asking too much of leading Nordic nations that have been, for long, trying to influence the world as to a better way of living, to be found in the policies, principles and practices of democracy?

As Moses spoke to Pharoh, giving him God's command, I, unworthy as I may be, yet following some insistent inspiration to write these thoughts given to me - I also, speak to all fellow world citizens, "Let My People Go."

Youths of all nations, generations of adults have left you a pitiful heritage of tradition, attitudes, and practices that promote internal and intergroup discord, ways of thinking and living that confuse and disillusion. Daily papers continually reveal the tendency of adults to mislead in every realm of living. Even the delinquency of many young folks simply follows improper example of adults. But youth does not have to accept this world destructive heritage. Refuse to be influenced by teachings, counsels and traditions that your God given intelligence causes you to know are against the best interest of a social order and contrary to worthy principles of any religion.

True, adults have given to the world inenumerable discoveries, inventions, theories and material gains, but with all their knowledge of science and skills they have failed miserably in implementing ways for human beings to get along harmoniously together. That world problem is yours.

The destiny of human life on this earth is in your hands - Youth of all Nations, God help you to make all changes necessary for a better world.

I have four other books, Philosophies, Poems, Autobiographies and songs.

File

Race Relations

193006

STATE OF LOUISIANA

JOINT LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE

BATON ROUGE

REP. E. W. GRAVOLET, JR., VICE-CHAIRMAN, POINT-A-LA-HACHE, LA.
REP. CARROLL L. DUPONT, HOUMA, LA.
SEN. LOUIS H. FOLSE, ARABI, LA.
REP. JOHN S. GARRETT, HAYNESVILLE, LA.
SEN. H. W. JONES, MINDEN, LA.

SEN. W. M. RAINACH, CHAIRMAN
COMMITTEE ADDRESS:
P. O. BOX 450, HOMER, LOUISIANA

REP. FORD E. STINSON, SECRETARY
BENTON, LA.
REP. L. D. NAPPER, RUSTON, LA.
SEN. B. R. PATTON, FARMERVILLE, LA.
SEN. ALVIN T. STUMPF, GRETNA, LA.
W. M. SHAW, GENERAL COUNSEL
HOMER, LA.

October 5, 1957

Dear Sir:

I have been directed to transmit a resolution to you that this Committee unanimously adopted at a meeting held in Baton Rouge, Louisiana, on September 28, 1957.

This Committee is a duly constituted agency of both Houses of the Legislature of this State. The resolution is self-explanatory and calls on the states to unite to preserve constitutional government in the face of usurpation by both the executive and judicial branches of the federal government. It reads as follows:

BE IT RESOLVED THAT the irresponsible and unwarranted invasion of Little Rock by federal storm troopers is officially condemned and deplored;

THAT the Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee demands that the President of the United States immediately order the withdrawal of occupation forces from Little Rock and proceed to discipline forthwith the parties responsible for this totalitarian violation of the President's own pledges;

AND THAT the State of Louisiana, the South, and the Nation unite to make impossible future "Little Rocks" through the restoration of the Constitution as the Supreme Law of the Land, superior to any judicial or executive act in violation of its provisions.

BE IT RESOLVED FURTHER THAT copies of this resolution be forwarded by the Committee to the President, the Attorney General and the Secretary of Defense of the United States; members of the Congress of the United States; the governors of the forty-eight states of the Union; the Louisiana Legislature membership; and the members of the Supreme Court of the United States.

The Committee urges that you give serious thought and consideration to the matters covered by this resolution and take appropriate action to remedy the wrong pointed out therein.

W. M. RAINACH,
Chairman

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 OCT 10 AM 9 02

Race Relations

October 10, 1957

Miss Dayle Betterton
9509 Annetta
South Gate, California

Dear Dayle:

You have asked me to express my views on integration for use in your class discussions.

I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen---irrespective of race---lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:jm
(2D)

South Gate, Calif.
Oct. 3, 1957.

192563

Dear Mr. Knight;

This is my first year in Jr. High. I am 11 years old and am very interested in your opinion of integration, as we are going to discuss it in our class. Also would like your opinion on the Little Rock situation if possible. Thanking you for an early reply,

Sincerely Yours,
Miss Gayle Betterton
9509 Annetta
South Gate, Calif.

Race Relations

October 10, 1957

Mrs. J. C. Robins
120 Tilton Avenue
San Mateo, California

Dear Mrs. Robins:

This is in response to your communication of October 1 in regard to the decision of the United States Supreme Court on the question of integration.

I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen---irrespective of race---lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

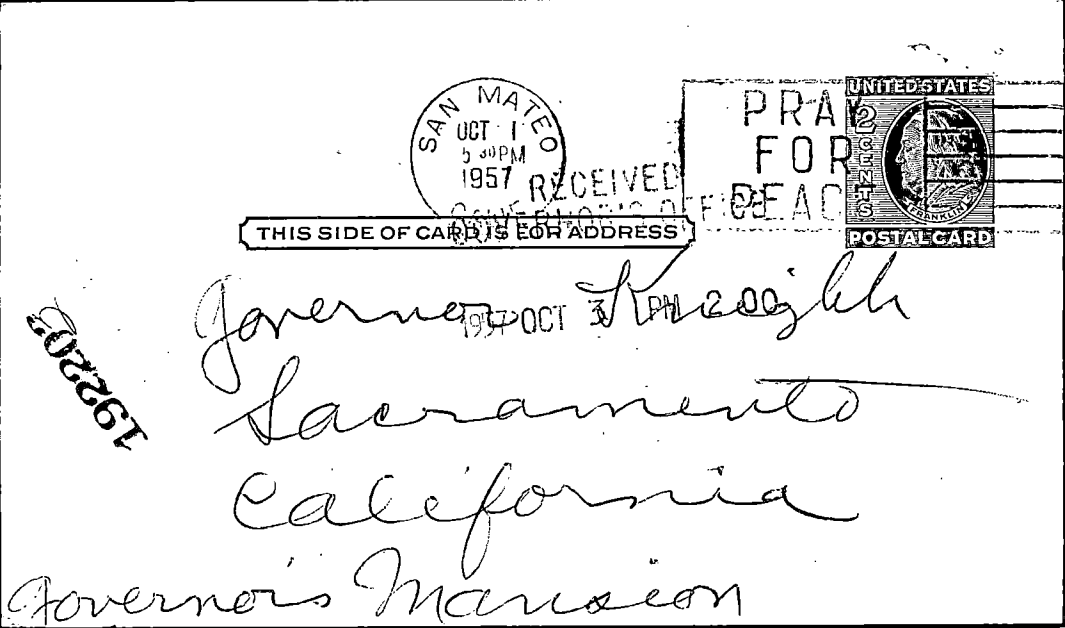
Cordially,

GJK:jm
(2)

Governor

The radio news just said that you represent the "Modern" group of Republicans. What we would especially like to know is whether you support the "recent high court decisions" which Chief Parker of L.A. here greatly increased crime.

Mrs. J. C. Robins — n/c
120 Tilton Ave., San Mateo, Calif.


SAN MATEO
OCT 1
5 30PM
1957
RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
PRAY
FOR
PEACE
2 CENTS
UNITED STATES
FRANKLIN
POSTAL CARD
THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS
1922?
OCT 3
PM
Governor Knowland
Sacramento
California
Governor's Mansion

Press Relations

191095

REC'D OFFICE
GOVERNOR
1957 OCT 21 AM 9 38

P. O. Box 2335
Knoxville, Tennessee
October 15, 1957

Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento, California

Dear Mr. Knight:

I was active in the support of Mr. Eisenhower's re-election of 1956. The President sent Federal Troops into Little Rock, Arkansas, September 24, 1957, which was most deplorable and shocking to me.

David of the Bible used a little rock and killed a giant. David Eisenhower used a "Little Rock" and what did he kill? History and posterity will give the answer fully to that question.

I believe history will show that "Little Rock" knocked much from the political stature of the President.

What Mr. David Lawrence says at right, I think, deserves the thoughtful consideration of all Americans.

With kindest personal regards, I am

Sincerely,

Chester Bryant

Chester Bryant

P.S. Oct. 4, 1957-"Sputnik?"

Did President Violate Constitution?

David Lawrence

WASHINGTON SCENE

WASHINGTON—Has President Eisenhower unwittingly violated the Constitution of the United States?

If the statute on which he is basing his action in ordering federal troops into Arkansas—a law passed during the tragic days of reconstruction—is constitutional, which is highly doubtful, and if the Supreme Court of the United States, which has never passed upon its validity, should uphold it, then Eisenhower will be vindicated. But any such decision would at the same time be telling the world that America has given the powers of dictatorship to a President who at any time without any check—except impeachment and subsequent removal from office—may order out the troops to do anything he wishes the military forces to do.

For, while the statute which the President's proclamation cites as his authority to ignore the government of any state at any time and force compliance with any court orders irrespective of their merit was passed in 1871, it has never been used by any chief executive of the United States for the purpose set forth by Eisenhower.

There have been several occasions in American history when federal troops have been sent into different states to preserve order but in every single instance with one major exception—that which occurred during Grover Cleveland's administration—the governor of a state had previously requested federal assistance. The governor of Arkansas did not request federal troops.

When President Cleveland broke a railroad strike with a court injunction in 1894 by the use of federal troops, he brought upon himself nation-wide criticism. His place in history has been grievously injured by that incident. If Eisenhower now wants to tell union labor in America that he has the power today at any time to break a future strike by using federal troops, he will find the lawyers for the labor unions disputing his power under the Constitution, even as they did President Cleveland's.

There is no parallel, moreover, with the circumstances under which President Cleveland used federal troops. For, in that case, a law governing interruptions to interstate commerce and the delivery of the mail was at stake.

Today, there is no federal law forbidding segregation. The 1871 statute on which the President is relying declares that the executive can use troops on his own initiative whenever the "laws of the United States" cannot be enforced.

What evidence is there that any "law" was violated or that the order of a lower court judge was based on any valid law? These are matters of legal dispute. The real issue is whether the preservation of law and order inside any state is a constitutional right that supersedes the chance interpretation in a particular instance by a federal judge—unreviewed by a higher court—as to what he thinks ought to be done about "integration" in the schools.

For the Constitution says that the federal government must guarantee every state "a Republican form of government." The Supreme Court said on this point in 1849 and again in 1911:

"The state itself must determine what degree of force the crisis demands."

What is strange about President Eisenhower's proclamation is that a few hours after he issued it on Monday evening of this week—and before all the people of Arkansas could read it in the press and decide to comply—he issued another proclamation claiming it had been disobeyed. Yet news dispatches reported quiet at the high school in Little Rock Tuesday morning. There is no evidence that the Arkansas authorities—unhampered by federal interference—could not have preserved order.

But what will the American people say about President Eisenhower's violation of the pledge he gave to Congress last summer when the Civil Rights Bill was up for passage? He promised then not to use the troops. Here is what he said in a press conference on July 17 last:

"I can't imagine any set of circumstances that would ever induce me to send federal troops into a federal court and into any area to enforce the orders of a federal court, because I believe that the common sense of America will never require it. Now, there may be that kind of authority resting somewhere, but certainly I am not seeking additional authority of that kind, and I would never believe that it would be a wise thing to do in this country."

What made the President reverse himself? Who in the Department of Justice dug up the tricky statutes of the Reconstruction Era, which had been used in those days repeatedly to violate constitutional guarantees, and then persuaded Eisenhower to ride roughshod over the rights of the states? President Cleveland was misled by overzealous lawyers in the Department of Justice. Has history repeated itself?

DAVID LAWRENCE

1241 TWENTY-FOURTH ST., N. W.
WASHINGTON 7, D. C.

September 27, 1957

Mr. Chester Bryant
P. O. Box 2335
Knoxville, Tennessee

Dear Mr. Bryant:

Thank you for your letter of September 20 and for your complimentary words about my writings. In answer to your request, I am sending you herewith several of the dispatches which I have written on the Arkansas controversy.

Sincerely yours,

David Lawrence

DL:B

Enclosures

Press Relations

October 16, 1957

194280

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor:

The Eisenhower-Supreme Court Police State has completed the invasion of the sovereign State of Arkansas and occupied the territory of the enemy.

The Eisenhower-Supreme Court and Congressional Police State has invaded the rights of every sovereign State in the Constitutional Republic. U. S. Public Law, # 285, Section 4244, Title 18, U.S.C.A. quote:

> "Whenever after arrest and prior to the imposition of sentence or prior to the expiration of any period of probation the United States Attorney has reasonable cause to believe that a person charged with an offense against the United States may be presently insane or otherwise mentally incompetent as to be unable to understand the proceedings against him or properly to assist in his own defense, he shall file a motion for a Judicial determination of such mental competency of the accused, setting forth the ground for such belief with the trial court in which proceedings are pending. Upon such motion, or upon a similar motion in behalf of the accused, or upon its own motion, the court shall cause the accused, whether or not previously admitted to bail, to be examined as to his mental condition by at least one qualified psychiatrist, who shall report to the court. For the purpose of the examination the court may order the accused committed..."

No where in the Constitution is power given United States over insanity. The Supreme Court has upheld this law in the cases: Greenwood vs U. S. and Durham vs U. S.; establishing 'internment without trial' under the pretense of insanity, in the sovereign State of California and authorized the transfer of California citizens out of that sovereign State to some concentration camp.

One citizen of California, John Hamilton Morris No 24854, has been interned without trial in U.S.M.C.F.P., Springfield, Mo. for the past 18 months, under pretense of insanity, by the Honorable Harry C. Westover, U.S. Court, Southern District of California, and that Court has docket the case for trial on October 22, 1957 at 10 A.M., in violation of the Constitutional provision, quote,"...nor shall any person be subject for the same offense to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb;...". Having committed the man once, he is holding trial leading to second commitment. One of your Citizens Governor Knight!

Does the Sovereign State of California have representation in Congress? "The House of Representatives shall choose their Speaker and other officers and shall have the sole power of impeachment." "The Judges, both of the Supreme and inferior Courts, shall hold their offices during good behavior."
Either hang together, or hang separately. Governor Faubus deserves your support.

Yours to Defend, Thomas B. Grayson

THREE LITTLE WORDS

President Eisenhower, by calling attention to the fact that he will enforde the Constitution and the Supreme Court's interpretation of it puts the spot light on Constitutional law.

Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4: "No capitation or other direct tax shall be alid, unless in proportion to the census or enumeration hereinbefore directed to be taken."

Article XVI, Amendment to the Constitution: "The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever sources derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration."

The Supreme Court ruled in 1905, invalidating a New York stx, that an income tax was a direct tax. Therefore these two provisions are directly in conflict with one another. The Constitution provides for such cases of conflict in Article IX, Amendment to the Constitution: "The enumeration in the Constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people." The original provision holds precedence. According to this provision, Amendment to the Constitution, Article XVI, could have no force ON THE PEOPLE. It could have force affecting corporations. Yet, pretending to uphold the Constitution, the Supreme Court has written many opinions, relative to income tax, wage tax, personal profits tax or personal direct taxes, all of which ignore the conflict which exists as shown here.

One of these opinions, Eisner vs Macomber, March 8, 1920, is an outright fraud: "Income may be defined as gain derived from capital, from labor, or from both combined." This opinion is the foundation upon which the U. S. Revenue Service has built the greatest police state in history. They invade everyone's papers, guaranteed secure by Article IV, Amendment to the Constitution: "The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers and effects,...Shall not be violated...." The opinion ignores the rights of Article IV, of the Amendments and pretends that all gains are 'income'. Collection of the personal wage and personal profits tax involves a violation of the 'secure papers' of persons and STEALS FROM THE PAY of persons maney rightfully belonging to the people. FREE ENTERPRISE no longer exists within the United States.

Now if Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4, was altered to read: "No capitation or other direct tax shall be laid, ON THE PEOPLE,..." The dilemma would be solved. Income could be properly defined as an item in a corporation account and Article XVI, Amendment to the Constitution authorizes collection of a direct tax from them, without apportionment, as was the original intent of the law.

Article XVI, Amendment to the Constitution conveyed power to Congress to lay a tax without regard to apportionment. What provision conveyed to the thirty-one State Legislatures and the Hundreds of City Councils, power to lay a direct tax (wage tax, income tax) without regard to apportionment?

Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4, forbids the States and cities to lay such taxes.

The three little words, ON THE PEOPLE, corrects all of these abuses by forcing the Supreme Court to correctly define the word 'income'.

File

Race Relations

RICHARD C. DAY
INVESTMENTS
315 WEST 9TH STREET
LOS ANGELES 15, CALIFORNIA
VANDIKE 0518

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 21 PM 2 55

194276

October 21, 1957.

Gov. Goodwin J. Knight,
Sacramento, Calif.

Honorable Sir:

Has it ever occured to you, as Governor of your State, that to solve the colored question of the South, is to add an amendment to the United States Constitution? This would give all the States that desired to use them the necessary powers to regulate the following:

1. Ownership and occupancy of all privately owned property.
2. The use and occupancy of all public conveyances and property; also the right to regulate and make qualifications for registered voters to observe.

The sixteen southern and border states could be counted on to ratify the above, while the northern states, with certain exceptions, would certainly give it serious consideration.

Billions of dollars in real property values have been destroyed in recent years in the North and West by the Colored Influx. The colored people now number approximately 1/10 of our total population. Most property owners and hundreds of thousands of those engaged in the Real Estate business should become a nucleus to motivate the required legislation.

The whole problem is not one for just the people of the Southern States. It should be of interest for all the forty-eight states. A Governor's conference might be called at once, before Congress convenes in January. Let the program be known and when Congress does meet, it can get the necessary legislation started that will give States Rights in certain matters that are a local problem.

The writer, a retired constitutional attorney, has no personal ambitions in the matter. He is passing this along for what it is worth, with the firm hope that things can get started in the right direction.

Yours very truly,

Richard C. Day

Richard C. Day

Note: A copy of this letter has been sent to the Governors of all States.

RCD:rd

Race Relations
194091 11-21-57

I was writing a letter when the holy spirit descended upon me and inspired me to write, not what I was writing, but to write to the people of America concerning segregation.

I was greatly impressed for this was the second time in my life something like this had happened. The first time this happened was in 1948. The spirit descended upon me and I was converted through my own handwriting, for I knew nothing of the Bible. After this I bought a Bible and started seeking God for I knew not the plan of salvation. I wanted God to speak to me so I would know my sins were forgiven, for I believed now with all my heart there was a living God.

I didn't know that through believing alone my sins had already been forgiven. For days I prayed. I cried, I begged, I pleaded. Then one day after I had been praying I stopped praying and was preparing to go eat, for I was hungry. And the Lord spoke. His voice seemed to come from all four corners of the room. And yet it was distant like thunder. I fell back on the bed, stunned, speechless. And these were the words of the Lord: "Why bother to eat of food when thy heart is hungrier than thy stomach." I lay there dumbfounded; the Lord's voice echoing through the room and yet soft like a whisper. Then, I don't know whether the Lord spoke again or not, but this I understood, in answer to my prayer: When you do a thing of thy heart, then that thing is done.

I knew then I had been a Christian ever since I had believed. My prayer is now that the people of America will believe as I believed, for I write this with tear-filled eyes, remembering the scripture which reads, "For what is a man profitted if he shall gain the whole world and lose his own soul; or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?"

Think not that I write these things unto you boasting to have found favor with God, for indeed I do not. I'm not even as worthy as the sand that holds the vomit of a dog, for in the sand there is filth but no sin. In my carnal body there is filth and sin.

Now concerning these inspirations this was the first and it was to the nation:

"O foolish nation, why be there so much hate among you? Do ye not know Hate destroys God for where there is Hate there is no love. And love is God. Why say among you, it is the one's fault and the one sayeth it is the other's fault. Do ye not know the Scripture concerning Satan, for we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

"If a rider runneth a horse over a child, is it the horse's fault? God forbid! It has been said among you, what is to be will be. Indeed, what is to be will be, even as it is written. But not in season as the coming and going of winter and spring, for even now this generation holdest the future of the world in the righteousness of their hearts."

Then even while I was writing this the spirit hovereth over me again and inspired me to write. And this the spirit inspired me to write:

"Thou, O faithful one, great is thy faith and great is thy patience, even as Job was patient, thou hast been patient. Even for nine years thou hast been patient, thou hast desired to preach, but preached not, for the spirit led thee not,

desired to teach, but taught not, for the spirit led thee not. Thou hast desired to be charitable, and has been charitable. Thou hast desired to do unto others as thou would have them do unto you. And did these things, because it is written, Thou shalt do them. Though thou hast sinned, thou has been quick to repent for these causes has the Lord chosen thee for this work, for this work requires much faith and much patience and thy faith and thy patience have proved sufficient. For these things ye must write and the world must know, and the world will laugh at thee, and mock thee, and poke all manner of fun, but all this cannot penetrate thy faith".

When I had finished writing these things I was alone for the spirit had led me to high ground beside a swamp. And I pitched a tent and this is the second day--my second day without food, but I hungered not for it is written that man shall not live by bread alone, and I am full, my cup runneth over.

Then the spirit inspired me to take up my tent and depart from the swamp, and I marveled for I had expected to be here for many days, and this was only the second. So I broke camp and departed from the swamp and went back from where I had come. And that same evening my wife was sick and in need of me.

Then when all was quiet and I was alone, the spirit inspired me to write to the wise men of the nation, and this the spirit inspired me to write:

"O foolish wise men, why doest this thing thou hast done? Knowest thou not that with God a thousand years is like unto one day? Who gave thee the authority to integrate that which God segregated only yesterday? Why doest thou love Satan more than thou love me? If thou knowest the scripture which saith what God has joined together let no man put asunder, knowest thou not also what God has put asunder let no man join together. Indeed thou seest the things that are written, and knoweth them not, for if thou knowest these things that are written, thou would also know that which is not written. For the truth is not on paper alone, but in the heart of every man that knoweth it. Howbeit God's love is merciful and the truth is yours to have. Repent and be exceedingly sorry for even now God's wrath hovereth over thy head!"

When I had finished writing these things, I prayed, and my eyes filled with tears for I was exceedingly sorry for the people that knew not God. And I could see the wrath of the Lord hovering down over the nation like a great fog hovering over a swamp. And I knew lest the nation repent for their wickedness God would pour out his wrath like pouring the water from a pail. Then I prayed again and the spirit inspired me to write more. And the spirit inspired me to write:

"O misled Cush people, who hast bewitched thee? To believe ye can find happiness in that which ye take, when ye cannot find happiness in that which God giveth. Dost thou not know that which God taketh is taken and that which God giveth is given indeed? Do thou not know that happiness is found in the Lord? Who has led thee to believe thy children should be white? Why seekest thou these things except through jealousy and envy. For thou knowest not what it is like to be white. For it is impossible for man to miss that which he has never had.

"Dost thou not have troubles enough of thine own. Leave the white man to his own troubles and pray ye for yours. Indeed thou hast been told, all men have been created equal. But is the patient equal to the physician? Even so there be no physicians or patients in heaven. Howbeit, heaven is not on earth. These that say these things among you work miracles for Satan, double tongued with horns ye

cannot see, seeking political power and high seats in society, using ye misled Cush people to achieve their accomplishments. Heed them not for with one tongue they speakest the truth that ye understand not and that causeth confusion among you. With the other tongue he holdeth back the truth of happiness that you do understand and need.

"You were once white, even as Noah was white, but God saw fit to segregate thee, therefore be ye segregated. God did not segregate thee by worlds, or even by water alone, but by person. For God broadened thy nose and thickened thy lips and made thy skin black. God segregated thee further by kinking the hair, and the odor of thy body. Even as God made thee a segregated person, be thou a segregated person. Seek not to change the color of thy skin for it is no disgrace for thy skin to be black, for what God has done is no disgrace.

"Pray ye for forgiveness of thy sins; seek thy lord as thy hast sought integration, that ye might be integrated where there is no segregation for even now God's wrath hovereth over thy head. This the spirit saith right unto the leaders of the misled Cush people. Thou, O great leader of the misled Cush people, who considereth himself so high above his own people that he be equal to him that lifted him up out of the ignorance of his own flesh. Who taketh the ring from thy nose, who covered thy nakedness with clothes, who taught thee what thou knowest about great things, who hast delivered thee from slavery, who hast educated thee from books of knowledge? Thou, O great leader of the misled Cush people, if thou consider thyself to be equal with him from which thy knowledge cometh, be thou so stupid as to cause a division among those that even now protect thee from thine enemy? Thou O great leader of the misled Cush people if thou considereth thyself equal to him that delivered thee from thine own ignorance, know ye not that thou hast brothers in this land that even on the street take out their penis and urinate while it is yet daylight and careth not that people see. Doest thou not know that even in this land thou hast sisters that are seen from the streets that wear nothing from the waist up, whose breast floppeth like the bag of a cow?

"Knowest thou not that even in this land thou hast brothers and sisters that careth not that from the need of soap and water their bodies stink from filth like unto a barnyard on a dew fallen morning?

"Thou, O great leader of the misled Cush people if thou consider thyself equal with him who delivered thee from this, then deliver thee thy brother and thy sister that they might be considered equal to you.

"Thou, O great leader, if thou consider thyself equal to him that delivered thee from thine own ignorance go ye unto thy brother even as he who delivered thee went unto you, go ye unto him thy black brother who even now devoureth the flesh of man, cannibals who know nothing except to live. Yea and when thou doest this take with thee two heads and while thy brother plucketh out the eye-balls and eat and doth suck the holes that they leaveth, remembereth thou speaketh the white man's tongue and thy brother understandeth it not. And make unto him signs that he be thy brother. Doest thou this quickly before he plucketh the eyes from both heads.

"When thou hast done this bring ye him back into civilization and teach him what thou knowest for even this is what the white man did for you. When thou teachest him what thou knowest, he knoweth nothing and is yet a cannibal and will turn on thee and try to destroy what thou hast buildeth for all these generations. Even this, O great leader, is what thou art doing to the white man.

"O great leader of the misled Cush people truly thou hast manifested the scripture

which readeth: 'Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine least they trample them under their feet and turn again and rend you.' Howbeit, God is merciful. Repent and be exceedingly sorry for even now God's wrath hovereth over thy head."

When I had written these things I perceived within myself to write to my brethren in Christ, as I had been conforted greatly by my thoughts of them and even while I was writing the spirit descended upon me and stopped me from writing explaining that the seed remaineth in my brothren and they need not be taught.

And this the spirit inspired me further to write: "Be not deceived from whence this writing cometh for indeed it comes from the South but my heart is in the North and in the West and in the East and whithersoever God is, there my heart is also." And I knew that I was to send this writing to every Governor of every state, and to the President of the United States, lest it fall into the hands of the enemy and never be read.

Remember this always, God is not the author of confusion. May God bless you, one and all. Amen.

James Everett Hill

Orlando, Fla.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 21 AM 9 32

File

Race Relations

194.376

ASSOCIATION OF CITIZENS COUNCILS OF LOUISIANA, Inc.

P. O. BOX 749

HOMER, LOUISIANA

October 22, 1957

OFFICERS:
W. M. RAINACH, PRESIDENT
SUMMERFIELD
J. STEWART SLACK, VICE-PRES.
1302 COMMERCIAL NAT'L BANK BLDG.
SHREVEPORT
MALCOLM DOUGHERTY, VICE-PRES.
RT. 1
JACKSON
DR. EMMETT L. IRWIN, JR., VICE-PRES.
2809 NAPOLEON AVE.
NEW ORLEANS
C. CARNEAL GOLDMAN, VICE-PRES.
WATERPROOF
HARRY P. GAMBLE, SR., VICE-PRES.
1458 NASHVILLE AVE.
NEW ORLEANS
PAUL R. DAVIS, TREASURER
611 9KLAR BLDG.
SHREVEPORT
W. M. SHAW, SECRETARY
BOX 209
HOMER
R. F. MASLING, EXEC.-DIR.
FARMERVILLE

DIRECTORS:
CULLEN EUGENE VETTER
1034 LAMANCHE ST.
NEW ORLEANS
ROBERT L. HICKERSON
WHITNEY BLDG.
NEW ORLEANS
JOSEPH E. VIGUERIE
39 MARYLAND DRIVE
NEW ORLEANS
JOHN S. GARRETT
P. O. BOX 631
HAYNESVILLE
G. CARNEAL GOLDMAN
WATERPROOF
WILLIAM F. POWELL
P. O. BOX 289
TALLULAH
SARGENT PITCHER, JR.
2930 EUGENE ST.
BATON ROUGE
PAUL G. BORRON
CITY NAT'L BANK BLDG.
BATON ROUGE
IRVIN J. G. JANSSEN
ARABI
STEWART SLACK
1302 COM. NAT'L BANK BLDG.
SHREVEPORT
MALCOLM DOUGHERTY
RT. 1
JACKSON
HARRY P. GAMBLE, SR.
1458 NASHVILLE AVE.
NEW ORLEANS
DR. EMMETT LEE IRWIN
2809 NAPOLEON AVE.
NEW ORLEANS
E. OTIS EDGERTON
600 XAVIER STREET
ALEXANDRIA
W. M. RAINACH
SUMMERFIELD
LEANDER H. PEREZ
AM. BK. BLDG.
NEW ORLEANS
DREW L. SMITH
NAT'L BK. OF COMMERCE BLDG.
NEW ORLEANS
LOUIS P. DAVIS
1457 MENDEZ STREET
NEW ORLEANS
DR. C. E. BLUNCK, JR.,
1401 NO. FOSTER DRIVE
BATON ROUGE

MEMORANDUM: From W. M. Rainach, President

SUBJECT: Amount Taxes Paid During 1957 by Negroes of my Parish (County)

You will be interested in reading the attached tabulation by Sheriff R. W. Wasson of the taxes to be collected for 1957 from white and colored taxpayers in Claiborne Parish (County).

The figures are startling. Of $577,689.80 to be collected by the Sheriff, $7,906.45 will come from Negro taxpayers. Our white population is 48% of the total - our Negro 52%. This means that 48% of our people (the whites) pay 98.6% of our taxes. The remaining 52% (the Negroes) pay 1.4%.

I do not have tax reports as yet from other Louisiana parishes (counties), but the Claiborne Parish picture is not exceptional for this State. Doubtless it is typical of each county in most Southern states.

The Southern Negro goes to good schools, rides over good roads, and gets free health service from money provided not by Northern, but Southern taxpayers. Who are the Southern taxpayers?

These figures give the answer. They show who is doing what for whom in the South.

G. W. ZACHARY
CHIEF DEPUTY

J. R. OAKES
CHIEF DEPUTY TAX COLLECTOR

R. W. WASSON
SHERIFF AND TAX COLLECTOR
CLAIBORNE PARISH, LOUISIANA
PHONE 2232
HOMER, LOUISIANA

October 8, 1957

Listed below you will find the amounts to be collected by this office for 1957 State & Parish Taxes according to our 1957 Tax Roll. Also shown by wards the number of white and colored taxpayers as well as the amount of taxes to be collected by white and colored taxpayers.

WARDS	WHITE TAXPAYERS		COLORED TAXPAYERS	TOTAL TAXPAYERS	WHITE TAXPAYERS AMOUNT	COLORED TAXPAYERS AMOUNT	TOTAL TAXPAYERS AMOUNT
ONE	403		44	447	12,248.32	871.87	13,120.19
TWO	414		23	437	11,028.77	464.67	11,493.44
THREE	616		52	668	11,665.35	592.50	12,257.85
HVILLE	839		61	900	46,473.62	323.13	46,796.75
FOUR	374		53	427	7,284.18	1,009.51	8,293.69
FIVE	375		25	400	8,825.40	403.11	9,228.51
ATHENS	133		4	137	2,108.70	12.15	2,120.85
SIX	445		19	464	7,929.98	305.41	8,235.39
SEVEN	536		97	633	18,519.03	1,421.39	19,940.42
HOMER	1137		209	1346	52,629.68	1,571.70	54,201.38
EIGHT	351		45	396	8,884.31	690.77	9,575.08
NINE	147		18	165	3,605.55	240.24	3,845.79
TOTAL	5770		650	6420	$191,202.89	$7,906.45	$199,109.34

170 white Non Resident & Public Service taxpayers amounting to 378,580.46
577689.80

Amount paid by State Treasurer out of Homestead Exempt Fund 107,871.72
Total amount of taxes to be collected for year 1957 $685,561.52

Assuring you that it is always a pleasure to be of service and with kindest regards, I am

Sincerely yours,

J. R. Oakes

J. R. Oakes, Dy.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 OCT 22 AM 9 13

194420

10-22-57

What meaneth this : " There is no difference "?

Whenever there is confusion about a social question it is necessary for a Christian interpretation to be made, for our Faith applies to the whole of life. The claim of the integrationists is that theirs is the Christian position. A tremendous number of the clergy in all denominations have taken a firm stand on behalf of the mixing of the races in the public schools. Conscientiously, I am diametrically opposed to their position, and I base my reasoning on the words of Saint Paul in the 28th verse of the 3rd chapter of his Epistle to the Galatians:" There is neither Jew nor Greek, neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female; for ye are all one in Jesus Christ." The summary of Saint Paul's statement is: In Christ there is no difference. What meaneth Saint Paul by his phrase In Christ ?

There are very obvious differences between the Jew and the Greek, between one who is in bondage and those who are free men. There are indisputable differences between the sexes, so that the conclusion we draw is that the Apostle is talking about the spirit within. The fruit of the Spirit is always readily perceived, and it always has an unmistakable manifestation: love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, humility, temperance. Whether we are male or female, black or white, it is the same Lord, the same God, one and the self-same Spirit who produces the fruit. In order to have the fruit, one must have the Spirit. Without the Spirit we are not in Christ."Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His." We are in Christ when we belong to Him and have given ourselves to His obedience.

Every Christian, no matter what his race or sex, has a " spiritual affinity or attraction " to every other Christian. We love those most who love Him best. The world positively does not understand this kind of love, and even misinterprets it. The love of Christ in us has nothing whatsoever to do with physical attraction or repulsion. The phrase " spiritual affinity or likeness " means the drawing together of persons on the ground of their common devotion and mutual allegiance to Jesus Christ, and it means as well their joyful recognition of the fruit of the Spirit manifest in the lives of fellow Christians.

Yet our spiritual affinity, or likeness, or attraction does not call for enforced physical proximity, and is in no way dependent upon it. Every hue and cry to the contrary, I say that enforced physical proximity or closeness of the races does promote interbreeding(amalgamation). It is one of my deepest convictions that it is not God's will to mix the races.(Acts 17:26-"And he made from one every nation of men to live on the face of the earth, having determined allotted periods and the boundaries of their habitation".) As one of my colored friends said," God segregated us when He made us black".

The white race is not lily-white. I am not holding us up as being blameless or sinless. We, as the white race, are guilty of countless wrongs and injustices. What I am doing is giving my reasons for opposing this mixing of our children in the public schools. The fact that we are doing it doesn't make it right.

In the first place, there are different standards of social behavior generally in the white and negro races. There has been an exodus of countless white families from the Capitol City of our Nation since enforced school intergration has occurred. Part of the reason lies in the fact that during the first year of this intergration in Washington, D.C. there occurred in a single high school five pregnancies among the negro students. During the second year in a

single high school there were 27 pregnancies among the students, 2 white and 25 negro girls. The North Carolina Board of Welfare has stated that the rate of illegitimate births in this state is 20 times higher for the negro than for the white. In the state of Maine the illegitimate births are 2.7% of the total white births; whereas they are 23.5% of the negro births. In Michigan 1.5% of the white births are illegitimate; 13% of the negro births are in this category.

1950 Census shows that the negroes constitute one-tenth of the population of the United States. It is on record that this 10% of our population committed more than 1/2 of the total number of murders and manslaughters in the year 1950. The negro crime rate in the so-called integrated states is twice that of the southern states. In Philadelphia, 4 out of every 5 negro boys came into some scrape with the law by the age of 18.

The white and negro races differ in their talents and abilities which are strictly hereditary. In Wilmington, North Carolina, since the Civil War our negro citizens have had educational advantages superior to more than 90% of the white children in the state. In tests made in 1955 by New Hanover County it was found that 20% of the whites in the area tested had I.Q's 110 and up; only 1.6% of the negroes were in this high group. 23% of the white children tested were in classifications below average; 72% of the negroes were in the below average classifications. In 50 large northern high schools with 30% Negro enrollment only a fraction of 1% of the Negro students became eligible for college.

But the most important reason for my stand against social mixing in the public schools is the breakdown of racial integrity. About the time that Christopher Columbus was born, Portugal began importing negro slaves in large numbers from Africa. It is not known how racial integrity was breeched, but it is known that the Portugese interbred generally with the negroes. During the centuries since Columbus, the negroes have been completely absorbed into the general population of Portugal. Negroid characteristics are wide spread among the Portugese people. Brazil was colonized by the Portugese. There they interbred with the native Indians and also with the negroes which they continued to import as slaves from Africa. In spite of it's age, since colonization, in spite of it's enormous size, and it's tremendous natural resources, Brazil is still a backward country, calling on the United States for aid in many directions. Greater social intimacy, resulting from the integration of the young people in the schools, will promote interbreeding. Furthermore, it has and will continue to create jealousy, envy, coveteousness, and malice, to say nothing of sheer hypocrisy.

There is a distinct and undeniable difference between racial prejudice and racial awareness. God Himself made us aware of our differences as races, and these differences cannot be erased by wishful thinking. There is a sense in which all men were created equal but it is in a distinct and definite sense, namely, that we were all meant to be treated equally before the bar of justice. It seems patent that in every other way we are unequal. We are unequal to each other economically, intellectually, physically and by heredity. Yet there are some who will not be satisfied until they have leveled down all society (theoretically and actually) to one common denominator, destroyed all incentive to thrift and diligence, taken away all initiative in the inventors and investors, and have bankrupt our country economically and spiritually. The decision by the Supreme Court of the United States to mix our white and negro students in the schools is infinitely more prompted by socialistically inspired social thinking than it is by any legal justification. Unadulterated socialism is behind this social leveling, and if we do not have the courage or the energy to stop it, we will lose what freedom we have left.

Booker T. Washington was a great prophet and leader among his own people, and, even though his memory and his name are decried and defamed by socialistic white and negro leaders today, nevertheless, he speaks the voice of truth, for he said:"In all things that are purely social we can be as separate as the fingers yet one as the hand in all things essential to mutual progress ... The wisest among my race understand that the agitation of social questions is extremist folly and that progress in the enjoyment of all privileges that will come to us must be the result of severe and constant struggle rather than artificial forcing.

It is of the utmost urgency that we use our heads as well as our hearts in dealing with a matter so vital as that of integration in the public schools.

God give us the light and the wisdom to see that we can be one in the spirit of our Lord Jesus Christ, that we can be one in Him without promoting that social intimacy and that breakdown of racial integrity which will have its end result in interbreeding, amalgamation, and the destruction of the pure strain of each race.

Henry T. Egger
1815 Pendleton St.
Columbia, S. C.

Preached at the Eleven O'Clock Service, Saint Peter's Episcopal Church, Charlotte, North Carolina, September 15, 1957.

God used the Word
separated and after its
seed, after its kind

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 OCT 22 AM 10 59

Race Relations.

October 25, 1957

Mr. Henry Zollner
Rockwall, Texas

Dear Mr. Zollner:

I am acknowledging your letter of October 7, with enclosures, and which was also signed by others, in the absence of Governor Knight who is recovering from an attack of influenza.

You may be sure that your communication will be called to his attention immediately upon his return to the office.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:hj

cc: Mr. Knight

192921

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 9 AM 11 39

Rockwall, Texas
October 7, 1957

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of the State of California
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir:

The attached covering letter to President Eisenhower and a copy of the petition included, in our opinion, reflect the opinion of many, if not all, the communities in Texas and the South. We earnestly hope that you can understand the sincere feelings of the Southern people like ourselves who confront Armed Forces and chaos for many years to come.

We feel that there has been a lack of understanding that has not been deliberate but has been the result of failure to comprehend just how typical Southern communities feel about the problem confronting them.

We solicit your aid in correctly interpreting this problem, so that the Northern people can better understand the problem, aid in its correction, and prevent our having Armed Forces and chaos in the South for many years to come.

We know that you can understand that forcibly changing the "way of life" of a great many peoples will not solve this problem. At the same time, all states should be interested in the preservation of States' Rights.

Respectfully yours,

THE COMMITTEE

Encl.
lb

Rockwall, Texas
September 29, 1957

VIA AIR MAIL

The Honorable Dwight D. Eisenhower
President, U. S. A.
White House
Washington, D. C.

Dear Mr. President:

Attached is a petition containing 408 signatures of citizens of Rockwall, Texas. This petition is self-explanatory.

Several significant items should be called to your attention, as follows:

1. Rockwall is a small town of approximately 2,000 people (25% colored).

2. The petition idea came from a meeting of twenty community leaders, most of them, former Eisenhower supporters.

3. The signatures were not solicited (sheets were left in various business houses).

4. These sheets were left in their various locations but 27 hours.

5. Most attitudes reflected were similar to, "I do not believe in petitions, but I will sign this one."

6. Possibly the most significant item that came from this petition was the number who wanted to sign but could not because they are under the domination of the U. S. Government; i.e., National Guard, Post Office, Soil Conservation Service, Agricultural Stabilization, etc.

We assure you the signatures are not of the "riffraff" of this community.

Respectfully yours,

THE COMMITTEE

Henry Zollner
Ben Dickens
J. A. Wilkerson
J. Wallace
T. J. Bounds Jr.

lb

PETITION

TO: THE HONORABLE DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER
PRESIDENT, THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
WASHINGTON, D. C.

We, the undersigned Citizens of the U.S.A., State of Texas, County of Rockwall, believe that your action against the Sovereign State of Arkansas and its honorable Citizens makes you unworthy to hold the esteemed office of the Presidency of these United States. We therefore request your immediate resignation.

Race Relations

October 25, 1957

Honorable Marvin Griffin
Governor of Georgia
State Capitol
Atlanta, Georgia

Dear Governor Griffin:

I am acknowledging your telegram of October 10 in the absence of Governor Knight who is recovering from an attack of influenza.

You may be sure that your communication will be called to his attention immediately upon his return to the office.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:hj

Air Mail

Telefax WESTERN UNION Telefax

A LL413 PD=FAX ATLANTA GA 10 NFT=

=GOV GOODWIN J KNIGHT=

STATE CAPITOL SACRAMENTO CALIF= 193098

REGARDLESS OF THE MERITS OR DEMERITS OF THE PRESENT SITUATION AT LITTLE ROCK, ARKANSAS, THE OCCUPATION OF THAT STATE BY FEDERAL TROOPS DESTROYS SOVEREIGNTY. THE QUESTION NOW RESOLVES ITSELF INTO ONE OF FEDERAL POWER OF A STRONG CENTRAL GOVERNMENT AGAINST STATES' RIGHTS. THE SITUATION CASTS ASIDE THE DIVISION OF POWERS GUARANTEED BY THE FOUNDING FATHERS IN A WRITTEN CONSTITUTION. THE PRESENT SITUATION TRANSCENDS 234p

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

INTEGRATION OR SEGREGATION AND GOES BEYOND PARTY POLITICS. THIS IS A PROBLEM WHICH ADDRESSES ITSELF TO ALL STATES OF THE UNION AND IS NOT SPECIFICALLY A SOUTHERN ONE. IF THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT IS PERMITTED TO OCCUPY A SOVEREIGN STATE WITH ARMED FORCES, WITHOUT THE REQUEST OR CONSENT OF THE STATE LEGISLATURE OR THE GOVERNOR, THIS WILL SET A PRECEDENT THEN, IN ALL MATTERS INCLUDING LABOR AND MANAGEMENT DISPUTES AND OTHER SUBJECTS RELATING TO THE INTERNAL AFFAIRS OF THE STATE. THERE WILL BE NO RECOUKE. THIS IS A THREAT TO THE RIGHTS OF ALL FORTY EIGHT STATES, AND I CALL UPON

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

Telefax

WESTERN UNION

Telefax

EACH OF YOU TO MAKE AN OFFICIAL PROTEST AGAINST THE ENCROACHMENT UPON AND THE USURPATION OF STATE SOVEREIGNTY.=

MARVIN GRIFFIN GOVERNOR=.

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

1270 (1-51)

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Miss Barbara J. Smith
435 North San Mateo Drive
San Mateo, California

Dear Miss Smith:

In response to your letter of September 12 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

September 12, 1957

Governor Goodwin J. Knight
State Capital
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor Knight:

I do not know the name of my representative, so I'm writing you in regards to a matter which gravely concerns me as well as quite a number of other people I've talked to; the integration turmoil in the south.

What kind of a governing body is in office now that would allow something like this to go on? Negroes were allowed to go to war for us--loose their blood--they have to pay taxes--but they are treated even worse than we would treat an animal. They do have feelings, they have a right to make a living for their wives and families, and just as important, a right to an education. Because they are human beings.

What makes the white people from the south think they are any better than the Nazi's were? How can anyone enjoy beating someone physically and mentally until their spirit is gone. That isn't strength--it's cowardice, and anyone who can do something about it and doesn't is even worse.

The men and women who are now running our country are supposed to be educated people who are in office to protect every kind of people and uphold the constition. If one of the citizens were to break a law-minor or otherwise- they would have to face punishment. Governor Faubus and his clan are breaking the CONSTITUTION, and smiling about it openly to the whole nation, ridiculing the President. Doesn't he (the Presiden t) have any back-bone? Why doesn't he put a stop to it. Governor Faubus should be removed from office.

This violence towards another person is un-American-un-Constitutional-un-moral, and even against the law. Just who do these laws apply to if they don't apply to the people--all of them? What law says only special kinds of people have the right to an education, and what law makes the southern people so important they can sit in judgement on other individuals and pass judgement as they see fit?

Weren't you proud when the National Guard held off small children with gund. I'll bet if they didn't have guns, those children might have hurt those big brave men. Especially the little girl with one arm. The soldiers really needed protection against her. Let's face it, the Civil War is over. The south should be striving for progress, not regress.

Other countries must really be having a good laugh. This country is supposed to be setting a good example. The average American citizen is supposed to be someone enviable. How can we sell other nations on peace when we can't even control our average American citizen? A fine example we're setting. My admonission on the governments perfunctoriness is much more deep felt than I can express in this letter. I am angry and also ashamed of our race.

I do not know if this letter will help any. I very much doubt if you'll even get it to read. But I wouldn't have felt I was doing my duty if I did not try to do something. I'll keep on trying and try to get others to fight this with me. I wish with all my heart you would join in the fight against this autrocity, too.

I do not know how you're sympathies run. They may be adverse to mine. But if they are not, I would sincerely appreciate it if you can be of assistance in bringing this mess to a close.

Thank you very much.

Barbara J. Smith
435 No. San Mateo Drive
San ~~Jose~~ Mateo, California

P.S. I am "white".

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 SEP 16 AM 8 57

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Miss Arleen Johnson
3591 Butcher Drive
Santa Clara, California

Dear Arleen:

In response to your letter of September 24 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

"of the people, for the people"

10

Vote For...

Arnold C.

JOHNSON

(World War II Veteran)

TWENTY-SIXTH DISTRICT

ASSEMBLYMAN

Election - - - Tuesday, June 3, 1952

191377

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 SEP 26 PM 12 02

3591 Butcher Dr.
Santa Clara, Calif.
Sept. 24, 1957

Dear Sir,

You probably don't remember me, but about seven years ago you and I road in a parade. It was the San Mateo Floral Fiesta and am now 13. Perhaps you know my father Arnold Johnson. He was the chairman of the parade, he was also candidate for the State Assembly. He also was associated with Harold F. Taggart.

But I did not write this letter because of my family. I want to ask a favor. I'm now in the eighth grade. I've been brought up to respect the rights of all people. I'm one of many million people with the same thoughts. But I think it should be voiced somehow someway so here it comes.

This Little Rock Arkansas feud is a disgrace to our country.

It is having an effect on ours and many other schools. Some of the kids are actully ugly about the negroes. I ride a bus to and from school. We pass a certain corner that is under construction. There are a few colored men who are working there. Some of the kids yell out the windows to the men. And their remarks aren't pleasant.

My brother is seven years of age, still weak enough to follow some bad examples. And he has some bad attitudes about

the negroes which we are trying to change.

I realize that these are just children of 5 to 14. But, where do they get these attitudes? Some from home others from gossip.

On the other hand there are good and friendly people that our state should be proud.

I wish that in someway you could tell the people who feel this hate that <u>They Are Wrong</u> to think that all negroes are bad, because there are <u>some</u> negroes <u>and</u> some whites who are. Shall we say bad.

I really would appreciate a reply to this letter.

Thank you very much.

Gratefully and Respectfully
Ostein Johnson

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 SEP 26 PM 12 02

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Miss Karen Kirkwood
10512 Washington Avenue
South Gate, California

Dear Karen:

In response to your letter of October 17 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

19329

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 21 PM 4 33

19329

Dear Gov. Knight,

I am a [illegible] at So. Gate Jr. High School Are class is discussing integration and segregation. More than half of the class is for integration but me myself I dont believe in integration because I thinks the negros have as much as we do and have there own schools.

In Little Rock Ark. Gov. Orval E. Faubus made a decision on what he thought was right and I admire him for that. I think they should keep the troops at central hi for a while at least.

I would like to know your opinions on integration and segregation.

Yours Truly
Karen Kirkwood

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. E. H. Littlefield
7204 Kengard Avenue
Whittier, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Littlefield:

In response to your card of October 10 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

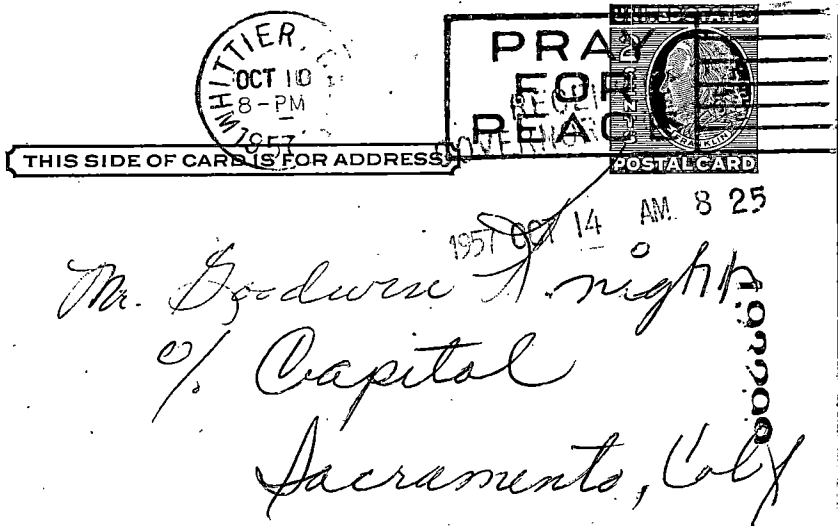
I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb


WHITTIER, CALIF.
OCT 10
8-PM
1957
PRAY FOR PEACE
POSTAL CARD
THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS ONLY
1957 OCT 14 AM 8 25
Mr. Goodwin J. Knight
c/o Capital
Sacramento, Calif

10/10/57
Whittier, Calif.

Dear Mr. Knight,

We are asking your support in amending the Bill of Rights Law as passed by the Supreme Court in 1954 ____

The fact that as home owners, we have the right to exclude negroes from a neighborhood if the majority holds such views. We are not ready for integration into our homes.

Please give us your attention ___ this is not just the feeling of a few ___

Mr. & Mrs. E. H. Lidkefield
7204 Kengard Ave.
Whittier, California

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. Richard J. Craig
7108 Halray Avenue
Whittier, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Craig:

In response to your card of October 12 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

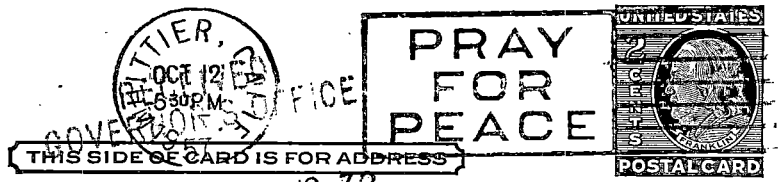
I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb



Gov. Goodwin Knight
c/o Capitol Building
Sacramento, Calif.

Dear, Sir

We will not support any politician who supports the Bill of Rights as passed by the Supreme Court in 1954. We request your support in modifying this law so that forced associations of negroes moving into all white neighborhoods can be averted when the majority is opposed to their residence. We as homeowners feel it is our right to request your support in our behalf on this matter.

19369

Mr + Mrs Richard J. Craig
710 S Halsey Ave
Whittier, Calif.

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. Joe Canzoneri
7208 Kengard Avenue
Whittier, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Canzoneri:

In response to your card of October 9 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

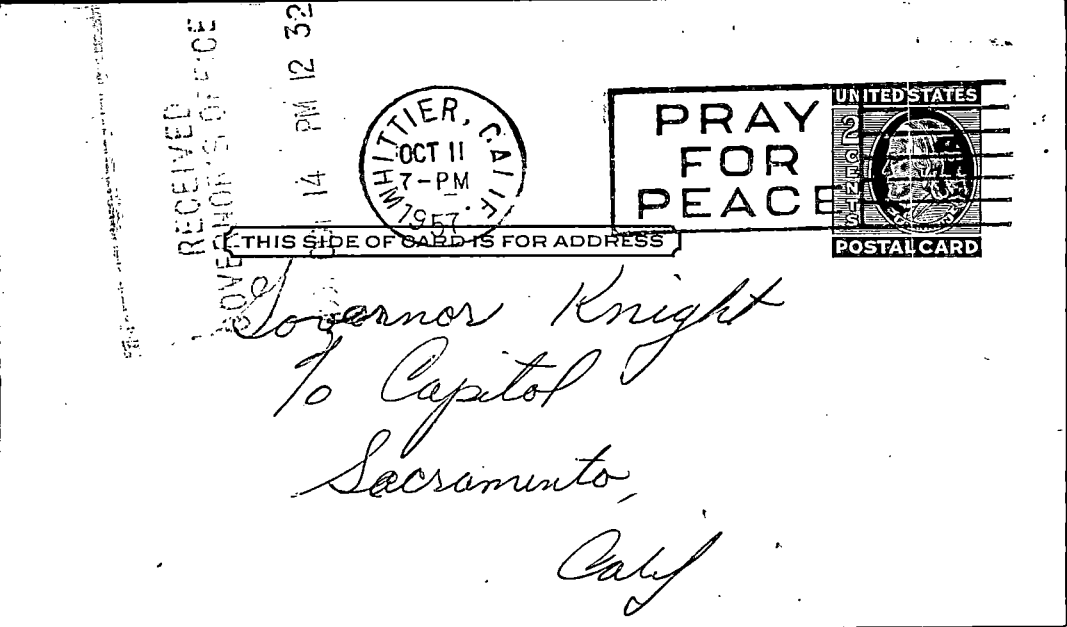
I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb


PRAY
FOR
PEACE
UNITED STATES
2 CENTS
POSTAL CARD
WHITTIER, CALIF.
OCT 11
7-PM
1957
THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS
RECEIVED
OCT 14 PM 12 32
Governor Knight
To Capitol
Sacramento,
Calif

10-9-57

Dear Mr Knight:

We are withdrawing our support of any and all candidates who support the Bill of Rights Law passed in 1954. We request your support in modifying this law so that we as citizens can have restrictions in residental property. We do not feel we should be forced to live with Negro people. Do you live near one? We will appreciate your support

Mr + Mrs. Joe Cangoneri
7208 Kessard Ave
Whittier, Calif

193468

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. R. Schwenig
7202 Tyrolan
Whittier, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Schwenig:

In response to your card of October 9 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

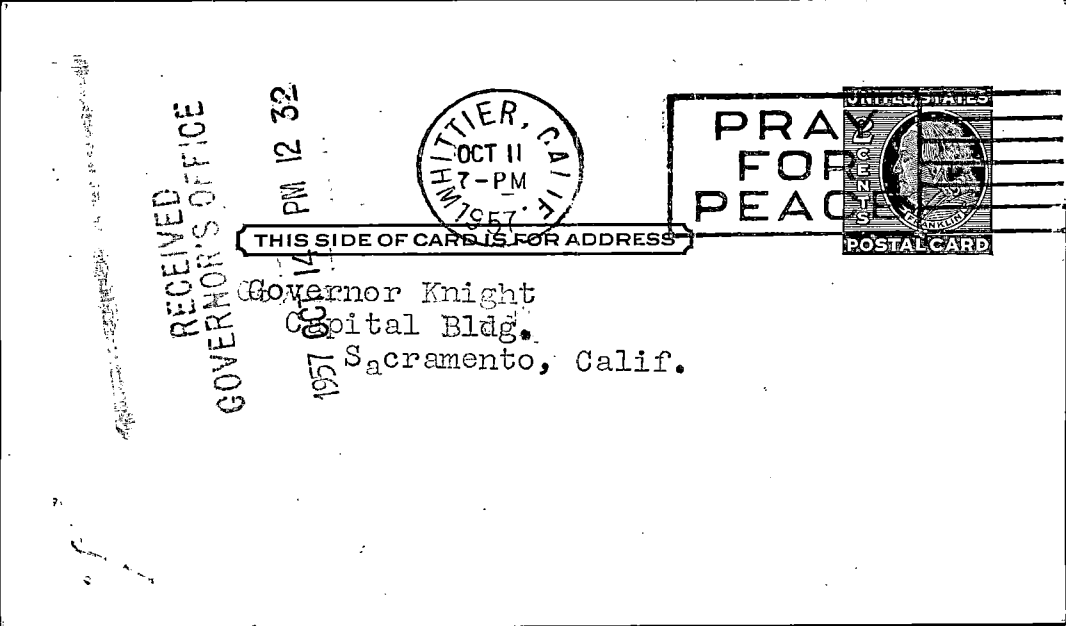
I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb


PRA
FOR
PEAC
UNITED STATES
4 CENTS
POSTAL CARD
WHITTIER, CALIF.
OCT 11
7-PM
1957
THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS
RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
OCT 14
1957
PM 12 32
Governor Knight
Capital Bldg.
Sacramento, Calif.

Oct. 9, 1957

193467

Dear Sir:

We are strongly opposed to the Bill of Rights as passed by the Supreme Court in 1954. We request your support for modification of this bill so that we as home owners may have some protection from forced association with Negros who move into all white neighborhoods inspite of opposition from the vast majority who have no law for their protection. It is getting to a point where it is the minority who rule this country.

Mr. & Mrs. R. Schwenig
7202 Lyndon
Whittier, Calif.

Race Relations

Copy

Anaheim, California
October 24, 1957

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 28 AM 10 37

Governor Marvin Griffin
Atlanta, Georgia

195011

Dear Governor Griffin:

I am an educator. You, having been a school teacher, have the background for understanding what I am writing to you concerning whites and blacks.

It isn't a problem of integration nor segregation with which we are confronted the world over. In fact, we have no problem.

We are two different creations of people. To make sure that we could distinguish this difference in creation we were given two different colors.

. Being different, we require different curriculums — different school systems.

. I believe that America is wealthy enough to provide separate buildings for separate educational systems.

Kindly,
Star West

P.S. Question —
What is my color?

3852 Wellborn St.
San Diego 3, Calif.
Sept. 21, 1957

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 SEP 26 PM 1 31

Race Relations

191393

Dear Gov. Knight:

Since you may be the President of these United States one of these days, we the voters of California feel that we have a right to know whether or not you would have the courage, which Mr. Eisenhower lacks, to use the federal troops for the purpose of enforcing the Law of the Land. On several occasions in the past, Mr. Eisenhower stated that he would never call out the federal troops to enforce civil rights in the South — what a traitor to his oath of office! OVER

If you do not approve of the present Eisenhower-Nixon handling of the school integration problem in ~~the~~ state of Arkansas, then over the radio tell the people of California your views on the subject. If you remain silent then we must assume that you approve of the cowardly handling of this problem by the Eisenhower-Nixon team.

So far, the citizens of California have been lead to believe that you are on the liberal-progressive side of the political fence and that William Knowland, your prospective opponent, resides on the conservative-reactionary side. Since the San Francisco Bay area and the Los Angeles area have huge

numbers of colored voters, who because of their economic status are usually liberal-minded, it would be to your advantage to express yourself forcefully at the present time in favor of immediate strict enforcement of all civil rights even with the use of federal troops if necessary. Even the vast majority of white voters in California seem to be in favor of strict civil-rights enforcement; only a few days ago the A.F.L.-C.I.O. of California made such a pronouncement.

By your taking a firm stand in favor of strong civil-rights enforcement at the present time, while this issue is hot, you will also be

OVER

forcing William Knowland's hand on this issue at the present time and be placing his views on the record. As Mr. Knowland is a reactionary politician, who used to support Joe McCarthy so frequently, very likely he would hold the views that Eisenhower-Nixon have been taking the correct course all along the line in the civil-rights controversy. It must also be remembered that Mr. Knowland was in constant conference with Mr. Eisenhower throughout the civil-rights legislation course in the last congress.

Very truly yours,

Elmer A. Messner

here in Los Angeles, a friend of mine, a married woman who has been employed at the J. W. Robinson dept Store for many years was attacked by a colored man She was thrown to the ground her ribs were kicked and lungs deflated, and she was hospitalized for quite a time.

I know we also have attacks by White men, but you seldom ever hear of a white man attacking a colored woman.

I cannot understand why this administration refuses to respect the safety that segregation affords

Very Respectfully

Mrs S. Morphew

9-26-57 Pale

191366

Los Angeles 5—
638 S. Manhattan Pl
Sept 25 '57

Governor Knight
Sacramento, Calif

Race Relations

Dear Sir,

As a Republican, and having had close association with Earl Warren during his position here as Governor I am wondering if you could not use your influence to have him retract some of his statements regarding segregation.

I lived in the southern states for over ten years and know and understand those people.

To suddenly proclaim that segregation is unConstitutional, is like telling us to change our traffic system as it is against human liberty.

Segregation is no more unConstitutional than the curfew, which has at various times been used all over the country to protect

over

the youth.

In recent years, racial troubles have diminished greatly in the southern States; under segregation. When I went south to live, attacks on white women, with the inevitable lynchings were common not so any more; thanks to segregation.

Schools and housing for the colored people has been brought up to the same standards as those of the white people. Why ask them to break down their safety measures by labeling them "unConstitutional." I fear for not only the southern white women, but for women all over the country if there is close association of the races. Only a couple of years ago, right

over

Race Relations

GEO. C. SCHWEICKERT
1261 S. TREMAINE AVE.
LOS ANGELES 19, CALIF.

Dec 17-57

Hon. Goodwyn Knight,
Sacramento, Calif.

19035

Dear Governor:

I am enclosing copy of a letter I have just written Senator Knowland on the Arkansas affair. How would you react if you were summoned before a minor federal court and required to account for your official acts as Governor of the great Sovereign State of California. As a patriotic Californian, and believer in the Constitution before its mutilation by the supreme court, I hope you would refuse to recognize jurisdiction of the judiciary over the executive, as Thomas Jefferson did. The States are not departments of the United States government; which is only first among equals.

Yours truly
Geo. C. Schweickert.

1261 S. Tremaine Ave.,
Los Angeles 19, Calif.,
Sept. 13, 1957.

190359

Hon. Wm. F. Knowland,
Washington, D. C.

Dear Senator Knowland:

As a hitherto admirer and supporter, I greatly regret your stand in the Arkansas affair. As a prospective candidate for governor of the sovereign state of California and a recently avowed champion of states' rights, I should think you would be indignant at the spectacle of the governor of another sovereign state standing with bowed head before a petty federal appointee with the prospect of being fined or imprisoned. The power of the courts to interfere with other branches of the government is peculiar to the United States, except as it may have been copied in theory by some Latin-American republics. It does not exist in England, the fountain head of our jurisprudence. It is not spelled out in the constitution, but is the matter of ~~interpretation~~- a gradual buildup through interpretation. It has always met with opposition. Three of our greatest presidents, Jefferson, Jackson and Lincoln, flouted the courts at one time or another. and it has come to be admitted that the president is not subject to their process. As the authority of the states, being original and inherent, is of higher quality than that of the federal government, which is but the creature of the states with only specified, delegated powers, the principal should apply with even greater force to the governor of a state. Otherwise, a state is in no better position than a Russial satellite. That is the question involved here, not segregation or due process of law.

The case is not as simple as you state. Everyone agrees that individuals should submit their disputes to the courts and abide by their decisions, but this transcends these relatively petty considerations. Here we have a minor federal appointee presuming to review the discretionary acts of the governor of a sovereign state. As opposed to your viewpoint, I would quote no mean authority, none other than James Madison, the principal author of the constitution and himself a disillusioned former advocate of strong central authority, who, in the Virginia Resolutions, declared "the states (in a case where the federal government exceeds its authority) x x x are in duty bound to interpose for arresting the progress of the evil and for maintaining within their respective limits the authorities, rights and liberties appertaining to them." I would also mention the action of various northern states in regard to the Fugutive Slave Act, particularly Wisconsin, whose supreme court declared the act unconstitutional and whose courts released fugitives from federal agents by habeas corpus (there were men in those days).

So, to my mind the outstanding consideration here is the authority and dignity of the state. If a federal judge, imported from South Dakota, can enjoin the governor of Arkansas from exercising his discretion in maintaining law and order in his state, then, now that we are a member of the united Nations, I can foresee the president of the United States being hailed before an international court sitting in Montreal or Mexico and called to account by a judge from China or India for the exercise of his authority under the constitution of the United States. Of course he would refuse; and so should the governor of Arkansas. The cases are exactly parallel (except that our adherence to the United Nations is unconstitutional), and the latter contingency is no more far-fetched today than the former would have been in 1789. In fact, the encroachment of the federal government on the states in this century far exceeds the wildest dreams of the most ardent federalist of that day. Even Alexander Hamilton would be shocked. That is why I rejoiced in reading of your proclaiming yourself a champion of states' rights. I thought you were joining the valiant band of Senator Jenner, Governors Handly and Lea and Dean Manion, only to see you reverse yourself on the first test. Just what is your conception of states' rights--something dependent on the good graces of Herbert Brownell or some other federal satrap?

Yours truly,

Geo. C. Schweickert.

October 28, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. Robert J. Martinson
7124 Kengard Avenue
Whittier, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Martinson:

In response to your card of October 11 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

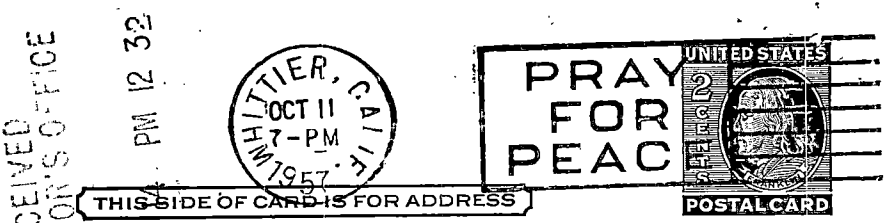
I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb



Governor Knight
c/o Capitol
Sacramento
Calif

Dear Sir.

We will not support any politician who favors Bill of Rights law passed by the Supreme Court in 1954. We request your support ~~in this~~ is modifying this law so that forced association of negroes can be prevented. When the majority is opposed to their residents We as home owners feel it is our right to request your support in our behalf

In further to gain our support

We must have your support

193466

Mr & Mrs Robert J. Martineau
7124 Tenyard Ave. ~~St Louis~~ Pattie Cliff

Race Relations

October 30, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. Keith R. Person
1120 West 110th Street
Los Angeles 44, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Person:

Governor Knight, before his departure from Sacramento, asked me to acknowledge your letter of October 1 in regard to the integration problem in the South. He is completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. He was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for he feels that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

The Governor has stated many times that we must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:aj

192451

Los Angeles, California
October 1, 1957

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 7 AM 8 51

Honorable Goodwin Knight
Governor of the State of California
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor Knight:

We are writing to you concerning the integration problem which has been so prevalent in the news these past few weeks.

We have heard the comments and reactions of other Governors as to how they stand on this situation. However, it seems that the only men who have spoken are Governors from the South who are against our President's order and the decision of the Supreme Court. Our prayers are that you and other influential men will be strong enough to stand up and be counted also.

We are strongly convinced that a terrible injustice is being done to our brothers in Arkansas and various other States, which we will all have to answer for to Him who created all of us - no matter what color of skin.

We believe that you owe it to the people of our State, to state publicly your conviction concerning this problem which could become worse if men and women of our race, the Caucasian, are not awakened to what shocking and disgraceful acts they are committing against the Negroes and against our whole country in the eyes of the world.

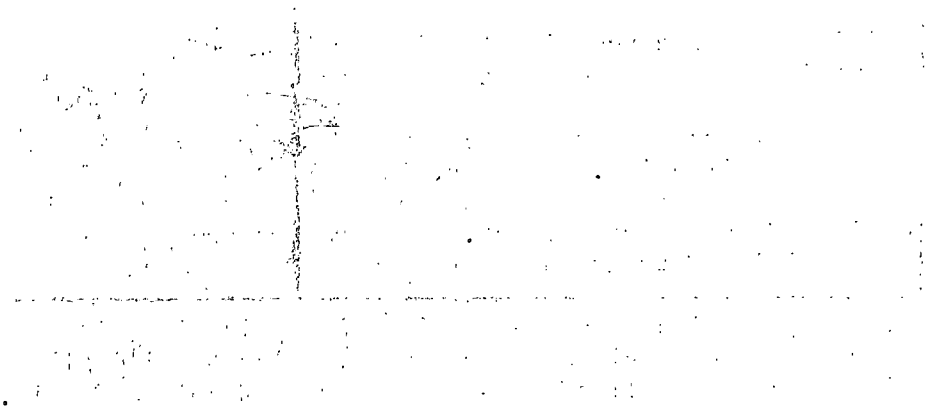
As concerned citizens of this country and of California, we would like to hear you, our Governor, speak out as to how you feel about the situation.

Respectfully yours,

Mr. & Mrs. Keith R. Person

Mr. and Mrs. Keith R. Person
1120 West 110th Street
Los Angeles 44, California

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 7 AM 8 51



Race Relations

October 30, 1957

Mr. Kenneth Kiesler
221 Beach 125 Street
Rockaway Beach, New York

Dear Mr. Kiesler:

Governor Knight, before his departure from Sacramento, asked me to acknowledge your letter in regard to the integration problem in the South. He is completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. He was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for he feels that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

The Governor has stated many times that we must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:aj

agree for form ltr.

19157

Kenneth Kiesler
221 Beach 125 St.
Rockaway Beach,
New York

Gov. Goodwin J. Knight
Statehouse
Sacramento, California

Dear Sir;

I am a student of Woodmere Academy in New York. Because of an assignment I would like to know your opinion on segregation, throughout the United States. I would appreciate it if you could send me some Printed matter on this subject.

Sincerely yours,
Kenneth Kiesler
Kenneth Kiesler

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 OCT 29 AM 11 52

October 30, 1957

Mrs. G. M. Workmon
6708 Makee Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

Dear Mrs. Workmon:

Governor Knight has asked me to respond to your letter of October 11 with which you enclosed a copy of the Missionary Baptist "Searchlight."

The Governor appreciated having the benefit of your views on the integration situation at Little Rock, Arkansas, and asked me to express his appreciation for your thoughtfulness in writing him.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:jm

Via Airmail

6708 Wakeside
Los angeles 1. Calif

Dear Sir i am sending
you this Paper i felt all
the Time Some one was
Pushing the Negro But this
Bro Explained it so i
could understand they
are ask Question just like
i am you We are to go to
our leaders that what we
Elected them for America Set
the negro Free and Made
a Citizen out of him he are to
be Happy the negro is all
Right i dont Hate any thing
a gainst him but i am a
Part this NAACP that is trying
get in Power think our Leaders Are to Keep
Eye on them Please dont Excuse
Mine just Felt i Ots Send
over

Send you one these Papers
I don't Want to get
involved in any thing
this is Our Leaders Place
I am Sure You know
know a lot more about
this NAACP than I do —
Kno. thanks

Best

Mrs. D. Dr. Workmon

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 14 AM 9 09

MISSIONARY BAPTIST

Searchlight

"Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path." Psalm 119;105

Volume 20 | Missionary Baptist Searchlight | Box 663, Little Rock, Arkansas | September 10, 1957 | Number 11

BEN M. BOGARD SAID

LOVE'S OBLIGATION

"Beloved, if God so loved us we ought also to love one another." I John 4:11.

I. Evidence of God's love for us is abundant. In nature God has bountifully supplied all our needs. Acts 14:17; "Nevertheless he left himself not without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness." If men will utilize what God has furnished they will be well supplied with all things needful.

1. Our own experience confirms God's love for us. That which has appeared bad has proved to be for our good. Rom. 8:28; "We know that all things work together for good to them that love God." We may not be able to see this at the moment, but time will prove that all came to pass for our good.

2. **The Lord's death on the cross proves God's love.** John 3: 16; "God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." We do not fully comprehend what is meant by Jesus being God's Son, but there is in it enough we can understand to see God's wonderful love manifested.

II. God has especial love for those who have accepted Christ. He shows this love in the following particulars.

1. **He adopts them as His children.** I John 3:11; "Behold what manner of love, the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God." It would be more than we have a right to expect if God only treated us as friends. But He does more than that by making us His children.

2. **He keeps them constantly clean by Jesus' blood.** I John 1:7; "The blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin." Constant cleansing is our portion. The blood is upon us all the time and hence the impossibility of sin making a stain or leaving a mark.

3. **They are kept so safe that none of His children ever leave Him.** Those who seem to leave the Lord are only pretenders, who were among us but not of us in reality. I John 2:19; "They went out from us but they were not of us, for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us; but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us." The expression, "IF THEY HAD BEEN OF US THEY WOULD NO DOUBT HAVE CONTINUED WITH US forever destroys the doctrine of falling from grace. If there is NO DOUBT about us continuing with the Lord, we are certainly in no danger. If our position is so secure that the apostle, under inspiration of the Spirit, declares that it does not admit of a doubt, what more can we ask?

4. **He has greater things in store for us in the future.** I John 3:2; "Beloved now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that when he shall appear, we shall be like him, for we shall see him as he is." In just what sense we shall be like Jesus we do not know. But certainly our future is bright. Surely God loves us.

III. "If God so loved us we ought to love one another." If God sees in us that which calls for His love we should see in each other that which calls for our love to one another.

1. **To hate our brother, or one who should be our brother, proves we are not saved ourselves.** I John 2:9; "He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness." I John 3:14. "He that loveth not his brother abideth in death."

2. **To love the brethren is evidence of salvation.** I John 3:14; "We know we have passed from death unto life because we love the brethren." Do you know you are saved? If you love God's children you are.

3. **Our love should be genuine.** I John 3:18, "Let us not love in word or in tongue; but in deed and in truth." True love expresses itself in "deeds." Love produces deeds. If you love God and His people you will show it.

—Baptist & Commoner, July 21, 1920.

National Guardsmen At Central High

Central High School in Little Rock, Arkansas, has been the focal point of the nation for the past ten days. Governor Orval Faubus has used his power as Commander in Chief of the Arkansas State National Guards to preserve the peace and protect the children at Central High School.

It is my opinion that his action was justified for, undoubtedly, there would have been rioting and violence among the student body if Negro children had been admitted into the school building. In times past, we have expressed to you our views on integration and segregation. We have not changed our views. We believe it is to the best interests of both the White and the Negro children to be segregated.

Perhaps the thing that is deplorable and disgusting above all else is the fact that this is a demonstration of how the liberties of individuals and states have been taken away, one by one. To begin with, we are of the opinion that the Federal Government had no cause to interfere in school matters in any state. The tenth article of the Amendments to the Constitution of the United States reads:

"The powers not delegated to the United States by the constitution, nor prohibited by it to the states are reserved to the states respectively or to the people."

As far as I have been able to determine, the Constitution of the United States says nothing about the schools of the states, therefore, the matter should be left up to a state to take care of its own problems. I recognize the fact that this is not the opinion of every person in our great country, but certainly, the states in this part (Southern) of our nation were making rapid progress in their schools, both White and Colored so long as they were segregated. Very little trouble at all was had until the integration decree came from the Supreme Court on May 17, 1954. There is no reason for me to go into the constitutionality and all of the ins and outs of the legal side to this thing that is before us, however, I would like to call attention once again to the fact that I have repeatedly said that integration is unscriptural, unscientific and unconstitutional. I also want to point out that liberty is a thing that very few people have ever enjoyed. Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty. Why one man, or group of men, want to enslave others and force their ideas and opinions upon them is more than I can comprehend, yet that very thing is going on in the world and it has become alarmingly true in these United States of America, a country that is allegedly, "the land of the free and the home of the brave."

In many places where integration has been adopted, trouble has broken out among the white and black pupils. Anyone who reads the daily newspapers can see that. It is my opinion that if the Negro people were not encouraged by such organizations as the NAACP which is simply the initial letters of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, that these Negroes would be content in their own schools and would make more progress than in an integrated school. We can say what we want to but those of us who know the colored race, also know that the majority of them are backward and slow intellectually. Now, there are exceptions to that rule to be sure, but in the main, they are slow enough that the white child would be retarded in a class where both Negroes and Whites were together. Add to this the fact, the Negro people in the South and elsewhere are a minority race, as far as numbers go, yet the appalling fact is that the majority of crime committed is by this group. They have a greater percentage of social diseases, illegitimacy, etc., than the white race, yet they are in the minority.

These things are never brought out in the newspapers, magazines, telecasts, etc., in the northern cities. Why? Of course, no one would have the full answer on that question, but I am suggesting that just as the Communist party sponsors, backs, encourages, etc., the NAACP so it is that they have certain tentacles in the newspapers and other mediums of information.

—L. D. Foreman.

"Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble. He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not." Job 14;1-2.

The shortness of a lifetime should inspire each of us to be up and about the Master's business, for there is so little time in which to work.

NEW SUBSCRIPTIONS AND RENEWALS

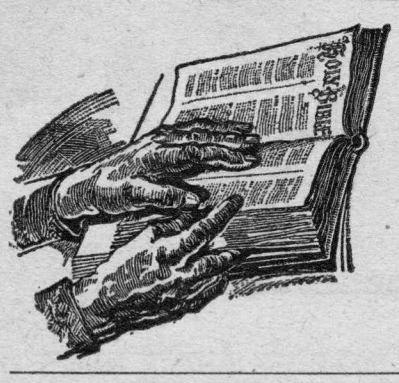
Name _____

Address: St. or Rt. _____

City _____ State _____

Amount Enclosed $_____ New _____ Renewal _____

Missionary Baptist Searchlight
Box 663
Little Rock, Arkansas



For Your BIBLE STUDY

BY L. D. FOREMAN

The Gospel Of Matthew

INTRODUCTION

In the last installment we concluded the 13th chapter of Matthew. The parables, or teachings, of Jesus were in it. The chapter closes with a brief introducton to the family of Jesus and the rejection of His own brethren of Him, thus it is stated in the 58th verse, "He did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief." This is a powerful verse and should be a basis of meditation. Jesus did not do many powerful deeds in His own homeland and among His own people because of their unbelief. Is it possible that because of unbelief, God does not do many wonderful things in our midst? Of course it is.

EXPOSITION

Today, we begin our study course in the 14th chapter. We will find in it the death of John the Baptist, the record of Christ feeding the "more than 5000," His walking on the sea, etc. In the first verse, we have a mention of Herod, the tetrarch. In order to understand the language here, the student should make a study of Roman history, particularly that period of time during the life of Christ. The word tetrarch applies to a governor of the fourth part of a larger province and kingdom. The title "king" is sometimes applied to them as a matter of courtesy and not in the strictest sense. This particular character is Herod Antipas and he was the son of Herod the Great. His mother was Malthake, a Samaritan. He first married a daughter of Aretas who is called in history, king of Arabian Petraea," but afterwards, he married Herodias, the wife of his half brother, Herod Phillip.

Herod had heard of the fame of Jesus. He said to his servants, according to the second verse, "this is John the Baptist. He is risen from the dead and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him." Evidently, Herod was greatly disturbed for he had just some little time before this caused John the Baptist to be put to death. His conscience, perhaps, was stricken.

Beginning with the third verse, the writer, Matthew, tells of the events leading up to and the beheading of John the Baptist. According to the third verse, Herod had caused John to be arrested and bound him in prison. That was for Herodias' sake, the wife of his brother Phillip. John had condemned Herod for, he said, "It is not lawful for you to have her." Herod would have put him to death earlier, but he feared the multitudes. The multitudes considered John a prophet, however, on Herod's birthday a celebration was had and the daughter of Herodias performed a dance before the king and his elaborate party, a dance which pleased the king very highly. Herod then promised under oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. This girl had been instructed by her mother beforehand to say, "Give me the head of John the Baptist on a platter." Even though Herod was sorry he ever made such a promise, he had taken an oath and for the oath's sake, commanded his servants to take John from the prison, and behead him; the head, therefore, was placed on a charger and given to the damsel and she in turn brought it to her mother.

The twelfth verse tells us the disciples took the body of John and buried it and went and told Jesus.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand.

In the 13th and 14th verses, we are told that Jesus departed by ship (a small boat) into a desert place and the multitudes followed Him on foot out of the city. Jesus saw them, was moved with compassion toward them and healed their sick. What follows is also recorded in the sixth chapter of John and we ask that you read it, that you may get a fuller explanation of it.

Evening has now come, according to the 15th verse. His disciples take note of the fact that they are in a desert place and that there is no chance of even buying food. The place was beyond the Sea of Galilee, eastward. The disciples urged Jesus that He send the multitudes away into the villages to buy food, however, Jesus asked them to sit in an orderly manner. He took the five loaves and two fishes and looking up into heaven, He blessed the food, then broke it and gave the food to His disciples and they to the multitudes. When all had eaten, they gathered up the fragments, twelve basketfuls. They had more left than when they begun. There were five thousand men present. In addition to that, there were women and children, how many we do not know. It is safe to conclude, however, that there were 15,000 people present.

The Creative Powers of Christ.

The thing that happened as Jesus broke the bread and fishes is no different from the time He spoke and the earth and the stars and all creation came into existence. This is a creative power found only in God.

The Difference Between a Miracle and the Ordinary Work of God. In one sense, God creates all things—the fish of the waters, and the bread on our table. In another sense, He does not create these things. Here is what we mean. In the beginning, God created all things and He set the laws of nature in motion. Animals have the power of reproduction. The same is true with plant life. This is a natural process and is not considered a miracle. A miracle therefore is an unnatural process by which things are brought into being or marvelous and phenomenal things are brought to pass. The natural process for bread is: the wheat grows in the soil; it ripens in due time; it is harvested and taken to the mill where it is ground into flour. Afterward, it is baked in an oven into bread. This is the natural process that God has set in the world. In this sense, bread on our tables is not a miracle. This, of course, is all by the power of God, for the plant could not grow in the soul, but for the power of God, but it is a **natural** process.

Christ can by His same power put a fully baked loaf of bread on our tables, instantanteously, without a bakery, or without a farmer. He could speak or simply think and the loaf of bread would be there. That would be a miracle. God puts the bread there in either instance, one the natural way, the other the unnatural. The unnatural process is the miracle. Jesus performed a miracle here in that He created loaves and fishes.

Lectures In Ministerial Practicalities

One more method of sermonizing, fellows. Remember, we have dealt with the expository, persuasive, question, analogy and synthesis methods. Now, today, the analysis method.

The Analysis Method is the opposite of synthesis. To analyze a thing means to divide it into all of its parts, and once again, I ask that you get Webster's dictionary and look up the meaning. I want you to form the habit of using the dictionary. It is amazing what you can learn there. According to Dr. Kirkland, in his book on methods of sermonizing, "In Bible Synthesis, we find all of the material on a given subject, put it together, thus making the whole, but in Bible Analysis, we take a text, a verse, chapter or book, and divide it into each of its several parts or thoughts. Thus, anything that has more than one part can be analyzed. The Bible itself as a whole may be analyzed by dividing into its principle parts. Any book in the Bible, or any chapter in the Bible, may thus be analyzed. Likewise, any one text, or verse which contains more than one thought, or element of thought, may be analyzed or divided into the several thoughts or elements of thought." Undoubtedly, the greatest Bible expositors, commentators and preachers in the field of Bible interpretation use this method of study more than any other. Paul pointed out to Timothy this method when he said, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed rightly dividing the word of truth" (II Tim. 2:15). Of course, to rightly divide the word of truth, means to rightly analyze it. If a rule could be formulated to use this method of preaching undoubtedly, this would be the rule, "Choose a text and break it down into its principle thoughts, or elements of thought; explain or enlarge upon each thought, or thought element, in the light of Bible teaching and then make such application of the thoughts to the audience as may be of practical value to it." Let's put this into operation now.

First, we will analyze our rule.

1. Break the text down, that is, divide it into its principle thoughts or elements.

2. Explain, or enlarge, upon each thought, or element of thought, separately in the light of Bible teaching.

(Continued on page 3)

IF YOU HAVE A CHANGE OF ADDRESS

Are you going to move? If so, let us know promptly or you will miss your **Searchlight.** Please remember this in sending in your change of address. **SEND YOUR OLD ADDRESS,** as well as your NEW ONE. Our subscribers are filed according to the states in which they live for mailing purposes, and we must have your old address in order to locate them. Below is a blank for your convenience.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS

Name .....

Address: Street or route .....

City ..... State .....

(OLD Address)

Name .....

Address: Street or route .....

City ..... State .....

(NEW Address)

For Your BIBLE STUDY

BY L. D. FOREMAN

The Gospel Of Matthew

INTRODUCTION

In the last installment we concluded the 13th chapter of Matthew. The parables, or teachings, of Jesus were in it. The chapter closes with a brief introducton to the family of Jesus and the rejection of His own brethren of Him, thus it is stated in the 58th verse, "He did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief." This is a powerful verse and should be a basis of meditation. Jesus did not do many powerful deeds in His own homeland and among His own people because of their unbelief. Is it possible that because of unbelief, God does not do many wonderful things in our midst? Of course it is.

EXPOSITION

Today, we begin our study course in the 14th chapter. We will find in it the death of John the Baptist, the record of Christ feeding the "more than 5000," His walking on the sea, etc. In the first verse, we have a mention of Herod, the tetrarch. In order to understand the language here, the student should make a study of Roman history, particularly that period of time during the life of Christ. The word tetrarch applies to a governor of the fourth part of a larger province and kingdom. The title "king" is sometimes applied to them as a matter of courtesy and not in the strictest sense. This particular character is Herod Antipas and he was the son of Herod the Great. His mother was Malthake, a Samaritan. He first married a daughter of Aretas who is called in history, king of Arabian Petraea," but afterwards, he married Herodias, the wife of his half brother, Herod Phillip.

Herod had heard of the fame of Jesus. He said to his servants, according to the second verse, "this is John the Baptist. He is risen from the dead and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him." Evidently, Herod was greatly disturbed for he had just some little time before this caused John the Baptist to be put to death. His conscience, perhaps, was stricken.

Beginning with the third verse, the writer, Matthew, tells of the events leading up to and the beheading of John the Baptist. According to the third verse, Herod had caused John to be arrested and bound him in prison. That was for Herodias' sake, the wife of his brother Phillip. John had condemned Herod for, he said, "It is not lawful for you to have her." Herod would have put him to death earlier, but he feared the multitudes. The multitudes considered John a prophet, however, on Herod's birthday a celebration was had and the daughter of Herodias performed a dance before the king and his elaborate party, a dance which pleased the king very highly. Herod then promised under oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. This girl had been instructed by her mother beforehand to say, "Give me the head of John the Baptist on a platter." Even though Herod was sorry he ever made such a promise, he had taken an oath and for the oath's sake, commanded his servants to take John from the prison, and behead him; the head, therefore, was placed on a charger and given to the damsel and she in turn brought it to her mother.

The twelfth verse tells us the disciples took the body of John and buried it and went and told Jesus.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand.

In the 13th and 14th verses, we are told that Jesus departed by ship (a small boat) into a desert place and the multitudes followed Him on foot out of the city. Jesus saw them, was moved with compassion toward them and healed their sick. What follows is also recorded in the sixth chapter of John and we ask that you read it, that you may get a fuller explanation of it.

Evening has now come, according to the 15th verse. His disciples take note of the fact that they are in a desert place and that there is no chance of even buying food. The place was beyond the Sea of Galilee, eastward. The disciples urged Jesus that He send the multitudes away into the villages to buy food, however, Jesus asked them to sit in an orderly manner. He took the five loaves and two fishes and looking up into heaven, He blessed the food, then broke it and gave the food to His disciples and they to the multitudes. When all had eaten, they gathered up the fragments, twelve basketfuls. They had more left than when they begun. There were five thousand men present. In addition to that, there were women and children, how many we do not know. It is safe to conclude, however, that there were 15,000 people present.

The Creative Powers of Christ.

The thing that happened as Jesus broke the bread and fishes is no different from the time He spoke and the earth and the stars and all creation came into existence. This is a creative power found only in God.

The Difference Between a Miracle and the Ordinary Work of God. In one sense, God creates all things—the fish of the waters, and the bread on our table. In another sense, He does not create these things. Here is what we mean. In the beginning, God created all things and He set the laws of nature in motion. Animals have the power of reproduction. The same is true with plant life. This is a natural process and is not considered a miracle. A miracle therefore is an unnatural process by which things are brought into being or marvelous and phenomenal things are brought to pass. The natural process for bread is: the wheat grows in the soil; it ripens in due time; it is harvested and taken to the mill where it is ground into flour. Afterward, it is baked in an oven into bread. This is the natural process that God has set in the world. In this sense, bread on our tables is not a miracle. This, of course, is all by the power of God, for the plant could not grow in the soul, but for the power of God, but it is a **natural** process.

Christ can by His same power put a fully baked loaf of bread on our tables, instantanteously, without a bakery, or without a farmer. He could speak or simply think and the loaf of bread would be there. That would be a miracle. God puts the bread there in either instance, one the natural way, the other the unnatural. The unnatural process is the miracle. Jesus performed a miracle here in that He created loaves and fishes.

Lectures In Ministerial Practicalities

One more method of sermonizing, fellows. Remember, we have dealt with the expository, persuasive, question, analogy and synthesis methods. Now, today, the analysis method.

The Analysis Method is the opposite of synthesis. To analyze a thing means to divide it into all of its parts, and once again, I ask that you get Webster's dictionary and look up the meaning. I want you to form the habit of using the dictionary. It is amazing what you can learn there. According to Dr. Kirkland, in his book on methods of sermonizing, "In Bible Synthesis, we find all of the material on a given subject, put it together, thus making the whole, but in Bible Analysis, we take a text, a verse, chapter or book, and divide it into each of its several parts or thoughts. Thus, anything that has more than one part can be analyzed. The Bible itself as a whole may be analyzed by dividing into its principle parts. Any book in the Bible, or any chapter in the Bible, may thus be analyzed. Likewise, any one text, or verse which contains more than one thought, or element of thought, may be analyzed or divided into the several thoughts or elements of thought." Undoubtedly, the greatest Bible expositors, commentators and preachers in the field of Bible interpretation use this method of study more than any other. Paul pointed out to Timothy this method when he said, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed rightly dividing the word of truth" (II Tim. 2:15). Of course, to rightly divide the word of truth, means to rightly analyze it. If a rule could be formulated to use this method of preaching undoubtedly, this would be the rule, "Choose a text and break it down into its principle thoughts, or elements of thought; explain or enlarge upon each thought, or thought element, in the light of Bible teaching and then make such application of the thoughts to the audience as may be of practical value to it." Let's put this into operation now.

First, we will analyze our rule.

1. Break the text down, that is, divide it into its principle thoughts or elements.

2. Explain, or enlarge, upon each thought, or element of thought, separately in the light of Bible teaching.

(Continued on page 3)

IF YOU HAVE A CHANGE OF ADDRESS

Are you going to move? If so, let us know promptly or you will miss your **Searchlight.** Please remember this in sending in your change of address. **SEND YOUR OLD ADDRESS,** as well as your NEW ONE. Our subscribers are filed according to the states in which they live for mailing purposes, and we must have your old address in order to locate them. Below is a blank for your convenience.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS

Name .....

Address: Street or route .....

City ..... State .....

(OLD Address)

Name .....

Address: Street or route .....

City ..... State .....

(NEW Address)

MISSIONARY BAPTIST SEARCHLIGHT
Box 663
Little Rock, Arkansas

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Little Rock, Arkansas, under the Act of Congress of March 8, 1879.

Business office at 3310 Asher Avenue, Little Rock, Arkansas.

Published Semi-monthly near the 10th and 25th of each month.

Subscription price for one year $1.00

The Missionary Baptist Searchlight is owned by the Missionary Baptist Seminary, Little Rock, Arkansas. It is printed by the Seminary Press.

Editors: Ernest Payne, L. D. Foreman. Alta Payne, Office Editor.

Send your change of address at least two weeks before you move to another address, sending old as well as new address. It will save you missing a paper and save us money. Address all communications to Missionary Baptist Searchlight, Box 663, Little Rock, Arkansas, except personal matters to the editors.

Are Blessings Confined To The Church?

Someone called my attention to an artisle written by Dr. Byrd in the **Orthodox Baptist** for August, 1957. While I do not wish to enter into a controversy with this brother, it seems to me he is teaching that the blessings, or happy experiences, are confined to a new covenant people, which undoubtedly, he uses to represent the true church in the world.

I confess that I am quite unable to understand all that he says, but if he, or anyone else, is inferring that blessings are in the church and to the church only, then I am compelled to disagree with him. Unless I misunderstand the word "blessing," it has to do with those benefits such as happiness and worthwhileness that comes upon God's people. Just as an example, I cite this fact: Marriage is a blessing. Now, of course, there are exceptions to this rule, but most of us are happily married, and have been so for many, many years, yet this is not a church blessing. Neither will we say that it is not ordained of God, for we believe that marriage is an institution of God. There are many people happily married (blessed) yet they are not even in the true church.

A quick glimpse to Mark 9: 38-40 clearly indicates that there are people of God, and doing the will of God, outside the church, "And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us. But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. For he that is not against us is on our part." The next verses teach that whosoever shall give a cup of water to drink in the name of Christ shall not lose his reward. The same teaching is found in Luke 9:49 through 50. Then, again in Revelation the 19th chapter beginning with the 7th verse is the prophecy of the marriage of the Lamb to His wife, the church. In the 9th verse, he says, "Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb." There are three distinct groups mentioned. (1) Christ, the bridegroom, (2) the church, the bride, (3) then, they that are called and a blessing is pronounced upon them.

I do not go along at all with the idea that blessings are confined to the church. I do say that the choice blessings are in the church and I distinctly believe that people in the church will receive blessings that Christians outside the church will not receive. Furthermore, I believe there are some blessings that are designed for the ministers. These are ministerial blessings.

I am a Baptist and believe that it is the true church of the Lord, but I am not going to accept a doctrine that will ultimately drive me to the position of church salvation.

L. D. Foreman

Dr. J. W. Kesner

RESIGNS CENTRAL BAPTIST CHURCH, FT. SMITH, ARK.

I have mingled emotions at the information that Brother Kesner has resigned Central Baptist Church after 26 years as pastor. Brother Kesner is one of my fathers in the ministry. I made a profession of faith in a meeting that was supported largely by Brother Kesner, at the time Central Baptist Church was just an infant church in Ft. Smith. A few weeks later, Bro. Kesner administered the ordinance of baptism for Central Baptist Church on me. I was baptized in the Arkansas River. Later on, he married me and he also encouraged me when I started into the ministry. Throughout the years, we have been bosom friends.

Central Baptist Church has made a phenomenal growth under the capable leadership of Bro. Kesner. He is the only pastor they have ever known. Two very large church houses have been built under his ministry. Brother Kesner has ben a bundle of atomic energy which, no doubt, is largely responsible for his ill health. Please do not get me wrong. I do not believe Bro. Kesner is about to die, but ill health is the reason for his resigning. About two years ago, he suffered a heart attack, and he has been compelled to take it easy since that time.

Brother Kesner, no doubt, will be kept busy on the field in meetings and other activities, such as Bible schools, where he can preach and teach as he chooses, but not have the killing effet of the nervous pressure that goes with being pastor of a large church. Few men are able to stand the grind and the intense weight of responsibility that goes with a pastorate such as the one he has had. Certainly, we will use him all we can here in the Baptist Seminary where he is on the lecture faculty and hope for him many years of pleasant activities in the Master's vineyard.

You will find Dr. Kesner's statement on page 7.

L. D. Foreman

SECOND BAPTIST CHURCH, MALVERN, PLACE OF GOOD MEETING RECENTLY

It was my pleasure to be with Dr. Hoyt Chastain, pastor of the Second Baptist Church, Malvern, recently in a series of meetings at night Monday through Saturday. There was a number of additions to the church for which we are grateful. The meeting followed on the heels of a Bible School in which a number of boys and girls were saved. Brother Chastain and Second Baptist Church is a great team. The Lord is certainly using them in a mighty way. It was a joy and a privilege to be with them.

—L. D. Foreman

Writer's Contest

The Sunday School Committee, at its last meeting, approved plans for a Writers Contest, for the two-fold purpose of discovering new writing talent, and of securing material for study courses, to be used in auxiliary and brotherhood studies. If you have a talent for writing, or if you know someone who has, this is an opportunity to benefit all Baptists of American Baptist Association churches.

Suggestions for subjects might be children's stories, study courses for Ladies and Girls Auxiliaries, Men's and Boy's Brotherhoods, B. T. C. courses, even stories of interest for all ages.

Following are the rules of the Contest. Additional copies of these rules are available on request from the Editorial Office, Baptist Sunday School Committee, Box 502, Texarkana, Ark.-Texas. Enter this Contest NOW.

RULES FOR WRITERS' CONTEST

1. All Subjects and Outlines must be approved by the Editorial Office of American Baptist Association Publications. All must be Bible-related. Each contestant may choose his own subject. However, both Subject and Outline must be sent to Editorial Office of the Baptist Sunday School Committee, Box 502, Texarkana, Ark.-Texas, for approval before manuscript can be submitted.

2. COPY:

a. All copy must be typewritten, on one side of paper, double-spaced.

b. Each contestant must secure written permission from copyrighted owner to quote any material that is copyrighted.

c. Copy may be either in narrative or expository (lesson form, with appropriate questions for each chapter.

d. Amount of Copy:

Senior Division, approximately 2,000 words per chapter, with thirteen (13) chapters.

Junior Division, approximately 1,200 words per chapter, with thirteen (13) chapters.

3. All entries become the property of the Baptist Sunday School Committee of the American Baptist Association. None will be returned except by special arrangement with the Editorial Office of the Baptist Sunday School Committee.

4. Entries shall be judged on the basis of Scripturalness, neatness, originality, and evangelistic and doctrinal appeal.

5. Entries shall be judged by a panel of judges selected by the Editorial Office of the Baptist Sunday School Committee. Decisions of the judges shall be final.

6. A Contestant must be a member of a Church in fellowship with the Churches of the American Baptist Association. Each Contestant must submit with his entry a written recommendation from the pastor of the Church of which he or she is a member.

8. No employee of the Baptist Sunday School Committee or his immediate family may enter this Contest. This includes Editors of the Sunday School and Baptist Training Course Quarterlies, members of the Baptist Sunday School School Committee, and judges of this Contest.

9. No person who has written and published a book or booklet of 20,000 words or more within the last five (5) years shall be eligible.

10. AWARDS:

Senior Division, First Prize, $100.00; Second prize, $75.00; Third prize, $35.00. In addition, all other manuscripts published will receive $25.00 each at the time of publication.

Junior Division, First prize, $75.00; Second prize, $50.00; Third prize, $35.00. In addition, all other manuscripts published will receive $25.00 each at the time of publication.

A Wall Plaque will be awarded the Church of which the First Prize Winner in each Division is a member.

11. This Contest closes March 31, 1958. All entries must be submitted prior to midnight, March 31, 1958.

12. Publication of material will be at the discretion of the Editor-in-Chief and the Business Manager of the Baptist Sunday School Committee.

MISSIONARY BAPTIST CHURCH IS ORGANIZED IN GERMANY

We have just received news of a Missionary Baptist Church organized July the 28th, 1957 in Darmstadt, Germany. Brother Neil Masner, a native of Arkansas, who attended the Baptist Seminary for one year, approximately ten years ago, and a service man, under the direct Sponsorship of Trinity Missionary Baptist Church in West Memphis, Arkansas, has led in the organization of this church. Brother Masner informs us that they organized with ten members in the home of Brother and Sister Neil Masner. The officers of the church are:

Neil Manser, Pastor
Helmut Schultz, translator
Shirley Masner, Secretary
Bobby McCall, treasurer and usher.
Carroll Liffick in charge of visitation.
Mrs. Jean McCall, visitation secretary.

The name of the church is Missionary Baptist Church of Darmstadt. Bro. Masner writes: "At first we believed there were at least ten or fifteen people devoted enough to Christ to come into the church when it was organized however knowing the sinfulness and waywardness of man and knowing the power of the devil ouly four came into the church at that time, however, God gave us two the following Sunday, August the 4th. One of them was the wife of the original four and the other a man from Scotland, serving with the British Royal Air Force here in Darmstadt. This young man is fully and completely surrendered and has dedicated his life to the Lord for full time missionary work." This young church deserves the prayers of each of God's children and we suggest that if you have service men in Germany, that you tell them to attempt to contact A-2c Boyce M. Masner in Darmstadt, Germany.

Do You KNOW OUR PASTORS?

FEATURING:

DR. HOYT CHASTAIN
Pastor: SECOND BAPTIST CHURCH
Malvern, Arkansas

Dr. Hoyt Chastain was born and reared in western Oklahoma. He was saved and joined the Plainview Baptist Church near Weatherford, Oklahoma, which also ordained him to preach. He has been preaching since he was fifteen years old.

The former Miss Ruby Veazey is the wife of Brother Chastain. They have three children. James Hoyt and Joyce Ruth, both are now college students. Joyce Ruth is the assistant secretary of the Arkansas Baptist Young People's Association. Benny is the youngest son.

Brother Chastain is the pastor of Second Baptist Church in Malvern, Arkansas. Since he went to them, they have prospered. They have built a very beautiful structure in which to worship. He is well thought of in civic circles, as well as a leader in religious circles. He was with the Seminary Press, in its very beginning, for about a year before he moved to Malvern, where he has been since.

The **Sword and Trowel** is the paper, published twice monthy, of which Dr. Chastain is editor and owner. It is $1.00 a year and his address is Box 326, Malvern. The paper contains religious news, Bible articles, sermons, timely editorials and other items of interest to Missionary Baptists.

Brother Chastain is a well known evangelist, having held revival campaigns all over the States. He is a debater, having ably defended the faith on many occasions. He has degree of doctor from the Missionary Baptist Seminary, having been enrolled among the first students to enter the school some 24 years ago. He is now the vice president of the Alumni Association of the Seminary, as well as, a member of the financial committee.

A past president of the Association of Missionary Baptist Churches of Arkansas, as well as vice president of the American Baptist Association, Brother Chastain is also the present moderator of the Saline Association.

Dr. Chastain has held pastorates in Oklahoma, Arkansas and Kentucky and we are happy to present to you in this paper, one of the leading pastors of the American Baptist Association.

When Do We Reach Heaven?

Hoyt Chastain

Contrary to a popular opinion the spirit of the departed saint will go directly to pardise and paradise is a part of Heaven.

The word PARADISE is a Greek word untranslated just spelled out in English. When translated it is PARK. And in this Park the Spirit of the child of God rests until the resurrection of the just, then body and spirit unite and are caught up into the clouds.

At death the body is placed in the earth, but the Spirit goes to PARADISE. The spirit of the lost one goes to Hell and his body is placed in the ground. At the resurrection of the DEAD the spirit of the LOST ONE and the body come together and stand before the Great White Throne Judgment.

The idea of PURGATORY is foreign to the WORD of God. When a person LOST or SAVED dies they do not go to a place of, neither hell or heaven, such as purgatory is supposed to be. You are either LOST and doomed to HELL or SAVED and liberated to a new life altogether. THERE IS NO IN BETWEEN STATE.

Where Is Paradise?

In Luke 23:42-43, "And he said unto Jesus, Lord remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in PARADISE."

Wherever the thief went there was Jesus, for he said, "To-day shalt thou be with me in paradise." And where Jesus is that is plenty good for me.

Rev. 2:7. "He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches: To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD."

Now the tree of life has been located, in THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD, and Rev. 22:2. "In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, WAS THERE THE TREE OF LIFE, which bore twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruits every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations."

One can plainly see from the above scriptures that the tree of life is in the midst of the paradise of God, and the Lord said to the thief, "Today shalt thou be with me in paradise." Jesus and the thief went to rest in the PARK of God.

The soul of all saved people will rest in the Paradise of God until the resurrection of the dead, at which time the two shall come together again.

Paradise isn't all of heaven but part of God's heaven.

How May We Get To Paradise?

There is only one way to be saved and if we find out that one way we have the way that leads to paradise.

A. Consider The Thief. Not Saved By Being Good.

He was placed on the cross to make the death of Christ more terrible, because he was a terrible SINNER. There is nothing that can be claimed of merit on the part of that thief. LOST, hopeless, LOST! Unable to help himself, must have outside aid. So he appeals to the source of SALVATION. "Lord when thou comest into thy kingdom remember me." He did not know anything about the kingdom, had that idea that Christ would establish a kingdom of earthly nature when he was here. The Lord answered according to the desire of the heart not according to the words expressed.

Thief not saved by being good, so no one saved by being good.

Not Saved By Baptism.

One fellow said to me, "The thief was baptized," quoting the scriptures in Matt. 3:5-6. "Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all of Judea, and all the region round about Jordan. And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins." This passage does not say that all the people of these named sections were baptized but these regions were represented in the baptismal services. In the very next verse, Matt. 3:7, "But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of Vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance: And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our Father; for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. Here are some that were not baptized and they were of the **region round about Jordan. No the thief was not baptized.**

How Was He SAVED?

There has never been but one plan of salvation, and that has been the same in all ages. SALVATION BY FAITH.

Rim. 4:1-8, "What shall we say then that Abraham our Father as pertaining to the flesh hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory but not before God. For what saith the scriptures? Abraham **believed** God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that **worketh NOT,** but **BELIEVETH** on him that justifieth the ungodly, his **FAITH** is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God impudeth **righteousness without works.** Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven and whose sins are covered. BLESSED IS THE MAN TO WHOM THE LORD WILL NOT IMPUTE SIN."

Paul clearly sets forth that man is saved by faith and not by the works of the law. To him that WORKETH NOT, but BELIEVETH, is the way it has been arranged by the God of Glory."

Thief Confesses Sins.

"WE SUFFER JUSTLY." Knew that he was a sinner and confessed so. God will not forgive your sins unless you want Him to. How wonderful to know that we have a God that can be touched by the infirmities of man. When we confess he forgives. The thief was pleading for help, and the Lord knew his heart so he gave the desire, SALVATION.

Where Is Heaven?

Immediately you will say that heaven is up, and that is correct, but which way is up? To us it is exactly opposite to the people on the other side of the world.

This world is round, Isa. 40:22; "It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth . . ." Then at the coming of the Lord it is said, Two shall be in bed (night) one taken the other left. Two shall be in the field (day), one shall be taken and the other lift, etc. While we're having day those of the other side of the globe are having night, and the way that is up to us is down to them.

There is one expression that is common to all the earth. "UP NORTH," and that is the direction of heaven given in the WORD. Isa. 14:12-13; "For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation in the SIDES OF THE NORTH. I will ascend above the heights of the clouds: I will be like the most high."

The one speaking in this scripture is Lucifer, before his fall, or in connection with his fall. Here he has decided to take the throne from God, I WILL ascend . . . I will sit . . . In the SIDES OF THE NORTH.

Psa. 48:1-2, "Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is Mount Zion, on the SIDES OF THE NORTH, the city of the great king. God is known in her palaces for a refuge." Here again speaking of the habitation of God it is called the sides of the north.

We are told by those that

(Continued on page 7)

OUR MISSION WORK

A. L. PATTERSON
Secretary-Treasurer of Missions
AMERICAN BAPTIST ASSOCIATION
Office: 214 E. Broad St.
Texarkana, Ark.-Tex.

A Sad Report

A. L. Patterson

Some have, no doubt, heard of Bro. A. D. Cockrum's condition. On August 7th, he disappeared from his interstate mission field, and home, at Noblesville, Indiana. There was much concern about him. Local enforcement officers and volunteers searched diligently to find him, dead or alive, until it seemed the search was futile. Three weeks later, he was located in Utah in a state of amnesia. His son, Carson, 18 years of age, went for him and brought him back to their home in Noblesville. The doctors say he is in serious condition, and they are not sure what his future is. They are trying to relieve his condition by treatment at home. It may be possible they will have to take him for special treatment at some institution for such treatment.

The Cockrums have two girls, Virginia 16 and Joyce, 14 years of age. The young people are fine in every way. I visited with them and preached for the church in Noblesville August 18th. The family is very much disturbed, naturally; however, they are taking their grief bravely with faith in God. We rejoice that Bro. Cockrum is back with the family, but we should pray earnestly for his recovery to active usefulness.

The Cockrums have many friends in Arkansas and Texas. Now is a good time to prove you are real friends by sending a special offering to them at this time if need. Bro. Cockrum is one of our missionaries. We should not let him and his family down at a time like this. You may send special offerings designated to A. D. Cockrum to this office, Box 1050, Texarkana, Ark.-Texas, or you may send them directly to A. D. Cockrum, 1557 Monument St., Noblesville, Indiana. At last report, Sister Cockrum didn't know what her plans for the future were. They may need a lot of help to move back to the south; they may need as much for treatment of Bro. Cockrum that he may overcome his codition. To be sure, they will need help.

INFORMATION FROM THE FIELDS

A. L. Patterson

On August 16th, I left Texarkana for an extensive trip. After visiting services in S.E. Missouri, I spent the week end at Noblesville, Ind., where I found a faithful group going forward under the handicap of having recently lost their missionary pastor, Bro. A. D. Cockrum, account of which is given elsewhere. From there, I visited Bro. Robert Wilson and the work at Mishawaka, Ind., where I found substantial progress is being made. They have a place of worship and upward to a hundred people in attendance. Representatives attended a special service there from La Porte and Kokomo churches.

Wednesday night was spent with Bro. Frank Ridgeway, Ferndale, Mich., which is a suburb of Detroit. It would take much time and space to do justice in describing that work. The church there was organized in 1941. Bro. Ridgeway has been their only pastor. They have plenty of ground on as good a location as could be found anywhere. They have a lovely two story building that is accommodating around two hundred people with plans for a large, new auditorium soon when the original building will be used for Sunday School.

From there, I went to Washington, D. C., where I learned that the good reports I had been getting of the work there were not half the truth. Bro. Julian Pope and the faithful people there have done a wonderful job and have a great vision for the future. They have eleven lots in a new housing area where there are hundreds of lovely brick and concrete homes. They have already completed a parsonage with four bedrooms, two baths and everything else in proportion with a full basement which they are using for church services. They had a ground breaking service Sunday afternoon for a new church building. In spite of a pouring rain, the mayor of Districts Heights, many other dignitaries were present where I heard nothing but praise from them for the work and workers there. There were sixty three in Sunday School that morning —that came through the rain. They give liberally of their money, and they gave practically all the labor in building the parsonage, which cost sixteen thousand dollars and is evaluated by competent appraisers at thirty thousand. Representatives of the city were lavish in their praise for this accomplishment. The ground breaking service was televised. Don't let anybody tell you that Julian Pope and those people are not on the job. Let us not forget his faithful wife who has given beyond her physical strength in that work.

Certainly, the churches of the American Baptist Association would be inspired to greater efforts in the support of missionaries if they could see with their own eyes such work as your Sec. Treas. sees from time to time. May you, at least, consider these workers prayerfully. I would not expect you to follow my advice blindly, but I assure you your offerings to the interstate and foreign missionaries are not in vain. Keep them coming while you pray regularly for the workers.

INDIANA

We have been praying for the Lord to open the door into Fort Wayne, Indiana and send someone this way that a work may be established there. Ft. Wayne is a city of 160,000 people. As far as I know there is no New Testament Church there. Ft. Wayne is a key city as far as industry is concerned. For a city like this we need an honourable man who is successful, progressive and neat appearing with the skill and ability to meet and contact people, as well as, preach the gospel with power and conviction and take a stand for His Word and uphold the doctrines and principles which the churches of the Amerian Baptist Association believe and teach. We believe that the Lord has laid it on the heart of such a man to come this way and establish a work in Ft. Wayne. It is his desire to establish a work in Ft. Wayne that will honor and glorify our Christ.

Our problem at the moment is that we do not know any of our people in Ft. Wayne, but from our experiences in the factory cities, know that there must be hundreds of them there. If there are any of our churches who have members there or if any one knows of a person there whom we might contact, it will be appreciated if you send their name and address. I certainly believe that the Lord works on both ends of the line. At the time He is preparing the heart of the individual to go, He is also preparing the hearts of the people to receive, as He did with Peter and Cornelius.

We as Missionary Baptists have the true Bible plan of missons. We are the true churches of the Lord. We have enough material substance to suffice our needs. The Lord opens doors of opportunities for us. It is our responsibility to carry the gospel message. MAY WE OPEN OUR EYES AND WALK THROUGH THE DOORS AND MEET THE CHALLENGE THAT WE HAVE.

It will also take some finances for advertising, etc. to go into the city. The greatest business in the world is that of the true churches. The business houses send out their representatives that they may make personal contact and sell their product. May we go out and contact them and sell them on the idea that they are lost and that there is a judgement to meet and if they are already saved that there is a cross to bear.

Pray for us and send your names to me immediately.

Robert Wilson Missionary
116 W. Lawrence St.
Mishawaka, Ind.

AN APPEAL

I trust that every reader of this paper will take time out to read this article in full.

From time to time you have been called upon to some definite need and we do feel that this is one deserving of your attention. By now all of you know Brother Shigeo Kanaoya, our young minister from Yokohama, Japan, who is a student of the Missionary Baptist Seminary in Little Rock. He has been in the states since April 1956 attending school so that he may return to his people next year with the gospel of our Lord. Up until now, his financial needs have been met, however, as we come to the first of September, there is just a little over $50.00 in the Kanaoya Fund in the bank. You know there will be school expenses as he enters school in just a few days and that means we must have some offerings to meet these and other needs. May we ask that you remember this appeal and do your part to help. If we can have offerings from several of our churches each month, we can meet the needs and it will not be necessary to make an appeal. We are counting on you, Missionary Baptists. This is your chance to do mission work. May God bless you is our prayer.

The Japan Mission Committee
Dr. V. E. Lierly
M. T. Lance
E. L. Roberson
Mrs. Catherine Page
Mrs. Ralph Wooten

Brother Charlie Breazele, 1065 W. 112th, Los Angeles 44, California, writes that there was a new church organized in Highland Park, Los Angeles, California. It is the Arroyo Missionary Baptist Church and was organized with seven members. They have had six additions, two for baptism and the attendance is about 30 for each service.

If you have friends or acquaintances who are Baptists in this area, you are requested to contact some of these people either writing to Brother Breazele at the above address or 117 N. Avenue 55, Highland Park, Los Angeles 42, California.

Association News

GULF STATES ASSOCIATION MEETS OCTOBER 2 AND 3

The messenger body of the churches composing the Gulf States Association will convene with Lakeview Missionary Baptist Church, Corinth, Miss. on Wednesday evening at 7 o'clock and continue through Thursday, October 2nd and 3rd.

Lakeview Church is two miles northeast of Corinth, Miss. on the Pickwick Highway. Elder Grover Taylor is the host pastor, and Eld. Thomas J. Connell will bring the annual sermon.

J Alvan Rester, Moderator.
George L. Vaughan, Clerk

The Mt. Carmel Baptist Association met with Antioch Baptist Church (Perry County, Arkansas) last week end and report a wonderful time as they felt the presence of the Lord throughout the association.

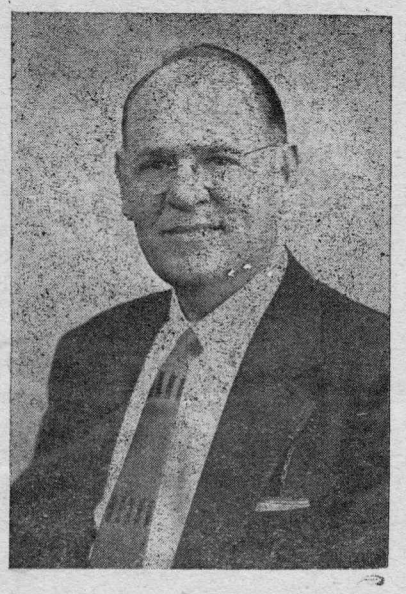
LECTURES

(Continued from page 3)

way as to embody, as nearly as possible, the whole idea of the text. One person has named this "Christ Giving Justification and Peace."

Now you have received these methods of sermonizing. Only hard study and practice can produce anything near perfection. It is suggested that you outline your sermons, write them out as far as possible, or practical, and do not be afraid to use notes in the pulpit. It is far better to use notes and stay with the subject and handle it carefully, than it is to speak extemporaneously and have no coherent thought. After much practice, you will find that the outline will be retained in your mind as though it were on paper, and once again, let us urge you to use illustrations, for the illustrations are the "gravy on the strong meat." It makes it palatable.

CHURCH NEWS



Kesner Resigns

It has been my happy privilege to serve the Central Missionary Baptist Church for 26 years, three months. On August 18, I tendered my resignation to the church at 1:00 A. M. I am still pastor until they get a man in the field. An effort is under way to find a man for the job.

I will be available now to the churches to do evangelistic work, Bible teaching and lecturing. I have a mervelous amount of material to use in Bible School, series of lectures on different subjects, and evangelistic work. I want to be a help and not a hindrance if I can. I suggest you book a date with me for future engegement if you should want my service, otherwise I may not be able to come to you when you would want me.

Sincerely,
—J. W. Kesner, Sr.

MISSISSIPPI

Brother O. R. Baldwin was with us in August for the third revival with Lakeview Baptist Church, Corinth, Mississippi. We had a full house the very first night. The very presence of God was felt throughout this revival. Almost everyone was brought closer to the Lord. While Brother Baldwin and I visited during the day, definite decisions were made.

As the Word of God was preached from the pulpit and in private conversation we were reminded that the Bible causes men to move closer to God or it condemns them farther from God. Because of this, our very best and most faithful members were drawn closer to God as a result of this meeting. This was a REVIVAL of church members. Last year when Brother Baldwin was here, we had a SOUL SAVING CAMPAIGN with twenty-six additions to the church. This year we had many revived and one added.

On the second Sunday of the revival we had an ordination of three deacons which was to me the highlight of the meeting. Everyone was moved to higher plains of Christian service. All in all it was truly a great revival which will mean a better, stronger chnrch. The folk here love Brother Baldwin as evidenced by the fact that they have had him here three times in revival efforts.

Grover Taylor

CALIFORNIA

By M. F. Downing

If you came to California for the American Baptist Associational meeting. I trust you have rested up from your trip; also that you received something, which will make you want to work hard. We were happy you came.

SOME NEWS ITEMS

The First Missionary Baptist Church, Antioch, California, M. F. Downing, pastor, has just completed a new church plant with Sunday School and B.T.C. rooms. Builders say the plant is easily worth $100,000.00. It has been built in the main by labor from the membership. Dedication services will be held on August 25th, with a Pre-dedication service on Saturday night, Aug. 24.

NEW CHURCHES

A new church was organized in Sacramento, Calif. on July 19, led by Eld. Harold Cole.

A new church was organized in Los Angeles, California area on July 19, led by Bro. Canavan and those working with him and his church.

A new church was scheduled to be organized in Lobster Valley, Oregon July 30th. Led by Bro. Doug Perdue and others working with him.

A new church was scheduled to be organized in Modesto, California, July 27 led by Eld. Ben Crawford, and may be others.

Things look fine in San Francisco, California for a new church soon, according to Eld. J. C. Patterson, local missionary, who is working with them.

A new church is sheduled to be organized in Lancaster, California, August 23rd led by Bro. F. E. James, Interstate missionary, and others working with him.

A new Youth Rally was organized recently in the North Bay Area. Churches in it are: Napa Valley; Vallejo Baptist Church; Landmark Baptist, San Pablo; Cloverdale Baptist Church.

OTHER NEWS

The State Youth Rally met at Salinas, California, First Missionary Baptist Church, L. M. Branch, pastor. An attendance of 400 is reported and fine meeting.

REPORT FROM BETHEL BAPTIST CHURCH OF FERNDALE. MICHIGAN

You may not think of Michigan as being a mountainous state, but Bethel Baptist of Ferndale has certainly been on a mountain top in Christian experience. We have just recently concluded a most wonderful revival with Bro. W. W. Miles of Nashville, Tennessee as our visiting evangelist. We learned to love and appreciate Bro. Miles and we are so thankful for God having sent him to our church.

We had about twenty saved, one rededication and one by letter. Bro. Ridgeway baptized 13 of those who joined our churcch. We are certainly thankful for the saving and keeping power of our Lord and the wonderful manifestation of His power in this recent revival.

Our Sunday School, with Bro. William Kissire as our faithful superintendent, is progressing very nicely although we are sure some of your southern churches are enjoying our people, visiting with them while they are on vacation down there.

Training Course, led very ably by Bro. Corbin Hallford as president, is also doing well in attendance percentage wise.

The Ladies Auxiliary, under the leadership of Sister Geneva Rowland as president, has been enjoying the book on Baptist Doctrine by Bro. Gillentine. (A book everyone should study to know **why** you are a Baptist). The Auxiliary dismisses for the summer months but we will resume this study again in the fall.

We have a teacher's meeting here at Bethel once a month where the teachers of the Sunday School and Training Course meet and discuss their various problems.

Our attendance at mid-week prayer service is exceptional.

We feel that all phases of the work are important, so several months ago we organized a fellowship group for our young people. They are known as the B. B. Y. F. (Bethel Baptist Youth Fellowship). They meet each Monday night at the church and we feel that they are helpthe church both in spiritcality and attendance.

Elder Ridgeway is their advisor with Sister Geneva Rowland and Brother Raymond Ridgeway as assistants.

There is also another phase of the work that we feel that the Lord has blessed us in, and that is the call of the ministry to several men in our church. I believe up to this time we have have seven men called to preach the gospel, two of whom have left our fellowship to join other groups. Then we had a Brother Riddick who left our church to attend the Seminary at Little Rock. We have two, Brother Weem who are planning to start to the Seminary this fall, and a Brother Taylor who is one of our fine teachers in our Training Course at the present time.

Another young man is Brother Richard Hinson, to whom the church gave their moral support as he went out in the ministry of the Lord, subject to the approval of this church. On July 14, Brother Hinson, with ten other members, was granted letters from Bethel in order to organize another New Testament church in Dearborn Township. Bethel Church and pastor, along with representatives from Indiana and Kentucky Churches, assisted in the organization of this church and the ordination of Bro. Hinson on July 20. The presbytery consisted of Elder Ridgeway from Bethel, Elders Cross and Brown from Kentucky, Elders Smith, Cockrum, and Sloates from Indiana. Eld. Ridgeway gave the charge to Bro. Hinson and the new church.

Our church, under the wonderful leadership of Eld. Frank Ridgeway, is progressing but the field is certainly "white unto harvest" in these large industrial cities where sin so much abounds.

We sent our pastor by plane to the American Baptist Association in California and he reported a most wonderful time in the Lord.

Pray for us here at Bethel Baptist in Ferndale, Michigan.

Church Reporter

COLLEGE STUDENTS TAKE NOTICE

Baring Cross Missionary Baptist Church of Arkadelphia, 14th and Walnut St., invites all who plan to go to college here this fall to our services. We have completed seven new Sunday School rooms and our church is growing.

For transportation call 1323-j.
Pastor, Doyle Ingram
201 Caddo St.

HICKORY RIDGE BAPTIST CHURCH (Arkansas)

There have been seven additions within the last month, two for baptism and five by letter. All of these additions have been in the regular services. The church had no scheduled revival this year.

The Varation Bible School held during the summer months was one of the best in the history of the church.

The church building is being redecorated inside and out.

—Ernest Payne, pastor.

Brother Vernon Lierly has been with the Walnut Street Baptist Church in Hillsboro, Tex. for five years. They are beginning their sixth year. During the time there have been some 250 persons added to the church; however, many others have moved from the city. The Sunday School has been blessed so that the facilities have been increased by purchasing another building. The average attendance has increased from 204 in 1952 to an average of 267 in 1956.

REVIVAL

Brother W. H. Moore has just closed a meeting in Springfield, Arkansas, where there were ten saved and nine united with the church for baptism. The church has been uplifted and are zealous for the Lord.

Brother Roscoe Webb writes that the Norwalk Missionary Baptist Church, Brother Travis Hubbard, pastor, is building a new church house.

The members of the First Missionary Baptist Church of Antioch, California, whose pastor, M. F. Downing, has accepted the church in New Boston, Texas, write:

"Our hearts are sad and full of sorrow to be losing our good pastor, Eld. M. F. Downing. The First Missionary Baptist Church of Antioch, California, and friends of Brother and Sister Downing and family are going to miss them very much. We want to wish them God speed as they move into New Boston, Tex. With regret at losing Brother Downing, we are still happy for the New Boston Church to know they are getting a good pastor like Brother Downing, who is led by the Holy Spirit and who leads his church the way the Lord would have it, a pastor who tries to be humble.

May the Lord richly bless the New Boston Church and Brother Downing as they work together is our deepest and sincere prayer.

Signed: Members of the First Missionary Baptist Church, Antioch, California.

KNOW YOUR PASTORS

(Continued from page 5)

study astronomy there are no stars in the north. No doubt that is the center around which all the universe moves. GOD'S CENTER if I may be allowed to term it such.

—Taken from the author's Book **"Heaven or Hell Which?"**

FROM THE MAIL BOX

ARIZONA

"Enclosed find $1.00. Please send me the "Searchlight" for a year. My husband and I are members of the newly organized "Antioch Landmark Missionary Baptist Church" of Phoenix, Arizona, Eld. O. C. Eaves, pastor. Our little church has been under all kinds of censorship from other churches here, but God is blessing greatly and souls are being added rapidly to our number. We are trying for 100 per cent subscription to the Searchlight. It contains so much good material. God's richest blessings on the entire Staff.

Mrs. Maxine Allen"

"Sirs, please find enclosed my check for $3.00 for which please send your wonderful paper to the following . . . also renew my subscription for 1 year.

James A. Templeman"

ALABAMA

"Sorry I'm a little late with my renewal for the paper. May God bless each of you who have a part in this good work. Thanks for my paper.

E. M. Bailey"

ARKANSAS

". . . I cannot see to read fine print too well, but still enjoy reading the paper. I will soon be 88 years old. May God bless your work. —Mrs. Bessie Danley

"...I do think it is a wonderful paper—standing for Bible truth. —R. A. Lassiter."

"...I don't want to miss a single copy of the paper. I get so much consolation of reading it—it's surely a wonderful paper. God bless all that are connected with it and the school.

Mrs. T. J. James."

"...Thanks a million for not stopping the paper—it is a good one—the best I ever did read.

Mrs. Vinnie Morris."

"...I have enjoyed the **Searchlight** for many years. God bless you. —Mrs C. E. Van Ness."

"Enclosed $1.00—please send me the Searchlight. I enjoy reading it so much. May the Lord bless your effort for Him.

Mrs. Bessie Wolf"

"You will find enclosed $2.00 —one to renew my paper and the other for the radio broadcast. We listen to you every Sunday morning that we can get you. Just hope it will be the Lord's will that you can continue to stay on the air, and may the Lord bless all of the Staff of the School that they may keep up the good work they are doing. Just wish I could do more.

Mrs. George Norris"

"Enclosed you will find $2.00. Please renew me for another year and send the Searchlight to my brother in law. He was saved last week and I don't think he can find any better reading any place than the Searchlight. —Mr. Myrkle Forga

"...I enjoy the paper so very much. —Mrs. Ethel Riggan."

"...I sure like the paper and what it stands for.

Josie Sullivan."

"I want to say I sure enjoy reading the Searchlight and have been a subscriber of it for a number of years. It is a blessing to anyone that will read it. I am thankful for men and women that will keep the work of the Lord going on, though some are so forgetful that they let their subscriptions run out for so long and yet you keep the good work going. I am enclosing $2.00—one to renew my subscription and one to help on the broadcast. I enjoy them both.

Mrs. Gertie Reynolds"

"Please find enclosed -1.00 for 1 year's subscription to Searchlight. Please send it to my son and wife. He married a month ago. I have given him a wedding gift, but don't think anything will take the place of this paper.

O. M. Rainey"

"...I sure do enjoy reading it and try to read every word in it —it is a blessing to my heart and I don't want to miss a paper. May the Lord bless you in your work. —Mrs. Iva Hubbard."

CALIFORNIA

"I am sending in a renewal for my Searchlight I am sorry to be so far behind but it seems so so far behind but it seems so for keeping my paper coming.

FLORIDA

"...We are always glad to get the paper—keeps us up to date on the news of churches here and there. —L. V. Hilliard."

HAWAII

"...May the Lord bless your every effort in spreading the blessed gospel of peace.

Robert Tanaka."

ILLINOIS

"Enclosed is one dollar for a new subscription for my mother. Being used to a large family she is now alone. Through this paper I am sure she will find that since she is saved she is never alone, Christ is always with her.

John Minton."

INDIANA

"...I have just read my last paper. I like it very much..."

Mrs. James E. Howerton"

LOUISIANA

"Enclosed find $1.00 for my renewal to the Searchlight, a paper that has meant so much to so many who love the Lord—been reading it for so long a time. May the Lord bless each one who has a part in such a great work. —Mrs. Beulah Autry

MISSISSIPPI

"...We enjoy reading the Searchlight very much.

Mrs. T. P. Peacock."

MISSOURI

"...I don't want to miss the paper, I enjoy reading it so much. Mrs. Matt Tibbs"

A New Book On Baptism

The book is entitled "Your Baptism Is Important." It is an exhaustive study of baptism, examining every scripture in the Bible dealing with baptism. It is worth while for study purposes

The price is $2.00, and it will be available in about six weeks. It will have a good board binding about 5 by 7 and one half inches, and will have 208 pages.

Keep watching for the publication date.

Below are two pages from it.

opinion or medieval tradition; instead, let us examine the inspired Scriptures concerning this subject.

I

Matthew, Mark, Luke and John Emphasize Baptism

Each of the four Gospel writers gives a prominent place to baptism and to John the Baptist. Matthew devotes most of his third chapter to baptism. Mark, noted for brevity, declares his New Testament theme in his first verse, "The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God." The first item in Mark's Gospel is John the Baptist, the Messiah's forerunner, foretold by the last Old Testament prophet (Mal. 3:1). Mark then immediately relates the work of John, including his baptism of the Lord Jesus Christ (Mark 1:2-11).

Aside from the genealogies and the records of Christ's birth and childhood, the first and prominent place in the four Gospels is given to John the Baptist and to baptism. This is significant, for the "law of first mention" gives direction to later developments of Christian doctrine.

Each of the Synoptic Gospels records the dilemma with which Jesus silenced His critics: "The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven or from men?" (Matt. 21:25, 26; Mark 11:30-32; Luke 20:4-6). Here Jesus defeated His foes—and the Baptist's—decisively. They were greatly embarrassed by His irrefutable logic. "If we shall say, From heaven, he will say, Why then did ye not believe him? But should we say, From men—they feared the people: for all verily held John to be a

prophet" (Mark 11:31, 32). Only a small band of professional religionists then denied the Baptist and his baptism; perhaps still more do now.

The Fourth Gospel declares John's importance plainly. "There came a man, sent from God, whose name was John" (John 1:6). Over half of the Fourth Gospel's first chapter is devoted to baptism and to the Baptist. More is added in chapters three, four, five and ten. These rich passages on baptism point to Christ as the Lamb of God and as the Son of God. Thus John the Baptist was the first New Testament preacher to declare the deity of Christ. John came baptizing in water in order that Christ "should be made manifest to Israel" (John 1:31). That should be the aim of every believer as well—to make Christ manifest to his neighbors.

II

The Lord Jesus Christ Honored Baptism.

The first recorded step Jesus made in His public ministry was to ask John the Baptist for baptism. The Lord walked from Nazareth in Northwestern Palestine to the Jordan River in Southwestern Palestine, sixty miles or more, to be baptized (Mark 1:9). He did nothing without a real purpose; surely, then, His baptism had profound importance.

When John would have hindered Him, saying "I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?" Jesus settled the matter by saying, "Suffer it now: for thus it becometh us to fulfill all righteousness" (Matt. 3:14, 15). Apparently John, who had a unique and a direct commission

October 30, 1957

Mr. Hubert Mitchell
Hubert Mitchell Industries
Hartselle, Alabama

Dear Mr. Mitchell:

Before leaving for an out of state vacation to recuperate from an attack of influenza, Governor Knight asked me to acknowledge your letter of October 17.

The Governor appreciated having the benefit of your views, and asked me to thank you for your interest in conveying them to him.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

TB:jm

Via Airmail

TELEPHONE 3271

Hubert Mitchell Industries

INCORPORATED

HARTSELLE, ALABAMA

GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 22 AM 10 19

October 17, 1957

DESIGNERS
MANUFACTURERS
DISTRIBUTORS

CONTOUR CURTAINS
STAGE CURTAINS
SCREEN CURTAINS
CYCLORAMAS
THEATRE DRAPES
WALL FABRICS (COVERINGS)
CHURCH DRAPERIES

SCENERY
STAGE LIGHTING
STAGE PROPERTIES

MOTOR CONTROLS
STEEL TRACKS
HARDWOOD TRACKS

RIGGING
STAGE HARDWARE
ORCHESTRA LIFTS
PORTABLE STAGES
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT

CHURCH PEW CUSHIONS
KNEELERS
THEATRE CUSHIONS
STADIUM CUSHIONS

19400

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento, California

Sir:

The recent interference at Little Rock, Arkansas by the use of Federal Forces, is in our opinion a step toward Dictatorship. If this one act is permitted without strong protest from every loyal American, then we can expect to have all our freedoms jeopardized in the near future. We might have our freedom of speech taken away, then a letter such as this could not be written expressing our views as to how we believe or think.

This type of interference should not be regarded as a mere threat to the South but to all of the United States. We say, let the individual States handle matters pertaining to State and if segregation and intergration might be the subject of the day, let the Negro go to the State that approves of intergration.

We trust you will give this matter your very special attention and may we as a Democratic Nation dissolve the "Communistic" and "Dictorial" atmosphere that threatens our land.

Yours very truly,

HUBERT MITCHELL INDUSTRIES, INC.,

Hubert Mitchell

Hubert Mitchell

HRM/ms

10-8-57

Gov. Knight

We request your support in modifying the Bill of Rights Law as passed by the Supreme Court in 1954, so that forced association can be prevented when the majority is opposed to their residence.

We as home owners feel it is our right to request your support in our behalf on this matter, and further, to gain our support, we must have your support.

19350 Thomas Dyer
Whittier, Calif.

...ble Relations

10-31-57

Race Relations

196095

2116 Pierce Ave.,
Nashville 12 Tenn.
Nov. 2, 1957

His Excellency the Governor,
State Capitol,
Sacramento, Calif.

Dear Sir:

Please let me urge you to use your influence and your vote at every opportunity for states rights !!!!

If the federal government can send troops into Arkansas, it can send them into California! and maybe for far less reason, or for some unheard of charges never even thought of today! Arise and help lead the people into far better states rights than we now practice!! Make more strict qualifications for supreme court justices to meet !!!

Repeal the 14th. 15th. and 16th. amendments! Turn the tide back so the American people will not become the slaves to communist dictatorship!!

Inform your people of the communistic menace!!! Help to save the various state

governments!

It does not take a very smart person to know that the commies would have a far more difficult time taking over 48 good state governments, 48 good city governments, and thousands of good county governments as well as well informed millions of white citizens!

Help stop the great tide of Communistic refugees coming into this country!!! Where will we get the land and wealth that will be needed for our own future generations!!!

Haven't we already had too much, far too much of national government controls, national government excessive taxation, too much of national governments meddling into the affairs of foreign nations!! Crabby with usurped power!

Do you want Negroes next door to you? Do you want Negroes teaching white children?

Haven't the governors of the various states race pride? Can't they do more to preserve the ideals, customs and great, good things done by present and past generations of white people!!! I believe they can.

We do appreciate all the good done by governors in the past and at present. We could urge that all good white people of this nation stand together, work together, vote together, and keep the various states good and strong; keep this a good, free country. Integration of the races would only spoil the white race, and cause more trouble and strife than this country has ever known. It would only make us weaker. You can see that in northern cities as well as elsewhere. Negroes have a very offensive odor which makes such a teaching situ-

ation very undesirable! And don't think teachers are less sensitive than governors!

You would not like to be in a room full of 20 to 30 Negroes 4, 5, 6 or 7 hours a day in the south, west or any other place. That is, you would not want to breathe that odor if it made you want to vomit! neither should you want to have white children breathe it and feel sick at the stomach all day! Neither would you want to send white children to Negro teachers!!! Some of the young people who have never been around Negroes much do not know the situation.

Please help us keep states rights. Help put those supreme court judges into their proper places, too!!! They have been a disgrace to this country lately. Plain talk! We need some plain talk.

Very best wishes,

Very truly,

(Mrs.) Lella M. Galvani

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 NOV 7 AM 11 12

WHY DESEGREGATION WILL FAIL

(This speech was delivered by Leon C. Burns, minister, at the Sunday evening worship services of the West Seventh Street Church of Christ, Columbia, Tennessee, March 24, 1957.)

Additional Copies May Be had

Postpaid From

LEON C. BURNS

401 West 7th St.

Columbia, Tennessee

AT

10	$1.00
50	$4.00
100	$6.00

do the same, please

study carefully, and urge 10 more people to

WHY DESEGREGATION WILL FAIL

(This speech was delivered by Leon C. Burns, minister, at the Sunday evening worship services of the West Seventh Street Church of Christ, Columbia, Tennessee, March 24, 1957.)

We are speaking tonight on the subject of segregation at the request of many who are regular listeners to this program, the most of them members of denominational churches, both colored and white. These people are not interested in a rabble-rousing speech, nor are they interested in expressing, or hearing expressed the long list of biased and prejudiced opinions voiced by those on both sides of this issue. They are sincerely concerned about this matter and are trying to determine what their attitude should be in the light of common sense, the teaching of God's word, and in that which will prove best for the people of both races.

Before entering into this discussion, I would like to clearly state my attitude toward the Negro as a race and as an individual. I hold no prejudice in my heart toward the Negro. He is a human being and has a soul that is just as valuable in God's sight as mine. I have no objections to the Negro attending services where I preach, but for his own sake, I will do all within my power to provide him a place to worship God among his own people, and will insist that he worship there, when such a place is provided. I have no objection to riding with a Negro, nor would I object to Negro children attending classes with White children if equal educational rights were the only question involved; but, as we shall later see, this is not the question at all. Integration in our schools is only a means to an end, and it is this ultimate end about which we are chiefly concerned. I would like it also made clear that what I shall say in this sermon is not said to belittle and discredit the Negro race any more than it is said to extole the virtues of the White race. We will simply deal with facts as they are, however ugly and crude they may appear to be.

HOW DID IT ALL START?

The problems of race relations are, of course, not new. They are as old as civilization itself, and to

WHY DESEGREGATION WILL FAIL

(This speech was delivered by Leon C. Burns, minister, at the Sunday evening worship services of the West Seventh Street Church of Christ, Columbia, Tennessee, March 24, 1957.)

We are speaking tonight on the subject of segregation at the request of many who are regular listeners to this program, the most of them members of denominational churches, both colored and white. These people are not interested in a rabble-rousing speech, nor are they interested in expressing, or hearing expressed the long list of biased and prejudiced opinions voiced by those on both sides of this issue. They are sincerely concerned about this matter and are trying to determine what their attitude should be in the light of common sense, the teaching of God's word, and in that which will prove best for the people of both races.

Before entering into this discussion, I would like to clearly state my attitude toward the Negro as a race and as an individual. I hold no prejudice in my heart toward the Negro. He is a human being and has a soul that is just as valuable in God's sight as mine. I have no objections to the Negro attending services where I preach, but for his own sake, I will do all within my power to provide him a place to worship God among his own people, and will insist that he worship there, when such a place is provided. I have no objection to riding with a Negro, nor would I object to Negro children attending classes with White children if equal educational rights were the only question involved; but, as we shall later see, this is not the question at all. Integration in our schools is only a means to an end, and it is this ultimate end about which we are chiefly concerned. I would like it also made clear that what I shall say in this sermon is not said to belittle and discredit the Negro race any more than it is said to extole the virtues of the White race. We will simply deal with facts as they are, however ugly and crude they may appear to be.

HOW DID IT ALL START?

The problems of race relations are, of course, not new. They are as old as civilization itself, and to

determine the beginning of racial strife would entail a study of the human race since the beginning of man. We now know, however, that our immediate problems had their beginning as far back as 1936. It was in this year that thousands of Negroes began a migration to Northern cities, where by merely reaching the age of twenty-one they were given the right to vote. White politicians, desiring this large block of Negro votes, encouraged the organization of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People. Union organizations poured their money and influence into the NAACP. It is a known fact that the CIO, Sidney Hillman Group, gave $75,000.00 to the association at one time to help them press segregation cases in Virginia, Kansas, South Carolina, and Delaware. It is now a matter of record that the NAACP was not founded by Negroes, nor is it now directed by Negroes. Of the five men who founded the organization only one, W. E. B. DuBois, was a Negro, and all five of them have been repeatedly named by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as belonging to Communist and Communist-front organizations. From that day to this the same House Committee has proven that the majority of the leaders of the NAACP have always been Communists, fellow-travelers, or left-wing sympathizers of the Communist Party.

On May 26, 1928, the Daily Worker, the official paper for the Communist Party in America, published five demands made by the Communist Party. They were:

"Full racial equality.

"Abolition of all laws which result in segregation of Negroes.

"Abolition of laws forbidding intermarriage of persons of different race.

"Abolition of all laws and public administration measures which prohibit, or in practice prevent, Negro children from attending general public schools or universities.

"Full and equal admittance of Negroes to all waiting rooms, restaurants, hotels, and theaters."

These demands are identical with those made by the NAACP for the past twenty years.

Prior to 1936, Negroes had always voted Republican, but in this year labor unions and the NAACP switched to the Democratic Party simply because they saw in Franklin Roosevelt a grand champion of their cause. Roosevelt, with his brain trusters, and with the close collaboration of the NAACP, carefully

planned the storm that is now breaking about our heads. During World War II, while visiting Camp Shelby, Roosevelt made the following statement to Governor Paul Johnson of Mississippi: "I am coming back after this war is over, and we are going to take the book down from the shelves, Paul, and finish writing that chapter." Governor Johnson asked him, "What book do you mean?" Roosevelt replied, "The Negro's book." It should be stated here that Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt is now a director of the NAACP, along with CIO President Walter Reuther and Senator Herbert H. Lehman of New York. It should also be stated that Senator Wayne Morse of Oregon and Eric Johnston of the Motion Picture Industry are Vice Presidents of the NAACP.

The mantle of Roosevelt naturally fell upon Harry Truman and he lost no time in carrying out the plans of Roosevelt and the NAACP. Legislation aimed at the South was introduced in Congress without delay. The Anti-Poll Tax, Anti-Segregation, Anti-Lynching and the Fair Employment Practice Commission were the outstanding bills introduced, but were defeated by courageous Southern Senators and Congressmen.

The sad part of this picture is the fact that the Republicans, in order to stay in power, have seized this so-called torch of freedom for the Negro, and are out dealing the "New Dealers" among the Democrats.

The Republicans, like the Democrats, soon found that Southern people would not stand idly by and allow Northern politicians, and the NAACP, to cram down their throats legislation so obviously aimed at their destruction. The next step was to bring such pressure to bear upon the Supreme Court that it would usurp the powers of Congress and turn itself into a legislative body. This is freely admitted by NAACP. This was done in the segregation decision of May 17, 1954. With one unprecedented stroke the Supreme Court destroyed the very foundation of our Constitution and created an open sore that will not heal for another hundred years.

WHAT HAS HAPPENED SINCE 1954?

We have now had almost three years in which to observe the results of the Supreme Court decision on segregation. What we see is just as shocking to the Northern politician as the Supreme Court decision was surprising to the Southerner. It now seems obvious that the North expected the people of the South to be so brow-beaten that they would meekly submit.

They seemed to think the easy-going and peace-loving South would not dare question the power of the Supreme Court. It is at this point that the Anti-Segregationist made his fatal mistake, and it is an understandable one. He did not know that history shows true Americanism and love for the Constitution has always been stronger in the South than in the North. And, since his sole purpose in this matter was not born of conviction, but of prejudice and the desire for political advantage, he could not conceive of a people having strong conviction on this question that have been born of years of experience and a deep-seated desire to do always that which is best for all men. The Northern politician is literally stunned by the determined resistance of the Southern people, and seems truly sorry that he ever started this thing. This is seen in the fact that he has not carried out his threat to send Federal troops into the South to force desegregation. He realizes now that he has sown to the wind and is reaping a whirlwind.

In the past three years drastic and deep-seated changes have taken place in the South. The South is still segregated and—in one way or another—it always will be. The Negro has truly become an outcast race. He is no longer trusted as a race, by his White friends and neighbors. Prior to 1954 the South was deeply conscious of the Negro's sad economic and social plight, and was doing everything possible to improve these conditions, but now the South is totally indifferent to him. The true Southerner would not harm the Negro, but he would not lift a finger to help him, and, to the Southern Negro, this is worse than death. This cool and indifferent attitude toward the Negro is not good, and we regret that such a thing has happened, but the fact that it has happened cannot be denied. Even if the Supreme Court were to reverse its decision today this attitude would not change in another hundred years.

In places where integration has been attempted violence and bloodshed have followed. Those who have resorted to violence do not represent the average Southerner, but these groups are here and they will continue to meet with violence every attempt at integration.

The greatest, and by far the most serious, change that has taken place in the South is the loss of confidence in our Federal Government, and especially in our Supreme Court. Such a loss of confidence is the seed of revolution in any nation. Of course, we do not expect another civil war in this country, but

we can't help realizing that conditions just prior to the Civil War were too much like conditions today for any sober minded person to rule out the possibility that history will repeat itself. People of other nations have fought bloody wars among themselves over much less than this, and we are foolish indeed if we think such a thing could not happen in America.

At least one hopeful sign begins to appear on the horizon, which is the simple fact that people of the North are finally realizing that this question of integration goes far beyond a matter of equality in the South. They are slowly learning that in agitating this question they have forced us from a Constitutional Government to one of Judicial Tyranny. When nine men can usurp the powers of Congress and make laws by judicial decree, we no longer have a Government of the people, for the people, and by the people. This Judicial Tyranny is now aimed at the South, but the people of the North are realizing that it could just as easily be aimed at them, and, of course, will be as time goes on. It is my sincere conviction that the South will win her battle against integration and the people of the North will help her do it.

Negroes are migrating to Northern cities at a rate in excess of 2500 a week. Many of these Negroes have listened to rabble-rousers and hate-mongers of the North until they fear for their lives. The most of them, however, do not want to leave their homes, but feeling the ever growing indifference toward them here in the South—a thing the Southern Negro cannot stand—they are turning toward the North. A few more years of this wholesale migration and Northern cities will be faced with economic and social problems the likes of which they never dreamed possible. It is at this point that the Northerner's inherent hatred for the Negro as an individual will assert itself, and the Negro's plight will be a sad one indeed. I can sincerely say that I am genuinely sorry for the Negro, North or South. He has become the pawn of ambitious, vicious, and wicked politicians, and will have to suffer as no people should be made to suffer in any nation. The saddest part of the story is that none of this is of the Negro's making. Had this question been left to the Negroes themselves, it would have never come up.

A CHRISTIAN LOOK AT SEGREGATION

In looking at this phase of the question, the true Christian should not lose sight of the fact that the NAACP is a subversive organization, and that those

forces furnishing the strength and money in this fight are vicious and wicked, and no Christian can assist or encourage them without becoming a partaker of their evil deeds. We can appreciate the desire of any sincere Christian to help the Negro people, but sincere Christianity does not mean that we must be so blind as not to realize that this effort at integration does not help the Negro; it only increases his burden and multiplies his sorrow.

It should also be remembered that those forces behind integration are not interested in equal educational advantages, nor are they interested in repealing segregation laws in public transportation. These are simply means to an end, and the end is free and unrestrained intermarriage between Negroes and Whites, and they will not be satisfied until they get it. Unless you believe in intermarriage between Negroes and Whites, and hence the creation of a mongrel race in America, you cannot possibly believe in integration in our schools.

We should perhaps begin this phase of our study by understanding that segregation in the South is not the result of race prejudice, as the North has charged. There is a vast difference between race prejudice and race pride. Race prejudice is illogical, unreasonable, blind and fanatical, and is always born of hatred and inhumanity. In its end result it is always destructive and immoral. While, on the other hand, race pride is positive, normal, and perfectly rational in principle, and constructive and moral in its very nature. Like love for home and family, race pride has always been the foundation of human happiness and progress. This fight to integrate the races is based entirely upon race prejudice, and has already proven a demoralizing force throughout the nation.

There is no doubt that amalgamation of the races is what the advocates of integration are striving for. At first the Negroes denied this, but they can no longer do so. In "The Pittsburgh Courier," a Negro news paper, the editor expressed deep resentment against Dr. Norman Vincent Peale for advising a Negro girl not to marry a White boy. This is what he said: "It is not possible to have people of different race, nationalities and religions living together, working together and playing together, and bar them from marrying. We have a law in several states that gives them equal opportunity to work together and live together. We now have a national law that requires that they get their education together. . . . Intermarriage is as necessarily Christian as inter-faith

and interracial education. We will have to have desegregation in that area of life, and it has already begun to move heavily."

The average Negro who wants integration is not interested in equal educational and economic advantages with the White race, and when these things are dangled before him by the NAACP he is unmoved, but when they whisper in his ear that someday he will be able to live with a White woman he is very interested. In a survey made among several thousand Negroes a few years ago, it was found that the secret desire of almost every Negro man questioned was to be able to sleep with a White woman. Several flatly stated that they would risk death in the electric chair in order to do it.

Any student of human nature should know that there has always been a strong sexual attraction in every nation for people of another nation. This was clearly demonstrated by the Israelites when Joshua lead them into the promised land. God knew this attraction existed and in order to keep the people from losing their identity completely, he gave them the solemn command not to intermarry with other nations. Ten of the twelve tribes chose to ignore this command and lost their identity within a few years. This sexual attraction between the races was also seen by the experiences of our service men during and following World War II.

We have already had a preview of what will happen when, and if, the job of integration in our schools is completed. Washington, D. C. schools have been integrated and are supposed to be a model to the rest of the nation, but the facts in the case prove otherwise. In a recent interview, Mr. Will Gerber, Counsel to the House Sub-Committee investigating Washington schools, said: "Integrated schools are a disgrace to the nation." He further stated: "White children of Washington have been thrown to the wolves to appease the wishes of the NAACP and other left-wing organizations. Instead of being a model of integration, Washington is a model on how to destroy the educational achievements of White students." Teachers in Washington schools testified that from the first day of integration Negro boys lost no time in seeking sex relationship with White girls; vulgar and obscene language was heard from Negroes, teachers were cursed, radiators and ventilators were used for urinals and stairways were used for commodes. The integrationist may howl as loud as he pleases, but he cannot deny these facts.

It is now a known fact that the NAACP did all within its power to stop investigation of Washington schools, and are now trying to pass laws in Congress that will guarantee that similar investigations will not occur in other cities of the nation. This is a clear admission by the NAACP that they cannot stand in the light of truth. The last thing they want is for the American people to know the truth about integration.

Some are perhaps ready to say, you are going on the assumption that our White children are sexually perverted and morally degenerate, and will be easily led into improper relations with Negro children, but this is not true. We are simply looking at facts as they are, and not as we wish they were. Without any effort to discredit the Negro race as a whole, it is a known fact that moral standards among Negroes are very low. This is proven by the fact that seventy-five to eighty percent of all sex crimes in America are committed by Negroes, and that the same percentage of illegitimate birth occurs among Negroes. It is also a fact that the highest rate of veneral diseases is found among Negroes. In fact, in Washington, D. C. in 1955, health records show that of all veneral cases reported and treated, 646 were White and 12,621 were Negro. The integrationist says that the reason for these low moral standards is that Negroes have been segregated by law, and that this is the best reason for integration. This might sound plausible if we did not know that morals are beyond the realm of legislation and are neither made nor controlled by law. The integrationist also says that the Negro race has made tremendous advancements intellectually and morally, and that some of our finest citizens are Negroes. It is true that a few have raised themselves to a very high standard of moral and spiritual life, and they are worthy of our commendation and respect, but all of them put together would not be more than one percent of the more than sixteen million Negroes in the country. The rest of them still live by a law little better than that of the jungle, and it is this vast majority of them that will destroy the cultural, spiritual and moral standards of the South if integration becomes a reality.

It matters not who, or what, is to blame for the low moral standards among the Negroes, the fact remains that these standards are very low, and all the laws man may make, plus all the howling the integrationist may do, plus all the pious talk of blind and deluded Christians, will not change this fact.

Could any sane person be so gullible as to think that these standards can be raised by simply forcing White children to attend school with Negro children? The very law of association and breeding would demand that the end result would be a lowering of standards throughout the nation, and God knows that standards among White people are already low enough. You cannot raise the standards of one race by pulling the standards of another race down any more than you can make a little man big by pulling a big man down.

The integrationist has already made it clear that he wants to abolish color lines. He insists that when schools are integrated, nothing must be said or done that would remind the Negro child that he is any different from White children. As was recently seen in the Clinton case, a Federal Judge in Knoxville decreed that any White student in any way assuming an air of superiority in relation to a Negro student would be punished by Federal law.

With these facts in mind let us look ahead a few years. By that time, if integration succeeds, from the first day of school your child will be associating with Negro children. Now ask yourself if you want your daughter to marry a Negro boy. Of course, you say, "No, that will never happen." Well, how are you going to prevent it? You know that when boys and girls are thrown together socially they form bonds and ties that will eventually lead to marriage. This is the law of propagation. The only sure way you have of preventing your child from marrying a Negro is to teach that child from its first day in school that you do not want him to marry a Negro, and insist that he not form close social ties with Negro children. What reasons are you going to give your child for teaching him this? When you give him these reasons, whatever they may be, you are practicing segregation in a supposedly non-segregated society. No laws man can make will keep you from doing this. For this reason, if no other, any effort to integrate the races will miserably fail.

At this point, it is well to mention a few political and historical facts which have been conveniently ignored by the integrationist.

Thomas Jefferson, the author of the Declaration of Independence, gave much time and study to the Negro problem, and advocated with great sincerity and earnestness the emancipation of Negro slaves in America, but he so strongly believed in the physical separation of the races that he proposed that the Negroes should be peaceably repatriated in Africa

at Government expense. In his autobiography, written in 1821, (Vol. 1, page 48), he wrote: "Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free; nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government. Nature, habit, opinion, have drawn indelible lines of discrimination between them. It is still in our power to direct the process of emancipation and deportation peaceably."

Abraham Lincoln, one of the greatest and wisest statesmen the world ever produced, and almost deified by the Negro race as their "Great Emancipator," gave much study and prayer to the Negro problem over a period of many years. He, like Jefferson, was so strongly convinced that the two races should be segregated that he considered as the most practical solution of the problem the colonizing of all Negroes in Africa or the West Indies. He actually proposed this solution to Congress, and was engaged in working out the details of this plan at the time of his tragic death. There is no doubt that if Lincoln had lived a few more years this would have been done.

In a speech delivered in Charleston, Illinois, September 18, 1858, Mr. Lincoln said, "I will say then, that I am not now, nor ever have been in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the White and Black races . . . that I am not now, nor ever have been, in favor of making voters or jurors of Negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, nor to intermarry with White people; and I will say in addition to this, that there is a physical difference between the White and Black races which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of social and political equality."

In addressing a group of free Negroes at the White House on August 14, 1862, Mr. Lincoln said: "You and we are different races. We have between us a broader difference than exists between any other two races. Whether it is right or wrong I need not discuss, but this physical difference is a great disadvantage to us both, as I think . . . if this is admitted, it affords a reason, at least, why we should be separated."

It was in the recognition of these principles set forth by Jefferson and Lincoln that made Booker T. Washington the greatest and most influential Negro the race ever produced. Those who would attempt to force integration upon the South would do well to carefully study the life and philosophy of this great

man. In an address delivered at the Atlanta Exposition in 1895, Washington said: "The wisest among my race understand that agitation of questions of social equality is the extremest folly, and that progress in the enjoyment of all the privileges that will come to us must be the result of severe and constant struggle rather than of artificial forcing. . . . In all things that are purely social we can be separate as the fingers, yet one as the hand in all things essential to mutual progress."

SEGREGATION PROMOTES PROGRESS

Instead of hindering progress, as the integrationist claims, history proves that segregation promotes and encourages progress. The finest example of this is the history of the Jewish people. In the days of Abraham they were Divinely commanded to segregate themselves, and through the years they have preserved their racial stock and their cultural heritage. In spite of being victims of racial prejudice and bitterness for three thousand years, the Jew has achieved a position in the world that would have been impossible had he abandoned segregation.

This history of the Greeks is another example of the values of segregation. They, like the Jews, have kept their blood line pure for centuries, and by doing so have made intellectual and cultural contributions to the world that have been the envy of every nation under heaven. Geographical location and political conditions around them would have swallowed them hundreds of years ago had they not kept themselves segregated from the rest of the world.

The Southern Negro himself is a living example of the values of segregation. In spite of poverty and disorganization after the Civil War; in spite of charlatans of his own race, the injustices inflicted upon him by some White people of the South, the Negro owns more homes, farms, banks, and other property, and has made more educational and economic progress in the past fifty years than any comparable group anywhere in the world. These things he could not have done had segregation been abandoned at the close of the Civil War.

SEGREGATION IS NOT DISCRIMINATION

It is charged that segregation means discrimination, and discrimination is wrong. If this be true the civilization of the world must be reversed clear back to the beginning of man. Discrimination is practiced by all men; it is even practiced among the Negroes

themselves. When individual groups of widely different cultural, economic, and physical characteristics come together it is inevitable that some discrimination takes place. Let us suppose that the President of the United States and I were to happen to be thrown together in the same group. The President would receive every attention whereas I would be expected to step aside and make way for him, even though I might be inconvenienced by doing so. This is a free country. Why do I not cry against this sort of thing? It is clear that I am being discriminated against. He is no better than I am, and I am no better than he is, but he is the President and I am not. I would not be a true American if I did not accept this discrimination, for it is the basis of our way of life.

SEGREGATION IS NOT UNCHRISTIAN

The question of segregation has had such a tremendous impact upon the thinking of Christian people that it has become all but a test of Christian fellowship in some circles. The leaders of the larger denominational groups have committed their entire organizations to support and encourage integration, but the members of these organizations, especially here in the South, have not followed these leaders.

The Bishop of one of the largest denominations in America recently stated in a sermon before a Washington church that segregation is a sin. If this be true, we would remind the Bishop that multiplied thousands of the members of his denomination are eternally lost, for they lived and died practicing segregation.

It seems strange that Christianity has been influencing the world for almost two thousand years with little thought given by its followers to the matter of segregation one way or the other, but with one judicial decree of a civil court the leaders of Christendom suddenly decide that segregation is contrary to Christian principle. It hardly seems possible that so many great scholars and teachers could have been so blind to this all-important truth for so many years. It is my sincere belief that much of this new-born conviction is not conviction at all, but simply an irresponsible yielding to mob-hysteria. It seems to me that they are fearful of their place in the sun as the guiding lights of our civilization, and for fear they might be left behind, have grabbed this torch of so-called Christian liberty and are trying to lead the parade with no thought as to where they are going.

The Bible does not give a positive command for or against segregation between Negroes and Whites, but it is clearly seen by necessary inference that segregation is an important part of Divine providence and purpose. The Bible clearly recognizes the existence of many nations and teaches that such nations will continue until the end of time. God himself is responsible for the existence of the many nations now on the earth. This was begun when Cain was marked—segregated and discriminated against—because he slew his brother Abel. It is further seen when God confused the tongues of men at the Tower of Babel, and thus started the many languages of earth. This was done by Divine purpose and plan, and whether we are able to see and understand God's purpose or not, the fact remains that God did it.

If Christianity demands a removal of all racial and national barriers, it also demands a return to one language. Why then has God not furnished us with a universal language? If Christianity demands desegregation it also demands integration and intermarriage between the races. We all believe that Christianity is the hope of the world, and that Christianity demands that we go into all the world and preach the gospel of Christ. We all recognize that racial and national barriers are the greatest handicap in carrying the gospel to the world. If Christianity is to abolish these differences then we must revamp our plans to Christianize the world. For instance, we send missionaries into Africa to teach Christianity. We try to teach the African our own culture and standards of living. If Christianity demands that all nations finally be one we must work to that end. This means that we should send our Christian girls to Africa with instructions to marry the African savage as soon as possible—insist that our young men marry the African women, and by the closeness of the marriage relationship and by producing children of mixed blood finally make them Christians. This is the quickest and most logical way to do it. Is there living a devout believer in Christ who would advocate this? Of course, not. To do so would reduce Christianity to a material and purely physical way of life, and would mean the end of Christianity itself.

Christianity is a universal religion, and the very word universal implies the existence of many races, tongues and classes of men. A thing that is universal is a thing that would be applicable to all men. Christianity is the only system known to man that makes it possible for people of all races and nations to be

united in one purpose of heart, mind and soul, and this purpose is to glorify God here on earth. Christianity makes it possible for the man in darkest Africa and the man in icy Greenland to worship the same God, live by the same spiritual and moral principles while enjoying the same hope of an eternal resurrection. It nowhere even suggests that in order to do this a man must give up his national or physical identity. If this be not true then Christianity ceases to be a universal religion and is reduced to nothing more than a social and physical philosophy.

OLD TESTAMENT EXAMPLES OF SEGREGATION

In Leviticus 19:19, we read that the crossbreeding of different strains of cattle, the mixing of wool and linen in garments, and the planting of mixed seeds, was forbidden by the law of Moses. We do not know why God gave this law, but the fact that he did give it is proof enough that it was a part of God's purpose and plan. If such elements in the lower order of God's creation were to be unmixed, does it not follow that the same principle would apply to human relationships?

In Gen. 4:11-26, we learn that the first segregation took place when God separated the descendants of Cain from those of Seth. The descendants of Seth became known as the "Sons of God," while the descendants of Cain became known as the "Sons of Men." In the 26th verse of this 4th chapter, we read that the descendants of Seth began to "call upon the name of the Lord." In the 2nd verse of the 6th chapter, we learn that the "sons of God saw the daughters of men (the daughters of Cain) that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose." Intermarriage of these two peoples which God had by law segregated was the direct cause of the wickedness that brought on the great flood.

After the flood only Noah and his family were left, but from the three sons of Noah God caused to be formed the foundation of every race under heaven today. The descendants of Shem traveled toward the East and occupied the most of Asia; the descendants of Japeth migrated to the West and occupied what is now known as the continent of Europe, while the descendants of Ham migrated toward the South and occupied the continent of Africa, possibly southern Asia and the islands of the Pacific.

We have already noted that Abraham was called out and segregated from his own people and the rest

of the world. God's refusal to accept Ishmael, Abraham's son by an Egyptian woman, is further proof that God intended Abraham's blood line be kept pure. Abraham's care in selecting a wife for Isaac among his own people, and Isaac's care in selecting a wife for his son Jacob clearly shows that God did not intend that they mix their blood with that of other nations.

In Deut. 7:3, Moses solemnly warned Israel not to allow their sons and daughters to intermarry with nations about them. He let them know in no uncertain terms that the wrath of God would be poured out upon those who committed whoredom with the daughters of Moab and Ball-Peor.

It is clear from these and many other incidents in the Old Testament that God intended that the Jews be an example to all people of what God could and would do for his people. Our own experience and the history of the ages help us to see the wisdom of God in this. God certainly knew that it would be impossible to raise the standards of all humanity by mixing the blood of all nations; but by keeping the blood line of one nation pure, and through this nation show the entire world a standard of moral and spiritual life that would transend all racial and national differences, while at the same time preserving the physical differences, would eventually lead man to a life worthy of his creator.

It is unfortunate that the Jewish people misunderstood their role in God's scheme of things and allowed themselves to become bigoted, intolerant and prejudiced toward all who were not Jews. Christ condemned this bigotry on the part of the Jew. He gave to the world the Golden Rule, which unquestionably must apply to all human relationships, but this rule does not even suggest that racial and national differences be dissolved. The integrationist declares that this Golden Rule alone would be enough to demand integration of the races, but this is certainly not true. If this rule demands anything at all, and we know it does, it demands that I not force myself or my attention upon another who does not wish this attention. And yet, this is just what the integrationist is doing. He is encouraging the Negro of the South to force himself into a society that clearly does not want him. This is the most glaring violation of the Golden Rule mortal man could possibly practice.

NEW TESTAMENT TEACHING ON THIS SUBJECT

On the first Pentecost after the resurrection of Christ, the first gospel sermon was preached, and God's plan and pattern for the salvation of all man was announced. If God had intended that in the Christian dispensation all racial, national, and language barriers were to be dissolved, this was the place to announce it. But, instead of announcing such a thing he poured out the Holy Spirit upon the apostles in order that every man hear the gospel in his own tongue. Throughout the New Testament era the special gift of speaking with tongues was given unto certain ones in the church, which was nothing more than the ability to speak in tongues or languages which they had not studied or learned. This was done in order that all in the assembly, regardless of racial or language barrier, could hear and obey God's truth.

In Peter's vision on the housetop in Joppa, and the subsequent conversion of Cornelius and his household, God clearly revealed that the traditional prejudice of the Jew against the Gentile was to be removed and both were now to serve God by the law of faith. The greatest problems of the New Testament church arose between Jew and Gentile Christians. The Jew insisted that the Gentile would have to become a proselyte Jew by submitting to circumcision before he could become a Christian. The apostles, guided by the Holy Spirit condemned this teaching by pointing out that circumcision or uncircumcision meant nothing in Christ. In other words, that the Jew could remain a Jew, and the Gentile remain a Gentile, but they would be one in their spiritual relationship to one another and to Christ.

In John's vision on the Isle of Patmos, God enabled him to see in wonderful and magnificent symbolism the final consumation of God's redemptive plan. John saw, before a rainbow circled throne "a great multitude which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and peoples and tongues," uniting their voices in a great "Hallelujah Chorus" singing praises unto God and unto the Lamb. No man would be so presumptious as to claim he understood all the symbolisms of Revelation, but of one thing all may be certain; at that great last day the redeemed from all the earth will gather around God's throne—every nation, race and color of men, and in every tongue under heaven God shall receive praise.

The appearance of all nations and races will not only enhance the praise given to God, but will demonstrate the love, wisdom and mercy of God's eternal plan for man's salvation. How could any sane person even think of demanding that all nations must be one before this great day comes. To do so is to rob Heaven of its praise and God of His eternal glory.

In closing, let me say, if I believed that integration of the races was even slightly suggested in the Bible and was best for the future wellbeing of both races, I would dedicate my life to bringing this about; but in the light of overwhelming evidence both in and out of the Bible, I cannot believe this, and so have dedicated myself—without prejudice toward any race or individual—to maintaining segregation in our schools and in all realms of social contact as the only Christian, logical, and practical way to promote peace and good will among all men.

To those honest and sincere people of the White race I would appeal to you to put from your heart all prejudice and hatred—for you can hate no man and please God, deplore all acts of violence, turn not your hand to harm any man and seek only that which is good for all men.

To those of you who are honest, sincere, and God-fearing members of the Colored race, I would say that the hope of your people rests with you. Be not deceived by those who would sow hatred and prejudice in your hearts, and promise you things that cannot be—which things if you did receive would not only fail to bring you happiness here, but would banish your race forever.

For material used in this address I am indebted to many men and many sources; too many in fact to be mentioned here. I would like, however, to give special recognition to Dr. G. T. Gillespie, President Emeritus of Belhaven College, Jackson, Mississippi in his address A CHRISTIAN VIEW ON SEGREGATION, and to Attorney General Eugene Cook of Georgia in his address THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE NAACP. Both of these addresses are in pamphlet form and may be had in any quantity by writing to the Association of Citizens' Councils, Greenwood, Mississippi.

LEON C. BURNS.

Race Relations

INTERNATIONAL SPONSORING COMMITTEE

Declaration of Conscience on South Africa and Day of Protest — December 10, 1957

FOUR WEST 40th ST., NEW YORK 18, N.Y., U.S.A. • LA 4-9738

INTERNATIONAL COMMITTEE
(Partial Listing)
Peter Abrahams, *SOUTH AFRICA*
C. P. Ramaswami Aiyar, *INDIA*
Andre Akakpo, *TOGO*
Inejiro Asanuma, *JAPAN*
Bishop S. Uberto Barbieri, *ARGENTINA*
A. Wedgwood Benn, *GT. BRITAIN*
Ahmed Ben Salah, *TUNISIA*
Samuel Hugo Bergman, *ISRAEL*
Abdul Aziz Bin Ishak, *MALAYA*
G. D. Birla, *INDIA*
H. E. Boerhaneodin, *INDONESIA*
Pere Bosch-Gimpera, *MEXICO*
Vera Brittain, *GT. BRITAIN*
Benjamin Britten, *GT. BRITAIN*
A. Fenner Brockway, *GT. BRITAIN*
Martin Buber, *ISRAEL*
K. A. Busia, *GHANA*
Arthur A. Calwell, *AUSTRALIA*
Pablo Casals, *SPAIN*
C. Abayomi Cassell, *LIBERIA*
George Catlin, *GT. BRITAIN*
C. C. Chagla, *INDIA*
H. E. John M. Chang, *KOREA*
W. M. Chirwa, *NYASALAND*
Norman Cousins, *U.S.A.*
Joseph B. Danquah, *GHANA*
Salvador de Madariaga, *SPAIN*
U. N. Dhebar, *INDIA*
Alioune Diop, *FRANCE*
T. C. Douglas, *CANADA*
Patrick Duncan, *SOUTH AFRICA*
Ismail El-Azhari, *THE SUDAN*
Anthony Enahoro, *NIGERIA*
Rev. W. E. Farndale, *GT. BRITAIN*
Erich Fromm, *U.S.A.*
K. A. Gbedemah, *GHANA*
Arne Geijer, *SWEDEN*
Rabbi Israel Goldstein, *U.S.A.*
Rt. Rev. W. D. L. Greer, *GT. BRITAIN*
John Gunther, *U.S.A.*
V. R. Haya de la Torre, *PERU*
Ellen Hellmann, *SOUTH AFRICA*
Jarl Hjalmarson, *SWEDEN*
Rev. Trevor Huddleston, *GT. BRITAIN*
Aldous Huxley, *GT. BRITAIN*
Camille Huysmans, *BELGIUM*
H. E. Abdullahi Issa, *SOMALIA*
Ernest Jones, *GT. BRITAIN*
C. G. Jung, *SWITZERLAND*
Toyohiko Kagawa, *JAPAN*
John Karefa-Smart, *SIERRA LEONE*
Rashidi Kawawa, *TANGANYIKA*
Elia Kazan, *U.S.A.*
Alexander Kerensky, *RUSSIA*
Anna Kethly, *HUNGARY*
H. E. Abdulla Khalil, *THE SUDAN*
Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr., *U.S.A.*
Joseph Koevago, *HUNGARY*
B. P. Koirala, *NEPAL*
Leo Kuper, *SOUTH AFRICA*
Herbert H. Lehman, *U.S.A.*
David Lewis, *CANADA*
Haakon Lie, *NORWAY*
Trygve Lie, *NORWAY*
Archibald MacLeish, *U.S.A.*
Thurgood Marshall, *U.S.A.*
Kingsley Martin, *GT. BRITAIN*
Andre Maurois, *FRANCE*
Daniel Mayer, *FRANCE*
Tom Mboya, *KENYA*
Asoka Mehta, *INDIA*
Wilhelm Mellies, *GERMANY*
Archbishop Michael, *U.S.A.*
James A. Michener, *U.S.A.*
Bhadrakali Misra, *NEPAL*
Marcial Mora, *CHILE*
Frank Moraes, *INDIA*
Edmund S. Muskie, *U.S.A.*
Gunnar Myrdal, *SWEDEN*
G. M. Naicker, *SOUTH AFRICA*
Reinhold Niebuhr, *U.S.A.*
Martin Niemoeller, *GERMANY*
Julius Nyerere, *TANGANYIKA*
J. A. O. Odebiyi, *NIGERIA*
J. H. Oldenbroek, *NETHERLANDS*
Sylvanus Olympio, *TOGO*
Lord Boyd Orr, *GREAT BRITAIN*
A. Abdulla Osman, *SOMALIA*
Alan Paton, *SOUTH AFRICA*
Alberto Gainza Paz, *ARGENTINA*
Morgan Phillips, *GT. BRITAIN*
Very Rev. James A. Pike, *U.S.A.*
J. B. Priestley, *GT. BRITAIN*
Otto Probst, *AUSTRIA*
C. V. Raman, *INDIA*
Rt. Rev. Ambrose Reeves, *SOUTH AFRICA*
D. R. Regni, *NEPAL*
Walter P. Reuther, *U.S.A.*
David Riesman, *U.S.A.*
Bertrand Russell, *GT. BRITAIN*
Domingo Santa Cruz, *CHILE*
Rev. Michael Scott, *GT. BRITAIN*
Leopold Sedar-Senghor, *SENEGAL*
Ignazio Silone, *ITALY*
Ganga Sharan Sinha, *INDIA*
Rev. Donald O. Soper, *GT. BRITAIN*
Pitirim A. Sorokin, *U.S.A.*
Stephen Spender, *GT. BRITAIN*
Viscount Stansgate, *GT. BRITAIN*
Mosaburo Suzuki, *JAPAN*
Lorenzo Tanada, *PHILIPPINES*
H. E. William R. Tolbert, *LIBERIA*
Arnold Toynbee, *GT. BRITAIN*
Henry P. Van Dusen, *U.S.A.*
Evert Vermeer, *NETHERLANDS*
Bruno Walter, *U.S.A.*
William Carlos Williams, *U.S.A.*

MRS. FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *International Chairman*
THE VERY REV. JAMES A. PIKE, *U. S. Chairman* • REV. MARTIN LUTHER KING, *U. S. Vice-Chairman*

November 4, 1957

File
No reply

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
The Governor of California
Sacramento, Calif.

Dear Governor Knight:

Whether in Little Rock, Levittown or Johannesburg, the struggle for racial equality and justice is universal and inexorable. There is, however, a fundamental difference between the struggle at home and that in South Africa. Despite the disgraceful incidents of Little Rock, the laws of this nation--backed by the overwhelming sentiment of the American people and the action of the Federal Government--protect the rights and liberties of all citizens. Inescapably the movement is forward: despite the racists, we are bridging the gap between ideal and practice.

The very opposite is true in South Africa. There the Government, the leading political parties, and the laws of the land have increasingly imposed the doctrine of racial superiority on every sphere of human activity. In South Africa apartheid, or racial separation, is the Government's official policy, enabling the white one-fifth of the population to rule with increasing harshness over the non-white four-fifths.

In the past year alone apartheid has been injected by the Government into the churches, the hospitals, and shortly, will be instituted in the universities. A new law permits the Government to declare it a crime for Africans to pray in the same church together with whites. The Government has charged 156 leaders of all races with treason, apparently because they have attempted to work for a just and democratic solution to the race problem. Simultaneously, the South African Government has adopted increasingly totalitarian methods to impose apartheid on its citizens, thereby restricting the liberty of all South Africans. Nowhere in the non-Communist world has the trend towards race brutality and totalitarianism reached more alarming proportions than in South Africa.

More than 120 world spokesmen for freedom have joined in signing the enclosed Declaration of Conscience. They include Dr. Bertrand Russell, H.E. Trygve Lie, Mr. Pablo Casals, Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt, Dr. Arnold Toynbee and Mr. Alan Paton. We have called for a world-wide Day of Protest against apartheid on Human Rights Day, December 10, 1957. It is our hope that if the peoples of the free world vigorously condemn apartheid, the South African Government will respond by living

Initiated by The American Committee on Africa, Inc.

up to its obligations under the United Nations Charter. By this protest we will provide positive moral support for the people of goodwill, white and non-white, who daily risk their lives and fortunes to work for justice and democracy in South Africa.

Because of my deep concern for this situation, I have agreed to serve as National Chairman of the campaign in the United States. Reverend Martin Luther King, Jr. is National Vice-Chairman.

I respectfully urge you to issue an official proclamation supporting the Declaration of Conscience and designating December 10, 1957--Human Rights Day--as a Day of Protest against South Africa's apartheid and any other forms of racism. The enclosed brochure may serve as a guide to the substance of your proclamation. As the executive leader, your positive official action will, I am confident, do much to create the moral and spiritual support necessary for a just and democratic solution of this tragic situation.

Every thinking and feeling person has the opportunity here to declare for those South African non-whites who today exist in misery under tyranny. This is not only a test of their courage; it is a measure of our conscience. Your leadership is vital to the success of this undertaking.

Sincerely,

James A. Pike

The Very Rev. James A. Pike
United States Chairman

mrs. franklin d. roosevelt - bertrand russell
abdulla khalil - u. n. dhebar - alberto gainza paz
archibald macleish - trygve lie - abdullahi issa
alan paton - john m. chang - salvador de madariaga
reinhold niebuhr - c. g. jung - tom mboya
v. r. haya de la torre - mosaburo suzuki

declaration of CONSCIENCE

AN APPEAL TO SOUTH AFRICA

boerhanoedin - martin buber - domingo santa cruz
erich fromm - alexander kerensky - ahmed ben salah
lorenzo tanada - pere bosch - gimpera - martin luther king
anna kethly - andre maurois - abayomi cassell
a. a. calwell - toyohiko kagawa - bruno walter
james a. pike - jarl hjalmarson - john karefa - smart
ambrose reeves - asoka mehta - john gunther
aldous huxley - ernest jones - ismail el-azhari
frank moraes - norman cousins - ignazio silone - evert
vermeer - leopold sedar - senghor - samuel hugo bergman
ganga sharan sinha - boyd orr - sylvanus olympio
sante ub[illegible] - [illegible] - [illegible] - williams
thurgood

DAY OF PROTEST

Human Rights Day — Dec./10/57

k. a. gbedemah - benjamin britten - anthony enahoro
walter reuther - arnold toynbee - julius nyerere
ernest jones - martin niemoller - w. m. chirwa

THE TIME HAS COME FOR A WORLD-WIDE PROTEST

The time has come for a world-wide protest against the racist policies of the Government of the Union of South Africa. Freedom-loving people throughout the world have watched with great concern as the doctrine of white supremacy has gained increasing acceptance among South African whites. This racist doctrine — apartheid — has denied the African, Asian and Coloured people in South Africa even the elementary rights granted by any democratic state. Totalitarianism increasingly grips almost every area of human activity in South Africa. It is the only system by which apartheid can be imposed upon the South African people. As such, apartheid is a threat to the liberty of every South African, white or non-white.

Almost as shocking as these tragic developments has been the absence of any universal protest by the free peoples of the world. The Government of South Africa must learn that those who cherish freedom repudiate apartheid and similar racist policies anywhere. In addition, those courageous South Africans of all races who struggle to build a free and democratic society must know that their efforts are supported by men and women of good will in all nations.

More than a hundred of the world's leading spokesmen for freedom from every continent have joined in signing a Declaration of Conscience, which appears on the inside of this folder. This broad response is probably unprecedented in modern times. The Declaration is the heart of a campaign that culminates on Human Rights Day, December 10, 1957, which has been designated the Universal Day of Protest against South Africa's official policy of racism. The signers of the Declaration call upon civic, labor, business, professional, political, educational, church and other leaders and organizations throughout the world to support the Declaration of Conscience and the Day of Protest.

This Declaration is an appeal to the conscience of people everywhere to condemn apartheid and to demand that the Union of South Africa live up to its obligations under the United Nations Charter. While there is still time, we cannot afford to remain silent. Your help is needed.

Signers OF THE DECLARATION OF CONSCIENCE AND SPONSORS OF THE DAY OF PROTEST

Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt, Chairman, International Committee

[Partial listing • Affiliations for identification purposes only]

Dr. C. P. Ramaswami Aiyar, *INDIA*, Lawyer and author
Dr. Andre Akakpo, *TOGO* Mouvement Populaire Togolais
Inejiro Asanuma, *JAPAN* Sec.-Gen., Socialist Party
Bishop Sante Uberto Barbieri, *ARGENTINA* Methodist Church, Latin American Central Conf.
Anthony Wedgwood Benn, M.P., *GREAT BRITAIN*
Ahmed Ben Salah, *TUNISIA* Sec. of State for Public Health
Samuel Hugo Bergman, *ISRAEL*, Philosopher
Abdul Aziz Bin Ishak, *MALAYA* Minister of Agriculture
G. D. Birla, *INDIA* Industrialist
H. E. Boerhanoedin, *INDONESIA* Minister for Economic Affairs
Prof. Pere Bosch-Gimpera, *MEXICO*, Historian
Vera Brittain, *GREAT BRITAIN* Author
Benjamin Britten, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Composer
A. Fenner Brockway, M.P. *GREAT BRITAIN*
Prof. Martin Buber, *ISRAEL* Philosopher
Prof. K. A. Busia, *GHANA* University College of Ghana

Salvador de Madariaga, *SPAIN*, Historian and Diplomat in exile
U. N. Dhebar, *INDIA*, Pres. Indian National Congress
Alioune Diop, *FRANCE* Director, *Presence Africaine*
T. C. Douglas, *CANADA* Premier of Saskatchewan
Patrick Duncan, *S. AFRICA* Organizer, Liberal Party
Ismail El-Azhari, *THE SUDAN* Former Premier
Chief Anthony Enahoro, *NIGERIA*, Minister of Home Affairs, Western Region
Arthur A. Calwell, M.H.R., *AUSTRALIA* Deputy Leader, Labour Party
Pablo Casals, *SPAIN* Cellist
C. Abayomi Cassell, *LIBERIA* Attorney General of Liberia
Dr. George Catlin, *GREAT BRITAIN* Professor of Political Science
C. C. Chagla, *INDIA* Chief Justice of Bombay
H. E. John M. Chang, *KOREA* Vice President of Korea
W. M. Chirwa, *NYASALAND* Member of Parliament
Norman Cousins, *U.S.A.* Editor, *Saturday Review*
Dr. Joseph Boakye Danquah, *GHANA*, Lawyer and author

The Rev. Dr. W. E. Farndale, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Past President, Methodist Conf.
Dr. Erich Fromm, *U.S.A.* Psychoanalyst
K. A. Gbedemah, *GHANA* Minister of Finance
Arne Geijer, *SWEDEN* President, International Confederation of Free Trade Unions
Rabbi Israel Goldstein, *U.S.A.* President, World Confed. General Zionists
The Rt. Rev. W. D. L. Greer, *GREAT BRITAIN* Bishop of Manchester
John Gunther, *U.S.A.* Author
V. R. Haya de la Torre, *PERU*, Leader of Popular Revolutionary Alliance
Dr. Ellen Hellmann, *SOUTH AFRICA* Social Anthropologist
Jarl Hjalmarson, *SWEDEN* Leader, Conservative Party
The Rev. Fr. Trevor Huddleston, C.R., *GREAT BRITAIN*, Former Anglican Leader in South Africa
Aldous L. Huxley, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Author
Camille Huysmans, *BELGIUM* Speaker, House of Representatives
H. E. Abdullahi Issa, *SOMALIA*, Primer Minister
Dr. Ernest Jones, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Psychoanalyst
Dr. C. G. Jung, *SWITZERLAND* Psychoanalyst
Toyohiko Kagawa, *JAPAN* Clergyman and social worker
Dr. John Karefa-Smart, *SIERRA LEONE*, Minister of Lands, Mines and Labour
Rashidi M. Kawawa, *TANKANYIKA*, Gen. Sec., Tanganyika Federation of Labour
Elia Kazan, *U.S.A.* Theatrical and motion picture director
Alexander Kerensky, *RUSSIA* Premier of Russian Republic, 1917, in exile
Anna Kethly, *HUNGARY* Minister of State of Free Hungary, in exile
H. E. Abdulla Khalil, *THE SUDAN* Prime Minister
The Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr., *U.S.A.* Clergyman
Joseph Koevago, *HUNGARY* Last Mayor of Free Budapest, in exile
B. P. Koirala, *NEPAL* Nepali Congress Party
Prof. Leo Kuper, *SOUTH AFRICA* University of Natal
Herbert H. Lehman, *U.S.A.* Former U. S. Senator
David Lewis, *CANADA* Nat. Chairman, Cooperative Commonwealth Federation
Haakon Lie, *NORWAY* Sec.-Gen., Norwegian Labor Party
Trygve Lie, *NORWAY* Former Secretary-General, United Nations
Archibald MacLeish, *U.S.A.* Poet
Thurgood Marshall, *U.S.A.* Director and Counsel, NAACP Legal Defense and Educational Fund
Kingsley Martin, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Editor, *New Statesman & Nation*
Andre Maurois, *FRANCE* Historian
Daniel Mayer, M.P., *FRANCE* Former Minister of Labour
Tom Mboya, M.L.C., *KENYA* General Secretary, Kenya Federation of Labour
Asoka Mehta, *INDIA*, Jt. Sec., Praja-Socialist Party
Wilhelm Mellies, M.d.B., *GERMANY* Deputy Chairman, Social Democratic Party
Archbishop Michael, *U.S.A.* Greek Archdiocese of North and South America
James A. Michener, *U.S.A.* Author
Bhadrakali Misra, *NEPAL* Pres., Praja Parishad Party
Marcial Mora, *CHILE* Member of the Senate
Frank Moraes, *INDIA* Editor, *Times of India*
Edmund S. Muskie, *U.S.A.* Governor of Maine
Dr. G. M. Naicker, *SOUTH AFRICA*, President, South African Indian Congress
Reinhold Niebuhr, *U.S.A.* Philosopher and Theologian
Dr. Martin Niemoeller, *GERMANY* President, Evangelical Church in Hesse and Nassau
Julius Nyerere, *TANGANYIKA* President, Tanganyika African National Union
Chief J. A. O. Odebiyi, *NIGERIA*, Minister of Education, Western Region
J. H. Oldenbroek, *NETHERLANDS*, Gen. Sec., International Confederation of Free Trade Unions
Sylvanus Olympio, *TOGO* All-Ewe Conference
Lord Boyd Orr, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Physiologist Nobel Peace Prize, 1949
Aden Abdulla Osman, *SOMALIA*, President of Legislative Assembly
Alan Paton, *SOUTH AFRICA* Author and Chairman, Liberal Party
Alberto Gainza Paz, *ARGENTINA* Editor, *La Prensa*
Morgan Phillips, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Gen. Sec., Labour Party
The Very Rev. James A. Pike, *U.S.A.* Dean, Cathedral of St. John the Divine
Otto Probst, M.P., *AUSTRIA* Secretary, Socialist Party
C. V. Raman, *INDIA* Physicist, Nobel Prize, 1930
The Rt. Rev. R. Ambrose Reeves, *SOUTH AFRICA* The Bishop of Johannesburg
D. R. Regni, *NEPAL*, Pres., Nepali National Congress
Walter P. Reuther, *U.S.A.* President, United Automobile Workers
David Riesman, *U.S.A.* Social Scientist
Bertrand Russell, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Philosopher
Dr. Domingo Santa Cruz, *CHILE*, Scholar
Rev. Michael Scott, *GREAT BRITAIN* Director, Africa Bureau
Leopold Sedar-Senghor, M.P., *SENEGAL*, President, Bloc Populaire Senegellais
Ignazio Silone, *ITALY* Author
Ganga Sharan Sinha, *INDIA* Chmn., Praja Socialist Party
Rev. Donald O. Soper, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Past Pres., Methodist Conference
Pitirim A. Sorokin, *U.S.A.* Sociologist, Harvard University
Viscount Stansgate, *GREAT BRITAIN*, House of Lords
Mosaburo Suzuki, M.H.R., *JAPAN*, Chairman, Social Democratic Party
Lorenzo M. Tanada, *THE PHILIPPINES* Senator and Co-Chairman of Nationalist Citizens Party
Arnold Toynbee, *GREAT BRITAIN*, Historian
Dr. Henry P. Van Dusen, *U.S.A.* President, Union Theological Seminary
Evert Vermeer, *NETHERLANDS* Chairman of the Labor Party
Dr. Bruno Walter, *U.S.A.* Conductor
Dr. William Carlos Williams, *U.S.A., Poet*

Declaration of **CONSCIENCE**

Declaration of
CONSCIENCE

Preamble

FREEDOM and human dignity are in grave jeopardy in the Union of South Africa today. The Government of that nation continues to extend relentlessly its racist policy of *apartheid* into the economic, educational, religious and other areas of life. The countless indignities inflicted on millions of South African people represent a long and tragic reversal of freedom.

The Government has arrested and charged with high treason 156 men and women of all races, including some of the foremost non-white leaders whose main endeavor appears to have been to strive for equal rights for all. Hundreds of non-white families have been evicted from their homes and their land has been turned over to whites. After twenty-one years of virtual disenfranchisement of the Africans, now the Colored voters are being deprived of the right of voting with the Europeans. The Bantu Education Act, the goal of which is to prepare Africans for a subservient role in a white man's society, is being vigorously implemented. In recent months, the South African Government has dared to declare its power to forbid men of different color to worship God together and has even extended this oppressive *apartheid* policy into the medical services by ordering the rigid segregation of nurses.

All men who believe in human dignity and the principle that freedom is not the prerogative of a single ethnic group no longer dare to remain silent in the face of this widening repression of reason and justice. As a matter of conscience we call upon freedom-loving people everywhere to adhere to this declaration.

Declaration

Declaration

WE SUPPORT the overwhelming majority of the South African people, non-white and white, in their determination to achieve the basic human rights that are the rightful heritage of all men. In the spirit of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights adopted on December 10, 1948, by the General Assembly of the United Nations, we declare our conviction:

— That no Government may with justice discriminate against any of its people because of "race, colour, sex, language, religion, political or other opinion, national or social origin, property, birth or other status." *The Government of the Union of South Africa does so discriminate against all of its people whose skins are other than white.*

— That "all are equal before the law and are entitled without any discrimination to equal protection of the law." *The Government of the Union of South Africa has denied the equality of its people before the law and written inequality into the law.*

— That "everyone has the right to leave the country, including his own, and to return to his country." *The Government of the Union of South Africa has denied to many of its leading citizens the right to leave their own country.*

— That "everyone has the right to freedom of opinion and expression." *The South African Government has victimized white and non-white leaders who have exercised this right.*

— That "everyone has the right to take part in the government of his country." *Only one-fifth of the citizens of South Africa control the Government and have forcibly denied participation in it to the remaining four-fifths who constitute the majority.*

We call on all men devoted to these principles to join in supporting this Declaration of Conscience and in designating December 10, 1957, Human Rights Day, as a Day of Protest against the organized inhumanity of the *apartheid* policies of the Government of South Africa.

We ask them to join us in calling on the Government of the Union of South Africa to honor its moral and legal obligations as a signatory to the United Nations Charter by honoring the Declaration of Human Rights.

We call upon members of all free associations — churches, universities, trade unions, business and professional organizations, veterans and other groups — to petition their organizations and their governments to use their influence to bring about a peaceful, just and democratic solution in South Africa.

We call upon all men and women to mobilize the spiritual and moral forces of mankind on this Day of Protest to demonstrate to the Government of the Union of South Africa that free men abhor its policies and will not tolerate the continued suppression of human freedom. We seek to persuade the South African Government, before it reaches the point of no return, that only in democratic equality is there lasting peace and security.

Declaration of **CONSCIENCE**

HOW YOU CAN PARTICIPATE IN THIS FREEDOM CAMPAIGN

The signers of the Declaration of Conscience urge you to join in making December 10th a truly world-wide Day of Protest. Here are some of the ways you can participate:

- **Write your Mayor** or Governor suggesting that he issue a proclamation declaring Human Rights Day, December 10, 1957, in your city, state, or province as the Day of Protest against South African racism.
- **Urge your local clergymen** to devote an appropriate day on or before December 10th as a day of prayer for the suppressed South African people.
- **Ask your own local or regional** voluntary organizations or groups to issue statements of policy in support of the Declaration of Conscience and to call upon their members to participate in the Day of Protest.
- **Organize a public Day of Protest** demonstration in your own community. Seek the widest cross-section of sponsorship from among religious, labor, business, veteran, professional, political, educational and civic groups.
- **Add your name** to the signers of the Declaration of Conscience by using the coupon below. *And support this campaign with your most generous contribution. Your financial help is necessary to make this a truly effective world-wide effort.*

DECLARATION OF CONSCIENCE SPONSORING COMMITTEE

Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt
International Chairman

The Very Rev. James A. Pike
U. S. Chairman

The Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr.
U. S. Vice-Chairman

Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt, Chairman
International Sponsoring Committee
American Committee on Africa, Inc.
Four West 40th Street
New York 18, N.Y., U.S.A.

I am proud to add my name to the signers of the Declaration of Conscience on South Africa.

I enclose $.....to support your Freedom Campaign in South Africa.

Name .....

Address .....

City..... State..... Country.....

AMERICAN COMMITTEE ON AFRICA

Rev. Donald Harrington
Chairman
Dr. George Edmund Haynes
Treasurer
George M. Houser
Executive Director

NATIONAL COMMITTEE

(Partial Listing)
Sadie T. M. Alexander
Rep. Victor L. Anfuso
Hon. Thurman Arnold
Roger N. Baldwin
Prof. Stringfellow Barr
Rep. Edward P. Boland
Judge Jane Bolin
Rep. Richard Bolling
Mrs. Chester Bowles
Van Wyck Brooks
Dr. Henry Seidel Canby
James B. Carey
Dr. Marguerite Cartwright
Dr. Allan Knight Chalmers
Sen. Dennis Chavez
Rep. Robert J. Corbett
Gardner Cowles
Peter De Vries
Hon. Angier Biddle Duke
Rep. Herman Eberharter
Rep. Harry Emerson Fosdick
Lewis S. Gannett
John Gunther
Oscar Hammerstein II
Rep. Wayne L. Hays
Rt. Rev. Henry W. Hobson
Prof. Arthur N. Holcombe
Rep. Elmer J. Holland
Sen. Hubert H. Humphrey
Harold R. Isaacs
Sen. Irving M. Ives
Dr. Homer A. Jack
Dr. Robert L. Johnson
Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr.
Rep. Coya Knutson
Gov. George M. Leader
Prof. Rayford Logan
Rep. Thaddeus Machrowicz
Dr. John A. Mackay
Will Maslow
Rep. Eugene J. McCarthy
Rev. Robert McCracken
Dr. Alexander Meiklejohn
Sen. Wayne Morse
Gov. Edmund S. Muskie
Dr. Reinhold Niebuhr
Dr. F. D. Patterson
Clarence Pickett
Very Rev. James A. Pike
Sidney Poitier
Rep. Charles O. Porter
Hon. Paul A. Porter
Rep. A. Clayton Powell
Dr. Dallas Pratt
Rep. Melvin Price
A. Philip Randolph
Dr. Ira De A. Reid
Jackie Robinson
Dr. James H. Robinson
Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt
Robert St. John
Hon. Francis B. Sayre
Dr. Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr.
Dr. Ralph W. Sockman
Dr. Edward J. Sparling
Hon. Edwin F. Stanton
Mark Starr
Dr. William E. Stevenson
Rex Stout
Herbert Bayard Swope
Norman Thomas
Rep. Frank Thompson, Jr.
Dr. Howard Thurman
Dr. Channing Tobias
Mark Van Doren
Judge J. Waties Waring
Rep. William B. Widnall
Rep. Roy W. Wier

Gov - 57 Pine Falls

196202

11-5-57

Dear Gov A Question? Can our country run under 2 governments? Can we have a free ameria and be connected with a dictator? Can we use our constitution and let the catholic use their dictator in this land of freedom? They or trying to go by their way and bring their way on us, So its time to stop such a mess, Now they advertized a thing over the wires (Press) and I answered it, but they wouldnt want to carry it, I think I have a right to answer any thing they put on the wires, Their school detramentle to all mankind yet it is run on a big scale right here in ameica The supreme court should do away with that school all over America for it run by the dictator and not lawful.

Keep and carry to our meeting

A dictator in america is not right nor legal for we are suppose to be a free nation and catholic is a domination every where they get a foothold Its high time to bring our freedom to full bloom,

W. E. Harris
Hot Springs, Ark.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1951 NOV 8 AM 10 16

Murfreesboro, Tennessee

KEEP THIS FOR THE FREEDOM OF OUR CHILDREN

I have a letter put out by F.R. Thurston Davis, Editor-in-Chief of American National Catholic Weekly, but he did not give his address. He says there has been a lot said and written about religious tensions between Protestant and Catholic, and he is not alone in his judgment that these tensions are mountains in the United States. His work as editor of the Catholic Weekly Review America brings him in contact with a number of Protestant leaders.

I, for one, hate to have a controversy over anything, but how can we keep from having one. We are in a free country and want to keep it free. Our forefathers came here for freedom so their children could live free, and fought for it. We cannot be free under a dictator. "That today is causing all this tension." The Protestant Christian wants his children raised in a school that is a Christian school. We find many Protestants that differ and do not see the Bible alike, but go to the same school. Now we do not need a parochial school. The parochial school might be all right in Rome, but it should not be in America, for the Pope rules, and we do not want any god man over us. Matthew 23-9, The Bible, says, "And call no man your Father upon the earth for one is your Father which is in Heaven." If the Roman Catholic have a Bible that teaches different, they should keep it in Rome, for that is where their dictator is. Now we ought to be brothers, but a Christian cannot brother with a dictator and his subjects. You cannot be a Christian under the devil. If you want to go to Heaven when you die, get out of the Roman Catholic Church and give your heart to God and quit your earthly god and become a Christian. I have talked with many Catholics and they say they know nothing about being born again. That is sad for Christ said you must be born again. Yes, just awful to think of so many going to hell thinking they are all right. The Pope says if you read anything he does not put out, not to tell it. The Pope comes from Herod the King, and old Herod is the one that tried to kill Christ, then the babe. Romans 8-9, "Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His."

No! No! We have no right to stop our buses at a parochial school, for we help the devil every time. As Dr. Robert McAfee Brown wrote in the Protestant magazine, Christianity and Crises, controversy is sure to continue.

He points to the likelihood that Senator John F. Kennedy of Massachusetts may emerge as Democratic candidate for President in 1960. I do not know Mr. Kennedy, but suppose he is a nice man and may be smart in politics, but American politics should not be mixed up with Roman politics. We do not need a man under a dictator in any kind of office in our America. We are free, let us keep it free. If Mr. Kennedy wants to be President let him go to Rome and serve his dictator, for this is not the place for such a man.

If a man wants to live in America, he should become a Christian citizen and turn his love away from his old country and idolatry. Roman Catholic comes under dictatorship. We do not need any of it. The Roman Catholic had the world once in the dark ages, now help us bring it to full Christianity, for Roman Catholicism is of the devil and we do not need it. If you do not work for the welfare of America, you should leave and go to another country. If you haven't the Spirit of Christ, you are none of His. (Romans 8-9)

Now, I love everybody, and want them to be Christians without a dictator.

Blackman.

W. E. Harris.

Murfreesboro, Tennessee

KEEP THIS FOR THE FREEDOM OF OUR CHILDREN

I have a letter put out by F.R. Thurston Davis, Editor-in-Chief of American National Catholic Weekly, but he did not give his address. He says there has been a lot said and written about religious tensions between Protestant and Catholic, and he is not alone in his judgment that these tensions are mountains in the United States. His work as editor of the Catholic Weekly Review America brings him in contact with a number of Protestant leaders.

I, for one, hate to have a controversy over anything, but how can we keep from having one. We are in a free country and want to keep it free. Our forefathers came here for freedom so their children could live free, and fought for it. We cannot be free under a dictator. "That today is causing all this tension." The Protestant Christian wants his children raised in a school that is a Christian school. We find many Protestants that differ and do not see the Bible alike, but go to the same school. Now we do not need a parochial school. The parochial school might be all right in Rome, but it should not be in America, for the Pope rules, and we do not want any god man over us. Matthew 23-9, The Bible, says, "And call no man your Father upon the earth for one is your Father which is in Heaven." If the Roman Catholic have a Bible that teaches different, they should keep it in Rome, for that is where their dictator is. Now we ought to be brothers, but a Christian cannot brother with a dictator and his subjects. You cannot be a Christian under the devil. If you want to go to Heaven when you die, get out of the Roman Catholic Church and give your heart to God and quit your earthly god and become a Christian. I have talked with many Catholics and they say they know nothing about being born again. That is sad for Christ said you must be born again. Yes, just awful to think of so many going to hell thinking they are all right. The Pope says if you read anything he does not put out, not to tell it. The Pope comes from Herod the King, and old Herod is the one that tried to kill Christ, then the babe. Romans 8-9, "Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His."

No! No! We have no right to stop our buses at a parochial school, for we help the devil every time. As Dr. Robert McAfee Brown wrote in the Protestant magazine, Christianity and Crises, controversy is sure to continue.

He points to the likelihood that Senator John F. Kennedy of Massachusetts may emerge as Democratic candidate for President in 1960. I do not know Mr. Kennedy, but suppose he is a nice man and may be smart in politics, but American politics should not be mixed up with Roman politics. We do not need a man under a dictator in any kind of office in our America. We are free, let us keep it free. If Mr. Kennedy wants to be President let him go to Rome and serve his dictator, for this is not the place for such a man.

If a man wants to live in America, he should become a Christian citizen and turn his love away from his old country and idolatry. Roman Catholic comes under dictatorship. We do not need any of it. The Roman Catholic had the world once in the dark ages, now help us bring it to full Christianity, for Roman Catholicism is of the devil and we do not need it. If you do not work for the welfare of America, you should leave and go to another country. If you haven't the Spirit of Christ, you are none of His. (Romans 8-9)

Now, I love everybody, and want them to be Christians without a dictator.

Blackman.

W. E. Harris.

File

Press Relations

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 NOV 7 AM 9 08

IS OUR "OATH OF ALLEGIANCE" BINDING IN CONSCIENCE?

by
MARCUS L. ROBERTS
A Catholic Layman

In the recent radio address by the President and in Major General Edwin A. Walker's talk to the students at Little Rock, the following point was made.

> "The United States is a nation under law and not under men. This means that we are governed by laws, properly decided upon by duly constituted authority, and not by the decrees of one man, or one class of men. Since this is true, it means that we are all subject to all the laws, whether we approve of them personally or not, and as law-abiding citizens, have an obligation in conscience to obey them. There can be no exception. If it were otherwise, we would not be a strong nation but a mere unruly mob."

If one accepts the foregoing to be true then one must likewise agree, if we are in fact governed by the edicts of a class of men upon whom there are no limitations, who are free to accept communistic doctrines, disregard their own Oath of Office and usurp legislative powers, law-abiding citizens have no obligation in conscience to obey the decrees of that class of men.

When the Judges of the Supreme Court assumed office they took an Oath to support the Constitution of the United States, the same Oath which the Governors, the Senators and Congressmen of all the States took, when they too, took their respective positions. Manifestly, there is a difference today

in the viewpoints of some of these officials regarding the obligations of their Oath.

This difference is a matter of concern to us all, for it goes to the very heart of the question whether this is a nation ruled by law or by men, as well as whether an Oath of Allegiance is binding in conscience, for laws which are not binding in conscience generally need force for their execution and require a dictatorship.

An Oath of Office or of Allegiance is an invocation of God as a witness to the fidelity of a promise to support the Constitution. But, the obligations of the promise, like the terms of a contract, must be known and consented to, otherwise there can be no true intent to swear and without such an intention no Oath is taken even if one uses the formula of an Oath. Therefore, the Oath to support and uphold the Constitution can only be made with full knowledge of the obligations assumed and this in turn implies the acceptance of prior decisions of the Supreme Court which interpret the terms of the Constitution.

Some sixty-one years ago, in 1896, the Supreme Court did interpret the Constitution in the case of Plessy v. Ferguson, 163, U.S. 537, and held that States, without violating the Constitution of the United States could have separate schools for white and colored children, and no one held a different concept thereon until 1954. Clearly it is the understanding which exists at the time an Oath is taken which fixes the obligations assumed. Were this not true, all ex poste facto laws would be valid, but ex poste facto laws are odious and prohibited by the Constitution, or Court, against all rules of equity, could specifically enforce agreements that have been radically and unilaterally changed from the mutual understanding of the contracting parties when executed.

Wherefore, it must be concluded then, that if the Oath of Allegiance, taken by the Judges of the Supreme Court and the other officials when they assumed office, has any binding force in conscience, the Constitution as understood and interpreted from 1896 to 1954, rather than the 1954 ruling of the Supreme Court, must prevail.

This conclusion is consistent with the general idea of our Constitution, that it is one of check and balance, wherein the Supreme Court has no right to legislate. The Supreme Court, having in 1896, in the case of Plessy v. Ferguson, supra, exercised its constitutional right of interpretation should be held to have exhausted the full constitutional purpose for which it was created. The effect of the Supreme Court changing its interpretation of the Constitution in 1954, is the same as would have been brought about, had an amendment to the Constitution been duly adopted prohibiting separate schools. Therefore, it must be held, that just as things equal to the same thing are equal to each other, the Supreme Court usurped and exercised legislative power, the power reserved by the Constitution to the legislative branch of our government.

George Washington, in his Farewell address, said:

> "If -- the constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment in the way which the Constitution designates. But let there be no change by usurpation.

I write this with a prayer that this Country of ours be a Nation under Law and against the Supreme Court trying to undermine and make a mockery of our written Constitution.

* * *

Marcus L. Roberts
7046 Hollywood Boulevard
Hollywood 28, California

Race Relations

196571

D.M. Partain
7225 Halray Ave.
Whittier, Calif.

Nov. 11, 1957

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 NOV 13 PM 12 01

Goodwin J. Knight

Dear Governor;

We wish to thank you for your prompt reply to our card of Oct. II regarding our feelings toward forced intergration. Although you do not agree with us we feel that perhaps we did not make our views clear to you.

Your views, like so many, only scratch the surface of the real problem which is eventual inter-marriage. Whites and Negroes cannot live in the same communities in harmony with the children growing up to-gether without the question of inter-marriage arrising. I do not intend that my children shall ever marry outside the white race, not that I consider the Whites any better than any other race in the eyes of God but because I think it is Morally wrong. God did not intend that we should inter-marry. His word is that we produce "Kind after his Kind". God grant that we will find a way to awaken the responsible people in our Government to the dangers of forced intergration and the errepairable damage it will do. We can not believe that Honest, Christian or Morally responsible persons can condone interracial marriages.

We have a problem here in our Neighborhood of which I am sure you have been informed. A Negro family was placed in our midst by a human relations committee and their supporters, funds were even furnished him for the down payment on the house. This is what I call forced intergration of residential communities and has caused many people in ours and surrounding communities, people who previously had no feelings of Racial prejudice, to take a stand and protest actions of this kind.

If you notice you will find the people preaching intergration are not practicing it. They are trying to force it down our throats instead of trying to set an example by being a part of an intergrated community, then they would be aware of the problem they are creating. Too many of our Politicians are merely using the Negroes as a Political Football. Some of our Political Canidates are forced to step aside in favor of others the Political bosses feel can capture the greatest number of votes. They do not consider the will of the people as the more important-- the good of the party seemes to be the supreme consideration.

If you have read the Nov. I, 1957 issue of the U. S. News and World Report I'm sure you saw the articles on Intergration in Wash., D.C. and the crime report and also the article on Newark, N.J. Race problem. These cities are supposedly well intergrated and have been for years, yet we see the problem that arrises when the Negro population equals or nearly equals the white population. Their desire for power and control of the different branches of the Government increases. It follows the same pattern-- First-they want recognition, Second-representation, and then complete control.

As we all know, the Supreme Court made a decision that happened to favor the views of some of the heads of our Government. This decision overruled previous decisions by other Supreme Courts and we can also have Supreme Courts overrule this Supreme Court decision. This decision is not a Law of the United States and those of us who do not feel it is to the best interests of the United States do not intend to accept it as such.

Individual bias, as far as intergration is concerned, will not only continue but will increase as long as the people are forced into associations they are not ready to accept.

Respectfully Yours,

David M. Partain

David M. Partain
7225 Halray Ave.
Whittier.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 NOV 13 PM 12 01

Race Relations

October 28, 1957

Mr. and Mrs. O. M. Partain
7225 Halray Avenue
Whittier, California

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Partain:

In response to your card of October 11 in regard to the integration problem in the South, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

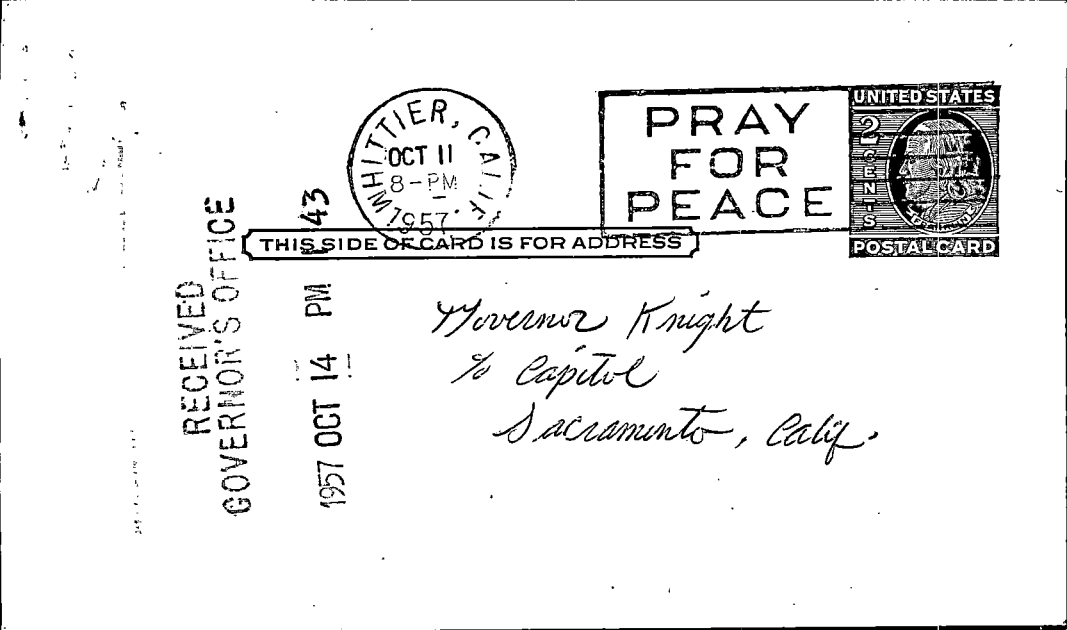
I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end, that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb


PRAY
FOR
PEACE
UNITED STATES
2 CENTS
POSTAL CARD
WHITTIER, CALIF.
OCT 11
8 - PM
1957
THIS SIDE OF CARD IS FOR ADDRESS
RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 OCT 14 PM
43
Governor Knight
& Capitol
Sacramento, Calif.

Governor:

We as U. S. citizens are protesting the decision of the Supreme Court, regarding intergration, that states segration is unlawful. We believe this decision is unjust and was made against the will of the people. We are requesting your support in repealing this decision, and in return you will have ours.

Mr. & Mrs. O. M. Partain
7225 Halsey ave.
Whittier, Calif.

1934 72

Race Relations

November 14, 1957

Mr. W. M. Rainach, Chairman
Joint Legislative Committee
Post Office Box 450
Homer, Louisiana

Dear Mr. Rainach:

Your memorandum dated October, 1957, enclosing a copy of "Subversion in Racial Unrest" has been received in the Governor's Office.

Your courtesy in sending us a copy of this publication is appreciated.

Sincerely,

Paul Mason

PM:b

STATE OF LOUISIANA

JOINT LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE

BATON ROUGE

96596T

REP. E. W. GRAVOLET, JR., VICE-CHAIRMAN.
POINT-A-LA-HACHE, LA.
REP. CARROLL L. DUPONT,
HOUMA, LA.
SEN. LOUIS H. FOLSE,
ARABI, LA.
REP. JOHN S. GARRETT,
HAYNESVILLE, LA.
SEN. H. W. JONES,
MINDEN, LA.

SEN. W. M. RAINACH, CHAIRMAN
COMMITTEE ADDRESS:
P. O. BOX 450, HOMER, LOUISIANA

REP. FORD E. STINSON, SECRETARY
BENTON, LA.
REP. L. D. NAPPER,
RUSTON, LA.
SEN. B. R. PATTON,
FARMERVILLE, LA.
SEN. ALVIN T. STUMPF,
GRETNA, LA.
W. M. SHAW, GENERAL COUNSEL
HOMER, LA.

October, 1957

Memorandum to State and Local Officials

Subject: Enclosed Copy, "Subversion in Racial Unrest"

Enclosed is a complimentary copy of Part I of our hearings on Subversion in Racial Unrest. Part II will be off the press and follow shortly.

Together, these publications outline the most serious threat to the American system since this country came into existence almost two centuries ago. They are the first comprehensive and graphic outline of the principal cause of the mounting racial disturbances that are shaking the United States to its foundations.

I hope you will take a few brief minutes of your time to review the testimony and documentary evidence presented in these volumes by outstanding authorities on the subject.

W. M. Rainach

W. M. Rainach, Chairman

WMR:fpm

Enclosure

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1957 NOV 14 AM 8 05

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 NOV 14 AM 8 05

Subversion In Racial Unrest

AN OUTLINE OF A STRATEGIC WEAPON TO
DESTROY THE GOVERNMENTS OF LOUISIANA
AND THE UNITED STATES

PART I

PUBLIC HEARINGS

OF THE

STATE OF LOUISIANA

JOINT LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE

BATON ROUGE, LOUISIANA

MARCH 6-9, 1957

STATE OF LOUISIANA

JOINT LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE

SEN. W. M. RAINACH, CHAIRMAN

COMMITTEE ADDRESS:

P. O. BOX 450, HOMER, LOUISIANA

REP. E. W. GRAVOLET, JR.,
VICE-CHAIRMAN
POINT-A-LA-HACHE, LA.

REP. CARROLL L. DUPONT
HOUMA, LA.

SEN. LOUIS H. FOLSE
ARABI, LA.

REP. JOHN S. GARRETT
HAYNESVILLE, LA.

SEN. H. W. JONES
MINDEN, LA.

REP. FORD E. STINSON,
SECRETARY
BENTON, LA.

REP. L. D. NAPPER
RUSTON, LA.

SEN. B. R. PATTON
FARMERVILLE, LA.
(VICE SEN. A. L. STEWART)

SEN. ALVIN T. STUMPF
GRETNA, LA.

W. M. SHAW, GENERAL COUNSEL
HOMER, LA.

EXCERPTS

W. M. RAINACH: "In conducting these hearings we have an overriding objective . . . Nowhere in the entire world have the black and the white people over so many years lived in so much peace as in the south . . . we pray that here today will be the beginning of something that perhaps will not endure forever, but will preserve that peace and tranquillity that we should all have for generations to come."

W. GUY BANISTER: "The great danger from the Communist Party of the United States of America lies in the fact that its homeland is outside the borders of the United States . . . . It is in the field of subversion that the Soviets have been most successful . . . . Stalin ordered the setting up of this (disturbances in race relations) . . . he ordered it done over the protests of men like Benjamin Gitlow . . . We have documents supporting it."

JOSEPH Z. KORNFEDER: "I became a member of the Central Executive Committee, now known as the National Committee, of the Communist Party . . . I was put in charge of the Communist Party activities among the Negroes . . . the first one to be in charge . . . . I attended for three years — what is known as the Lenin School . . . . I knew Stalin personally . . . . The doctrine (of a separate Negro republic out of the south) originated with Joseph Stalin himself . . . . I have here the record of affiliation with — sponsorship association with — Communist fronts of a number of NAACP leaders . . . . racial incitation amongst the Negro has been so thorough and intense, conducted by the Communists through their propaganda, that you can direct the Negro vote much more effectively than, for instance, the labor vote . . . . The Communists produce the agitation and the NAACP produces the organization."

LEONARD PATTERSON: "Let me move on now, get back briefly to Gastonia, North Carolina. This gave the party the first roots in the southern states . . . . I became a member of the National Negro Commission of the Communist Party . . . . The party put us on the SS Majestic and sent us to Russia (to the Lenin School) . . . . The American Negro Labor Congress was used to penetrate existing Negro organizations, like the U.N.I.A. (this was the Universal Negro Improvement Association), the Garvey Movement, NAACP, Urban League . . . . The Communist Party has been able to exercise its influence in Negro churches in the south, Negro churches in the north and throughout the United States."

BIOGRAPHIES

W. GUY BANISTER: A native Louisianian, W. Guy Banister began his career in police work in Monroe, Louisiana, leaving there in 1934 to report for duty with the Federal Bureau of Investigation, where he worked for over twenty years.

After attending training school of the FBI, he served first as Agent, later being promoted to Agent in Charge, a position which he held in several important cities of the United States until his retirement at the end of 1954.

Banister's work prior to and during World War II and in the Cold War following was largely devoted to combating subversion. In addition to many years of actual experience in the detailed, painstaking and hazardous work of detecting and forestalling subversive activities, he also devoted considerable study to Communist history, theory, strategy and tactics.

JOSEPH Z. KORNFEDER: A naturalized citizen of the United States, Joseph Z. Kornfeder helped found the Communist Party in this country in 1919. Advancing from one assignment to another, he was made a member of the Central Executive Committee (known at this time as the National Committee) of the Communist Party of the United States, a group which directed the activities of the party all over the United States, under orders from Moscow.

Perhaps Kornfeder's most important office was that of director of Negro activities. He was the first member of the party to direct specific programs aimed at bringing the Negroes of this country under Communist influence.

Kornfeder knew Joseph Stalin personally. As part of his training, he was sent to Moscow, Russia, where he studied for three years at the Lenin School, a university dedicated to the training of Communist leaders of various countries for activities including agitation, organization, infiltration, sabotage and revolution. There he consulted with Stalin on Stalin's original orders setting up the Negro Liberation (Black Republic) movement for the southern states of the United States.

LEONARD PATTERSON: A native of North Carolina, Leonard Patterson (a Negro) joined the Communist Party's Young Communist League in 1928 and worked his way upward to membership on the National Executive Committee, its highest governing body. After training in the United States and working in organizational and official capacities with the Communist Party itself, Patterson also was sent to Moscow for a course in the Lenin School.

He helped foment riots and strikes, particularly along labor and racial lines, at various places in the United States in his positions of leadership in the Young Communist League and the Communist Party.

Patterson, too, became a leading figure in the party in Negro activities, culminating in his appointment to the important National Negro Committee of the Communist Party of the U. S. A.

PART I

HEARINGS

of

Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee

MARCH 7, 1957, COMMENCING AT 10:00 A. M., IN THE COURT OF APPEALS, 4TH FLOOR, LOUISIANA STATE CAPITOL BUILDING, BATON ROUGE, LOUISIANA.

SENATOR RAINACH: The meeting of the Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee will come to order and the Secretary will call the roll.

ROLL CALL BY SECRETARY, REPRESENTATIVE STINSON:

PRESENT: W. M. Shaw, General Counsel
Representative E. W. Gravolet, Jr.
Senator Louis H. Folse
Representative John S. Garrett
Senator H. W. Jones
Senator William M. Rainach
Representative Ford E. Stinson
Representative L. D. Napper

ABSENT: Senator A. L. Stewart
Representative Carroll L. Dupont
Senator Alvin T. Stumpf

REPRESENTATIVE STINSON: Seven members present and a quorum.

SENATOR RAINACH:

Gentlemen of the committee, we are gathered here today on a very serious occasion, and it would not be appropriate unless this meeting were opened with a statement as to the occasion for which this meeting has been called, the objectives of this meeting, and what we as a committee hope in the long run to accomplish. We are, in this state, in the beginning of what is perhaps the second most serious crisis that the State of Louisiana has undergone in its entire history. No matter how gifted a person might be in delivering words for this occasion, I don't think that any one person could speak what would be truly fitting. I know that I am not adequate to the occasion.

In the course of human events, people are recurrently going through two storms — one made by nature and the other made by man. One of the storms is unavoidable, and all we can do is adapt ourselves as best we can, but the other — the ones made by man are totally unnecessary.

In Louisiana we find ourselves drawing a deadly parallel today to

a previous storm that this state went through. We find ourselves in a position somewhat similar to that brief period in the late 1860s — the period immediately after the War Between the States, and before the Reconstruction — a period of relative lull and quiet. That period that our forefathers went through might most aptly be compared to the hurricane with which we are so familiar in Louisiana. The people of Louisiana had just passed through the windward side of the storm in the War Between the States, and had gone into the eye of the hurricane, the lull between the windward side of the storm and the leeward side of the storm, which was the Reconstruction. We hope that it may much better be compared to the quiet before a storm that has only the leeward side. We are in a different position, however, from our people who must go through the hurricanes of nature. This is a hurricane or storm that would be made by man, and it's completely avoidable.

We ask ourselves where our committee is in this problem. Our committee was created in 1954 shortly after the Supreme Court handed down its decision, outlawing an institution that has prevailed for hundreds of years in this section of the country. Our committee fought first to maintain the peace and tranquillity that exists between our races with such laws as we could devise; but in going into the problem, we found that the problem was much broader than we had first anticipated — that the institution we were fighting to preserve was not, in itself, the final goal of those who would destroy the institution, but that institution and its destruction were means to an end. We reviewed the period before the War Between the States, and we found that that war was brought about largely by economic reasons, and by well-meaning people who did not visualize its consequences. We saw that the abolition of slavery was something that certainly could have been settled in peace between the states of the south and north, and would have been settled in peace, had not other factors entered into the problem. The causes of our problem then largely originated within the borders of the United States, however, and as we delved into this problem, we sensed that our problem today perhaps was caused by a force over which the people within the United States, and the United States Government itself, had no control.

To bring ourselves back to our own state, however, our committee had to function within the responsibilities assigned to it by the State of Louisiana. We must first attack the problems that this force would bring about within our own state in an attempt to solve them here, knowing full well that the solution that we might find in this state might also provide an answer for the problems of other states. Our two principal objectives in conducting these hearings would be first to ascertain the influences or the causes that are attempting to bring about, that are paving the way for a serious destruction of the peace and tranquillity that normally exist between the races in this state. Our second objective would be to use the findings of these hearings as measuring sticks to determine the adequacy of the laws that we have on our books and their enforcement, and if we find those laws inadequate, to draft other legislation that might be needed.

In conducting these hearings we have an over-riding objective that is much greater than either of these two objectives, that has a much higher moral purpose. In Louisiana, out of a population of better than two and a half million, we have 880,000 colored people. In the twelve southern states there are 9,250,000 colored people. In the forty-eight states of this nation, there are over 15 million colored people. The twelve states of the south — one-fourth of the nation — have 66 percent of the Negro population in these United States. The other three-fourths have only one-third of the entire Negro population. If there is trouble, the south and Louisiana will bear the greatest portion of the burden. But the burden won't be the south's alone, because the interstate migration of the population in this country over the last twenty or thirty years has distributed this burden to the rest of the nation. So, in conducting these hearings, we are fighting for an over-riding purpose. Nowhere in the entire world have the white and black people over so many years lived in so much peace as they have in the south. The Negroes of the south are the leaders of their race in the entire world. And the peace that has existed between our races is something precious. It is something we must preserve, because the peace that exists between our races is more than just a working relationship in this country. In many cases, it goes into a deep affection that all of you who have lived in this state have known and enjoyed.

So, we are trying to develop something to avoid a man-made storm in these hearings. We are trying to preserve the normal peace and tranquillity between our people. We know that no man, no group of men, no country, can do anything that of their own action will endure forever. But, we believe, we hope, and we pray that here today will be the beginning of something that perhaps will not endure forever, but will preserve that peace and tranquillity that we should all have for generations to come. The General Counsel of this committee has subpoenaed some witnesses. The General Counsel will conduct the questioning of these witnesses. Upon conclusion of his questions, such questions as the members of the committee may desire to ask will be presented to the witnesses. At this time the General Counsel will summon and introduce his first witness. He will be sworn in by the stenographer, and we will proceed with the questions.

MR. SHAW:

Mr. Chairman, I would like to call W. Guy Banister to the stand, please.

THE WITNESS, W. GUY BANISTER, HAVING FIRST BEEN DULY SWORN, TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Would you please state your name and residence for the record?
A. W. Guy Banister, 6161 Canal Boulevard, New Orleans, Louisiana.
Q. Mr. Banister, what is your occupation?
A. Assistant Superintendent of Police, New Orleans, Louisiana.
Q. Would you please outline for the committee your professional training, background and experience in police work and related activities?
A. I joined the Monroe, Louisiana, Police Department on December 2,

1929. I served there as patrolman, as investigator, as secretary to the Superintendent, until November 2, 1934. I left Monroe at that time, and reported for duty with the Federal Bureau of Investigation. I went to training school, and I was sent to my first office in Indianapolis, Indiana, as an Agent. I served there until April, 1935, when I was transferred to New York City. I was assigned to New York City, however, worked over the northern part of the country on special assignment for about—approximately three years. Then I was promoted to the position of Assistant Special Agent in Charge of a Division, and transferred to Newark, New Jersey. I remained there from May until August, 1938, and I was promoted to the position of Special Agent in Charge, and given my first office of command, which was at Butte, Montana, the headquarters for the Montana-Idaho FBI Division. I stayed there until October, 1941, when I was transferred to Oklahoma City as Special Agent in Charge. I remained there until November, 1943, when I returned to Butte, Montana, and remained there until September, 1951, when I was transferred to Minneapolis, Minnesota, headquarters for Minnesota, North and South Dakota, and remained there until the end of January, 1954, when I was transferred to the Chicago Division as Special Agent in Charge. I remained there until the end of the year, when I retired from the service of the FBI. In January, 1955, at the invitation of the Mayor of New Orleans, I accepted a position with the New Orleans Police Department, and I have been there since that date.

Q. Your present position is Assistant to the Superintendent of Police. Is that correct?

A. That is right.

Q. In connection with your long experience with the Federal Bureau, did you have any special experience or training in connection with subversive work in the United States?

A. Beginning in New York City, the man having a desk next to mine was Special Agent George Starr. George Starr, who spoke Russian fluently—his father was a trainer of race horses for the Czar at one time in Russia—was actually the leader in conducting subversive activity investigation for the FBI, for several years. Mr. J. Edgar Hoover, Director, never lost sight of the danger of Communism in this country, and while he had few men and little money with which to work, at least he kept abreast as best he could of the current situation. George Starr familiarized me with the problems of Communist Party work and, in fact, he has been given credit for teaching the agents of the FBI how to conduct these investigations. After I was promoted to the position of Special Agent in Charge, it was, of course, my duty to supervise the work of the special agents assigned to such an activity. It was also my duty to develop and supervise those people commonly called informers. To be more specific, we might say that they were the counterspies sent in to report on the activities of the party members. That was part of my duty throughout the nearly seventeen years I served as Special Agent in Charge.

Q. And you have been actively engaged in anti-subversive work for more than seventeen years for the FBI. Is that right?

A. That is right, sir.

Q. Mr. Banister, I would like to ask you this: What were the factors that influenced you to accept this position — with the New Orleans Police Department—which was offered to you, and to which you were invited?

A. I accepted the position at the invitation of the Mayor, who said that the New Orleans Police Department had many of its members charged with being grafters. He wanted it cleaned up, and he wanted the department trained. I talked to some of my friends who are professional law enforcement officers, outstanding men in that field in the nation, and they said it couldn't be done. The New Orleans Police Department was controlled by a Mafia-like organization, and it simply could not be cleaned. I said, "Well, if you say it cannot be done, I accept the challenge." I had retired, intending to get out of law enforcement, although I must say I regretted getting out of counter-espionage, counter-sabotage, counter-subversive activity work. It is a fascinating field. One thing that influenced me, of course, was in all the years I had been working in this, it seemed to me that my homeland, my state, Louisiana, and the south generally, seemed to be rather asleep. I knew that industry was moving south, and that there would have to be a movement south of strong Communist Party activity. I knew, of course, there would have to be infiltration of labor organizations. The Soviet leaders say that labor is the key that they can use to unlock any country, but they admit that the strong resistance given by American labor leaders has made their job extremely hard in the south.

I might mention in passing that I made a speech in which I mentioned that we had to be on guard here against infiltration of labor unions by—and other units of our society—by the Communist Party, and we also had to be on guard against racketeers, and I had the AF of L and the CIO both on my neck. Since that statement was made, Steve Nelson, from the waterfront in New Orleans, has been convicted of perjury in filing his non-Communist affidavit. We have the Hunter Pitts O'Dell documents tracing out the infiltration into many parts of our society—segments of our society. We have, of course, International Longshoremen's Union—their testimony before the House Un-American Activities Committee the other day showing the control and infiltration in that group or that union. That, of course, influenced me. I found it interesting. We have been doing some work in that connection in the New Orleans Police Department since that time.

Q. Would you briefly tell the committee what work has been done in New Orleans since you have been there—in connection with subversive activity in and around New Orleans?

A. We created in the New Orleans Police Department the Division of Intelligence Affairs. Sergeant Hubert Badeaux is Agent in Charge. He is in charge of the unit. We have not been able to get men, proper personnel, or money with which to work. But we have been successful, beginning with the hearing of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee. In searching for one of the people under sub-

poena, we came across the documents of Hunter Pitts O'Dell, the District Director of Louisiana.

Q. District Director of what?

A. Of the Louisiana District for the Communist Party. That, of course, has led us into many fields. Since then, we have had other help. The House Un-American Activities Committee revealed — by working with them we obtained much valuable information.

Q. Mr. Banister, I would like to ask if you have prepared, at the request of this committee, an outline of the dangers to this state, and to our nation from subversion and Communist influences?

A. Yes, sir. I have.

Q. Would you please give the committee the benefit of your work in that connection?

A. The great danger from the Communist Party of the United States of America lies in the fact that its homeland is outside the borders of the United States. Definitions are restrictive and sometimes damage can be done by defining a subject. One definition, one with which you can work, and there is only one definition of this complex problem, is that Communism is a philosophy of materialism, having the force and effect of a religion. The Holy See for Communism is Moscow. The Russians say that Moscow is the third Rome, and there shall not be a fourth. If the Communist Party of the United States of America was not backed by this great empire—the empire of Russia, and it's an empire, in spite of the fact that it is called the Union of Soviet Republics. We know Russia, not only from reading intelligence and counter-intelligence reports, which I would like to avoid remembering as much as possible. We know it from books written by her own people, and other people who have been there. We know the nature of the land and the people of that land. Russia is the Chaldea, "that bitter and hasty nation" of our time. She is a nation at war all the time, and for all times. The modern phase of Russia, commonly associated with Peter the Great, really began in the late 15th century. Then there intervened two and a half centuries of Mongol yoke. From her ancient past, Russia seems to have inherited a state of mind and an institution, the conviction that they are chosen to inherit the earth, and are hence always in the right, and the structure of the totalitarian state.

The totalitarian state is defined by the historian Arnold Toynbee as one that has estabilished its control over every side of the life of its subjects. Peter the Great imposed a totalitarian system on Russia. Nickolai Lenin called Peter the first Bolshevik, and named himself as Peter's disciple. "Asia Stomped the Earth and Out of It Came the Kremlin." This is a chapter heading from the **Journals of the Marquis De Custine** published in 1843. Remember that this goes back so far that any feeling of loyalty and so forth to the present existing system in Russia has no effect. This is prior to the growth and development of Communism.

This is another chapter heading which is of interest to us today—"God Makes Only the Future. The Czar Makes the Past." We find them constantly engaged in rewriting history in Russia. And the laughter of Stephen Batory is still heard in the land.

Another chapter heading, "A Permanent Conspiracy of Smiles." We find that in our relationship with them quite frequently abroad.

De Custine foresaw many of the fearful events that have occurred in our times. Russia's intentions to make war are well known. They are revealed by these books written by people. We know of it whether we learn of it through the curses of a Dr. Graves, or the quiet and burning anger of Baron Huraki. We know of it. We might as well read again the stories and poems of Kipling, particularly **The Story of the Man Who Was,** because it is happening today.

The nature of the people in the government over there has not changed. It is still bent upon world domination—world conflict. The expansion of Russia, unlike that of most great empires, has never been erratic, nor dependent upon fortuitous circumstances. It has been accordingly always considered as the ruthless exemplification of a predetermined plan. The expansion program was decided upon in the 17th Century. Definite steps were taken in the 18th Century to put the plan into effect. Five lines were decided upon: (1) In the northwest to force Sweden from the Baltic littoral. The wave is washed backward, but Russia has come again. The wave has come into the shore in the Baltic littoral today. It is controlled by Russia. (2) The second line was in the west to gain Little and White Russia from Poland. (3) In the south to gain the Black Sea, to create unrest in Turkey, preparatory to invasion. (4) In the southeast to secure the Caspian Sea, and the Caucasus Region. I might mention in passing that she fought 63 years with the highlanders of the Georgian area, Stalin's home territory—home country. After the fall of the Russian Empire at the end of World War I, a free republic was created there. Bolsheviks moved in and conquered it again. (5) The fifth line was in the east—to move towards the Pacific and India.

I had better mention in passing that India is an important area to any sea power. Any person holding or dominating India has a dominating voice in world affairs. Had it not been for the advent of air power, Britian may have had to have conquered India again, if she hoped to maintain her standing.

Three of these labors were accomplished during the 18th Century. They fought 21 years to reach the Baltic. They fought three wars with Poland to gain Little and White Russia. They fought four wars with Turkey to reach the Black Sea. They were stopped until today.

What Russia was not able to accomplish in two hundred years of war and diplomacy, she has accomplished now through subversion. She has by-passed Turkey, and entered the Middle East. She continued to fight and expand during the 19th Century. The conclusion was reached by many that the plan to reach the Pacific and India had been put aside forever. This is not so. The movement was going on without noise, imperceptibly and glacier-like. You can read the daily newspapers and discover the advance made in our time.

We might read again the will and testament of Peter the Great, and remember Lenin's remark. Peter did not consider that the United States of America would ever amount to anything. It was in a wilderness area, and he made no plans regarding that. And we are the last hope of the free world. A copy of the will was smuggled out of Russia

in the 18th Century by the French spy D'Eon de Beaumont. Its authenticity has not been proved by examining the original, but it has been proved by the manner in which it has been carried out, and it is extremely interesting to read today in the light of our present problem.

Russia has always exploited to the fullest every advantage she could secure from espionage and subversion. Espionage is the second oldest governmental activity of man. The first is law enforcement. You may adopt as a premise the dialectic of any of our historians as to the creation of the proto-social mechanism, but immediately upon its coming into being, two problems were presented—the maintenance of internal order or law enforcement, and the protection from the outside groups, which is espionage. The oldest military treatise we have was published about 500 B.C. by Sun Tzu. We scream if espionage is used against us for two reasons. We are not trained to think in that manner and we have been sold on the idea that it is dirty business. Espionage is moral and right if war is ever moral and right. Besides, the use of spies is approved by Jehovah, and I don't see how we can well object. The woman, Rahab, Joshua's "cut-out agent" in Jericho, lived in a house on the wall. That portion of the wall did not fall when the walls came tumbling down. Russia has made espionage, which is the war between the wars, into a fine art. Lenin said one day that every Bolshevik should make himself a chekist. In other words, every Communist should be a spy. They believe in it. They are guided in their actions by it. They even have fought during World War II many of their campaigns according to the directions given them by their espionage agents. I might refer to the individual known as Lucy, a high ranking officer in the Swiss Army, who was recently identified—last year, I believe it was—and was sentenced to a short term in the penitentiary.

Russia spent 20 years building a cover for Richard Sorge and placed him in Japan. It paid wonderful dividends to her in World War II. We were Russia's allies at the time, but the information obtained did us no good, because we never received it. The case we have been reading about in the paper—the arrest of the people in New York City—happens to be a case to my personal knowledge. It's been the subject of many years' work of the FBI.

These matters are not handled as an ordinary criminal case is handled. It requires a lot of time, and a lot of effort. Communists within the party are expected to spy on one another, and to report to higher authorities any serious deviation from the established party line, or any breach of Communist loyalty to the revolutionary goal. When the Communist Party seizes control of a nation, it directs its espionage system against all who oppose Communism. Freedom of the opposition ceases. In this sense it becomes a police state. Opponents of Communism are tagged with various labels such as spies, assassins, and wreckers, who must be destroyed. On becoming securely established in a given nation, Communists, in addition to their other functions, direct their espionage system against foreign nations as a part of their effort to overthrow all non-Communist social orders, so that a world-wide Communist Society can be erected. I quote from

Joseph Stalin in his work on Leninism: "The function of defending the country from foreign attack fully remains. Consequently, the Red Army and the Navy also fully remain, as did the punitive organs, and the Intelligence Service, which are indispensable for the direction and punishment of the spies, assassins, and wreckers sent into our country by foreign espionage service."

I quote again from Stalin in his work on FROM SOCIALISM TO COMMUNISM IN THE SOVIET UNION: "As for our Army, punitive organs, and Intelligence Service, their edge is no longer turned to the inside of the country, but to the outside, against external enemies."

Yes, Russia is at war with us. It is war whether her troops are fighting or not. For it is war if she counterfeits our currency. This act was revealed by General Walter G. Krivitsky, European Chief of the Russian Espionage Service who fled to this country. The first Five Year Plan extended from 1928 to 1932. Heavy purchases of machinery and materiel necessary to industrialize Russia drained her of foreign exchange. To make up the shortage, General Krivitsky estimates that Stalin put into circulation throughout the world about ten million dollars of bogus American money.

It is war when the 350 million dollars in German bonds, looted by the Russians from the vaults of banking institutions when Berlin fell in 1945, began to appear in this country for validation.

It is preparation for war to accuse us of using germ warfare in North Korea. The Soviet has so many subversive dupes at her beck and call that many are convinced that we did use germs. She has prepared many people to believe her claim, and notice, she has prepared long in advance for a claim that, in the next war, we will have used germ warfare against her and she had to retaliate in self-defense. From concealed Communist Party members, and from those who are not necessarily members but who have been sympathetic toward Communism, come agents not only to spy, but to sabotage. We are vulnerable to sabotage by the use of germs. A few — five or six — highly trained men can knock out a great city like New Orleans. Germs they might use would not necessarily be directed against man, but against plant and animal life. We can be starved into submission. We can retaliate, and that is one of the reasons the Soviets have for objection to the flight of the Freedom Balloons. They object, of course, because of the effect of the propaganda leaflets sent up with the balloons. But they also know that with them we can trace air currents across the most productive parts of their lands. Some queer things have happened over here, and I am sure that no one is positive but that test runs have been made.

We are particularly vulnerable to smuggled atom bombs. Even the big bombs were comparatively simple to assemble, once they were made. Now they have them down to artillery shell size, and it's even better. Dedicated Communist Party members can smuggle them in, leave them. I doubt that we have enough screw drivers and men to use them to find them. They can be triggered, they can be set off by a radio wave, or in several other manners. I know that it is possible and comparatively easy to assemble one of them, and New Orleans

is a key city in the southland. Not only is it the second largest port in the nation—it boasts of that fact—but if we begin to starve here, we will need shipping to bring in food and materiel for war.

We may not be hit that way. We may not even be hit by planes, although they can come. They can reach New Orleans. We are closer in New Orleans, in point of time, to Siberia, where the great air fields are located, than are cities like Chicago and Detroit, and some of the others which we in this country normally think of as targets in the event of war.

Q. Would you explain what you mean by being closer in point of time?

A. Yes, sir. Do you remember the Japanese balloon cases that occurred in World War II? Balloons being sent over from Japan? We found the first one on land in Montana, and I had the job of finding out where it came from. It came through the air, although a leading balloonist in this country said no balloon could fly such a distance. But military geology—that branch of military services which we have—in time began to chart the exact strata in Japan they came from, because they had sand bags on them, you remember. And we found out the reason why. The winds carrying these balloons originated in Siberia. We call them now the jet air streams. They can ride one out eastward toward us. Off the coast they strike one going much faster, almost twice as fast, turning south. They can ride that until they cross another going eastward at about 350 miles per hour. It quite frequently passes over New Orleans, and they can ride it down. They can be here quicker than they can get to Chicago.

Q. Actually, it is easier to get from Siberia to New Orleans, than it is to get from Siberia to Chicago. Is that right? From an airplane standpoint?

A. From an airplane standpoint, the ride goes down, as they say it can be done. Of course, we have now guided missiles aboard submarines, so we would probably be attacked from that angle. But the spy and the saboteur will pick the targets for even the guided missiles.

It is in the field of subversion that the Soviets have been most successful. It seem to me that she has more of the best trained psychological warfare people than any other nation. They are trained in the Lenin Institute, and they are thoroughly trained. Subversion is a form of brainwashing. You hear the word used quite frequently, which means simply, opinion forming, behavior manipulation, and attitude changing. There are so many people, young people particularly, who are looking for positive answers that the Soviet experts have had great success throughout the world. Positive answers appeal to many people. They give them a feeling of security. Remember that the true name for Communism is Scientific Socialist Marxism. The laws are scientific. They are not disobeyed within Leninism.

The only man, in my opinion, who ever met the cohorts of Stalin on all fields—espionage, sabotage, propaganda, and all others — and whipped him was Generalissimo Chiang Kai-Shek. Chiang's government fell when he failed to receive assistance from those who had promised and were expected to give it.

Every member of the Louisiana Communist Party, a component part of the Communist Party of the United States of America, is a Soviet agent. The Communist Party of the United States of America is an agency of the Soviet Government. The reported changes in the Communist Party of the United States of America mean nothing. It is simply now engaged in putting on a clean shirt. The Communist Party is inflexible in basic ideas, and flexible in method. This pattern of operation relentlessly applied by the world-wide Communist movement is at once transparent and opaque. It is transparent in its ultimate objective of systematic world domination. It is opaque in its conspiracy of organized force and violence as the final means of reaching the objective.

Governed as these people are by Communist philosophy, it might be well if we explained the basic idea—the idea, the mental pattern from which action flows. 1) Nature is all. There is no God. In fact, Lenin said — I believe I quote him exactly — "Communism begins with Atheism." Mind is not primary, it is secondary. There is only one reality. Eternal matter. 2) Body is all. There is no soul. You are no different from a worm or dog, except for the direction the atoms composing your body travel. 3) All religions are false and harmful. All religions must be destroyed, therefore. 4) Proletarian utility constitutes the moral code. All existing moral codes derived from supernatural conceptions are false. 5) History is a materialistic process. It is a history of class struggle. It does not reflect the spirit of man. Gifted men do not make history, Plutarch and Carlisle to the contrary notwithstanding, history makes man, gifted or otherwise. The only correct interpretation of history is the materialistic interpretation. The primary basis for this interpretation is to be found in economics. History originates, is controlled and directed by the immutable laws of economic determinism. 6) The Capitalist State is an instrument of oppression. It must be destroyed. 7) Revolution and revolutionary methods are necessary, and the Communist Party describes itself as the vanguard of the revolution. The rulers of nations will not surrender peacefully. 8) Only a world-wide Communist social order conforms to the nature of man. It meets the need of life. It is adequate. Therefore, only this type of social order should be permitted to exist. All other social orders do not conform to the nature of man, do not meet the needs of life, and are inadequate. Therefore, all other social orders must be destroyed.

You will notice they never say change or make adaptable. They say "destroy," get rid of it, which is, shall we say, a fighting idea.

I have deliberately remained silent for the two years I've been out of the FBI. I wanted to be sure to forget some of our nation's secrets. I found in that time that few in Louisiana were alert to the dangers of Communist infiltration. A Communist is dangerous to this state and this nation, whether he is located in New Orleans or in Buras, because again, I charge him with being an agent of the Soviet. Any light this committee is able to throw upon the existing situation of Communist infiltraton and manipulation of any segment—the labor segment, the educational segment, the religious segment, a racial segment, a professional segment—of the people of this state will be of inestimable value in alerting our people to the great danger confronting them.

I mention that Sgt. Hubert Badeaux and I — I understand he will

be a witness here—are the two men, so far as I know, who are the only two officers, state or municipal, engaged in combating the Communist Party in this state.

History has not given us the name of any nation which has fallen from wholly outside influences. There has always been rottenness and decay from within as a contributing factor. That is why Mr. J. Edgar Hoover can say that the two great dangers to this country are Communism and corruption—the kind of corruption that follows entrenched crime, enjoying an unholy alliance with those in public office—crime and criminals protected by those very forces who have a sworn duty to exterminate them. The criminal can control the government. Corruption breeds discontent. It creates a cynical attitude on the part of the people. It destroys the faith of the people in their government, and in the officials of the government, and the substances of existence of that cynical attitude are present. Corruption results in mistreatment of all the people except the privileged few. It is a well-established principle that he who steals virtue from the public exchequer is more of a traitor to his country than is he who steals its gold.

Communism exploits every complaint of the people made against the government or governing officials — not for the purpose of securing relief for the people, but as a move to power, which they plan to seize as the government falls. They know that, once in power, they can correct these corrupting influences by simply liquidating the persons involved, including their family and friends.

Mr. Chairman, I would like to submit to this committee, in conclusion, two recommendations: I recommend that this committee give serious consideration to the problem of amending the law so that the statute of limitations does not so quickly bar prosecution. We do not seem any longer to be a nation governed by law, but a nation governed by queer interpretation made of psychological and psychiatric data by non-scientists. There will come a time when this will change, and then there will be those who will be required to pay for the damage done to the governmental system we have worked so long to establish. Investigators of subversive activities presented by Communist infiltration and manipulation tactics need the advice and assistance of the District Attorney. We cannot ask for it. Once he is officially informed, in one year's time, we cannot act. Any such investigation requires an enormous amount of time and effort to reveal its workings. An investigator must do many things — he must go into many places he would not ordinarily go — even into the French Quarter of New Orleans after dark. He must read enormously. He must piece together the many things, called, of course, in our detective story literature "clues" — the little things that add up. Besides, an extension of time would be most helpful in police graft cases.

My second recommendation is this: That this committee give serious consideration to suggesting the advisability of amending the law to free the Grand Jury from the effect of the infamous Platt Decision and related decisions of our Courts. The Grand Jury should be given the right to revolt, the right to run away, the right to submit a report on any matter it cares to consider — openly report on it. A

District Attorney is the most powerful individual in any parish or district. If he is corrupt, or if he is a concealed member of the Communist Party, or ideologically inclined, or a professional dupe, or a false liberal, whatever classification you wish to put him in, he can block every effort to bring Communists to trial. And remember, corruption and Communism are the dangers. The District Attorney can do this easily by an inadequate and ineffective method of presentation of evidence and testimony. He can confuse the Grand Jury members. It is hardly possible to have a Grand Jury composed of, shall we say, intelligence and counter-intelligence agents gathered from all over the state who are expert in this field, or those who have a great deal of knowledge of it — about it. He can confuse them, and then he can give them the legal advice that there is insufficient evidence to convict and a case has not been made. Then he can slam down the lid of Grand Jury secrecy and we are helpless. After all, the Grand Jury more nearly represents "We the people," and the law rests finally with us — or did the last time I read the newspapers! I don't know what the new decisions are. But they more nearly represent the people than does the District Attorney, or any Judge. For each power held by anyone, there should be an offsetting power and responsibility. That is the principle of American government. We should not take any chances today. We should act now, before it is too late.

Q. Mr. Banister, you spoke in your testimony, an outline that you gave on the possibility of test runs having been made on the use of diseases in warfare. Would you mind elaborating a little more and giving some instances in connection with that?

A. I recall one outbreak of "hoof and mouth disease" which occurred in dairy herds in Canada. Legally, it was not possible to establish that it was done — planted there. But an intelligence officer is never quite satisfied with a legal definition. And I have talked to many men. You can't be certain. We can't be certain that the man who was supposed to have taken it there was the one who actually did. Someone else could have put it there. We have the example of the "wheat stem rust" which hit Durham wheat in Eastern Montana and Western Dakota — the kind of wheat where we get our macaroni. That was an upflare. In that (case) I talked to the nation's leading plant pathologists in that field. We don't know where those spores came from. They trapped them at 15,000 feet in the air. Maybe it's a test run. We don't know. Maybe it's natural. But we must be suspicious now. We can't afford to pass it off as natural, as an example.

Q. In giving your experience in connection with this type of work, you said that you had been located in Butte, Montana for a good many years. Would you explain to the committee the relationship at that time the interior area had to this problem we are discussing?

A. That is a tremendously important area. There was for many, many years a strong Communist Party in that area. You have the Local No. 1 of the International Mine, Mill and Smelters Union there. Many of the officials have been charged at this time, I believe, for non-Communist affidavits and so forth. We know that they had some

Communist Party members in it. You have Great Falls, Montana — during the war a most interesting place. From that great airfield went the planes we sent to Russia. The Russian pilots sent them out. A Sgt. Vinogradsky was the then, as it was called, NKVD Agent there. We always suspected him of giving the Colonel commanding the place most of the orders. We know he met the planes, and no one could talk. We never picked up a scrap of conversation. Major Jordon wrote a book about it. I know the story, but he wrote the book.

Q. You were in charge of that area as Special Agent in Charge of the FBI?

A. That is right.

Q. During the time that this airfield was located at Great Falls?

A. That is right.

Q. I wish you would elaborate a little more and explain to the committee the significance of New Orleans in connection with this problem of subversion in the United States and also, of course, in our own state.

A. We are — we know that New Orleans has had a large and active Communist element in the past. It is not nearly so large now, of course. Again I point out the fact that it is the second largest seaport in the nation. It supplies manufactured material and other material, of course, to South America, and it brings raw material back. It is a key area for those reasons, and any effort to control, for example, the International Longshoremen's Union—an official of that union appeared before the House Un-American Activities Committee recently, and refused to talk. He was identified as a member of the Communist Party. They can tie up shipping and, of course, that has always been one of the key industries the Russian government has picked to infiltrate —communications and transportation. Russia was paralyzed when the Bolsheviks took over there, and the system they set up succeeded in paralyzing Russia through what they call invisible maneuvering. Key men were sent into factories, telephone exchanges, and other places, railroad stations — and they paralyzed the country, followed by a general strike and they were able to take power. Great problems are presented in any effort to do that here, because of the complexity of our system.

Q. Mr. Banister, I take it from your testimony that you feel that there is a grave and serious present danger of Communist and Communistic influences in the New Orleans area. Is that correct?

A. I do sir. And it extends out of New Orleans too, sir. It is in the state.

Q. Throughout the state?

A. It's here and there in the state.

Q. I would like to ask you if you do not feel that the State of Louisiana and New Orleans in particular should take some effective steps, more effective steps than have been taken, to prepare to combat this particular menace we are facing?

A. I certainly do, sir. And in saying that, may I explain that such activity as would be taken is not in competition with the FBI—Federal Bureau of Investigation. They are the coordinating agency for the entire nation, and we would supplement their efforts, but where they have to, shall we say, walk cautiously so as not to upset some national plan, we can be more like — well, more like policemen.

Q. In other words, you feel like this type of activity would neither hamper nor in any way interfere with the work that the FBI is doing from an overall standpoint?

A. No, sir. It would not interfere.

Q. You think it would be helpful?

A. I believe it would be, sir.

Q. The committee would like to know specifically the objections that you were making to the restrictions placed on Grand Jury activity by the Platt Decision.

A. That decision, of course, stopped the Grand Jury from making an adverse report. As I understand it — it is my appreciation of the decision.

Q. First, that's a state decision, isn't it?

A. That's a state decision. It is out of Judge Platt's Court — District Court in New Orleans. I think the Grand Jury should make a report on any matter, because it is the voice and mind of "We the people." It is a grand institution.

Q. In other words, you think that whatever laws have been construed to limit the Grand Jury in that respect should be revised in order to give them more leeway for them to make a report without being, as you might say, directed and controlled by the effectiveness of that particular decision?

A. I would, sir. I highly recommend that.

BY SENATOR RAINACH:

We have a question from the committee. Mr. Banister, in view of your experience in the City of New Orleans in this work, would you say that your funds and men allocated to you by the City of New Orleans are adequate to do your job?

A. Not to do the job that needs to be done. They are not adequate.

Q. What priority would you think that the City of New Orleans should give to combating subversion?

A. In the Division of Intelligence Affairs that is set up, we, of course, have the duties of investigating racketeering. And that, too, is becoming a tremendous problem; that, too, creates the kind of discontent on which Communism feeds. I think it should be one of the top agencies of the department. Modern police departments throughout the nation are establishing intelligence units. It's beyond the scope of the ordinary detective.

Q. In other words, you think that the Communist menace is such that top priority should be given to it?

A. I do, sir.

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Mr. Banister, can you separate the problems of racketeering, corruption and Communism in that type of investigation? Can they be separated?

A. Well, it would be extremely hard to do because—

Q. They are interrelated, aren't they?

A. They are interrelated. They are tied together because the same — there are people in the same organizations, and same outfits, and same — like work, like ideas.

Q. From that particular standpoint, adequate funds and personnel should

be made available to take care of all three of those prinicpal dangers, don't you think?

A. It should be.

BY SENATOR RAINACH:

Q. Mr. Banister, in view of your over seventeen years with the FBI in assignments combating Communism, would you say that what you have learned convinces you that the Communists are attempting to use disturbances in racial relations through ideological and organizational penetration as a means to achieve their objectives in this country?

A. We know they have, sir. They have clear and specific directives from them in that regard.

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. How would you rate the importance of the race problem in this particular field — I believe you said that the most effective key was through the labor unions, did you not — for the Communists to unlock any country. How would you then rate with respect to effectiveness— the race problem in that regard?

A. It is tremendously important, and it is one of the, shall we say, peculiarities of this country. Stalin ordered the setting up of this. I assume that you will have witnesses to testify to this. Back at the beginning of his leadership of the Russian party, he ordered it done over the protests of men like Benjamin Gitlow — and others who said it wouldn't work here — to create friction between the races. It has been that for many years. We have documents supporting it.

Q. That is one of their long-term tactical objectives?

A. Yes, sir. What we lose sight of, sir, it seems to me is that in typical American fashion, and I'm not critical — it's a wonderful thing in a way, that we say, "Well, we'll take care of this now," but the Russians are perfectly content to go on for fifty or one hundred years — two hundred years, for example, trying to get into the Middle East. They made it.

BY REPRESENTATIVE NAPPER:

Q. Mr. Banister, you stated that perhaps your department was not sufficiently maintained by personnel and/or finances for this work. To what extent, if any, have you had the cooperation of the FBI in this matter?

A. The FBI is the coordinating agency. We make information available to them. We can only get back such material as they assign to us to run out for them. Now, that is a plan which has developed through the years. It works very well. They recognize exactly where a local or municipal law enforcement agency stands. Basically, you see, the police officer is the basic ingredient in our counter espionage system. He has authority there, too. Obviously, we would clear our work with them, rather than them clear with us, because we would not want to arrest one of their informants they had worked so many years to plant. For example, one of their counter-agents. We work with them rather than them work with us. It is perfectly all right. We can make our way, sir. I was on the other end for a long time, and we made our way, so we can get on this end and make it too.

MR. SHAW: That concludes the examination of Mr. Banister and we would like — I would like on behalf of the committee, to express our sincere appreciation for your appearing before this committee and giving us this enlightenment and background of the problem that we know we are facing here in the State of Louisiana.

A. Thank you, sir.

— WITNESS EXCUSED —

SENATOR RAINACH: The General Counsel at this time will call before the committee the next witness.

BY MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to call Joseph Kornfeder.

THE WITNESS, JOSEPH KORNFEDER, HAVING FIRST BEEN DULY SWORN TO TELL THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH, AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH SO HELP HIM GOD, TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, would you please state your name and place of residence for the record?

A. My name is Joheph Z. Kornfeder. I live in Detroit, Michigan.

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, are you a citizen of the United States?

A. I am.

Q. Born or naturalized?

A. Naturalized.

Q. Where were you born, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. I was born in Slovakia, at the present time part of Czechoslovakia.

Q. How old are you at this time, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. I am sixty years.

Q. What is your trade or profession that you follow for your livelihood, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. For the last ten years—I have been occupied in writing and speaking against Communism. I have been a lecturer and a writer.

Q. Have you ever been a member of the Communist Party?

A. Yes, I have.

Q. When and where did you join the Communist Party, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. I joined the Communist Party in New York City—at the time of its formation in 1919.

Q. You were one of the original founders of the Communist Party in the United States?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. What political or — this type of connection — what type of connection did you have with any other similar organization before you helped to organize the Communist Party in the United States?

A. I was before that a member of the Socialist Party of the United States.

Q. To go back, when did you arrive in the United States? When did you come to this country, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. I came to this country in 1917.

Q. In 1917. When did you join the Socialist Party in this country?

A. Shortly upon my arrival.

Q. When did you help to organize the Communist Party of the United States? What year?

A. In 1919.

Q. About two years after you arrived then?
A. Yes, sir.
Q. What particular trade were you following as a working man?
A. I was a tailor. A member of the union.
Q. In New York?
A. In New York City, yes.
Q. While a member of the Communist Party, what, if any, offices did you hold in that organization?
A. Well, I started in 1919 shortly upon the formation of the Communist Party as a unit organizer. A unit would be something like a branch, or a club. Except in this case, the party being the conspirative type of organization, it was limited to ten members. After being a unit organizer for a number of months, I became a section organizer. A section in this case would include, I would say, a part of New York, like Harlem, or downtown, or part of Brooklyn. A section would include, of course, many Communist Party units. Then I became a member of the District Committee of the Communist Party, a small committee of seven men which controlled all Communist activities in New York State, Connecticut, and the upper part of New Jersey. After that, I became a member of the Central Executive Committee, now known as the National Committee, of the Communist Party, which directs its activities all over the United States, under direction of Moscow headquarters, of course. At the same time that I held these offices, my specific activity was Communist infiltration of labor unions, factories, and other strategic and vital services, organization of seamen, infiltration of the Railroad Brotherhoods and so on. Another office that I held during the same period in the early '20s—I was put in charge of the Communist Party activities amongst the Negroes. Nationally, I was the first one to be in charge of this type of activities for the Communist Party. In 1927 I was sent to Moscow for more thorough training in the special colleges they have in Moscow for that purpose. I attended for three years — what is known as the Lenin School. While in Moscow, I attended many meetings at Communist International headquarters, then known as the Communist International. I had access to these meetings because I represented — at the same time as being in college — I represented the faction that is now in control of the Communist Party in the United States, the so-called Foster Faction.
Q. At this point I would like to ask you — Foster Faction is a faction that was headed by William Foster, who is the present Chairman of the Communist Party of the United States. Is that correct?
A. Yes, sir. William Z. Foster.
Q. You represented that party in Moscow. Is that right? You were their—
A. I did. During my three years in Moscow, I also was a member of the various committees of an organization known as the Red International of Labor Unions. That was the international center which directed all Communist infiltration into the unions in all the countries. And, of course, I had an opportunity to get acquainted with the various leaders of the Russian Communist Party at that time. After I left Moscow — in 1930, I was sent to South America as a representative of

the international party, the Communist International. I stayed there a little short of two years in charge of the Communist Parties of Colombia and Venezuela. Upon my return to the United States, I was reassigned, again to be in charge of the Communist Party activities in the labor union field, and at the same time in charge of the party's policies amongst the unemployed. That was during the depression years. After that I was transferred to Ohio. This was in line with the policy then insisted upon from Moscow that the most talented party leaders must be assigned to strategic industry areas. I stayed there a little short of two years, until the time when I quit the Communist Party, which was about September, 1934. This, in brief, is a summation of at least the principal offices I held. There were some other activities, but I think that gives you a general idea.
Q. Mr. Kornfeder, you have spoken of the Lenin School. Would you tell us what sort of college the Lenin School was?
A. The Lenin School is not the type of college that you have here. They don't teach natural sciences, mathematics, or things like that. It is a school to train leaders for the various Communist parties in the arts of propaganda, agitation, organization, both open organizations and secret organizations, all types of conspirative organizations. It teaches the strategy and methods of infiltration, of disrupting the morale of a country, of penetrating various organizations that exist in a country, whether they be labor unions — or other types of organizations — of setting up what has become known in this country as "fronts" to serve as auxiliaries for the activities of the Communist Party. In short, all the various methods of training and organization and action are thoroughly taught there. The last three months are devoted to a thorough study of the methods of how to organize an insurrection — how to seize a city; how to organize squads for that purpose; what places to take in a city and which ones to ignore as non-essential; how to obtain arms for the purpose; how to infiltrate armed services, and so on. Now that gives you the idea of the type of college it is. For the entire three years one is busy studying in detail all this I have named. Between attendance of classes and reading text material, you spend not less than twelve hours a day — sometimes more. For three years! That gives you an idea how thorough is the training in those colleges for this purpose. That's in brief — of course. The doctrine is also studied in those schools, more thoroughly than usually is the case in the schools that the Communist Parties have in the various countries.
Q. Is the Lenin School the only such institution in Moscow?
A. No. There are several colleges. The reason for having several colleges is that on the different continents of the earth the problems are different. For instance, the Asiatics are all in one college known as the Eastern University. The Communists that come there for training from the developed industrial countries go to the Lenin School. And there is another college known as the Western University. That college trains Communists, I mean non-Russian, from agrarian, or semi-agrarian countries. Well, there are still other colleges, but that gives you an idea as to why there are different colleges. Of course,

the problems of Communist organization in Asia are different from the ones in a highly developed country. So there would be no point in teaching them methods of operation adaptable to Germany or the United States, when in Asia the problem is entirely different.

Q. Who pays for these colleges, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. All the expenses of these colleges, staff expenses, feeding, maintenance of dormitories, and transportation of coming to Russia and out again, is paid by the Soviet Government.

Q. Who are the teachers in these institutions?

A. Well, there is, of course, a routine staff which is there all the time; and in addition to that staff, which is, of course, composed of leading Communists, there are lectures by the principal leaders of the Russian Communist Party. Stalin lectured there twice; Molotov lectured there about four or five times; some of the other leaders of the Russian Communist Party — who have since been liquidated — lectured there during my time. That is, the colleges were considered important enough for the main leaders of the Russian Communist Party to lecture there.

Q. You spoke of Stalin. Did you know Stalin personally?

A. Yes, I knew Stalin personally. I had considerable to do with him because of the faction fight that then raged inside the Communist Party of the United States, and in which he was very much interested.

Q. You were representing one of the factions, and you knew him in that connection?

A. I represented the faction that was on his side in the International Communist Movement.

Q. This was the Foster Faction in 1928. Is that right — or thereabouts?

A. 1928, 1929, 1930. Yes, sir.

Q. In prior discussions you have stated that, actually, Stalin was the man who laid the strategy and tactics down for that particular faction. Isn't that correct?

A. He certainly did. Of course, officially he denied it, but actually, he was the principal director of it. I, of course, was in a position to know it, because I'm one who received instructions from him.

Q. You transmitted those instructions on to the party in the United States. Is that correct?

A. That's right.

Q. I believe I have heard you describe Stalin as a "genius of a sort." Will you tell the committee what you meant by that?

A. Well, Stalin was not a theoretician. Of course, after he became complete ruler of Russia, the propaganda machine tried to make a theoretician out of him, but actually he was not a theoretician. But he was quite an able practician, especially in what we would call in the United States dirty in-fighting — inside the Communist movement. Methods which he later on, of course, extended to the international arena. It is by his genius for dirty in-fighting that he became the top leader. He would work with one faction in the Communist Party to liquidate another one. And after he liquidated that one, he would then liquidate his allies — those that he worked with temporarily. That's how he defeated Trotsky. Trotsky was next in importance to

Lenin, the founder of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union and the Soviet States. And everybody expected that Trotsky would be the logical leader after Lenin died, but Stalin with his talent for dirty in-fighting, allied himself with a certain group at that time headed by other close associates of Lenin against Trotsky, and succeeded to defeat Trotsky. And after he had Trotsky put away, then he turned upon his allies and liquidated them in turn, and that's how he gradually became the absolute ruler of Russia. That is, within a period of about six years, he became the absolute dictator of Russia.

Q. Now, you have spoken of Molotov. Did you know him personally?

A. Yes, I knew Molotov. He was Stalin's "Man Friday". He had no talent for tactics at all. That's why Stalin tolerated him. That's probably why he never got liquidated. But he was capable of understanding instructions, and he would not try to do his own thinking on tactics. He would depend on Stalin to do that. I got acquainted with him because he was put in charge by Stalin for about eight months of the affairs of the American Communist Party, so I had to clear certain things through him, and that's how I got acquainted with him.

Q. Do you know any of the present rulers of Russia personally?

A. Well, I know Bulganin, although I never had actually much to do with him, but he was at that time Secretary of the Moscow Soviet, and I was the delegate to the Moscow Soviet from the Lenin School collective. So, I had occasion to see him, meet with him, sit in sessions where various problems were discussed. But, since he was not in charge of any of the international activities, that is, activities outside of Russia, I had only occasional meetings with him.

Q. When did the Lenin School start?

A. The Lenin School started in 1926. So did the other colleges — just about that time.

Q. How many American Communists were being trained there while you were in Moscow, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. While I was in Moscow, there were eleven in the Lenin School. Then there were eight in the Eastern University, and four in the Western University. That's, I believe, about 22 or 23. But later on the numbers increased.

Q. Can you give us some of the names of those who were in training at that time?

A. Well, there was an individual by the name of Clark — that is, he used that name. His real name, I believe, was Sclar.

Q. At this point, before going any further, Mr. Kornfeder, would you mind explaining to the committee the manner of use of names in the party, in the Communist Party, both here and in Russia?

A. Well, the Communist Party, being basically a conspirative organization, developed an extensive practice of using assumed names. For instance, in the party here, nearly everyone had what was known as a party name. So if he, well, let's say, was caught with a book in his pocket— his instructions were not to carry any party **membership** books with him — but assuming that, well, it happened, or that the police would pay an unannounced visit to where one lives, they would find a party **membership** book, well the book would never be in his name. He could

always say it's not him, and it's not his. Well, this was one reason for it. Now, assuming he would be transferred to another area of the United States, or assigned to activities, let's say, in China. There were many American Communists who were assigned to activities in China. That is, in the English speaking parts of China. Well, there he would adopt another name, so if anybody would refer to him under his real name, well, it would only be known to him and a few of the top leaders — what the background behind a certain name was. Then, if you were sent to Moscow to a college, like I was, well, there you adopted still another name. So if any information would come back to the United States, somebody would say, well, there is a fellow by the name of Newton, and Johnson, and Dewey, and Cass, and so on, being trained in Moscow colleges. In the United States, even **inside the party,** that wouldn't mean a thing, because these names simply did not exist here. They were not on record. They were especially used for that occasion during the stay in Moscow. Well, this gives you a general idea why all these changes of names and why that fitted in with that type of organization.

Q. To go back and state — could you give us the names of some of those who were in training with you — what names these were, insofar as you know — what type of names?

A. Well, there was Clarence Hathaway who later on became the editor of the **Daily Worker.** I know his real name. That's his real name. I forget his party name. Then there was Sam Don, who also became later an editor of the **Daily Worker.** The **Daily Worker** is the official organ of the Communist Party in the United States. Then there was one Harry Haywood, whose real name is Harry Hall, and another one, Lightfoot, whose name there was, I believe, Newton. And there was one by the name of Baker. Now, that was an assumed name. I don't recall his real name. Then there was one Charles Krumbein. Well, those are a few names I remember offhand.

Q. Were there any Negroes among these people that you knew?

A. Oh, yes. This Harry Haywood was a Negro, and Lightfoot was a Negro. But most of the Negroes were not in the Lenin School. They were in the Eastern University.

Q. Why was that, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. Well, the reason they put most of the Negroes in the Eastern University is that there was — somehow the idea prevailed amongst the Russian leaders that the Negroes in the United States are colonials. That is, they are, well, an oppressed group, and therefore, the purposes of the Communist Party would be best served if they were taught the methods that are taught in the Eastern Universiy. Eastern University, of course, taught the methods of — customary for the Communists in colonial nations. They had trouble with that. That is, the Russian leaders had trouble with that because the American Negroes, although Communists, were used to a standard of living far above the one prevailing in the Eastern University. What was fed there, and the treatment received, was all right for Chinese who were used to a very low standard of living. So, the American Negroes who were assigned to the Eastern University — well, they rebelled against the conditions there. When

I say food, well, that's not the only thing, you know. There is another species of inhabitant in Russia, known as the louse. They are there by the billions. It's very hard to keep them out of anything. So the Negroes who were assigned there, they were plagued by these little animals also — all of which created a condition of intense dissatisfaction, as a result of which they had to transfer some of them to either the Lenin School, or to the Western University where conditions were better.

Q. You have said that these colleges of subversion were started in 1926. What is your estimate of the number of American Communists who have received training there during these past thirty years?

A. My estimate would be one — that includes the short courses, which were for a year, and those that took the full training course, which was three years — I would say the total number would be not less than 600. Probably more.

Q. I believe you stated that you took the three-year course while you were there?

A. I took the three-year course, yes.

Q. How many of these American Communists that attended and had training there would you say were Negro?

A. Well, approximately half of them, although most of that half took a one-year course.

Q. In other words, by way of estimate, you would say approximately half of the American Communists who have been trained in these various colleges in Russia during the last 30 years have been Negro?

A. That's right. That corresponds to the importance that Moscow attaches to getting the American Negro on their side.

Q. Now, do colleges of subversion in any way similar to these exist in other countries besides Russia?

A. Oh, yes. Of course, since then they have come to power in other countries. There's a big college known to exist of that type in Peking, China, which trains personnel for — that is, Communists — for leadership in the Asian countries. There is another one known to exist in Prague, Czechoslovakia. That information is accurate, because people who have been there know they exist. Probably similar colleges exist in other Communist-dominated countries. The Communist organization couldn't function without trained officer personnel, because the party organization isn't like the one that we here are accustomed to call a political party. The Communist Party is a quasi-military, highly centralized organization which can be maneuvered around very efficiently both in matters of tactics as well as matters of strategy. So, in order to have that type of organization they have to give these people more or less uniform training so that they react uniformly on matters of both doctrine, or strategy, or tactics. Originally the Russian leaders thought that maybe they could get along without these expensive colleges which, of course, cost them quite a fortune, but just about 1924 they came to the conclusion that they can't; so these colleges started — some of them in 1925 and others in 1926. That is, the whole Communist movement could not be what it is without these training colleges. The training colleges in Moscow are the apex of the training system. They

have colleges in all countries, but these are just short-term like, for instance, the American Party had the 3 months training course for what they called functionaries — officials — and they had training schools for 30 days for low echelon officials, and these schools still exist, but they would be entirely inadequate if there was not that superior training received in Moscow. The ones that teach in the — the training schools here are usually the ones that took their training in Moscow, and the pattern of instruction follows the pattern practiced in the Moscow colleges.

Q. Now, we have gone over some of the background of the training and some of the organizational set-up of the Communist Party International. Would you give us a brief statement of how Communism as a doctrine, or as a movement, differs from Democracy?

A. I consider that—

SENATOR RAINACH:

If you don't mind, Mr. Kornfeder, we are considering a recess at this time, I believe. The committee will recess at this moment until 1:30, at which time the testimony of the witness will be resumed.

RECESS FOR LUNCH

HEARING RESUMED — MARCH 7, 1957 — 1:30 P. M.

SENATOR RAINACH: The Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee will come to order. We have a quorum and will dispense with the roll call. The General Counsel will proceed with the questioning of the witness.

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, as a former leading member of the Communist Party, not only in this country, but internationally, I'd like to ask you to tell the committee briefly in what way Communism differs from Democracy?

A. Well, there is so much to say on that that I will try to make it brief. First, the Communism we are speaking about is not the Communism of the Ancients who a couple of thousand years ago worked in communes, and which became a component part of Christianity. What we are talking about is the thing that over in Russia calls itself Communism. It's a system based on the idea that the state is everything and the individual is just a cog in the big machinery of the state. The state in this case, of course, I mean, government. Well, on the basis of that concept that the state is everything, there is formed a party known as the Communist Party to dominate the state. It's the party that makes it possible to operate that type of a state, what Lenin and Stalin called a monolithic party, a party which is highly regimented — even more so than, let's say, the United States Army. That type of a party makes it possible to operate that sort of a state.

Democracy is based entirely on opposite concepts. Of course, when I say Democracy, I mean a representative form of government. It is based on the idea that the individual has certain basic inalienable

rights, irrespective of what the majority would want to have. When the Communists speak about a majority they mean, of course, a system like theirs, where all opposition is eliminated and the Communist Party is the only one; and, of course, such kind of a party always guarantees a majority because the minority is simply done away with — liquidated. So, the democratic system, which is based on certain basic rights for the individual, then creates a state structure and a social structure based on that concept — that the individual has certain basic rights— and along that line there has grown up our system of representative government, of rights to property, a right which, of course, doesn't exist in Russia. The right to property belongs to just one institution— the state. And when I say the state, I mean the state is the Communist Party. That's the state. There is nothing beyond the Communist Party as an authority in Russia. Well, on the basis of the rights of the individual there has grown up the parliamentary system — the congress, the senate, the division of legislative, executive, judicial functions and so on and so forth. All these kinds of divisions and functions, of course, don't exist in Russia. The executive, the legislative, and the judicial — that's all wrapped into one. Small party committees decide what the judges are to do, what the so-called Soviet Congress is to do and what everybody else is to do.

The Communist Party, therefore, is entirely different from the kind of parties that we have here or in other countries. It is an anti-parliamentary party, which aims to abolish everything that you recognize as representative of democratic government. When they come into power, legislative bodies, the judicial system, and everything else we have gets abolished. And when I say abolished, I mean abolished completely and thoroughly! So, the Communist Party has no claim — I mean justified claim, for existence as a **legal** party, because it aims to do away with all other political parties — with the very system which gave birth to the political parties. It's a stranger that calls itself a political party.

Q. At this point, Mr. Kornfeder, would you say that the Communist Party is like other parties in that it's based on political clubs — or is there a substantial difference as compared with other parties and political organizations as to organization and structure?

A. It is good you asked the question, because that's another basic characteristic difference between existing political parties and the Communist Party. The existing political parties are based on political clubs. Clubs put up candidates by the appropriate process of selection whom they submit to the people either in the form of primaries or otherwise. And the one that's chosen as a candidate then is elected by his constituents and responsible to the constituents. The Communist Party, especially in its form of organization, shows how different, totally different, it is. The Communist Party has no political clubs. If it puts up candidates it's for the purpose of utilizing election campaigns to propagandize their ideas and theories. The basic party unit is not a political club— it's a secret cell in a factory, especially the factories in basic industry, or in an office, or a secret cell inside of a regiment, or a secret cell in a government office. Here again we come to what I said this morn-

ing — it's a conspirative organization which has certain tentacles on the surface, but the real animal is below — underground. The reason they are based that way is they don't aim to elect anybody, even when they put up a candidate. They're constructing a conspirative semi-military organization to seize power by force, not by election, and this is the type of organization most suitable for that purpose. If the Communist Party were a parliamentary type of organization as the other political parties are, this sort of organizational structure would have no purpose. Even the Socialist Party is based on political clubs and branches. Why? Because although the Socialist Party has general aims somewhat similar to the doctrine of Communism, it aims to get there by parliamentary methods, but the Communists don't aim to get there by parliamentary methods. So they have an entirely different type of organization. You can distinguish them from other parties through their type of organization even more than through their doctrine. One feature of this type of conspiracy hasn't been sufficiently recognized in this country — namely, that its organizational structure is basically different from all other parties.

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, is the American Communist Party an American party or is it directed and controlled from outside the United States?

A. The Communist Party of the United States, like all other Communist Parties, is totally controlled and directed from Moscow. I mean to an extent that even surprised me when I got to Moscow. I, of course, knew that all the main directions came from Moscow even before I went there, but I didn't know to what extent and in what detail those directions came from Moscow.

Q. Much of this detail that you are speaking of you got from Stalin himself in your capacity as a representative of the Foster Faction? Is that correct?

A. Well, no, I didn't — I sat on the committees that were sending instructions.

Q. You participated in it, then?

A. I was in a position to know in what detail these instructions were sent. Moscow controls the Communist Party here in so many different ways. Of course, Moscow spends quite a bit of money on the American Communist Party. The party has a standing subsidy. Its principal newspapers are subsidized from Moscow. Its most important activities are subsidized from Moscow. Its personnel is trained in Moscow. The various departments of the Communist Party in the United States are directed by corresponding departments in Moscow. For instance, at the Communist International Headquarters, you have the Organization Department. Well, in the American Communist Party, you have the Organization Department. The Organization Department in the American Communist Party is under the direction of the Organization Department in Moscow. The Youth Organization — there is a set-up in Moscow to direct the Youth Activities, so the Young Communist League in the United States is under the direction of the department handling the youth activities in Moscow. The same thing about activities amongst women — a special type of work that would appeal to this sector. Then agitation and propaganda — the American Party

has an Agitation-Propaganda Department; in Moscow there is an Agitation-Propaganda Department. It interlinks. The machinery of the American Communist Party is just a subsidiary, like for instance, a branch office of a corporation — a subsidiary of the World Communist Party. There is no independence to it in any sense whatever. The main policy is decided from Moscow. It's a branch, a section. Originally, they even called themselves American Section of Communist International.

The conditions of affiliation—twenty-one conditions of affiliation—which every party has to accept—embody all the principles of submission of the section to the headquarters, and that's the way the American Communist Party's also operated. It's a party which is operated and directed from outside the United States.

Q. Does the Communist Party in the United States represent a specific stratum of society — in other words, is it a class party or does it represent the interests of Russia as a state?

A. Well, of course, theoretically, they claim they are the most intelligent expression of the interests of the working class which they call the proletariat. The theory that the working class could best be represented by a party which unites the thinking element among them originally sounded plausible until they got in control in Russia. After they were in control in Russia for about ten years, it was obvious to anyone who knew the realities that the alleged working class, which is supposed to be in control of the government, simply has just nothing to say about the government. It's an absolute zero. It has, as a class, no rights and no authority and—well, it's treated like all other parts of the population. If you object to anything, you will probably get a visit at 2:00 in the morning by the secret political police and you will disappear. And it makes no difference whether you are a working man, or whether you are a peasant, or whether you are anything else, opposition simply is not allowed. So the pretense that they represent the working man is just a pretense. It's a theory which, when it came to a test, well, there was just no actual reality behind it. The Communist Party (when it's in opposition) of course claims to represent the workers, the exploited, and so on, but actually it represents just its own program — the program to seize power and to abolish present society and institute a totalitarian system which they call Communism.

That's all the Communist Party represents, and that's all it does when it comes to power. It imposes that system. It represents no class or class interests. It represents just the program to do away with representative government and institute a totalitarian system where the Communists would be the political aristocracy, which they are in Russia. The Communists have privileges which others have not, and their privileges have been growing year by year as the system continues to exist. So, I think the facts deny the theoretical claims — something that, of course, thirty years ago you couldn't say with such clarity, because they just had come into power and you couldn't tell what would come of it; but thirty years after, you could definitely say that the Communist Party is a major evil for all classes, including the working class.

Q. How do you account for the tremendous interest of the Communist Party in the Negroes and for the great volume of literature that the Communist Party addresses to the Negroes?

A. Well, the main interest of the party in the Negro is, I think, a rather obvious one. They are aware of the fact that in addition to their usual methods of working over certain elements of the population with their propaganda, like—let's say—to the working man, they say "you have to work, you don't get enough, you should get more, work less"—well in the case of the Negro, there is something added to that. There is the emotional factor of racial difference, and they intend to exploit that, and they do. And on the basis of that, they figure that perhaps they could get that whole segment of the population on their side and use it for their purposes. That's the basic reason for their big interest in the Negro, and it's not just an interest in the Negro either. They figure that by working the Negro side of the street, as it were, they could create a situation amongst the whites. Something like if you put a couple of cocks to fight each other by picking on each other, well, they will eventually get mad enough at each other to really make a job on themselves. They figure that this racial aspect can be exploited for that purpose. They've made a tremendous effort. They look upon the Negro as a strategic element for the purpose of creating a general situation upon which they can move in with great profit.

Q. Could it be said that the Communist activity is a method of continual warfare against existing society in preparation for total destruction of that society?

A. Oh, definitely. They are the only ones that have a complete pattern of warfare—warfare in what we call peacetime leading up to what generally would be called wartime. They are at war with existing society all the time. And, of course, they specialize in making that war. Their approach to the Negroes would be a little different from their approach to the youngsters in the colleges and schools, and that would differ somewhat from their approach to the working man in the factories. They are at war on all fronts of society all the time. It's unfortunate that the leadership of the democracies hasn't yet waked up to that fact. Why, Russia was conquered that way. It wasn't conquered by armies from outside; it was conquered from inside. China was conquered that way. The two major components of the Communist empire were an operation done from inside by this type of warfare. Of course, it's a tremendous propaganda swindle, but man's mind is able to absorb bad ideas just as well as good ones—especially if there is a machine very busy to sell 'em the bad ideas!

Q. Does Moscow recruit its espionage agents from the ranks of the Communist Party?

A. Yes. That accounts for the excellence of their espionage service. No other country has such facilities — that of having people who are idealistically devoted as recruiting material for what otherwise is considered not such a desirable operation. That's why they have about the most devout and perfect intelligence service of any power. It's based upon the Communist Party. That doesn't mean that every

Communist is an espionage agent. Most of the Communists are just political warriors. But the espionage agents are recruited from the ranks of the Communist Party. No doubt about that.

Q. You have explained some of the operational methods of the Communist Party when it's in opposition. Can you give us briefly some illustrations as to what would happen if a party like the Communist Party came to power? What, for instance, would happen to private property?

A. Oh, well, when the Communists come into power—this is one of their principal tenets — all private property is abolished. And I mean abolished! There is no such thing possible under Communism as private property. It's a negation of their system. The state cannot dominate completely and make every individual subservient if the individual has any economic independence by owning property. The property element has to be entrely eliminated if the system is to entrench itself, function and come about. So property—private property is completely done away with.

Now, they may not do that on the morrow after they seize the power. But it won't take long. They may proceed to expropriate the big ones first, as they have done, then go to the middle-sized ones and eventually end up with the little storekeeper and the little professional and the little, little fellow who owns the land and so on and so forth. As a matter of fact, it's in this field that you can see their duplicity most. Before they come to power they promise to any peasant who hasn't got enough land or a farmer who just has, let's say, a few acres—they promise them division of the land. They are going to take it away from the big fellows and give it to the small ones.

Q. That's what is known as Agrarian Reform as used in China. Is that correct?

A. That's right. But after they do come into power, based on the principle that this type of a state cannot tolerate private property, they eventually expropriate everyone, including the ones who obtained more land through them, and the state takes over the land as well. Of course, they, in this case again, do a bit of semantic deception. They call it collectives. They sell it (**the idea**) to the peasant on the belief that he will retain the land but he will own it as a collective. But that, also, is just another stage in the complete expropriation. So that eventually all private property held by whomever will belong to the state.

Q. What would happen to such things as our monetary system—our bank deposits, insurance policies and things of that type?

A. Well, our monetary system is based on—on the kind of economy that exists with the representative government — on private ownership and all the other things that go with it. So when the Communists wipe out that sort of society—with the wiping out goes the monetary system—stocks, bonds, insurance policies become that much paper. You can use it for wallpaper after that.

Q. Who would operate the various enterprises and property if the owners are put out?

A. Oh, now, you are coming to the real big headache. Of course, originally

the theory was that the workmen would take over the factories, and they would have committees, and the committees would operate the factories. But, of course, after they actually came to it, they found out that you can't operate a factory with a party council. You've got to know production, and you've got to know technological organization. You have to know all the processes that go in the production and maintenance and — well, then they found out, of course, that they needed technicians, and the managers, and so on and so forth, many of whom they had exterminated as class enemies before that. Well, they had to go and pay very high salaries and so on to get foreign technicians to take over and teach the arts of production management to the new political bosses of Russia—a system and a problem they haven't yet solved to this day. It's one of the reasons for the economic weakness—one reason amongst many—of the Soviet system—that they had wiped out these skilled classes of managers, engineers, technicians and so on and so forth. And so, they haven't yet been able to completely replace them. Well, the theory, of course, is very simple—that the party takes over industry and commerce and transportation and so on. But to actually do it wasn't to be quite as easy as the theory sounded.

Q. What about social organizations, such as the Kiwanis and Rotary Club, veterans' organizations, things of that type—what would happen to those?

A. Well, the Kiwanis and Rotary, of course, they would be considered in the enemy class. They are the business element which is going to be liquidated. So this type of organization would be abolished. That's right in the first stages. They would abolish this type of organization, and they would be disbanded, and the leaders of it would be arrested. And the same thing would happen, of course, to political party leaders, government officials who had been operating the previous government and so on. The Rotaries would go along with it. Of course, the American Legion and the V.F.W. and so on—they would be considered in the category of enemy organizations and liquidated.

Q. What might occur in such institutions as our public schools? What change, if any, would be made in that?

A. Well, the public schools—of course, the present textbooks would be practically all thrown out except the ones that deal with technical subjects, and you would have textbooks that preach adherence to the new system. It takes time to produce the new textbooks—well, say it takes time. That won't matter. The old textbooks would be disposed of just the same. Why? Because the old textbooks are—would continue to preach the concept upon which the present society is based. So on the basis of their methods of operation, you will have — rather have no textbooks than to have the wrong ones. And, as far as the top echelons of the teaching system, of course, they would all be manned by Communists and, as soon as possible, they would purge all the teaching staffs. When I say **purge,** I mean quite thoroughly, and eliminate all elements they consider in the least hostile. You'd have to preach what the—and teach what the new regimented state said you should. That's what would happen to the educational system.

Q. I believe you stated previously in our conversation that they would probably not only liquidate those people that they felt were hostile to them, but anyone they felt might later become hostile. Is that right?

A. Yes, sir. That's one of the special features of this type of regime. They figure that—assuming you had been a business man—even though you were not active in politics—on the basis of that, they figure that you have what they call bourgeois ideology, capitalistic methods of thought, and therefore, because of that background, you are a potential enemy. So, it would be only a matter of time until you would get one of those famous visits—very famous with Russia—at 2:00 o'clock in the morning, and would be picked up and disappear and—well, that would be about the last heard of you.

Q. How about justice under Communism?

A. Well, justice has the same fate as private property has. There's only one kind of justice in Russia and, of course, you wouldn't call that justice. I wouldn't call it justice; no one except the Communists call it justice. Their justice is based on the convenience of the Communist Party. If a certain thing serves the interests of the Communist Party, then it's justice. If it doesn't, then it has to be done away with. There's no such thing as independent judiciary, or a jury system, or any other guarantees which under a representative government protect the individual and his rights. There is only one thing protected in the dominion of the Communist Party—anything which serves their purpose is just; anything that doesn't has to be done away with. And when I say that, I could quote you the writings of Lenin, who, as a free-hand quotation, said that "Communist moral is based on what serves the purposes of Communism." Everything else is not considered Communist moral. In other words, they have no independent concept of justice. It's related to the political regime and their regime is, of course, the Communist Party.

Q. How about religious institutions and religion in general?

A. Well, religion is considered, of course, a hostile ideology—every kind of religion! As a matter of fact, every kind of thought different from Communist thought is considered hostile to the regime. Now, when they came to power in Russia, they thought they could solve that by a direct attack, but they found that the peasant was very religious. He resisted liquidation of the churches. In the cities they had a rather easy time of that, but the villages — when they began war on religion—for a number of years the Communist Party only controlled thirty miles on each side of the railroad track. If they wanted to go beyond that, they had to take at least a full battalion of police troops because the peasants resisted the arrest of the priests and liquidation of the churches.

So then they decided to tolerate the situation for the time being and solve the problem some other way. Of course, they immediately dissolved the central organization of the church; they forbade the printing of religious literature; they forbade teaching religion to youngsters and so on; and they forbade the maintenance of the seminaries to train new preachers. They figured that when the old ones died out there would be no new religious teaching, and so on and so forth.

and the thing would sort of die by itself. Of course, later on they found that religion, as it were, was something with nine lives in it—so then they changed their methods and adopted a new one of creating a split inside of the remaining churches — creating a faction which advocated the acceptance of the Soviet system as against the old orthodox religionists. And that's the faction that's now in control of whatever remains of the church in Russia.

Q. What about labor unions, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. Yes, that's one of the most tragic disappointments of all those in the labor movement who are familiar with what happened in Russia. As I said before, according to their theory—the working class was supposed to be the ruling class; therefore, the labor unions were supposed to be the organizations that would ride high and handsome as this new government comes into office. Though actually what happened is just the very opposite! The labor unions were just made auxiliaries to the Communist government. Of course, all independence on the part of these unions disappeared because they were controlled by the Communist Party, and as organizations controlled by the Communist Party, their orders come down from the Communist Party, and any orders to the contrary from any union, well, would be quite risky. So, within a number of years—about six years, the unions found themselves in a position worse than what used to be the company unions in the United States—because at least the company unions operated in a country that's otherwise free. And even in a company union you could criticize the management, and the government, and this and that, and even go on strike without being sent to Siberia, but after the Communists entrenched themselves in power, unions just became that many policing instruments over the workers. Thus, they became just the opposite of what a union's function is supposed to be. Workmen can't protect themselves in Russia, through so-called unions that exist in Russia. On the contrary, he has to look upon the union officials as his persecutors who are there for the purpose of doing him wrong or getting more work out of him for less pay, and well, "tormentors at the point of production," as some of the Russians call them, after they had lived through that for fifteen years or so. That's what became of the unions.

Q. Are people permitted to vote or take part in political activities under a Communist form of government when it comes into power?

A. Yes, they are permitted to vote, yes.

Q. What's the point of allowing them to vote in such an instance of this kind when actually they have no other freedom?

A. Well, they are permitted to vote, but they are not permitted to choose. The sense of permitting them to vote just the same even though they have no—no right to choose—because they can only vote for one type of candidate—the ones approved by the directing committee of the Communist Party. But permitting them to vote just the same does have its sense which is very little understood in countries outside of Russia. You can check on their sentiments. It's a police proposition. The voting is done by factories or offices, or in the countryside it's done by collective farms. In other words, assuming that you work in a factory and there are 2,000 people working there and, of

course, you and the 2,000 don't throw their ballots into one box. Every department has a polling booth. Well, so, let's say in a particular corner of the voting system there are 200 ballots that were supposed to be cast, well, there are only 160. Well, why didn't the other 40 vote? Well, let's say, the other 40 are marked blank, the candidates are crossed out. Well, then the secret political police will go to work. Who could have been those 40? And those 40 will disappear within the next twelve months, and then be transported into a slave labor camp. The slave labor camps, you see, have become so big that it is an essential part of Soviet economy. You must replenish them. You must have that much of slave labor in order to operate certain projects. So, periodically the secret political police get an assignment as to how many they have to deliver, a quota assignment. Well, they pick from those that either may not have voted or may have criticized but weren't arrested right away. They are put on a list and then when the political police has to fill its quota, those are the ones that are then arrested. So the voting in this type—in this case—helps to trace the actual or potential opposition.

Q. What becomes of freedom of the press and speech and similar and other rights that we enjoy here in this country at this time under such a system?

A. Well, the same thing that happens to private property. It simply perishes as a right. It's done away with completely. There's only one organization that under such a system can print, publish, organize, direct and command and what-not, and that's the Communist Party. And the Communist Party itself is not within it a democratic organization either. It's a very hierarchical organization where the top commands, and the bottom obeys. So, although all this is done in the name of the Communist Party and through the instrumentality of the Communist Party, actually the Communist Party itself is a thoroughly regimented organization, and you can't get rid of the leaders — the leaders get rid of you before you get rid of them.

Q. Is it possible to put a party like the Communist Party out of office once it has come to power?

A. Well, you can't do it legally. That is entirely impossible. You can, of course, blow up the whole thing like happened in Hungary recently where the population couldn't stand the thing anymore and the whole thing exploded like a tremendous volcano. It was such an explosion that even the Communist Party went to pieces under it, and the rebellion turned out to be a rebellion of the whole population including a rebellion of the Communists who were rebelling against Communism. And, of course, the Hungarians are a more developed, western-type of population. They just couldn't stand that any more, and so they exploded. That's the only way of getting rid of them. There's no other way. You can elect them into office but once. Of course, they usually don't wait that long. They usually grab power before that, but you can never put them out of office without — well, just doing it like the Hungarians.

Q. On a former occasion you compared the Communist infiltration in institutions and things of that type to the Trojan Horse. Would you

mind explaining what you meant by using that analogy?

A. Well, the Trojan Horse term was one used by them themselves to illustrate a certain tactic of operation in the capitalist countries. It was used in 1935 by Georgi Dimitrov, who was the head of the Communist International, who said that the Communist — well, something that, of course, Stalin had said many times before — that in this kind of fighting and warfare, you sometimes get to a point much better and sooner if you go around instead of going directly. Well, so the Communists then had been, as it were, lambasting the democratic system — denouncing it this way, that way, and so on and so forth, in trying to get recruits and a following on the basis of their denunciation. Well, they found that rather difficult. So, they came around to the idea of doing it differently, and Georgi Dimitrov called that the Trojan Horse Method. Now the illustration comes from ancient history where the Greeks were having a war with, I believe, Sparta, and the problem was to capture a city by the name of Troy. Well, Troy was well defended and they couldn't take it. So they made a maneuver—they made it appear that they were abandoning the seige of the City of Troy and retreated but left a huge wooden horse standing there. The wooden horse had something to do with the religion of Troy. So, when night came the Trojans opened up the gates and took in the horse within the city — the wooden horse. But inside that wooden horse was a company of soldiers. And the arrangement was that as soon as the Trojans take that wooden horse in and night comes, the Greek army comes back and the soldiers from inside the Trojan horse will have opened up the gates and let the Greeks in. So, the illustration here is that you can get into the enemy's fortress easier, better, by deception than by direct attack. It is to take by guile and deception and trickery what you cannot take otherwise.

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, to pass now to the question of racial incitation which is, of course, the particular concern of this committee, I have noticed in examining Communist literature, particularly literature addressed to the Negroes in the South, the Communists advocate a separate Negro republic to be formed in and out of the southern states of the United States. Will you explain to us what personal knowledge you have of the origin of that doctrine and something about the purposes and intents of it?

A. Well, the doctrine originated with Joseph Stalin himself, while I was in Moscow, that's how I happened to know about it, and it was tried out on me since I represented the Foster Faction, to see what reactions there would be to it. I, of course, considered it entirely impractical. When I was then told that this proposition comes from Stalin himself, I was very much astounded, because, with all the deviltries that Stalin was capable of, his proposals usually had practicability to them. Now this thing seemed to me entirely impractical, and I — well, I — it stumped me so much that I just let go at it and considered it absolutely absurd. Well, about a week later the same individual, Losowsky, through whom — whom I communicated as a translator to do business with Stalin, who (**Losowsky**) was himself one of the leaders of the Russian Communist Party, invited me up to his apartment in

Moscow, and gave me some additional explanations. He said it's not too important whether the thing can be done in the United States in the south or not. What is important is to have a unifying slogan around which one could ideologically rally all the Negroes. He said that until then the Communists had made various passes at the American Negro, advocating one or another issue, or remedy, or proposition, but there was no unifying slogan. So this proposition of Negro nationalism — I mean nationalism based on a race — was conceived by Stalin as a slogan to get all the Negroes — not just working man Negroes, or farmers that are Negroes, and so on — to get all Negroes as a race on the Communist side. Well, of course, that — from that point of view I could understand that — that already has to do with broad political warfare strategy. But even then I said, "But why try to apply it in such an absurd fashion like trying to tear out a part of the economic and social fabric of the United States — in one part of the United States?" I said, "I don't think the American Negro will go for that, and it is not practical — not feasible." Well, the answer to that was this, that the American Negro amongst all the Negroes in the world is the most advanced one. That if he doesn't go for the idea of racial nationalism, well, then the whole thing is a miscalculation and, of course, Stalin was thoroughly convinced that racial nationalism could be sold to the Negro, irrespective of whether it could be applied in the form of a Negro republic in the south or not. That's where this thing originated. First, the American Negro Communists that were in Moscow reacted similarly to myself. They thought it was impractical, also. But the thing — the doctrine was imposed on the party just the same because, well, Stalin was the boss of all the Communist Party. That's how eventually the Communist Party of the United States accepted it.

Q. What year was that, that that doctrine was first proposed?

A. Well, first time I heard about it was in 1928.

Q. That was when Losowsky first called you up and presented the doctrine to you as a proposal. Is that right?

A. That's right.

Q. Under the Communist proposal, to whom did the Negro's primary loyalty belong — to the United States — under this arrangement — to the United States or to the Negro republic, as was proposed?

A. Oh, the primary loyalty on the basis of that doctrine would be to the Negro republic. That's basically the same doctrine as Hitler had, that all Aryan Germans, no matter where they lived, and no matter what country they were citizens of, owed their primary loyalty to Hitler's Germany. It's similar to the doctrine of part of the Jews known as Zionists, who had that doctrine even before Hitler, who said that if the Jews will succeed to set up a homeland according to the Zionist program, their loyalty will be primarily to Palestine.

Q. Was this black republic to be a part of the United States or was it to be an extension of, say, Africa, as the homeland of the Negro?

A. Well, it would not be part of the United States. What they advocated is a completely separate Negro republic, which was created on the basis

that the Negroes in all that area have a majority and, therefore, are entitled to supremacy there — to complete domination. Here again, it's like in the case where I said that the Communists speak in the name of the factory workers, the proletariat. Well, here is the same idea — the Communists would come into power in a part of the United States in the name of the Negroes, but it would actually be a Communist government operated within those several hundred counties, which would go into the formation of a Negro republic.

Q. Well, now on the basis of this proposal of a separate Negro republic in the United States it would seem to me that this would result in a more or less complete national segregation, yet the Communist Party in all the literature they put out pretend to be the foremost opponent of any type of segregation. How do you reconcile such opposite doctrines in the party — or are they reconciled?

A. Well, the Communists don't have to reconcile anything. They can advocate totally contradictory policies as long as it yields political profit for them. I mean they are not plagued like we are by conscience or consistency in things like that. They are in political warfare completely amoral. There is no such thing that you have got to follow this or that pattern. So they would advocate a Negro republic, where all the Negroes that lived there would be, as it were, segregated, as you say, and at the same time they advocated that in the big cities of the North where there's lots of Negroes that the Negroes should have a separate municipality, with their own police and their own mayors and so on and so forth, but, of course, the expenses were to be borne by the city as a whole—not just by the Negro section of the city. And that in their mind is thoroughly consistent. Why? Because what they actually aim at is to use the Negro, organize him in such a fashion as to use him as a festering center for rebellion inside the larger community as a whole. The Negro republic would, of course, be a Communist one. Those types of municipalities would, of course, be dominated by the Communists in most cases, and each of them would become a festering center inside the democratic set-up which would, of course, under Communist leadership carry on continued disturbances, provocations, discontent and so on and so forth. With their theory that's completely consistent. Of course, after they would seize power in the United States as such, they could abolish the whole business, and who was going to say no? There just wouldn't be anybody to say no, but for the time being it would serve their purposes. And that's what they have in mind. They aim to use the Negro — preach a doctrine of racial nationalism in order to use the Negro for their purpose. Once they have used him, well, then they will do with the Negro what they have done in Russia with the peasants and the working man. Just make him a tool for their purposes. Therefore, it's consistent with the theory of using all methods to seize power. Otherwise, of course, it's not consistent.

Q. I believe you stated that after you helped form the Communist Party in the United States in 1919, you eventually came to be a member of the Central Committee. Is that not correct, sir?

A. Yes.

Q. I believe you further stated that you were the first person put in charge of Communist activity among the Negroes in the United States. Is that correct?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. Would you mind relating to the Committee your experience—particular experience with regard to that first assignment that you had in regard to Negro activity in the Communist Party?

A. Well, the Communist Party activities amongst the Negroes here in the United States started about 1921, and were prompted by a letter sent to the American Party by Nikolai Lenin who was then the dominant figure in Russia and the founder of the Soviet State. He said in that letter — I am, of course, not quoting it textually — I am just giving you the sense of it — that they were surprised that in the reports the American Party was sending over to Moscow there was no mention of activities amongst Negroes. And he considered the Negroes in the United States a strategically important element, and he wanted to see a report of what the Communist Party was doing amongst the Negroes. Well, so, of course, the party couldn't ignore a letter from Nikolai Lenin, and I was then the junior member of the Central Committee; so they had to put on record that somebody was assigned to perform that function; so I was the one who was assigned to do that. Well, when I looked around I found that there was simply no Negro membership in the Communist Party; even in New York or Chicago, there wasn't a single Negro Communist in the Communist Party that I knew. Nobody had thought of doing that before this letter that came from Russia. Well, so just the same, since I was the one assigned, I was going to explore the possibilities. I knew from the Socialist Party that there were some Negroes in Harlem in a branch of the Socialist Party which was mostly Negroes, although there were also whites in the same branch, and I looked up one of them and he advised me to see an individual by the name of Cyril Briggs. Well, I looked up this individual, and he was the editor of a paper called **The Crusader**, which was the official organ of a Negro organization called the African Blood Brotherhood. Well, I put in quite an effort on this fellow Briggs, to see whether I could work him over ideologically, and as I got acquainted with him, I noticed that he was having his financial troubles publishing the paper. I didn't tell him that I represented the Community Party, of course. I just posed as a liberal uncle, who had his sympathies on the Negro side, and was willing to help him. Whenever he ran into some trouble about paying the printer, well, I always obliged with a few hundred dollars. This way I became friends with this Briggs and I worked him over ideologically, and the cant of the journal changed. And, of course, in due time I got at some of his friends who were on the Board of Directors, and, well, it took only about a year before the controlling influence in that organization upon top was exerted through me, and they pretty nearly would do, although they weren't yet in the party, what I wanted them to do. Well, and later on I signed him up into the Communist Party as a member. So that was the first Negro organization that the party got hold of ideologically, at least — later on organizationally. That's how the thing started.

Q. What about the N.A.A.C.P. What was it doing at that time?

A. The N.A.A.C.P. at that time was a rather small organization. To the best of my recollection it just had a couple of thousand members composed of the upper class Negroes, and a lot of liberal whites. And the aims it had were rather moderate — that would be race reconciliation and, of course, it was willing and did defend Negroes in such legal cases as resulted from some riots or some attacks on Negroes — lynchings and so on and so forth. It was not at that time an organization that you could say was trying to set fire to anything. Just a liberal outfit that tried to do a certain amount of good in bringing the two races together. We decided to ignore it at the time as not being important enough to bother with.

Q. What was the Universal Negro Improvement Association?

A. Oh, that was the big organization at that time. The Universal Negro Improvement Association was led by an individual by the name of Marcus Garvey—he was a Jamaican Negro, but a remarkable Negro orator. I mean his oratory just really went over with the Negroes — it was colorful, emotional. He got together in a number of years the largest Negro organization which had until then existed in the United States. Of course he claimed a fantastic membership. He claimed about three million members, but we put one of our men into his office — he was a writer, an educated fellow — as an aid to him, and we found out what his actual membership was. It was less than 300,000 instead of three million. But it was a very active, enthusiastic organization, and so my idea was that's the one to go after — either to capture it from inside or if we can't, well, to see whether we can ruin it. That was the big organization at the time.

Q. Did you actually do anything in connection with your purpose of either capturing or ruining this organization?

A. Oh, yes. We offered what Communists always offer when they want to move in — in full status — a "Trojan Horse." They offer "unity." Of course, whenever they offer to unite, they offer to unite like the tiger unites with the lamb, by chewing it up and digesting it. Well, but this fellow Marcus Garvey, he — well, he just didn't go for the idea. Now, what special reason he may have had I don't know. He certainly wasn't educated on the kind of fighting that we launched on him, but he probably was afraid that if he would unite with us — well, he had some skeletons in his closet. He was operating a number of rackets, and he probably was afraid that if uninvited guests came to dinner, well, they may sort of notice those things and it may not be so good for him. So he rejected. He wouldn't unite. Well, after that there was only one thing we could do, since he had a formidable organization and an enthusiastic following, well, we had to split his organization. Of course, when the Communists split an organization, it's always in the name of doing good — doing better than the other fellow, and so on. Then, we had in mind that if that doesn't pressure him enough, well, eventually we will go to work on him exposing his rackets. Well, that's what happened. We criticized his program — his program was that the Negro should go back to Africa and that the Negro is as good as the white man and he should show it by imitating the white

man. So he had organized an outfit he called the Black Star Steamship Line, which was supposed to be some number of ships that — a combination of freight and passenger — allegedly were cruising between the United States and Africa, and between the United States and some southern countries, and so on. Then he also in the same line of thought had created something that he called The Negro Factories Corporation. He was selling stocks in both these corporations. Of course, we had meanwhile, after investigation, found out that his Black Star Steamship Line that he was selling stock in — and the idea was going over quite enthusiastically — was a fraud and his Negro Factories Corporation was a fraud. So, after we couldn't do with the fellow what we originally thought we could, and after we had criticised his program, we, of course, said that the American Negro will never go back to the bushes in Africa; whatever complaints he has in the United States, complaints and all, he is much better off than in Africa, and he wouldn't want to go there; if any of them do go there they will soon come back. And we considered this whole thing an absurdity. Well, the criticism had an effect, and he was holding one of those show conventions that he held every two years to which he invited all Negro organizations in this country and other countries — he invited also the African Blood Brotherhood. That was his big mistake. So we sent a large delegation there and the delegation, of course, demanded an accounting of his income, funds and other things. Meanwhile we had created a bulletin which was dressed up as a news bulletin in such a way as if it was coming from Garvey's organization. And the bulletin was sending news about the doings at that convention. The Negro papers, of which there were several hundred weeklies, thought it was news from the convention. But it was gradual criticism of Marcus Garvey — subtle, but positive. So he got excited and decided to expel the delegates of the African Blood Brotherhood. Well, after that we just sent out a photostat from the Maritime Commission which said that the Negro — that the Black Star Steamship Line does not own any ships. We sent it to the Negro papers and, of course, that was a terrific blow against Marcus Garvey's organization.

Then some of the Negroes had bought his fraudulent stock. They came to the offices of the African Blood Brotherhood and we sent them to a Communist lawyer — very able guy — and he helped them to complain to the Post Office, and so Marcus Garvey was then arrested for using the United States mails to defraud, and the Post Office raided his headquarters and found there even more than we knew.

Well, the wind-up was that the whole thing ended up in a terrific crash. His organization went to pieces inside of about three years completely, and the Communist Party picked up many of the pieces. So this way, by these various methods, we demolished an obstruction to Communist activities among the Negroes, and there was an additional recruitment. Of course, the new recruitment went into the African Blood Brotherhood. That, in short, is the beginning of Communist activity amongst the Negroes. The point of that is, that when there is a situation, even if you have nothing, you can create some-

thing, if you haven't got too much conscience and are willing to use any and all methods.

Q. You were in charge of this operation for the Communist Party, is that correct?

A. I was the one who directed the whole thing.

Q. I notice from the Communist Party Negro literature on hand that we have in our possession, that the party has created a number of Negro fronts, and these fronts have a following among the Negroes, that these fronts come and go under different names. They are apparently created and liquidated one after another. Can you tell us what is the reason intended behind this particular type of operation?

A. Well, as I said before, the Communist Party simply had no experience on the subject of getting at the Negro. Originally, it was started from scratch. So, it was experimenting—even a totalitarian party has to learn from practice — it can't take wisdom out of a bottle. So, they had that problem of learning how to work amongst the Negroes. That was one factor in their changes. But another more important factor which accounts both for some of their success and their failures is that the Communist Party in the United States can't push through a consistent policy on matters of strategy.

It can be consistent on the subject of general objective and doctrine, but on matters of strategy and tactics it has to accommodate itself to the changes that are imposed from Moscow, due to changes in Soviet foreign policy. So in 1925 when they created the first Negro front, which they called the American Negro Labor Congress, they aimed only to get at the northern Negro. They didn't yet—they hadn't invented the theory of racial nationalism. They wanted to get at the northern Negro — the Negro factory worker. So they named the organization accordingly, and they called it American Negro Labor Congress. Up to 1930, much of the literature that they published addressed to the Negro was issued under the auspices of the American Negro Labor Congress. If they had issued it in the name of the Communist Party, it wouldn't have been read — or if it had been read, would have been read by a very few. But if they issued it under the auspices of a Negro organization, well, that, of course, had a better reception.

Well, by 1930 they had already the new theory of racial nationalism; so they broadened their whole approach to the Negro and created a new organization which they called The League of Struggle for Negro Rights. That new front had already the racial nationalism as a strategic objective — that is, the creation of a Negro republic. But even that was sort of hard going, especially with these new theories.

So by 1936 — that's when the Trojan Horse got going in real earnest, of which I have spoken to you before. A condition was created where Hitler was considered the main menace, and Stalin hadn't been able to make a deal with him. So Stalin decided to court the democracies, to see whether he could get together with the democracies against the Nazis. And in order to do that, well, they had to drop some of the type of agitation and propaganda that was very irritating to the democracies, and the idea of a Negro republic down south was one of

the irritants. And, of course, another irritant was some of their other propaganda to the factory workers. So, in order to carry out the new policy of courting the democracies against Hitler, they created amongst the Negroes a type of front patterned to this new policy. They called that the National Negro Congress. Now to the National Negro Congress there were invited all other Negro organizations — the N.A.A.C.P., the Socialists, the Negro organization led by one Randolph, President of the Sleeping Car Porters Brotherhood, and others — and they came together all in one convention and agreed to form a new type of Negro organization, which united all the existing Negro organizations in one combination without, however, each of the separate organizations dissolving themselves. But they came together into one coordinating body known as the National Negro Congress. Well, at that time, the administration in Washington was favorable to all this. It was a period where the Trojan Horse didn't have to be a Trojan any more. It had become a partner. It could move in, as it were, in full uniform — didn't have to do it at night any more.

So, the administration collaborated with all this idea of uniting against the Nazis with the Kremlin and its subsidiary organizations in the United States, and the various organizations in the United States were refashioned, remoulded to suit this new policy. Well, that's the time when the Communists made their biggest headway amongst the Negroes. It was the same time when the C. I. O. was created and, of course, the Communists moved into the C. I. O. in great style. I mean the newly created labor federation, the C. I. O., issued charters to Communist labor union groups that they knew were composed and led by Communists. Well, in the name of these newly chartered — newly issued national charters they, then, of course, got at the Negro in northern industry, and through the National Negro Congress they made some headway amongst Negroes also in the south. That was then their front, during the period when Washington and Moscow were, as it were, setting up their first big flirtation with each other, and that's the time when they made the biggest progress, and got closer to the leadership of the other Negro organizations, and produced really their most extensive literature issued to the Negroes. The slogan of the Black Republic they just temporarily retired to the background. For the time being it wasn't mentioned. They concentrated on the other things of a tactical nature for the time being.

Q. What about the People's Institute of Applied Religion?

A. The People's Institute of Applied Religion was one of their most cunning devices to get at the south, especially at the Negro in the south. You see, all these things I have been telling you before about Communist fronts amongst the Negro—they all operated almost exclusively in the north amongst the northern Negroes. There was very little of that in the south, and the south to the Communists was always one of the most vexing problems. Moscow could never understand it. The south didn't behave according to Marx's theory — well, the economic level in the south was lower than in the north; workmen make

less; Negroes make less—according to Marx's theory, the south should be leading the United States in Communist development. Well, actually, it just didn't work out that way. It was just to the contrary. The south proved to be a hard nut, and it didn't conform to the doctrine.

So they tried out various methods of getting at the south and one of those — the most cunning one — was the Institute — the People's Institute of Applied Religion. They decided that the big block against the penetration of the south is religion. The Negroes believe in religion; the hillbillies believe in religion; nearly everybody is religious. The south is more religious than the north. Therefore, maybe they could get at them under the auspices of the Cross. Use religion as a cover to get there. As one of the leaders of that outfit, Claude Williams, Reverend, said, "Why use Marx to preach against Religion, when you could use Religion to justify Marx?" That is, they would take certain parts out of the Bible, where Christ chased the money changers out of the temple, and say, "Well, He was against capitalism." Where Christ advocated the worth of the individual and was against Roman slavery, they say, "Well, He was a revolutionary, He was against slavery, including wage slavery," and so on and so forth. Well, they began to interpret— use the Trojan Horse philosophically, as it were, and weave it into religion in order to get at the south. That was the idea of The People's Institute of Applied Religion.

It was a cunning idea, but, I don't know, somehow that one didn't work so well either.

Q. Was not the Southern Conference for Human Welfare in the same category as the People's Institute of Applied Religion?

A. Well, it was in the same general direction of getting at the south by using the liberals in the south and those who are concerned about the racial problem. Get them into one combination and get at the south in the name of the south, as it were. Until then it was always some northern organization trying to operate in the south. Well, here they created a new approach of southerners operating upon the south, and that one, with the support of the administration, went along pretty well; and they had great hopes upon it until, well, the House Committee (**U. S. House of Representatives Committee on Un-American Activities**) got it into their heads to go and have a look at it. Then they (the **House Committee**) of course found what could have been found long before that, namely, that it was one of the most important strategic Communist operations intended to get at the south.

Q. You say it had the support of the administration. Actually, Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt was one of the leaders in the Southern Conference For Human Welfare, was she not?

A. She was. She was one of the principal leaders at the time, yes. So was former Senator Graham.

Q. That's Frank Graham from North Carolina?

A. That's right. He was the Chairman of it.

Q. Was the Sharecroppers' Union a Communist front or Communist-controlled organization? Are you familiar with that organization?

A. Yes, the Sharecroppers' Union was a Communist-controlled organization that tried to get at the southern Negro farmer in the name of the union, and, well, it worked for a while, but its another one of those things that worked for a while and somehow it didn't work for long.

Q. To what extent, if any, did the C.I.O. leaders support and give aid and comfort to this particular Communist tactic, infiltrating in the south and getting to the public?

A. Well, the C. I. O. leaders followed the leadership of the administration at the time. They did the same thing they — on the basis of this new policy of Russia supporting the democracies — they chartered and admitted into the C. I. O. about eleven national unions, all of which were from the very beginning Communist set-ups. Now, these unions, then, under the flag of unionism went after the Negroes. The largest of them was the United Electrical Radio Machine Workers, which controlled all the important electrical equipment plants in the United States. There were quite a number of Negroes in that industry and also in the other industries. That's the first time they really succeeded under the auspicies of the C. I. O. to get at the Negro workmen in the industrial field on a big scale. They (**the Communists**) had made various efforts in that direction before, but they didn't have near as much success as they had as a result of the C. I. O. taking the Communists in as partners. They (**The C.I.O. leaders**) were fully aware of it. I know Sidney Hillman was. He was quite familiar with Communist operations. And it lasted as long as the partnership with Moscow lasted in Washington.

Q. Now, during this period that we have been talking about, say from 1935 up until the time of the pact with Hitler and Stalin in 1939 — did the Communist Party change its attitude toward the N.A.A.C.P. during this particular period?

A. Well, they began to change their attitude toward the N.A.A.C.P. The N.A.A.C.P. had, of course, grown during this period. It couldn't be ignored any more, and furthermore, there was no reason to ignore it, because the impact of all that Communist agitation upon the Negro had infected the membership, and the leadership of the N.A.A.C.P. by then. As I said, they — the N.A.A.C.P. leaders were there when the National Negro Congress was formed. The Communists began to pay more attention to the N.A.A.C.P. than they had before. They had won over one of its principal officials, W. E. B. DuBois, who was the Secretary and also the editor of the official organ of the N.A.A.C.P., **The Crisis.** He had become converted to Communism.

Q. Is that the same DuBois who is presently Honorary Charman of the N.A.A.C.P.?

A. The same one, yes. The same. He is an intellectual. He was at the founding of the N.A.A.C.P. — the only Negro on the Board of Directors.

BY THE CHAIRMAN:

We will have a ten-minute recess so the Committee and others present can relax for a few minutes.

BY THE CHAIRMAN:

The meeting of the Committee will come to order. At this moment I would like to announce that the meeting in the morning will begin at 9:00 A. M.

The Committee will expect to produce tomorrow witnesses who have been in actual charge of Communist work in the south on the Negro question. The General Counsel will proceed with examination of the witness.

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, we have been talking here about a period from 1935 to 1939. Now, you were no longer in the party at that time. Is that correct?

A. That's correct, but I am very familiar with their operations.

Q. Do you mind telling the Committee how you continued your familiarity with the operations during this time?

A. Well, since I know their basic methods of operation, strategy and tactics and organization, it's relatively easy for me to follow what they do by reading publications, and by meeting party members who have quit them and who were leading members. Every once in a while whenever there is a new turn in party line somebody, as it were, drops off the wagon and rebels against the new turn. And I and others, eventually, manage to see them and find out what has been going on in the inside of their kitchen for the periods that they have been in.

Q. Now, we have some references to the C.I.O. and the fact that it chartered a number of known Communist unions. That was back during this period that we are speaking of—'35 to '39, was it not?

A. That's right.

Q. Since that time, isn't it true that they have made some rather extensive efforts to clean up and remedy this situation?

A. Oh, yes. Definitely so. I intended to cover that — to come to that in proper sequence of the testimony, but since you are asking the question now, yes, the whole thing has been reversed. As a matter of fact, the C. I. O. took the lead in cleaning up on the Communist-controlled unions, and they threw them all out, though the Communists still have some pockets here and there; but as far as the nationally chartered unions, they have been all excluded as being Communist-controlled unions, and as being unions not controlled by their members, and which do not follow the policies of the C I.O. but follow the policies as laid down by Moscow. On these two grounds they have been thrown out of the C.I.O. Some of them still exist with a great loss of membership. For instance, the United Electrical Radio Equipment Workers which under early C.I.O. had 800,000 members — they are reduced to about 100,000 now, and outside the C.I.O. And there is, of course, Bridges' Waterfront Union, which has not suffered as much as the others that were thrown out and still keeps a hold on a number of very important points. There is the Mine, Mill and Smelter which has lost, oh more than half its membership after they were thrown out of the C.I.O.

But, as a big force operating under the auspices of the C.I.O., no Communists can do that any more. The C.I.O. won't tolerate it.

Q. During this period, was there liaison between the N.A.A.C.P. and the Negro and other fronts of the Communist Party?

A. During what period?

Q. The period we are discussing, 1935 to 1939.

A Oh, yes, of course, indeed. As I said, the National Negro Congress was a joint enterprise in which the Negro organizations participated. Of course, that came to a stop during 1939 and '41 during the Nazi-Soviet Pact. And since Moscow then started to play the old game against the democracies, and allied itself with Nazi Germany, the whole policy of courting the democracies was, of course, abandoned and they went back to hostilizing the democracies. In the Negro field they revised the slogan of a Negro republic in the south. Their propaganda called the war between democracies and Nazi Germany a "white man's war," and the Negroes shouldn't be cannon fodder for the white man and so on and so forth. So the kind of combinations as were represented by the National Negro Congress, and some of the other fronts, sort of went to pieces during that period. They didn't go completely to pieces, because the alliance with Hitler didn't last long enough. But the party was on the way then to reorientating its policy and creating new fronts designed on the basis of the new alliance. But before those fronts really—a new type of front—got going, Hitler attacked Russia and, well, the old marriage came together again, of the democracies becoming allies with Soviet Russia, and the Trojan Horse became a partner again.

Q. Now, during this time that you are speaking of, in what way did this manifest itself with special reference to the Negroes? What way did the Communist Party's change of line during this particular period manifest itself with regard to the Negroes?

A. Do you mean during the Nazi-Soviet Pact or after?

Q. The period before and during and after.

A. Well, as I already explained, before the Nazi-Soviet Pact, the Kremlin was courting the democracies, and there was a liaison between the democracies and the Kremlin, and that held good, also, on the domestic front — by the Communist controlled organizations sort of dousing propaganda and agitation and becoming more friendly. This so-called United Front period, or "popular front,' began to break up as soon as Hitler and Stalin became friends.

Q. Well, now what happened after June, 1941 when Hitler broke his alliance with Stalin and invaded Russia?

A. Well, then, the old line came back on the double, of courting the democracies and, in fact, the Communists then went even further. They became super patriots, but not for the United States, for Soviet Russia. And the United States wasn't doing things fast enough to defeat Hitler. They suppressed strikes. Even unions who had grievances and otherwise would have gone out on strike — the Communist leadership discouraged strikes. The whole incitement amongst

the Negro subsided completely and, on the contrary they wanted the Negro to become a good patriot for the war effort. That is the whole thing in reverse, not for the sake of the United States, of course, but in order to save Soviet Russia from defeat. They pressured the United States to greater efforts, and discouraged all agitation of organizations that would obstruct such an effort. During that period they became even more associated with other Negro organizations like the N.A.A.C.P., and the same thing took place amongst the whites. They became the most consistent, for that period, supporters of the war effort. And, of course, they infiltrated everywhere as a result of it, having in mind the after-the-war period, but during the war period they collaborated with the administration — they collaborated with the union leadership — the conservative elements amongst the union leadership and, well, they just merely collaborated, period!

Q. Well, what effect did this have on the Communist Party policy among the Negroes?

A. Well, they — the N.A.A.C.P. and the National Negro Congress became more friendly than ever. The N.A.A.C.P. allowed Communist authors to write articles in **The Crisis.** They recommended Communist authored books in their book recommendations section. The leaders of the N.A.A.C.P. then joined various Negro fronts of the Communist Party and other fronts of the Communist Party operating in other fields. It was, well, a sort of honeymoon situation of which, of course, the Communists, who had always ulterior motives, took full advantage.

Q. In other words, there was no need for the tricky infiltration you spoke of in connection with the Trojan Horse matter. The welcome mat was out for them, and they were welcomed instead of having to sneak in. Is that right?

A. That's right. That's exactly right.

Q. Would you say that was the high point of Communist infiltration, both ideologically and organizationally, into all of these various organizations?

A. That was the high point of their infiltration, ideological and organizational, especially organizational. The gates were simply opened for them and not only in reference to labor unions and other social organizations, but the gates were opened to them into the United States Government. That's when the big infiltration took place into the United States Government and its various agencies.

Q. What effect did this partnership with Communism have on the Negro Colleges and the Negro press in general?

A. Well, of course, that was the time when they infiltrated the Negro colleges. In fact, that was the time when they infiltrated all colleges **(more successfully)**, including the Negro colleges. That was the time when they made the biggest headway amongst the sociological intelligentsia and the professors and teachers who teach economics, and sociology, and government, and history, and so on and so forth. It

seems that the intellectuals had during that time shown a remarkable weakness. They were bigger suckers for the Communist propaganda than many others were, apparently because they sort of led a life apart from the daily troubles and toil of the population. They were the ivory tower boys, who picked up the theories of the Communists, not looking at what is behind the theories. And that applied, of course, to the Negro colleges also. I may, perhaps, at this time, if it's all right with you, give you an indication of the import of that infiltration in, let's say into the N.A.A.C.P., during that particular period. Most of those that I can mention here. I only have a few.

Q. Let me preface that. You have done a particular study of this subject with regard to the N.A.A.C.P., have you not?

A. I have.

Q. You have in your files information, is that right?

A. That's correct.

Q. Is that what you propose to offer at this time for the Committee?

A. Just in order to illustrate the point of infiltration into this particular organization during that time. Is that all right?

Q. That's fine if you wish to go ahead.

A. Well, I have here—

Q. Excuse me. Well, after this. But please identify each one as you place an exhibit in evidence.

A. I have here the record of affiliation with — sponsorship association with — Communist fronts of a number of N.A.A.C.P. leaders. I only have those who have more than ten affiliations to their credit. I don't mention the others, figuring that an individual who has ten affiliations should know that he was affiliated with something. So here you have the Chairman of the Board of the N.A.A.C.P., Channing H. Tobias. He has to his credit forty-two fronts. Amongst them there are eight Negro fronts. When I say Negro fronts, I mean fronts created by the Communist Party for operation amongst Negroes. I may say at this point that he is one of the few of the N.A.A.C.P. leaders who admitted on record that he was taken for a ride by the Communists, and that he is fully clear of their treachery and deception and stated that as a reason for disassociating himself with those fronts. But I mean he must have been taken in quite a bit by their propaganda in order to join forty-two fronts, and amongst them eight fronts in the field that he would be especially associated with, that is, activities amongst Negroes. Now, I am not going to read all the names of these fronts because—

Q. Do you want to offer that document in evidence?

A. I do.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I am going to mark this document WK-1 and offer it in evidence to this Committee. (See pages 48, 49, 50)

42. [redacted] Fronts - Member, Sponsor, or Associate -.

8 Negro

W-K-1

February 1957

Channing H. Tobias, Chairman of the Board, NAACP:

(1) All-Harlem Youth Conference -- endorser -- Daily Worker, May 12, 1938

(2) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- official program, April 17, 1943

(3) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief -- sponsor -- letterhead, July 23, 1948

(4) American League for Peace and Democracy -- member of executive board -- letterhead, June 12, 1939

(5) American Round Table on India -- member -- letterhead, circa 1941

(6) American Slav Congress -- speaker at meeting co-sponsored by American Slav Congress -- Daily Worker, December 27, 1944, page 2

(7) American Society for Russian Relief -- member of executive committee -- letterhead, April 12, 1946

[redacted]

(9) CIO Community Conference in Harlem -- speaker for -- Daily Worker, March 26, 1943, page 6

(10) Citizens Emergency Conference for Interracial Unity -- initiator and chairman of executive committee -- booklet, September 25, 1943

(11) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor, an auxiliary of International Labor Defense -- speaker for -- Worker, December 31, 1944, page 7

(12) Communist Bond Rally -- speaker at -- Worker, December 31, 1944, page 10

(13) Conference on Constitutional Liberties in America -- sponsor -- official program, June 7-9, 1939

(14) Conference on Puerto Rico's Right to Freedom -- sponsor -- official program, January 5, 1946

(15) Council on African Affairs -- one of founders of - New York Herald Tribune, April 6, 1948

(Exhibit WK-1a)

Channing H. Tobias -- 2

(16) Council for Pan American Democracy -- signer of open letter appealing for freedom for political prisoners -- press release, June 8, 1945

(17) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, August 6, 1945

(18) Independent Citizens Committee of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- attended meeting of Independent Voters Committee, September 21, 1944 -- Communist Activities Among Aliens and National Groups, page 592

(19) International Committee on African Affairs -- member -- letterhead, undated

(20) Nation Associates -- sponsor of dinner -- program December 3, 1945

(21) National Citizens Emergency Relief Committee -- member of national board -- Worker, March 17, 1946, page 5

(22) National Citizens Political Action Committee -- vice-chairman -- "Political Guide," NC-PAC, June 26-29, 1946

(23) National Committee to Abolish the Poll Tax -- sponsor -- letterhead, March 8, 1946

(24) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- signer of open letter -- Soviet Russia Today, June 1943, page 2

(25) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of statement opposing renewal of the Dies Committee -- pamphlet, January 1943

(26) National Mobilization -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, March 5, 1946, page 3

(27) National Scottsboro Action Committee -- member of executive committee -- Daily Worker, May 3, 1933, page 2

(28) Negro History Week -- speaker -- Daily Worker, February 7, 1943, page 5

(29) New York Citizens Emergency Committee -- member -- letterhead, March 1946

(30) New York Committee for Justice in Freeport -- honorary chairman -- letterhead, February 21, 1947

(Exhibit WK-1b)

Channing H. Tobias -- 3

(31) New York Conference on National Unity -- member -- official program, December 6, 1941

(32) North Shore Interracial and Interfaith Committee of Queens -- speaker for -- Daily Worker, October 4, 1944, page 3

(33) People's Committee -- speaker for -- Daily Worker, April 1, 1943, page 4

(34) People's Voice -- member of reception committee -- leaflet, May 1946

✓ (35) People's Institute of Applied Religion -- sponsor -- letterhead, April 9, 1942

(36) Protestant -- editorial advisor -- Protestant, August-September 1946

(37) Protestant Digest -- editorial advisor -- letterhead, October 7, 1941

(38) Refugee Scholarship and Peace Campaign, an auxiliary of American League for Peace and Democracy -- sponsor -- letterhead, August 3, 1939

(39) Reichstag Fire Trial Anniversary Committee -- speaker for -- New Masses, December 21, 1943, page 31

✓ (40) Southern Conference for Human Welfare -- co-chairman -- news release, December 10, 1946

(41) Testimonial Dinner in Honor of Ferdinand C. Smith -- sponsor -- program, September 20, 1944

(42) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade -- speaker at meeting co-sponsored by VALB -- Daily Worker, December 27, 1944, page 2

(43) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade -- sponsored and supported statement calling for break with Franco Spain -- New York Times, March 3, 1945

(44) Win-the-Peace Conference -- sponsor -- program, April 5-7, 1946

(Exhibit WK-1c)

A. Now, another important leader on the Board of Directors of the N.A.A.C.P. is the former First Lady, Eleanor Roosevelt. She has to her credit thirty-two fronts, rather thirty-three, of which she has been either a member or a sponsor or an associate. Four of these fronts were fronts of the Communist Party operating amongst the Negroes.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I am going to ask that this be introduced in evidence and marked WK-2. **(See pages 52, 53, 54 also)**

33 Fronts - Sponsor, Member or Associate
4 Negro

W-K-2

February 1957

Eleanor Roosevelt, Board of Directors, NAACP:

✓ (1) All-Harlem Youth Conference -- sent greetings -- Daily Worker, May 12, 1938

X (2) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, October 21, 1941, page 4

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor of dinner -- program, October 27, 1946

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- signer of open letter -- folder, 1947

X (5) American Committee for Spanish Freedom -- sent message to -- Daily Worker, November 23, 1945, page 8

X (6) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief -- made cash contribution to -- Headlines of ACYR, July 1945, page 1

(7) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief -- accepts honorary chairmanship -- Daily Worker, December 21, 1945, page 3

(8) American Committee for Yugoslav Relief -- honorary chairman -- letterhead, July 23, 1948

(9) American Communications Association -- speaker at annual convention -- Baltimore Evening Sun, April 16, 1940, page 8

X (10) American Federation of Teachers, Local #5 -- received annual award -- Daily Worker, April 23, 1939

X (11) American League for Peace and Democracy -- sent donation to China Aid Council -- Daily Worker, March 21, 1938

X (12) American Relief for Greek Democracy -- honorary chairman -- letterhead, November 19, 1946

X (13) American Student Union -- entertained leader, Joseph P. Lash, at White House, November 30, 1939 -- Times-Herald, Dec. 1

X (14) American Youth Congress -- sent letter of greetings to Milwaukee -- official program, July 2-5, 1937

(15) American Youth Congress -- speaker at City College -- Daily Worker, January 29, 1938

(Exhibit WK-2a)

Eleanor Roosevelt -- 2

(16) American Youth Congress -- speaker at New York dinner -- Evening Star, March 1, 1939

(17) American Youth Congress -- speaker, New York -- program, July 9, 1939

(18) American Youth Congress -- defender of AYC before Council of Southern Women -- Evening Star, January 26, 1940, page 4

(19) American Youth Congress -- invited Congressmen to White House to meet AYC leaders -- Washington Post, February 7, 1940, pages 1, 7

(20) American Youth Congress -- speaker, Monday Evening Club -- program, February 13, 1940

(21) American Youth Congress -- speaker, Chicago -- program, April 13, 1940

(22) American Youth Congress -- defended -- Liberty Magazine, April 20, 1940

~~(23) China Aid Council -- sponsor -- undated folder~~

(24) Christmas Amnesty Plea for Communists Convicted Under the Smith Act -- signer of petition to President Eisenhower urging commutation of sentences and postponement of trials -- New York Times, December 21, 1955, page 20

(25) Daughters of the American Depression -- sponsor -- New York Times, May 13, 1940

(26) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee -- sponsor -- news release, July 30, 1945

(27) Foster Parents Plan for Spanish Children -- supporter -- Direction, October 1939

(28) Indusco -- member of advisory board -- letterhead, April 1951

(29) Jewish Black Book Committee -- sponsor -- undated pamphlet

(30) League of Women Shoppers -- speaker, New York -- Daily Worker, December 9, 1936

(31) Metropolitan Music School -- advisory council member -- catalog, 1953-54

(32) Metropolitan Music School -- advisory council member -- catalog, 1954-55

(Exhibit WK-2b)

Eleanor Roosevelt -- 3

(33) Motion Picture Artists Committee -- sent donation -- Daily Worker, March 21, 1938

(34) National Citizens' Emergency Relief Committee to Aid Strikers' Families -- member of national board -- Worker, March 17, 1946, page 5

(35) National Committee to Abolish the Poll Tax -- sponsor -- letterhead, March 8, 1946

(36) National Conference on the German Problem -- sponsor -- official release, March 6, 1947

(37) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sent greetings -- Worker, November 19, 1944, page 2

(38) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sent greetings to rally -- Daily Worker, November 15, 1945, page 3

(39) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship, Committee of Women -- sent greetings to Soviet women on International Women's Day -- Daily Worker, March 4, 1946, page 8

(40) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- member of Committee of Women -- press release, March 13, 1947

(41) National Emergency Conference for Democratic Rights endorser of statement -- folder, 1940

(42) National Negro Congress -- speaker at Philadelphia gathering -- Daily Worker, February 12, 1938

(43) National Right-to-Work Congress -- speaker -- program, June 3, 1939

(44) People's Front for Peace -- sent greetings -- Daily Worker, August 30, 1937, page 2

(45) Protestant Digest -- writer of statement -- letterhead, December 27, 1939

(46) Russian War Relief -- sent telegram of greeting -- Soviet Russia Today, December 1941, page 20

(47) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- signer of letter protesting Congressional hearings onSCEF -- dated June 10, 1954

(48) Southern Conference for Human Welfare -- speaker -- program, November 20-23, 1938

(Exhibit WK-2c)

Eleanor Roosevelt -- 4

(49) Southern Conference for Human Welfare -- speaker at convention in Chattanooga -- program, April 16, 1940

(50) Southern Conference for Human Welfare -- consultant -- official report, 1942

(51) Southern Negro Youth Congress -- speaker -- April 28, 1939

X (52) Soviet Russia Today -- contributor -- Soviet Russia Today, June 1942, page 6

X (53) United American Spanish Aid Committee -- supporter -- Appendix IX, page 1608

X (54) United States Arrangements Committee, World Youth Conference -- honorary patron -- letterhead, July 1945

X (55) United Student Peace Committee -- endorser of "peace strike" -- Daily Worker, April 20, 1939

X (56) Workers Alliance -- speaker at convention, Washington, D. C. -- New York Sun, June 7, 1939, page 1

X (57) World Youth Congress -- speaker at opening session -- Vassar College, August 16, 1938

(Exhibit WK-2d)

A. Then you have W. J. Walls, Vice-President of the N.A.A.C.P. He has to his credit the same way, thirty-fronts, four of them Communist fronts operating amongst the Negroes.

MR. SHAW: I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-3. **(See pages 55, 56, 57)**

A. Then you have William Lloyd Imes, another Vice-President of the N.A.A.C.P. He has, in the same way, to his credit twenty-eight fronts, one of which is a front, namely, the National Negro Congress, operating amongst the Negroes.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-4. **(See pages 58, 59)**

A. Then you have on the Board of Directors of the N.A.A.C.P. Algernon D. Black who has to his credit, in the same way, sixty fronts. Three of these sixty are Communist Party fronts operating amongst the Negroes.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-5 for identification. **(See pages 60, 61, 62, 63)**

A. Another member of the Board of Directors of the N.A.A.C.P., Hubert T. Delaney. He has to his credit fourteen fronts, five of which are Communist Party fronts amongst the Negroes. He has the least — only fourteen.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-6 for identification. **(See pages 64, 65)**

30 Fronts
4 Negro

WK-3

February 1957

W. J. Walls, Vice-President, NAACP:

✓ (1) African Aid Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, May 28, 1949

(2) African Aid Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 20, 1950

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- letterhead, October 1955

(4) American Crusade to End Lynching -- signer of call to pilgrimage to Washington, D.C. -- dated September 23, 1946

(5) American Round Table on India -- member -- letterhead, 1941

(6) American Round Table on India -- member -- Daily Worker, November 4, 1942, page 2

(7) American Sponsoring Committee for Representation at the Second World Peace Congress -- member -- Daily Worker, November 9, 1950, page 2

(8) Appeal for Amnesty for the Jailed Leaders of the Communist Party Convicted Under the Smith Act -- signer -- Daily Worker, December 10, 1952, page 4

(9) Bill of Rights Conference -- sponsor -- program, July 16-17, 1949

(10) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy -- honorary chairman -- letterhead, March 30, 1950

(11) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives -- signer of petition to outlaw H-bomb -- Daily Worker, April 17, 1950, page 3

(12) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- initiator of statement to President Truman -- Daily Worker, December 14, 1949, page 5

(13) Continuations Committee of the Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- initiator -- Worker, August 21, 1949, page 11

✓ (14) DuBois Testimonial Sponsoring Committee -- honorary chairman -- program, February 23, 1951

(15) Fraternal Council of Churches in America -- signer of statement urging rejection of Atlantic Pact -- Daily Worker, June 28, 1949, page 2

(Exhibit WK-3a)

W. J. Walls -- 2

(16) Mid-Century Conference for Peace -- initiator of call and sponsor -- Daily Worker, April 7, 1950, page 3

(17) Mid-Century Conference for Peace -- member of program committee and chairman of keynote session -- call, May 29-30, 1950

(18) Mid-Century Conference for Peace -- honorary chairman -- letterhead, June 19, 1950

(19) Nation Associates -- sponsor of dinner-forum -- program, May 25, 1952

(20) National Committee to Defend Negro Leadership -- honored by -- leaflet, January 11, 1953

(21) National Committee for Peaceful Alternatives -- honorary chairman -- folder, 1950

(22) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act -- initiator of open letter to members of Congress on the McCarran Internal Security Act -- dated January 19, 1951

(23) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act -- signer of petition -- dated June 22, 1951

(24) National Committee to Win Amnesty for the Smith Act Victims -- appealed for amnesty -- leaflet, May 22, 1953

(25) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor of congress -- Soviet Russia Today, December 1942, page 42

(26) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor of congress -- leaflet, November 6-8, 1943

(27) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship - sponsor of U.S.-Soviet Friendship Celebrations -- Worker, November 12, 1944, page 8, magazine section

(28) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- letterhead, November 19, 1945

(29) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 7, 1948

(30) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- letterhead, October 26, 1949

(31) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- sponsor of the Waldorf Conference -- leaflet, March 1949

(Exhibit WK-3b)

W. J. Walls -- 3

(32) National Negro Congress -- endorser -- call, February 14, 1936

(33) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- signer of letter protesting Congressional hearings on SCEF -- dated June 10, 1954

(34) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- sponsor -- folder, May 17, 1955

(35) U.S.-Soviet Friendship Congress -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, September 29, 1943, page 5

(36) Washington Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- organizer of -- Worker, July 24, 1949, page 11

(37) Wire to President Truman to Veto McCarran Bill -- initiator -- Worker, September 17, 1950, page 3

(38) World Peace Appeal -- signer -- Daily Worker, August 14, 1950, page 2

(Exhibit WK-3c)

A. Another member of the Board of Directors of the N.A.A.C.P., Earl B. Dickerson. He has to his credit in the same way, sixty fronts; ten of these sixty are Communist fronts amongst the Negroes.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-7 for identification. (See pages 65, 66, 67, 68)

A. Another Vice-President of the N.A.A.C.P., Oscar Hammerstein II, has to his credit, in the same way, twenty-five fronts, four of which are Communist fronts amongst Negroes.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-8 for identification. (See pages 69, 70)

A. Another member of the Board of Directors of the N.A.A.C.P., S. Ralph Harlow — to his credit, in the same way, twenty-three fronts, and although he is a member of the Board of Directors of the N.A.A.C.P., he has no Negro front.

MR. SHAW: I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-9 for identification. (See pages 71, 72)

A. Another member of the Board of Directors, N.A.A.C.P., Benjamin E. Mays. He has to his credit the same way, twenty-five fronts of which seven were Communist Party fronts operating amongst the Negroes.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-10 for identification. (See pages 73, 74)

28 Fronts
1 Negro

WK-4

February 1957

William Lloyd Imes, Vice-President, NAACP:

(1) American Committee for Democracy and Intellectual Freedom -- signer of petition to discontinue the Dies Committee -- dated January 17, 1940

(2) American Committee for Democracy and Intellectual Freedom -- sponsor of rally -- folder, April 13, 1940

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor of fourth annual conference — letterhead, March 2-3, 1940

(4) American Congress for Peace and Democracy -- endorser -- leaflet, January 6-8, 1939

(5) American Friends of the Chinese People -- sponsor of meeting -- Daily Worker, September 24, 1937, page 6

(6) American League for Peace and Democracy -- sponsor of conference -- Daily Worker, January 11, 1938, page 2

(7) American League for Peace and Democracy -- signer of statement for international cooperation -- New Masses, March 15, 1938, page 19

(8) American League for Peace and Democracy -- member of advisory board -- letterhead, March 21, 1939

(9) American League for Peace and Democracy, Baltimore Division -- member of national committee -- letterhead, May 18, 1939

(10) American League against War and Fascism - contributor to Fight -- Fight, August 1936, page 4

(11) American League against War and Fascism -- signer of statement -- Daily Worker, February 27, 1937, page 2

(12) American League against War and Fascism -- endorser of parade -- Daily Worker, July 26, 1937, page 5

(13) American League against War and Fascism -- sponsor of meeting -- Daily Worker, September 24, 1937, page 6

(14) American League against War and Fascism -- member of national executive committee -- letterhead, November 3, 1937

(15) China Aid Council -- sponsor -- letterhead, June 11, 1938

(16) China Aid Council -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 9, 1941

(Exhibit WK-4a)

William Lloyd Imes -- (

(17) Conference on Constitutional Liberties in America -- sponsor -- program, June 7-9, 1940

(18) Conference on Pan American Democracy -- sponsor -- letterhead, November 16, 1938

(19) Consumers National Federation -- sponsor -- program, December 11-12, 1937

(20) Council on African Affairs -- endorser of program New Africa, October 1945

(21) Emergency Peace Mobilization Committee of Greater New York -- sponsor -- letterhead, undated

(22) Greater New York Emergency Conference on Inalienable Rights -- sponsor -- program, February 12, 1940

(23) Harlem Coordinating Committee for Employment -- affiliated with -- Daily Worker, May 23, 1938, page 5

(24) International Labor Defense -- sent greetings to national conference -- Equal Justice, July 1939, pages 2-5

(25) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer -- Daily Worker, September 24, 1940, page 1

(26) National People's Committee Against Hearst (of American League Against War and Fascism) -- member -- letterhead, March 16, 1937

(27) New Masses Letter to the President -- signer of letter in defense of Communists -- New Masses, April 2, 1940

(28) New York Peace Association -- sponsor of mass meeting -- leaflet, June 13, 1940

(29) Open Letter Protesting Attacks on Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade -- signer -- Daily Worker, February 21, 1940

(30) Protestant Digest Associates -- sponsor of call to dinner-forum -- leaflet, February 25, 1941

(31) Statement attacking Investigations of Communists -- signer -- Equality, January 1940, pages 24-25

(Exhibit WK-4b)

60 Front
3 pages

February 1957

Algernon D. Black, Board of Directors, NAACP:

(1) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- signer of telegram -- Daily Worker, August 2, 1949, page 8

(2) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- signer of open letter -- Daily Worker, August 10, 1950, page 5

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, April 4, 1951, page 8

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor of 20th anniversary national conference -- letterhead, October 22, 1951

(5) American Committee to Save Refugees -- sponsor -- program, October 9, 1941

(6) American Committee for Spanish Freedom -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 7, 1946

(7) American Committee for Spanish Freedom -- sponsor, Action Committee to Free Spain Now -- letterhead, March 15, 1946

(8) American Friends of Spanish Democracy -- member of committee -- letterhead, February 21, 1938

(9) American Russian Institute -- sponsor -- dinner program, October 19, 1943

(10) American Russian Institute -- endorser of campaign -- folder, 1945

(11) American Russian Institute -- member of Inter-Church Committee of -- letterhead, May 8, 1947

(12) American Student Union -- member of advisory board -- pamphlet, 1938

(13) American Youth Congress -- endorser of American Youth Act -- undated press release

(14) Appeal for Amnesty for the Jailed Leaders of the Communist Party Convicted Under the Smith Act -- signer -- Daily Worker, December 10, 1952, page 4

(15) Associated Film Audiences -- member of executive board -- undated letterhead

(16) Citizens Committee to Defend Labor -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, May 3, 1947, page 3

(Exhibit WK-5a)

Algernon D. Black -- 2

(17) Citizens Committee to End Discrimination in Baseball -- member -- Daily Worker, October 14, 1942, page 6

(18) Citizens Emergency Conference for Interracial Unity -- member of executive committee -- folder, September 25, 1943

(19) Citizens Victory Committee for Harry Bridges -- sponsor -- letterhead, June 8, 1943

(20) City-Wide Citizens Committee on Harlem -- co-chairman -- Daily Worker, November 29, 1943

(21) Committee to Aid the Striking Fleischer Artists -- member -- letterhead, 1938

(22) Committee for a Democratic Far Eastern Policy -- sponsor -- program, January 23-25, 1948

(23) Committee of One Thousand -- signer of open letter urging abolition of the House Un-American Activities Committee -- Daily Worker, January 3, 1949, page 7

(24) Committee of Welcome for the Very Reverend Hewlett Johnson -- member -- Daily Worker, September 22, 1948, page 5

(25) Conference Against Mundt and Ferguson Bills -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, June 1, 1949, page 6

(26) Conference on Pan American Democracy -- sponsor -- letterhead, November 16, 1938

(27) Continuations Committee of the Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- signer of open letter to Congress -- dated August 21, 1949

(28) Coordinating Committee to Lift the Embargo, an auxiliary of North American Committee to Aid Spanish Democracy -- representative individual -- folder, 1937

(29) Council on African Affairs, endorser of program -- New Africa, October 1945

(30) Dinner to Wallace -- sponsor -- program, September 12, 1949

(31) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, August 6, 1945

(32) Exiled Writers Committee of the League of American Writers -- sponsor -- program, October 9, 1941

(Exhibit WK-5b)

Algernon D. Black -- 3

(33) Far East Spotlight -- favored recognition of New China -- Far East Spotlight, December 1949-January 1950, page 25

(34) Film Audiences for Democracy -- member of executive committee -- undated letterhead

(35) Greater New York Emergency Conference on Inalienable Rights -- vice-chairman of executive committee -- program, February 12, 1940

(36) International Workers Order -- defender of -- Fraternal Outlook, November 1948, page 6

(37) League of American Writers -- contributor of chapter to book -- March 1939

(38) Mid-Century Conference for Peace -- sponsor -- call, May 29-30, 1950

(39) Nation Associates -- sponsor -- program, October 31, 1947

(40) Nation Associates -- sponsor -- program of dinner-forum, May 25, 1952

(41) National Committee to Defeat the Mundt Bill -- sponsor -- HCUA Report on the National Committee to Defeat the Mundt Bill, p. 11

(42) National Conference on the German Problem -- sponsor -- official release, March 6, 1947

(43) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- signer of statement calling for peaceful settlement of U.S.-U.S.S.R. differences -- dated June 23, 1948

(44) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- signer of call -- Soviet Russia Today, July 1948, page 5

(45) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- sponsor -- leaflet, March 1949

(46) National Emergency Conference -- signer of call -- program, May 13-14, 1939

(47) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of open letter asking the President to rescind Biddle decision on Harry Bridges -- booklet, July 11, 1942

(Exhibit WK-5c)

Algernon D. Black -- 4

(48) Non-Partisan Committee for the Re-Election of Congressman Vito Marcantonio -- member -- letterhead, October 3, 1936

(49) Progressive Citizens of America -- vice-chairman of New York State Chapter -- folder, April 12, 1947

(50) Reichstag Fire Trial Anniversary Committee -- signer of declaration -- New York Times, December 22, 1943

(51) Russian War Relief -- member of religious committee -- letterhead, 1943

(52) Save the Voice of Freedom Committee -- associate chairman -- undated folder

(53) Statement to J. Howard McGrath asking Dismissal of Contempt Citations -- signer -- Daily Worker, February 19, 1951, page 9

(54) Statement Against U.S. Policy in Mexico -- signer -- Daily Worker, May 6, 1940

(55) United American Spanish Aid Committee -- sponsor -- program, October 9, 1941

(56) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade -- signer of open letter to President Roosevelt -- Daily Worker, March 4, 1943, page 4

(57) Veterans of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade -- sponsor of Action Committee to Free Spain Now -- letterhead, March 15, 1946

(58) Veterans Against Discrimination of Civil Rights Congress of New York -- public sponsor -- letterhead, May 13, 1946

(59) Veterans Committee Against Discrimination -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 24, 1946

(60) Voice of Freedom -- sponsor -- letterhead, April 12, 1951

(61) Wartime Budget Conference -- sponsor -- program, April 11, 1944

(Exhibit WK-5d)

14 Fronts
5 Negro

WK-6

February 1957

Hubert T. Delany, Board of Directors, NAACP:

(1) All-Harlem Youth Conference -- sponsor -- program, May 12-14, 1938

(2) Citizens Emergency Conference for Interracial Unity -- delegate and member of executive committee -- booklet, September 25, 1943, page 5

(3) Citizens United to Abolish the Wood-Rankin Committee -- supporter -- New York Times, March 14, 1946

(4) Coordinating Committee to Lift the Embargo -- representative individual -- booklet, 1937

✓ (5) Council on African Affairs -- member -- New Africa December 1943

(6) Council Against Intolerance in America -- member - letterhead, October 1952

(7) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee -- speaker -- program, January 30-31, 1953

✓ (8) George Washington Carver School -- member of board of directors -- catalog, 1947

(9) Lawyers Committee on American Relations with Spain -- member -- letterhead, March 5, 1938

(10) National Lawyers Guild -- presided at annual convention -- Daily Worker, May 8, 1950, page 3

(11) National Lawyers Guild -- elected vice-pres.of N.Y.Chapter -- Daily Worker, June 20, 1952, page 8

(12) National Lawyers Guild -- presided at conference -- Daily Worker, October 7, 1952, page 4

(13) National Lawyers Guild -- vice-president of New York City Chapter -- news release, May 25, 1953

(14) National Lawyers Guild -- vice-president of New York City Chapter -- New York Times, May 24, 1954, page 29

✓ (15) People's Institute of Harlem -- attended dinner of -- Worker, March 7, 1943, page 3

(16) People's Voice -- master of ceremonies at reception -- leaflet, May 14, 1946

(Exhibit WK-6a)

Hubert T. Delany -- 2

✓ (17) Testimonial Dinner Honoring Ferdinand C. Smith -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, September 11, 1944, page 2

✓ (18) United Front for Herndon, an adjunct of International Labor Defense -- signer of petition -- Labor Defender, October 1935

(Exhibit WK-6b)

60 Fronts
10 Negro

WK7

February 1957

Earl B. Dickerson, Board of Directors, NAACP:

(1) Abraham Lincoln School -- member of board of directors -- catalog for Fall session of 1943

✓ (2) African Aid Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, May 28, 1949

(3) African Aid Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 20, 1950

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor of Cleveland Conference -- official program, 1947

(5) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- signer of open letter -- Lamp, May 1948, page 4

(6) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- Doyle pamphlet, November 1, 1949

(7) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- letterhead, September 22, 1950

(8) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor of National Conference to Defend the Bill of Rights -- letterhead, October 10, 1950

(9) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- letterhead, February 1951

(10) American Continental Congress for World Peace -- sponsor and endorser -- Daily Worker, July 29, 1949, page 5

(11) American Peace Crusade -- sponsor -- letterhead, May 26, 1951

(12) American Youth Congress -- sponsor -- official program, Chicago, May 25-26, 1940

(13) Appeal for amnesty for the jailed leaders of the Communist Party convicted under the Smith Act -- signer -- Daily Worker, December 10, 1952, page 4

(14) Appeal to Greek Government protesting trial of Greek maritime unionists -- signer -- Daily Worker, August 19, 1952, page 1

(15) Arts, Sciences & Professions Council of Southern California,-- participated in conference -- Daily Worker, June 20, 1952, page 7

(16) Bill of Rights Conference -- initiating sponsor -- official call, July 16-17, 1949

(17) Chicago Civil Liberties Committee -- member of advisory board -- letterhead, March 10, 1947

✓ (18) Chicago Conference on Race Relations -- chairman of sponsoring committee -- program, July 22, 1939

(Exhibit WK-7a)

Earl B. Dickerson -- 2

(19) Chicago Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- letterhead, June 10, 1943

(20) Chicago Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- letterhead, February 22, 1944

(21) Chicago Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- letterhead, May 24, 1948

(22) Citizens Committee to Free Earl Browder -- supporter -- People's Voice, March 21, 1942

(23) Civil Rights Congress -- signer of statement in defense of Eisler -- Daily Worker, February 28, 1947, page 2

(24) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor -- sponsor -- booklet, 1945, page 12

(25) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy -- signer of statement -- press release, February 11, 1949

(26) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy -- sponsor -- New Republic, March 29, 1949, page 32

(27) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- signer of statement -- Daily Worker, December 14, 1949, page 8

(28) Conference on Constitutional Liberties in America -- speaker -- official program, June 7-9, 1940

(29) Congress of American-Soviet Friendship -- endorser -- Soviet Russia Today, December 1942, page 42

(30) Congress on Civil Rights -- sponsor -- official program, April 27-28, 1946

(31) Continuations Committee of the Conference on Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- signer of open letter to Congress -- dated August 21, 1949

✓ (32) Council on African Affairs -- member -- New Africa, December 1943, page 4

(33) Council on African Affairs -- member -- proceedings of conference, April 14, 1944, page 36

(34) Council on African Affairs -- endorser of program -- New Africa, October 1945

(35) Dinner in Honor of Pearl Hart -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, April 6, 1950, page 4

✓ (36) DuBois Testimonial Sponsoring Committee -- sponsor -- official program, February 23, 1951

(37) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee -- sponsor -- program, January 30-31, 1953

(Exhibit WK-7b)

Earl B. Dickerson -- 3

(38) Emergency Conference on China and Saving Peace -- sponsor -- official program, November 11, 1950

(39) Friends of the New Masses in Chicago -- sponsor -- leaflet, April 23, 1944

(40) International Labor Defense -- member of national committee -- program, October 1943

(41) Joint Anti-Fascist Refugee Committee -- signer of letter -- Daily Worker, April 29, 1949, page 2

(42) Mid-Century Conference for Peace -- sponsor -- Worker, April 30, 1950, page 15

(43) National Committee to Defeat the Mundt Bill -- sponsor -- pamphlet, April 1950

✓ (44) National Conference on Civil Rights Legislation and Discrimination -- participant -- Daily Worker, October 7, 1952, page 4

(45) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor -- leaflet, November 7-8, 1942

(46) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- sponsor of Waldorf-Astoria Conference official program, March 25-29, 1949

(47) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- signer of statement demanding the quashing of the indictment against W. E. B. DuBois -- Daily Worker, June 29, 1951, page 5

(48) National Council of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- endorser of resolution on Tunisia -- Daily Worker, June 2, 1952, page 3

(49) National Free Browder Congress -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, March 3, 1942, page 3

(50) National Lawyers Guild, -- president -- Daily Worker, December 10, 1952, page 4

✓ (51) National Negro Congress -- sponsor -- program, May 30-June 2, 1946

(52) National Wallace-for-President Committee -- member -- press release, March 23, 1948

✓ (53) Negro People's Committee to Aid Spanish Democracy -- signer of statement -- Daily Worker, February 8, 1939, page 2

✓ (54) Negro People's Committee for Peace and Freedom -- sponsor -- leaflet, June 29, 1951

✓ (55) Negroes for Wallace -- member -- Daily Worker, October 21, 1948, page 4

(Exhibit WK-7c)

Earl B. Dickerson -- 4

(56) Open Letter to President Truman Asking Clemency for the Rosenbergs -- signer -- Daily Worker, December 25, 1952, page 8

(57) Progressive Party -- co-chairman of platform committee -- Daily Worker, June 10, 1952, page 2

(58) Progressive Party of Illinois -- vice-chairman -- Daily Worker, April 18, 1950, page 9

✓ (59) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- signer of letter protesting Congressional hearings on SCEF -- dated June 10, 1954

(60) Spanish Refugee Appeal -- sponsor -- leaflet, 1945

(61) U. S.-Soviet Friendship Congress -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, September 29, 1943, page 5

(62) Win-the-Peace Conference -- sponsor -- official program, April 5-7, 1946

(63) China Conference Arrangements Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, November 6, 1946

(64) Citizens United to Abolish the Wood-Rankin Committee -- supporter -- New York Times, March 14, 1946

(65) Committee to End Sedition Laws -- signer of statement -- press release, November 19, 1955

(66) Committee for a Democratic Far Eastern Policy -- sponsor of conference on China and the Far East -- call, October 18-20, 1946

(67) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee -- member of national council -- letterhead, September 30, 1954

(68) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee -- member of national council -- letterhead, January 26, 1955

(69) Emergency Civil Liberties Committee -- member of national council -- letterhead, March 14, 1956

(70) National Committee to Win Amnesty for the Smith Act Victims -- name used by -- leaflet, May 22, 1953

(71) National Committee to Win the Peace -- sponsor of conference on China and the Far East -- call, October 18-20, 1946

(72) Stop Film Censorship Committee -- endorser of statement -- Daily Worker, January 21, 1942, page 7

(Exhibit WK-7d)

25 Fronts of Negro

WK 8

February 1957

Oscar Hammerstein, II, Vice-President, NAACP:

(1) All-Arts Action Meeting -- member of sponsoring committee -- New York Times, February 25, 1948

(2) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor, an auxiliary of International Labor Defense -- sponsor -- booklet, August 1945, p. 14

(3) Committee for the First Amendment -- initiator of support for the Hollywood 10 -- 1948 California Report. pages 240-241

✓ (4) Committee for the Negro in the Arts -- sponsor -- New York Daily Compass, September 7, 1950, page 18

✓ (5) Conference to End Discrimination in Levittown -- sponsor -- Worker, June 10, 1951, page 3

(6) End Jim Crow in Baseball Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, August 6, 1945

(7) Hollywood Anti-Nazi League -- worked with -- Daily Worker, March 24, 1943, page 7

(8) Hollywood Democratic Committee -- sponsor -- official leaflet of Hollywood Anti-Nazi League, page 3

(9) Hollywood League for Democratic Action -- sponsor -- 1948 California Report, page 256

(10) Hollywood Writers Mobilization -- speaker -- official program, Writers Congress, October 1943

(11) Independent Citizens Committee of the Arts, Sciences and Professions -- initiating sponsor -- Worker, December 24, 1944, page 14

(12) Labor's Anti-Hitler Committee -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, October 23, 1941, page 4

✓ (13) Letter to The Nation on the Peekskill Riot and in Behalf of Paul Robeson -- signer -- Nation, September 17, 1949

(14) National Mobilization Committee -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, March 5, 1946, page 3

(15) National Reception Committee of the Soviet Delegation -- sponsor -- Daily Worker, September 17, 1943, page 7

(Exhibit WK-8a)

Oscar Hammerstein, II -- 2

(16) New York Committee for Justice in Freeport -- sponsor -- letterhead, February 21, 1947

(17) Parkchester Committee to End Discrimination in Housing -- supporter -- Daily Worker, January 12, 1953, page 6

(18) People's Songs -- sent greetings -- Bulletin, February-March 1947, page 19

(19) People's Songs -- sponsor -- Bulletin, September 1947

(20) People's Songs -- sent birthday greetings to -- Bulletin, February-March 1948, page 19

(21) Russian War Relief -- signer of appeal -- New York Times, October 10, 1941

(22) Southern California Committee to Win the Peace -- sponsor -- letterhead, August 9, 1946

(23) Southern Negro Youth Congress -- honorary member -- People's World, October 2, 1944, page 5

(24) Stop Film Censorship Committee -- endorser of statement -- Daily Worker, January 21, 1942, page 7

(25) Win-the-Peace Conference -- sponsor -- letterhead, April 5-7, 1946

(Exhibit WK-8b)

A. I consider it necessary to submit that—

MR. SHAW: Mr. Kornfeder, if you don't mind I would like the Chairman to admit those documents in evidence. He has not ruled on that.

BY THE CHAIRMAN:

In response to the request of the General Counsel, it is ordered by the Chair that these documents be made a part of the records of this Committee.

Q. The parties whom you have named — various officers and officials of the N.A.A.C.P. — those are both Negro and white individuals, is that right?

A. That's right, both Negro and white. I thought it necessary to make those listings, in order to show ideological infiltration amongst the leadership of the N.A.A.C.P. That is, of course, they couldn't have joined so many fronts operating in so many different directions. Some of these listings are over a period of anywhere from twelve to fifteen years during which there have been several changes of party line back and forth. I mean it is impossible for an intelligent individual to stay with the Communists during so many flip-flops, if he hadn't absorbed some of their propaganda and agitation.

Q. This is what you mean by ideological infiltration, is that right?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. You know that anyone espousing that many different and sometimes contradictory causes must be following ideology put forth by the Communist Party. Is that right?

A. To a considerable extent—he must, in order to join so many organizations at different periods of time and party line.

23 Fronts
None Negro 2

WK-9

February 1957

S. Ralph Harlow, Board of Directors, NAACP:

(1) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor -- program, March 29, 1941

(2) American League Against War and Fascism -- sponsor of meetings of -- Massachusetts Hearings, p. 151

(3) American Russian Institute -- endorser of campaign -- folder, 1945

(4) American Student Union -- member of sponsoring committee -- Student Advocate, February 1937, page 2

(5) Committee for Citizenship Rights -- endorser -- letterhead, January 10, 1942

(6) Committee for a Democratic Far Eastern Policy -- sponsor -- program, January 23-25, 1948

(7) Committee for Peaceful Alternatives to the Atlantic Pact -- signer of statement to President Truman -- Daily Worker, December 14, 1949, page 8

(8) Greater New York Emergency Conference on Inalienable Rights -- signer of telegram -- Daily Worker, September 17, 1940, pages 1, 5

(9) Golden Book of American Friendship with the Soviet Union -- sent greetings -- Soviet Russia Today, November 1937, page 79

(10) John Reed Clubs -- signer of protest -- New York Times, May 19, 1930

(11) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act -- signer of open letter to Congress on the McCarran Internal Security Act -- dated January 19, 1951

(12) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act -- signer of petition -- June 22, 1951

(13) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act -- signer of open letter to Republican and Democratic Parties -- Daily Worker, July 9, 1952, page 3

(14) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Acts -- signer of open letter to Senator Hennings -- dated November 14, 1955

(Exhibit WK-9a)

S. Ralph Harlow -- 2

(15) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of petition opposing renewal of the Dies Committee -- dated January 1943

(16) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of news release -- dated December 26, 1941

(17) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of statement approving War Department's order permitting commissioning of members of the Communist Party -- Daily Worker, March 19, 1945

(18) Protestant -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 22, 1941

(19) Protestant Digest Associates -- sponsor of call to dinner-forum -- leaflet, February 25, 1941

(20) Schappes Defense Committee -- sponsor -- New York Times, October 9, 1944

(21) Statement Asking J. Howard McGrath to Withdraw Contempt Proceedings -- signer -- Daily Worker, February 19, 1951, page 9

(22) Statement Endorsing Publication and Distribution of the Report of Seven Clergymen Who Visited Yugoslavia -- signer -- press release, October 31, 1947

(23) World Peace Appeal -- endorser -- leaflet, August 31, 1950

(Exhibit WK-9b)

Q. You were going to proceed, I wanted to get these questions in to explain—

A. Yes. Well I think I answered that.

Q. Now, from the evidence that we have, it is obvious that the Communist Party is dedicated to, and operates a complete and continuous conflict pattern, a pattern that has its roots in the doctrine of Communism. These conflicts are premeditated and planned. The question I would like to pose is this, what is the difference between the Communist Party's methods amongst the Negroes as compared with the Communist Party's methods in general?

A. Well, as I believe I said—I don't know whether I said it in my second appearance—probably did—the difference is in the exploitation of the racial element in the situation. You see when they work, let's say amongst the whites, well, they try to get the workmen on their side or try to incite the farmers in order to neutralize them, or they try to work in religious denominations and so on and so forth. But mainly their approach is to utilize whatever discontent there may be in the economic situation of one strata or another of the population. But when it comes to the Negroes, the other element enters; namely, the racial angle. They know that that angle exists, of the Negro suspecting the white, and the white suspecting the Negro. On the basis of that they want to get the Negro as a Negro on their side, irrespective of whether he is a business man or a professional or a workman or whatever he is, and incite him against the other race. If you read Communist propaganda addressed to the Negroes, it's a continuous and persistent racial incitation throughout. Whatever other tactical manipulations they have carried on, on this one angle, racial incitation, they were consistent throughout except for about three years during the war.

25 Fronts
7 Negro WK 10

February 1957

Benjamin E. Mays, Board of Directors, NAACP:

(1) African Aid Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, May 28, 1949

(2) African Aid Committee -- sponsor -- letterhead, January 20, 1950

(3) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- signer of open letter for -- Lamp, May 1948, page 4

(4) American Committee for Protection of Foreign Born -- sponsor of 15th anniversary national conference -- program, December 11-12, 1948

(5) American Crusade to End Lynching -- signer of call to pilgrimage to Washington, D. C. -- dated September 23, 1946

(6) American Round Table on India -- member -- letterhead, 1941

(7) Churchman Associates, Dinner Presenting Award to G. Bromley Oxnam -- member of honorary committee -- program, February 23, 1949

(8) Civil Rights Congress -- signer of call -- Daily Worker, October 21, 1947, page 5

(9) Civil Rights Congress -- honorary co-chairman -- letterhead, December 16, 1947

(10) Civil Rights Congress, Division of Mobilization for Democracy -- national co-chairman -- letterhead, April 23, 1948

(11) Committee for Equal Justice for Mrs. Recy Taylor, an auxiliary of International Labor Defense -- sponsor -- booklet, 1946, page 12

(12) Committee for a Free Political Advocacy -- signer -- letterhead, March 30, 1950

(13) Congress on Civil Rights -- member of initiating committee -- program, April 27-28, 1946

(14) DuBois Testimonial Sponsoring Committee -- honorary chairman and sponsor -- program, February 23, 1951

(15) Fraternal Council of Churches in America -- signer of statement urging rejection of the Atlantic Pact -- Daily Worker, June 28, 1949, page 2

(16) Legislative Assembly -- sponsor -- Worker, January 30, 1949, page 4

(Exhibit WK-10a)

Benjamin E. Mays -- 2

(17) Mid-Century Conference for Peace -- initiating sponsor -- letterhead, June 19, 1950

(18) National Committee to Repeal the McCarran Act -- signer of open letter to members of Congress -- open letter, January 19, 1951

(19) National Council of American-Soviet Friendship -- sponsor of committee on education -- bulletin, June 1945

(20) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of open letter on Harry Bridges -- Daily Worker, July 19, 1942, page 4

(21) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of petition for Bridges -- booklet, September 11, 1942

(22) National Federation for Constitutional Liberties -- signer of statement approving War Department's order permitting commissioning of members of the Communist Party -- Worker, March 18, 1945, pages 1-3, magazine section

(23) National Non-Partisan Delegation to Washington for Passage of Civil Rights Legislation -- co-sponsor -- letterhead, June 2, 1948

(24) Negro Leaders' Defense of the Communist Party -- signer of manifesto against outlawing the Communist Party -- press release, April 21, 1947

(25) Open Letter to Congress to Reject the North Atlantic Military Pact and to Truman to Initiate Direct Negotiations with the Soviet Union -- signer -- Daily Worker, April 13, 1949, page 4

(26) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- endorser of declaration on civil rights -- folder, November 20, 1948

(27) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- chairman of first southwide conference on discrimination in higher education -- program, April 8, 1950

(28) Southern Conference Educational Fund -- vice-president -- letterhead, January 1951

(29) Southern Conference for Human Welfare -- member of nominating committee, 1947-1948 -- 1947 House Committee Report on Southern Conference for Human Welfare, page 14

(30) Statement Condemning Drive to War and Destruction of Our People's Rights -- signer -- Daily Worker, May 27, 1941, page 5

(31) United Negro and Allied Veterans of America -- consultant -- Daily Worker, May 31, 1947, page 12

(32) Win-the-Peace Conference -- sponsor -- program, April 5-6, 1946

(Exhibit WK-10b)

Q. Racial incitation is the key to the special methods that the Communists use among the Negroes, is it not?

A. That's right, and they figure that this will have a reaction amongst the whites. So, it's not only a method from which they aim to profit by inciting the Negroes. At the same time they will create a situation amongst the whites. And if they can provoke thus a bitter conflict between the two races which would overshadow every other consideration, they figure that will be the ideal situation for their operations. That's why they put in so much of an effort to get the Negro who — well, there's about fourteen million Negroes in a country of one hundred sixty million — they figure that the Negro is the leverage through which they can produce that terrific conflict in the midst of which they aim to get what they want to get.

Q. To what extent do they depend upon spontaneity in connection with these incitations and incidents that they provoke?

A. The Communists never wait for spontaneity. Of course, if there is any, they take advantage of it. But the Communists are a planning machine. They create situations. If there is no conflict they will artificially create one if they can. But they don't depend on spontaneity at all.

Q. Can you give us an illustration of some of these incidents that you speak of that—

A. Well, with special reference to their activities amongst Negroes. Of course, they do that also in factories. But in special reference to the Negroes — as you know up in the north the color line isn't drawn sharply at all. In most of the cities a Negro can go to a restaurant and eat there with whites and nobody raises a fuss. But there were some restaurants, though, in all these cities where they wouldn't serve a Negro. So the Communists would pick out just that one particular place, go in there with a group of them — Negroes and whites — and start a rumpus — a riot — a disturbance. Usually they would have a couple of squads on the outside, sort of nearby in case an important fight developed. Well, that, of course, they don't consider a very desirable situation. They rather prefer to take advantage of something that is sort of simmering along that they can provoke into action. But they have done that in order to play themselves up before the Negro in the north. They have done it in New York, in Chicago, and in other cities in the United States.

Q. As an expert in Communist tactics, how do you determine the depth of Communist infiltration into any particular organization?

A. Well, I think it could be determined by a number of relatively obvious facts: (1) The circulation of their literature. To what extent do they succeed to dispose of their literature amongst the Negroes and have it read, whether it be books, or booklets, or pamphlets, or articles or whatever the case may be. (2) You could also gauge it by attendance at meetings. And the response at meetings. (3) Their ability to take important cases away from other organizations. Like, for instance, the Scottsboro Case. The N.A.A.C.P. was the one that was first interested in the Scottsboro Case, and they aimed to make a legal case out of it; but the Communists succeeded to practically steal it right

out of their hands and make it a tremendous propaganda bee. And (4) when you see that important leaders of other organizations are enough influenced to join a number of their fronts, well that shows that their propaganda — that their patient efforts had effect beyond their ranks. (5) Another is absorption of Communist basic doctrine, in part or as a whole, by active members or leaders of organizations other than Communist. The evidence that I introduced before illustrates that point. These particular N.A.A.C.P. leaders absorbed enough influence to associate themselves with numerous fronts. (6) Then there is acceptance of, let's say, the operational strategy of the Communists. Amongst the Negroes particularly this would refer to Negro nationalism. Now that's something that before practically didn't exist. It is entirely a product of the huge Communist propaganda effort for thirty years — Negro nationalism. Negro nationalism sets up a big picture in the mind of the Negro — a big objective which even if he gets the satisfaction of a number of relatively smaller grievances he will still not be satisfied because they have created in his mind a major objective — Negro nationalism. Well, it is obvious that this ideal of Negro nationalism has been making headway, even though the specific idea of a Negro republic in the South hasn't yet been accepted outside of the ranks of the Communists.

Q. The purpose of this Negro nationalism thing, one of its objectives is to make the Negroes not only here in the United States but all over the world think of themselves as a group apart and related wherever they might be. Isn't that true?

A. As a group apart which has big aims. Of course, they have been thinking more or less as a group apart. But, to add to that an objective — that's the thing that makes the grouping a potent one. (7) Then there is the acceptance of Communist tactics. That is not to wait until a situation arises, but to create a situation which, of course, is typically Communist. They don't wait until there is a grievance. They create it. You know, man's mind is really a very wonderful, flexible machine, but you can sell it lots of shoddy goods. So, they create in man's mind a situation which promotes conflicting — which leads to conflict and very often leads to the very opposite for which the thing had been started.

Well, there are a number of Negro organizations, especially the N.A.A.C.P. lately, that have shown definite signs of not just waiting for grievances but of creating situations for it. Now they haven't yet gone to the extent of the Communists, but the mere idea that they are practicing to some extent — that shows the influence of Communist methods upon the minds of the leaders and organizers, whether the N.A.A.C.P. or others. Well, then, there is (8) the absence of any serious effort to combat Communist ideological penetration. Well, that is evident in **The Crisis,** the official journal of the N.A.A.C.P. — which is recommending Communist books for its members to read. Such literature is recommended as late as 1956. Now, I can say this, that the leadership of the C.I.O. and those unions that have been thrown out, are far more conscious than that. They have no Communist-authored books for sale in their union halls. But this group

(the NAACP) hasn't yet waked up enough on the subject of Communism. You can still find in the book recommendation section of their official journal Communist literature recommended to be read by their members. I mean as late as last year.

Q. Well, — are you through?

A. I have four more points.

Q. Go right ahead.

A. Well, then, there is (9) the practice of uniting, directly or indirectly, with Communists on various so-called common interest issues. Of course, there is less of that in the last few years, but prior to that, that had become practically a general practice. But wherever such a thing is shown it shows that the organization uniting with the Communists doesn't yet understand the nature of Communism and is, therefore, willing under the pretense of unity for a common effort to play around with the Trojan Horse. (10) Another thing that is a part of Communist operational methods is the practice of broadening each conflict. The conflict may be a small one around a small grievance and if the grievance is satisfied, well that's the end of the conflict. Until the Communists came into the field, that used to be usually the case. There was a grievance — well, they were all happy with the remedy and after that, well the thing was forgotten — but not since the Communists got to operating, especially in an organization in which they had strong ideological influence. Each conflict just becomes a stalking point for a bigger conflict. To broaden the thing out, make everything political. Raise the issue that people shouldn't help themselves, but the government should do everything for them. Everything should be done by a regulation, and if it isn't done well, of course, the system is to blame for that and has to be disposed of, and so forth. Well the Communists, of course, drive that always to considerable extremes. But you could see in an organization like the N.A.A.C.P. lately the tendency of making for the same type of strategy, although not yet in such an acute form.

Now, these are some of the manifestations of Communist influence in an organization, any organization. I'm just mentioning that in connection with the N.A.A.C.P. because, well, we are talking about that particular organization. Now, that doesn't mean that that organization is yet controlled by the Communist Party. No. When the party controls an organization, well, the Politburo of the Communist Party decides, transmits the instructions to the controlled organizations, and the controlled organizations carry them out. One could say that the N.A.A.C.P. is organizationally penetrated to such an extent—that's only possible when the party penetrates the organization sufficiently to have the deciding voice on their top committee. That isn't yet the case with the N.A.A.C.P. Maybe it will never be the case. But if they do not combat Communist influence, it will eventually be the case. Because, point number one in getting control of an organization is to influence it ideologically. The question as to whether you will eventually control it organizationally is just a matter of how fast you extend your ideological influence. If you extend that sufficiently, the organization will fall into your lap like a ripe plum from the tree. And

if the leadership there doesn't become more alert on the subject of Communist ideological influence, that's what will eventually happen to them as it happened to others.

(11) There's also another way of judging to what extent the organization is penetrated by the Communists. It is whether they are able to start a conflict from within the ranks — an organized conflict, which moves along a certain pattern in consonance with the Communist line of operation. For instance, "the United States is an imperialist country and is doing imperialist deeds," and so and so forth, and, therefore, organizational chapter number so and so is recommended to do so and so. Then it passes that order around to other chapters, and other chapters line up, and so on; and they then exert pressure upon the top echelon of the organization. Now, if they are able to do that it means they have penetrated the lower ranks in the process of getting into the top ranks. They have started a faction fight, and, of course, their faction fight is always started in the name of unity. If the top ranks will unite with the Communist demands that declare the United States a — let's say a vicious imperialism — well, then, of course, that will be a gain accomplished in the name of unity. It will at the same time enhance their infiltration organizationally from the lower ranks. (12) Another sign of organizational infiltration is when the infiltration into the lower ranks is able to collaborate with a number of the leaders up on the top. Let's say in a whole Board of Directors on which there may be twenty persons there are only three secret Communists. Well, they will lead the infiltration in the lower ranks by giving it direction, by giving it information, by picking up the issues raised in the lower ranks and projecting them into the top ranks, by raising those issues in conferences among the leaders, and so on and so forth. Well, I would say as far as the N.A.A.C.P. is concerned, there is some infiltration in the lower ranks, and there appears to be some working in the organization up on top.

Q. What about ideological?

A. Well, ideological infiltration has — I think I showed all these operational methods would be impossible if there wasn't ideological infiltration, because nobody would carry out such operations. There must be an ideological infiltration before an organization is ready to use the operational methods of the Communists.

Q. Mr. Kornfeder, let us go briefly into the operation of ideological infiltration as defined by you. Point number one being, I presume, collaboration in production and circulation of Negro racial literature and other joint efforts along that line?

A. That's right.

Q. What have you got to prove that as a point?

A. Well, I think I indicated that by explaining the partnership jointly between, let's say, the N.A.A.C.P. and the Communist Negro fronts on a whole number of occasions over a period of years and in the sale of Communist literature through the N.A.A.C.P.

Q. Point number four being, I take it, the actual presence of much of the leadership of the N.A.A.C.P. on Communist fronts as fellow travelers. These are some of the peple you have already identified. Is that right?

A. Yes. Yes, the principal one would be this W. E. B. Dubois, and another one once wrote a party line book on the nationalism doctrine for the Negroes—that's Ralph Bunche. This book was praised in the theoretical organ of the Communist Party—**The Communist**—and I know from my membership on this top committee that no book ever gets endorsed in the official organ of the Communist Party—in the Communist theoretical organ, unless it is first approved by the Political Bureau. We also have some articles in a paper—Communist paper—intended for the intellectuals at that time—**The New Masses.** Now, of course, Bunche may have reversed himself since then, but, if so, I have not heard about it.

Q. Now, point number six relates to the acceptance of special Communist strategy such as racial nationalism. Where does the N.A.A.C.P. stand on that particular strategy?

A. Well, the N.A.A.C.P. as shown in its official journal,**The Crisis**, has has come around to favor Negro nationalism, but not the Negro republic in the South. And they are supporting the negro nationalist movements generally and, of course, in specific countries where the Negroes have a big majority.

Q. Now, point number seven was the acceptance of this make-conflict tactics—that is, generate their own incidents for the Communists.

A. I think that's obvious. I think the N.A.A.C.P. has been busy in recent months generating a number of these incidents.

Q. Do you mind giving us an illustration of one or two?

A. Well, it looks to me like that was the case with Autherine Lucy, also with some cases of moving into a neighborhood where the particular individual knows he wouldn't be well received. I mean, an average Negro family just wouldn't take such risks of moving into a hostile environment. That's an organization person who does that.

Q. That's what they call "block busting" in the north in some of the places, is that right?

A. That's right.

Q. You said in your previous testimony that back when you first came in contact with it, the N.A.A.C.P. was an organization advocating racial reconciliation. Do you still find that to be the case?

A. Well, they still have once in a while a little item in **The Crisis** that contains the same idea, but if you take the total of their agitation, it will be something like this—90 per cent will be conflict and 10 per cent will be, as it were, a hangover from their past. I heard that they have differences of opinion on that in the top circles. Their conflict making may be something that may eventually evaporate, but based on the way it has been for a number of years, it looks like they are on the way to continue that way.

Q. Now, point number eight that you made was the absence of any serious effort to combat the Communist ideological penetration. Would you, for the record, again repeat what you said on that score?

A. Well, I would say that one cannot be serious on combating an ideological penetration and advertise and sell Communist literature at the same time. Of course, there are some of the leaders of N.A.A.C.P. who more recently have been making speeches against Communism. In fact, in 1950, they adopted a resolution against Communist infiltration in the N.A.A.C.P. which, of course, shows that there must be some infiltration, because, otherwise there is no sense passing resolutions against it. But, they haven't yet come around to the attitude that, let's say, the C.I.O. leadership has, of fighting it today, tomorrow, after tomorrow, next week, next month and so on. It's just an occasional pot-shot which I say is not a serious effort to deal with an enemy of this sort.

Q. The ninth point that you mentioned a while ago was the practice of uniting directly or indirectly with Communists or various so-called Communist-front interests in certain issues. Now, I would like for you to repeat to what extent this has been and is now being practiced by the N.A.A.C.P.

A. Well, I know of no recent effort of the N.A.A.C.P. uniting with Communist Negro fronts, but there's been plenty of that in the past. There's a situation now where the Communists try to unite with the N.A.A.C.P., and the N.A.A.C.P. has cooled off uniting with the Communists. It is a situation similar to that which existed in the union presided over by Sidney Hillman, where they used to say that Sidney Hillman doesn't unite with the Communists, but the Communists unite with Sidney Hillman. Of course, that doesn't mean that here and there and in one or another situation there is no collaboration, but it's not a official one—not in the form of an official committee.

Q. Now, the tenth point you made was that by way of identification of steps of infiltration in the practice of broadening each conflict—to make it political, involving the masses, and so forth. Again, I would like you to enter in the record the statement that you made as to how this applies to the N.A.A.C.P.

A. Oh, I think that's fairly obvious in the use they tried to make of the recent Supreme Court decision, in which they tried to make the big all-sweeping occasion to get in a hurry to a point which before they were trying to reach slowly. Of course, they have become largely unlike other Negro organizations—I mean anti-communist Negro organizations—the N.A.A.C.P. has gone into politics to an extent that they became, as it were, an ex-officio political party for the Negroes. They try to throw their weight around politically, claiming to represent a large Negro vote. I must say that it's my opinion that the racial incitation amongst the Negro has been so thorough and intense, conducted by the Communists through their propaganda, that you can direct the Negro vote much more effectively than, for instance, the labor vote. The labor vote has proven to be practically undirected. The average workman, well he just has no angles—he votes like everybody else. But under the incitation of so many years, both by the Communists, and recently by the N.A.A.C.P., you see a strange phenomena. The Communists produce the agitation and the N.A.A.C.P. produces the organization. The emotional element entering into it makes it possible to swing the Negro vote around more than—far more than the labor vote.

Q. I might phrase parenthetically here, Mr. Kornfeder, that I have just been furnished with a copy of a news article appearing in the Washington **Evening Star** of February 11, 1957, which bears out and corroborates everything that you have just finished saying. Before I ask you another question, I am going to ask permission of the Chairman to permit me to introduce this as an exhibit and mark it C-1 for identification. **(See pages 82, 83)**

BY SENATOR RAINACH:

The Chair orders that exhibit C-1 may be made an official part of the records of this committee.

A. May I be permitted to sort of make a summation of this ideological infiltration thing?

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. I wish you would because that is one of the key things that we have to understand in order to comprehend what we are facing here in the State.

A. I will try to do that, sort of make a basic definition of Communist infiltration methods. Well, first of all, comes, of course, the acceptance of the basic doctrines of Communism. Now those who accept the basic doctrine may become members of the Communist Party or may be just fellow travelers, but they are the hard core of Communist influence, because when they accept the doctrine, they have, as it were, a rounded-out social perspective of doing away with the existing social system. And, as said by the previous witness, that doctrine is based on materialism—I refer to Mr. Banister this morning—and is the opposite of believing in a Supreme Being. That doctrine, of course, is the opposite of the rule of laws and is based on the rule of classes in society.

Actually, the rule of the Communist Party is based on the concept of the supremecy of the government and the incidental character of the individual in the total picture, and the one-party monopoly—no competition either ideological or organizational or otherwise—one party monopoly. Now, those who have accepted those concepts, either in totality or in substantial part, they are the hard core of Communism whether they are members at the time or not. They are the hard core of Communism. Now, for instance, the Communst Party had a tremendous turnover. According to the F.B.I. they are only supposed to have about twenty thousand members. But the number of individuals to join the Communist Party in the United States since its creation goes into 600,000. Many of those who have come in and gone out still have in their minds the Communist doctrine although they have quit the party as an organization. Amongst the Negroes they had even a bigger percentage turnover of membership. Of about 40,000 Negroes who joined the Communist Party since 1925, the present estimate of Negroes in the Communist Party is as low as 1600.

EVENING STAR

WASHINGTON, D.C.

February 11, 1957

U. S. REDS PLEDGE AID TO FOES OF SEGREGATION

NEW YORK, Feb. 11 (AP).--The American Communist Party promised today "full participation in and support of the all-sided anti-segregation movement in the South."

It also pledged to strengthen and broaden "the battle for the unfettered right of suffrage for all Southerners."

A spokesman said the party, holding its first convention in seven years, had approved this program as part of a policy resolution the delegates are drafting.

The program also called for:

An intensified struggle for equal employment in all industries everywhere in the Nation

Action for desegregation of public schools.

Support for NAACP

"In the South," this section of the resolution said, "this requires support of the program of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People and other organizations of the Negro people to accomplish desegregation of the schools in accordance with the mandates of the Federal courts."

The resolution said it is not the task of Communists to "impose upon the Negro people new forms of struggle, tactics alien to their historic development as a people."

The convention next turned to a discussion of the Communist Party's relation to the trade union movement.

The party yesterday rejected proposals that it reorganize into a "non-party" political action group

Committees studied various sections of the policy resolution to be voted on before the four-day convention ends tomorrow.

The final form of the resolution is expected to determine whether the party will continue to follow the Moscow Marxist-Leninist line or adopt a more independent "American road to socialism."

(Exhibit C-1a)

- 2 -

The convention decided after two hours of discussion yesterday that the party should retain its present form as a political party rather than dissolve into a political action association.

Even proponents of the association idea went along with the majority, but they obtained agreement that the association form be left open to further study.

Resolution on "Cold War"

The convention also approved an amendment to the draft resolution. It said "predominant Wall street forces, whose policies are reflected in the Eisenhower wing of the G. O. P. and most of the Democratic leadership, favor a continuation of the main features of the cold war," but that "this does not exclude negotiating some partial steps to disarmament."

While the convention was taking this action, Hungarian pickets marched for an hour outside the Chateau Gardens, on the Lower East Side, where the convention is being held. Some pickets threw eggs that splashed against the front doors to the hall.

The pickets, described as including some recent refugees from Hungary, carried placards with slogans such as "USSR, you are guilty of mass murder," and "Stop killing our people."

Claude Lightfoot of Chicago and Carl Winter of Detroit, co-chairmen of the convention's presiding committee, issued a statement saying the pickets were attempting to "rekindle and extend the cold war."

The "name and organization" resolution adopted by the convention said:

"1. That this convention go on record to reaffirm the continuation of the Communist Party of the U.S.A. Our chief task is to strengthen, rebuild and consolidate the Communist Party and overcome its isolation.

"2. That this convention opposes the transformation of the party into a political or educational association.

"3. That, although we oppose endless debate on this question, this should not close the door to all constructive exploration and discussion of the subject as may be organized by the incoming national committee.

"4. That we recognize that some ideas which have been brought forward in this discussion are revisionist in character. However, it would be wrong to label all proposals for change in name and form as revisionist per se."

(Exhibit C-1b)

But many of these 40,000 have still a substantial part of the Communist doctrine in their minds. Of course, there are others who quit and eventually freed themselves of these doctrines.

That's the basic element in Communist ideological infiltration out of which Communist organizations eventually form. Well let's say that on the basis of that, one individual is a Communist. Now, after that comes another type of ideological infiltration, the acceptance of strategic doctrine, or formulas, which in this case is Negro racial nationalism. Of course, in the case of workers or other strata, it may be another subsidiary derivative of the major doctrine. These they call unifying slogans. Well, in the case of the Negroes, it's a matter of Negroes becoming a nation as a race. You see, this is different from other concepts of nations. Until Stalin borrowed this concept from Hitler, a nation was conceived of as several million persons who speak the same language, live in the same area for centuries, have certain unifying cultural characteristics, and the question as to whether they were originally German or Slavs or Frenchmen didn't enter into it. But on the basis of this, well, assuming that would be projected generally, then all the whites throughout the world should be one nation, just as all the Negroes throughout the world should be one nation.

The Negroes who don't accept the Communist doctrine as a whole but accept this particular derivative — they will be the next element— the nearest one with which the Communists could work, because they have accepted a strategic concept originated by the Communists. Well, those would be ten to every single Communist who accepted the entire Communist doctrine. Then you come down further. That's the one that you are probably most familiar with — a minor thought pattern which relates to action slogans. In the case of Negroes, let's say, equal rights for Negroes; in the case of workers, let's say, a six hour day, and full pensions, and guaranteed annual wages; or guaranteed income for farmers — these are tactical slogans with which Communists get together some strata to achieve certain immediate objectives. Now in that case you will have — for every one Communist a hundred others who will accept the tactical formula.

These are the three patterns, ideologically, out of which the Communist movement operates — it's a sort of system of wheels within wheels. The inner wheel is the Communist doctrine. The next wheels are their strategic slogans, and the wheels after that are their tactical operations.

Now, when it comes down to tactical you can have even more extensive ones than 100 to 1. The Communist Party is the idea factory for disruption. It's busy with that all the time. It isn't like a political party — before election they (the political party) get busy for 3 months, and then they forget about it for four years. The Communist Party is an idea factory for belaboring the populace ideologically, tactically, and organizationally. It is continuously active. The hard core, the ones who accept their strategy, the ones who go with them on tactical questions — all of these put together make the whole. They are the impact of their movement.

So, when you hear that, "Oh well, the Communist Party has only 20,000 members; no use worrying about that in a country of 160 million," well these 20,000 have probably 200,000 fellow travelers around, and the 20,000 are not 20,000 members; they are 20,000 organizers. Every Communist belongs to two or three or four or even more other organizations; he is a force within each at the same time. It's only when you get the complete picture of that whole thing that you can see the potential menace of it.

Q. Now, this particular strategic objective of racial nationalism that you have mentioned — how extensively do you think that has been able to penetrate and influence the Negroes of our country?

A. Oh, racial nationalism, as a general idea, is influencing the Negroes in this country quite a bit.

Q. You think that is a serious danger to our present — in our present set-up here in this country?

A. Well, it's a serious danger this way, that the Negro begins to think of himself as a group that has ambitions beyond the social system of the United States. See, until this thing occurred, the Negro considered himself a person who has grievances, but he did not consider himself as someone who has ambitions beyond the United States. Every one of them thought that those things could be settled sooner or later, or hoped for settlement within the pattern of the social set-up in the United States. Now, the moment he becomes a nationalist, even though he considers a Negro republic in the South impractical, he has ambitions beyond that. He is not any more an American nationalist; he is a Negro nationalist. That's the impact of this thing, and it's the driving force behind lots of the hostility that is now being spread and is manifest in the racial relations between Negroes and whites. The Negroes — lots of them, are beginning to accept ideas that either directly or by implication lead to disloyalty to the United States.

Q. Are there to your knowledge any Communist Party Negro fronts still in existence?

A. Yes, there is one important front still in existence. Well, it's not near as important as it used to be — that's the Council on African Affairs. The Council on African Affairs was another one of these Communist Negro fronts in which there was cooperation between the N.A.A.C.P. and — and the Communist Negro fronts and other Negro organizations. Some of the directors of the N.A.A.C.P. were members of it up until about, I think 3 or 4 years ago. The Council on African Affairs is different in some respects from the other Negro fronts that the Commies set up, because it's a coordinating center whose main objective is, together with the French Communist party and the British Communist Party, to foster nationalism in Africa and to win the American Negro over to the idea of Negro nationalism for Africa. They are sort of coordinating these types of activities and, of course, at the same time, issuing lots of literature under the auspices of the Council on African Affairs.

Q. What became of all the other Negro fronts?

A. Some of them just went out of business, and finally the Communist Party decided that, well, they should stay out of business. Others have

been liquidated by the Communist Party, due to change of party line from Moscow. Others died after the war was over and the so-called "cold war" was going on. Of course, the "cold war" was really a false term because Communism has been at war against existing society ever since it got started. It isn't something that just happened since the last world war. And that's the thing that makes the infiltration in the N.A.A.C.P. particularly important, because now the whole Communist force is concentrating on the N.A.A.C.P. Until then they thought they could make him (the Negro) join Communist Negro fronts that the party controls directly. Well, this didn't succeed. So now the entire force of the Communists and its following is out to do one thing—get into the N.A.A.C.P. and get control of it. That's something that needs to bear watching, because you can expect quite a few things happening there — probably internal fights, because the present leadership I don't think is going to just vacate and give it to the Communists. They may be believing in some of their theories, but they are not going to run out of there to accommodate the Communists, I don't think. So, there is bound to be a fight. Who is going to come out on top of it, of course, remains to be seen.

Q. Your testimony has shown that the Communist Party is an organization with very high potential for maneuvering in any combat that it might be engaged in. Can you give us a brief description of just how such an operation is set up inside an existing Negro organization, for instance?

A. Oh, well, the Communist Party, whether inside a Negro organization or otherwise — well, just to take the Negro organization, the party has a commission called the Negro Commission, which is right on top. It is under the orders of the Political Bureau, and then the Negro Communists inside each Negro organization are organized into groups — secret groups, both regionally and locally. So, the Negro Commission of the Communist Party thus has at its disposal — assuming that now there are 1600 Negro Communists, all of which have some organizational experience, some more, others less, operating secretly inside the existing Negro organizations — it can throw the force of these 1600 more or less experienced Negroes around in whatever direction. It can give them directives what to do, how to do it. It can shift them from one place to the other; it can tell them, well, for the next year we want to concentrate on this particular area, and take it easy in some other area that is at the moment considered not consequential. It's a type of organization which has a maneuverability which no other existing organization has. That's why when they unite with somebody it's like a hard object getting into a soft one. They may be small, but it's a hard object. The soft one isn't going to penetrate the hard one; the hard one is going to penetrate the soft one. And the leaders of the N.A.A.C.P. haven't got that type of machine.

That's why when there is considerable ideological infiltration, and there is a machine of that sort operating inside, centrally directed, maneuvered around like an army, it can do things way beyond the significance of its numbers. That's how the thing is organized. And not only amongst the Negroes. The labor union field and other fields

—same way. For instance, there's infiltration in the public schools. That is the way it's organized.

Q. From what you are saying, even though the Communist cells in these various organizations are a secret thing, in its maneuver it must to a certain extent expose itself. I gather that from what you were saying. Isn't that true?

A. Oh, definitely. But, you see, they get away with it because the American public is only beginning to learn about this type of an enemy. They get away with lots of their operations without the people under whose noses it takes place recognizing it for what it is. That's the way — that's how they got away infiltrating a number of religious denominations. The good people there just couldn't conceive of how a bunch of atheists could operate in a religion. They said, "Well, if they begin that, we will throw them out fast."

They don't operate that way. They pose as church reformers. They are in there not really so much to capture the church — what they aim is to neutralize the churches in the struggle between Communism and democratic society. If they could succeed in neutralizing the real, good, loyal people so that they didn't know whether they should support this society or not, that's enough for the Communists. They don't need any more. That's sufficient for them.

Q. To go back and go over something I believe you have already covered in your testimony — we passed it but I think it's important from this committee's standpoint. The Negro Commission of the Communist Party, as I understand it, is under orders from the Politburo — Political Bureau, and the Political Bureau is under orders itself from Moscow. Isn't that true?

A. That's right. That's right.

Q. This is a direct chain from Russia right down to the United States?

A. Direct chain from Russia down, yes.

Q. I have been asked by some of the people in the audience, and also some members of this committee, to go into a matter that we discussed in the Executive Session yesterday — that is, this particular fact. In connection with your leaving the Communist Party — what, if any, personal sacrifices or injuries did you suffer?

A. Well, it is something that every Communist leader faces if he quits their organization. First of all, he has against him the concentrated hostility of — well, it's something like this. You immediately get thousand upon thousands of enemies. There's no leader — if it's just an ordinary rank and follower who has been in the party just a year, the effort against him isn't near as big, although he may have a hard time in the particular place where he works — especially if the place is controlled by a union under the control of the Communist Party. But if you were a leader — well, then they just try to do everything that is possible to smear you, to ostracize you, to make it difficult for you to make a living if it's within their facility. And they keep that up! That goes with the doctrine. No resignations are accepted in the Communist Party, particularly a resignation by a leader.

You just — well, if you had been in the movement as long as I,

practically everybody you knew was either in the party or around the party, and all your friends of yesterday are your enemies tomorrow. That's why most of the—even the leading Communists when they quit, they just lose themselves. Some of them, of course, do that because, well, they are sorry that they spent so much of their lives on something that in their minds turned out to be a monster. By the time they quit — every leading Communist eventually comes to that conclusion, but not everyone is willing to face all that hostility by being active against them. Now, when you step out and are active against them, oh well, now you have stirred up a hornet's nest that's going to be buzzing around you and taking chunks out of you wherever they can.

It's a tremendous force of intimidation when you quit and especially if you do something against them. You have to have very strong convictions, though, just not lay low and do nothing. I'm not just speaking about myself. That's the experience of — there's thousands and thousands of individuals who have been in the party and quit, and they do a little bit here and there in their talk against Communism. But when I say quit, I mean they quit also ideologically, not only organizationally. Out of the 600,000 that were in there and got out, there's probably at least 100,000 who are finished with Communism ideologically; but you will find only a few dozen who will step out and be active fighting. It's too much of a machine. I mean it. It's not big in size but it has a cutting edge.

You can quit the Democrats or the Republicans all right; so some of your friends think that's a mistake. You should have hung around, and whatever you have that you are complaining about eventually would have been adjusted, and so on and so forth. But the same people will still be your friends. They certainly are not going to be after you. You can't do that in the Communist Party. You have the Communist Party and all their fronts, and all unions that they influence. If you are in the education profession, all the Communist-controlled teachers' unions — and they used to control some very important teachers' unions in the profession — will be after you. So that, I mean that that's something to cope with and, of course, one knows that if you join them and become a leader and then quit, oh, you are not just a mere opponent, you are something else. I, of course, went through all that.

Q. How did it affect you personally and your family, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. Well, my family, which is my wife and boy — I made a mistake when I left Russia for South America. I didn't anticipate that. So I had an understanding that she remain in Russia until I returned from South America. And since I was an official of the international organization, the boy was taken care of in the Kremlin Children's School, which is the classiest children's school in Russia, right inside the Kremlin. She got 250 rubles a month as my wife, and since I was an official of the Communist International, she was entitled to that, and then later on they assigned her to something, so she got something officially. But when I returned from South America and tried to get them out, well I

just found that the machinery don't work. I made an arrangement through Earl Browder who was then the general secretary, that on his next trip he arrange for their exit from Russia, which he could do. As secretary he could requisition them, let's say, that is my wife — the boy was too small for activities in the United States. Well, he promised that, and he said that he did everything that he could when he went to Moscow. Whether he lied to me or whether after he left they just ignored whatever arrangements he made, I don't know, but I never succeeded in getting them out of Russia. There's a law in this kind of fighting. Of couse, you know they have something that doesn't exist anywhere else. It didn't even exist in Nazi Germany. They have a law — so-called collective responsibility — that if one member of the family quits the party and becomes an opponent, all the other members of the family are held responsible; and if you are a leader, then all the other members of the family are arrested, and also your friends are arrested. In other words, they work on the idea that this nest of dissatisfaction is rooted out — eliminated. Well, they apparently must have suspected me of having opposition ideas, which, of course, I had. In fact, I probably would have quit them two years earlier, except that I thought I could get her and the kid out if I stayed in the party. Well, it didn't work. That's how this came about.

Q. We have also been asked to inquire as to the—we went into this in the Executive Session, I believe—your appraisal of the dangers of individual assassination either applied to you or anyone else who has become very active against the Communist Party after having held an important position with it?

A. Well, they made a few attempts in that direction within a year after I—within two years after I quit. I don't know that they had in their mind actual assassination, but they did have in mind doing a job on me physically. They usually gain access to the premises by posing as the police. They wore badges, claimed to represent the police; well, if it's individuals you don't know, you don't know whether it's the police or it isn't. It's not a question of asking them to show warrants or anything. Once you open up your door they just push in. So, of course, I anticipated that. I knew of cases like that. I know they have their "goon squads" so, of course, the first couple of years I carried a gun, and I was quite ready to use it. Even though I didn't have a permit I thought it was less risk under the circumstances to have a gun even without a permit than not to have one. Well, then there was another occasion where they were laying for me, but somebody told me about it. These were the only two direct attempts. Now, actually, in this country the danger of a leader who quits them being assassinated is not very big — because they haven't yet reached the stage where they go into that business. But if they were somewhere near seizing power or had infiltrated the government sufficiently to protect such operation, they would do it because they have done it before in other countries which have reached that stage.

Their theory is, they oppose the anarchist idea of solving social problems by assassinating leaders—individuals leaders. They believe in a wholesale job of waiting until they are ready to do the job on

a big scale, and not alerting the enemy by retail jobs prematurely. In the United States they haven't reached that stage yet. So, actually, knowing their methods, I didn't fear too much. I only feared that one of those "goon squads" might want to do a job on me—break an arm, break a nose, break a leg or things like that, say. Well that, of course, they would do. And—oh, run you over accidentally, so-called, on the street. Things like that you could expect if you were a leader and quit.

BY MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I'm going to tender the witness. I don't have any more questions. If there are any further questions from the members of the Committee, I'm sure Mr. Kornfeder would be glad to answer them.

A. Now, I would like to introduce some documentary material, that hasn't been mentioned. I don't know whether it can be done now.

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Yes, it can. If you have it in your possession and can identify it, Mr. Kornfeder, we'd be glad to have it.

A. Well, on the subject of a Negro republic in the south, I have here a booklet published by **Workers Library Publishers**, which was the Communist Party publishing set-up, and written by one John Pepper. John Pepper was actually Joseph Pogany, a Hungarian who was the representative of Communist International here in the United States and for a number of years was the actual political boss of the Communist Party. He wrote that. It was the first pamphlet, I believe, that appeared on this question of the advocacy of a Negro republic in the south and I would just like to read one portion of it. (Page 10)

Q. Read it into the record, if you will, please.

A. "First of all we must consider the compact Negro farming masses of the 'black belt' as the potential basis for a national liberation movement of the Negroes and as the basis for the realization of the right of self determination of a Negro state. Despite growing migration to the North, in 1920 there were still over 3,000,000 Negroes who constituted a majority of the population in 219 counties over a contiguous area in the 'black belt.' There are many national movements of the Negro city petit-bourgeoisie and intelligentsia. The fact that the most important mass movement of this kind, the Garvey movement, was a sort of Negro Zionism and had such reactionary, extremely harmful slogans as leaving the United States and back to Africa, should not blind us to the revolutionary possibilities of the Negro national liberation movements of the future. It is unquestionable that first of all the Negro farmers can be the basis of a Negro national liberation movement of the future, despite the fact that today the Negro farming masses of the south are so oppressed that they do not yet show any signs of national awakening." This was written in 1928.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this document in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-11 for identification. **(See pages 91, 92)**

A. Now, here I have a book, **Negro Liberation,** the author of which is Harry Haywood, the Negro who was with me in the Lenin School, who after his return had become the party's theoretician on the Negro

WORKER'S LIBRARY No. 9

AMERICAN NEGRO PROBLEMS

WORKERS LIBRARY PUBLISHERS

35 East 125th Street New York

(Exhibit WK-11a)

P. 10

First of all, we must consider the compact Negro farming masses of the "black belt" as the potential basis for a national liberation movement of the Negroes and as the basis for the realization of the right of self-determination of a Negro state. Despite growing migration to the north, in 1920 there were still over 3,000,000 Negroes who constituted a majority of the population in 219 counties over a contiguous area in the "black belt." There are many national movements of the Negro city petit-bourgeoisie and intelligentsia. The fact that the most important mass movement of this kind, the Garvey movement, was a sort of Negro Zionism and had such reactionary, extremely harmful slogans as leaving the United States and back to Africa, should not blind us to the revolutionary possibilities of the Negro national liberation movements of the future. It is unquestionable that first of all the Negro farmers can be the basis of a Negro national liberation movement of the future, despite the fact that today the Negro farming masses of the south are so oppressed that they do not yet show any signs of national awakening.

(Exhibit WK-11b)

question. Inside is a drawing which indicates what part of the United States would be included in the so-called Negro Republic of the South. I believe you have a copy of that drawing, probably the same drawing you have there, in a book, **The Negro Question In The United States**, by another theoretician of the party. He is white—Harry Haywood is a Negro. Now, there is on page 155 of **Negro Liberation** a part I would like to read into the record. This book is published by **International Publishers** which is a—this is 1948—which is a Moscow subsidized publishing house operating in New York City. It is a a part of what is known as Soviet State Publishers. On page 155 it says the following on this question of Negro Nationalism:

"This growing sense of nationhood has been most dramatically expressed in the appeals of the National Negro Congress and of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People to the United Nations. Dubois, in his introduction to the N.A.A.C.P. appeal, writes:

" 'The United Nations surely will not forget that the population of the group (the Negroes) makes it in size one of the considerable nations of the world. We number as many as the inhabitants of the Argentine or Czechoslovakia, or the whole of Scandinavia including Sweden, Norway, and Denmark. We are very nearly the size of Egypt, Romania and Yugoslavia. We are larger than Canada, Saudi Arabia, Ethopia, Hungary, or the Netherlands. We have twice as many persons as Australia or Switzerland, and more than the whole Union of South Africa. We have more people than Portugal or Peru; twice as many as Greece and nearly as many as Turkey. We have more people by far than Belgium, and half as many as Spain. In sheer numbers then we are a group which has a right to be heard; and while we rejoice that other smaller nations can stand and make their wants known in the United Nations, we maintain equally that our voice should not be suppressed or ignored.' "

In other words, in this petition to which Dubois writes an introduction, the petition is entered in the name of the N.A.A.C.P. The claim is set up that the Negro in the United States should be recognized as a national group in the councils of the United Nations, which, I believe, indicates the influence of the doctrine of racial nationalism in the N.A.A.C.P.

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Do you wish that introduced, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. Yes, Page 155.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer this in evidence to the committee and ask that it be marked WK-12 and ask permission to substitute photostatic copies of excerpts which have been read into the record. **(See pages 93, 94, 95)**

A. Now, I am here going to read from a book by William Z. Foster, the Chairman of the Communist Party, also published by **International Publishers,** like the other book—from page 253. The original of the book is available. I am just reading a quotation from it:

"Communist action is based upon the slogan 'class against class' that is, the working class against the capitalist class. This slogan expresses the elementary fighting policy of the revolutionary movement. In applying it, the Communist Party actively promotes the mass organization of the workers, regardless of political opinion."

Now, it comes to the part on the Negro, which is on page 302-304, quote:

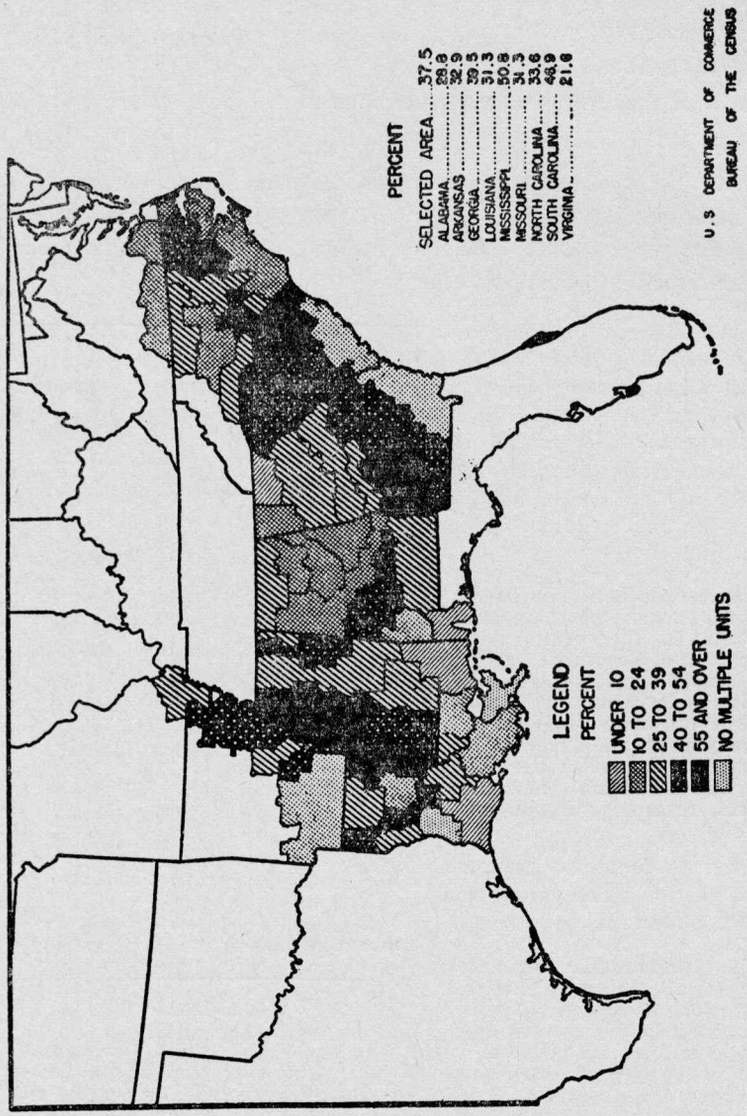
"The Communist Party alone of all political parties, fights for liberation of the Negro, both in the present day struggle and as an ultimate goal. The American Soviet Government immediately after it takes form will be a shattering blow to the whole monstrous Jim Crowism. To destroy it ruthlessly will be one of the real joys of the victorious proletarian revolution. Every remnant of slavery will be abolished. In a Soviet system the Negro will have the most complete equality, economically, politically, socially. The doors to every occupation, to every social activity will be wide open to him. He will have ample land confiscated from the great white landlords. He will be free to do and go as any other citizen, without lack or hindrance. Attempts to maintain the capitalist white favoritism and ostracism of the Negroes will be punished as a serious crime against society."

NEGRO LIBERATION

by Harry Haywood

INTERNATIONAL PUBLISHERS, NEW YORK

(WK-12a)



The plantation area in 1945 showing the percentage of total farm land in multiple units. The area shaded for over 40 per cent forms the core of the Black Belt and includes the principal plantation region.

(Exhibit WK-12b)

and strengthening the wellsprings of national consciousness. The Negro masses want equality, and increasingly feel that they can and must achieve it as a people in their own right. The emergence of new mass forces and influences, spearheaded by a rapidly maturing Negro industrial working class, has proved decisive in this development.

This growing sense of nationhood has been most dramatically expressed in the appeals of the National Negro Congress and of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People to the United Nations. DuBois, in his introduction to the N.A.A.C.P. appeal, writes:

> "The United Nations surely will not forget that the population of this group [the Negroes] makes it in size one of the considerable nations of the world. We number as many as the inhabitants of the Argentine or Czechoslovakia, or the whole of Scandinavia including Sweden, Norway, and Denmark. We are very nearly the size of Egypt, Rumania, and Yugoslavia. We are larger than Canada, Saudi Arabia, Ethiopia, Hungary, or the Netherlands. We have twice as many persons as Australia or Switzerland, and more than the whole Union of South Africa. We have more people than Portugal or Peru; twice as many as Greece and nearly as many as Turkey. We have more people by far than Belgium and half as many as Spain. In sheer numbers then we are a group which has a right to be heard; and while we rejoice that other smaller nations can stand and make their wants known in the United Nations, we maintain equally that our voice should not be suppressed or ignored."[12]

Despite the weak growth of national consciousness among Negroes, the road ahead for the Negro people in the United States points to the further, accelerated development of national aspirations. The experiences of World War II, in which the Negro people made great sacrifices in the common struggle against fascist aggression, only provided new evidence that the Negro was suffering from a distinct form of national oppression. The post-war period multiplied the evidence a thousand-fold. Instead of being followed by an unprecedented extension and

(Exhibit WK-12c)

Then, a paragraph further down of the same chapter, quote:

"Accordingly, the right of self determination will apply to Negroes in the American Soviet system. In the so-called 'black belt' of the South, where the Negroes are in the majority, they will have the fullest right to govern themselves and also to govern such white minority as may live in this section. The same principle will apply to all colonial and semi-colonial people now dominated by American imperialism in Cuba, the Philippines, in Central and South America, etc."

Now one more—I could, of course, go on and on—there's so much literature on this subject that one could go on and on. I only want to quote a few pieces to show that what I have said on the subject is corroborated by the Communist literature. This is from a book by James S. Allen—his real name is Soloman Orbach—also published by **International Publishers,** the title of which is **The Negro Question in the United States.** I will just quote this part. Let's see what page it is. From page 178, quote:

"To realize the right of self determination in the 'black belt' is to realize democracy in the South. But this is connected with a change in the basic structure of southern society.

"Any real, basic, complete transformation of the plantation economy can come about only as a result of an agrarian revolution in the South. We have already discussed the factors which are maturing this revolution, which are propelling the farming masses toward rebellion against plantation overlords. The plantation is situated precisely in the area where the Negroes have the majority of the population. The confiscation of the landed estates and the realization of the primary agrarian aims of the revolution would give rise to new political institutions carrying with them the fullest democracy for the masses of the people. A real democratic transformation in the black belt, in the plantation area, would mean, first of all, that the Negroes, hitherto excluded from democracy, would now in fact be the very carriers of the widest democracy. There is no better assurance of such complete democracy than that the Negroes are today the most oppressed of all the South and that they constitute the chief revolutionary sector of the plantation populace. During the Reconstruction period, those who have been freed from chattel slavery were the most vigorous proponents of bourgeois democracy, demanding and fighting for the whole range of democratic rights. With the tremendous social power released by an agrarian revolution and directed into conscious channels by a proletariat there can be no doubt of the tremendous role that will be played by the Negro peasant masses in uprooting the semi-feudal institution of the South completely, basically and irrevocably."

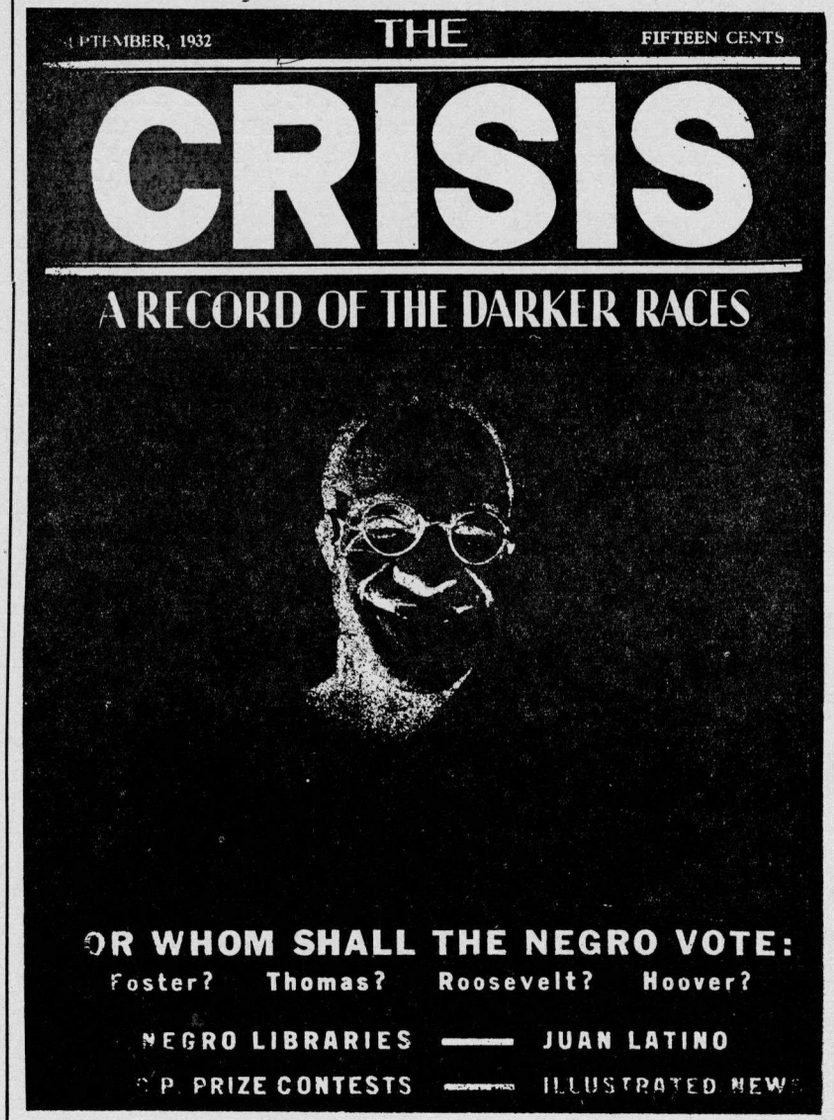
End of quote. Now, this gives you the part about the Negro republic rapidly—"in harmony," of course, as usual, but "full of democracy" and so on and so forth.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, the witness has read this into the record, and we have a copy which is not the original. We will not offer it in evidence but will submit it for the reporter to check the quotation.

A. Now, there's one more item I'd like to introduce, photostats of **The Crisis,** official organ of the N.A.A.C.P., for the purpose of indicating that this journal accepted Communist writing as part of the articles appearing in it. Here is an issue of **The Crisis** of September, 1932, in which there is published—the one who was then editor was DuBois—in which, on the pretense of publishing the platforms of the various parties running for office, they also published the platform of the Communist Party of the United States, and that party is treated for the purposes in my opinion, as a cover up, as if it were a major

political party in the United States. There is the whole Communist Party election program which is throughout, of course, Communist propaganda and doctrine.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I would like to offer in evidence and ask that it be marked WK-13 for identification. **(See page 97)**



(Exhibit WK-13)

A. Here is another issue of **The Crisis,** March, 1938. It's a front cover in which there are advertised a number of articles, one entitled "For Peace and Democracy" by Harry F. Ward. Harry F. Ward is one of the best known personalities in the field of penetration of religious denominations. He has written a great deal, has been a member of—well, the last list of fronts I have seen, I think there is about 116 fronts, has followed the party line through all the zig-zags throughout the years. He's writing — he's featured in this issue of **The Crisis.**

Then, there is another one, George Padmore, who writes on "Fascism in the West Indies." Now George Padmore is a British Negro Communist who quit the Communist Party, I think about 1934 or '35, but at the time when he wrote this, he still had the Communist ideology in his head. Whether he ever divested himself of it, I don't know. These are two prominent writers, and their articles appear in this issue.

MR. SHAW: I ask that this be marked WK-14 and submitted in evidence. **(See page 99)**

A. Then, I would like to submit for evidence another issue of **The Crisis,** the book recommendation section of 1944 in which there are marked a number of authors whose books are recommended to the readers of **The Crisis.** I have not made a full check of it and there are other names, and hence, if I may suggest, I would like to make a more complete check of those names later, but here there are indicated four authors.

MR. SHAW: I ask that this be introduced and be marked WK-15, Mr. Chairman. **(See page 100)**

A. Now here is another issue of **The Crisis,** the book recommendation section of February, 1956, in which there appear a number of authors who are known to be Communists or fellow travelers, and there are some others whom I have not checked, so I would request permission for the same thing as with the other exhibit.

MR. SHAW: I ask that this be marked WK-16 and be submitted subject to the witness' request to later add identification. **(See page 101)**

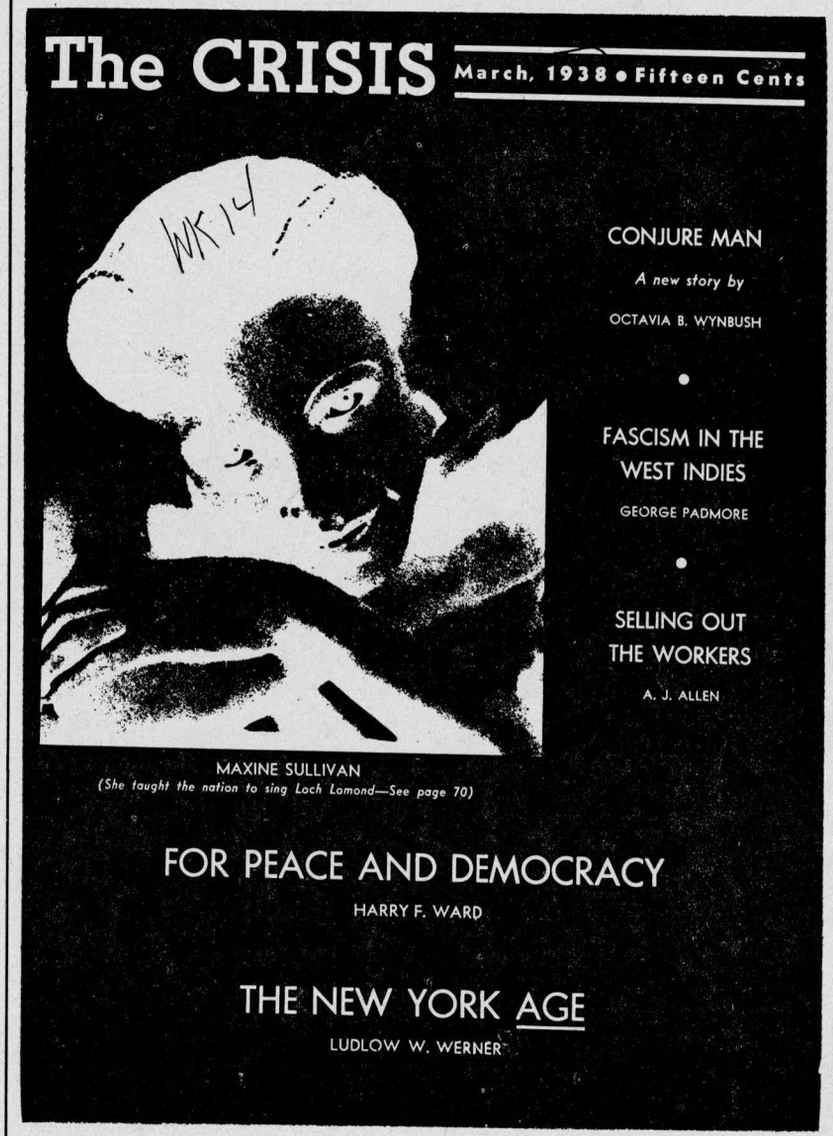
A. Now, in connection with the item that appeared in the questions and answers relating to the international aspect of Negro nationalism, racial nationalism, as propagated by the Communists, both here and elswhere and coordinated by the Council on African Affairs, I'd like to introduce an item in the New York **Times** of August 8, 1954.

MR. SHAW: I ask that this be marked WK-17, Mr. Chairman. **(See page 102)**

A. And for the same purpose, another item in the New York **Times** of June 7, 1946.

MR. SHAW: I ask that this be marked WK-18 for identification. **(See page 103)**

A. And, finally, I would like to introduce as an exhibit a typical racial incitation leaflet issued directly by the Communist Party, in this case the Communist Party of Illinois, signed by Claude Lightfoot, Chairman—the same Claude Lightfoot whom I mentioned as having been in the Lenin School while I was there.



(Exhibit WK-14

1866 1944
RUST COLLEGE
POLICY—Co-Educational
COURSES—Quarter-hour credit system. Liberal Art, Elementary and Advanced Courses in Education, Pre-Medical Home Economics, Music and Business.
FACULTY—University trained
For further information write:
L. M. McCoy, Pres., Holly Springs, Miss.

1882 **LANE COLLEGE** (1944)
JACKSON, TENNESSEE
An Accredited, Co-educational, Liberal Arts College, operating under the auspices of the Colored Methodist Episcopal Church. Standard courses of study leading to A.B. and B.S. degrees. Strong Faculty, wholesome religious environments. For catalog, and other information write: President J. F. Lane or Registrar J. H. Steven.

TOUGALOO · COLLEGE
Founded 1869
Accredited by Southern Association of Colleges
LIBERAL ARTS HOME ECONOMICS
TEACHERS TRAINING COURSES
Address: Registrar, Tougaloo College
Tougaloo Mississippi

BOOKS ABOUT NEGROES

SLAVE INSURRECTIONS IN THE UNITED STATES, 1800-1865—$2.00
by Joseph Carroll
SOJOURNER TRUTH, God's Faithful Pilgrim 1.00
by Arthur Huff Fauset
FROM CAPTIVITY TO FAME, The Story of George W. Carver 2.00
by Raleigh H. Merritt
DUSK OF DAWN, Autobiography of W. E. B. DuBois 3.00
BLACK FOLK: Then and Now (History of Negro Race) 3.50
by W. E. B. DuBois
NEGRO IN OUR HISTORY 4.25
by Carter G. Woodson
SHARECROPPERS ALL 3.00
by Ira De A. Reid and Arthur Raper
SEX AND RACE, Vol. I 3.00
by J. A. Rogers
100 AMAZING FACTS ABOUT THE NEGRO .50
by J. A. Rogers
THE LOST ZOO 2.50
by Countee Cullen
NEGRO FOLK TALES FOR CHILDREN IN PRIMARY GRADES 1.10
NEGRO ART MUSIC AND RHYME FOR YOUNG FOLKS 1.10
by Helen Adele Whiting
THE CHILD'S STORY OF THE NEGRO 1.65
by Jane D. Shackelford
FOR MY PEOPLE 2.00
by Margaret Walker
BEST STORIES OF PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR 2.50
by Benjamin Brawley
COMPLETE POEMS 3.00
by Paul Laurence Dunbar
THE MYTH OF THE NEGRO PAST 4.00
by Melville J. Herskovits
MARIAN ANDERSON 2.50
by Kosti Vehanen
IT WAS NOT MY WORLD 1.00
by Dederick Jenkins
NEW WORLD A-COMING (Inside Black America) 3.00
by Roi Ottley
HEZEKIAH HORTON (Story for Children) 1.00
by Ellen Tarry
12 MILLION BLACK VOICES 3.00
by Richard Wright
GOD'S TROMBONES 2.50
by J. W. Johnson
NEGROES IN BRAZIL 4.50
by Donald Pierson
AMERICAN NEGRO SLAVE REVOLTS 4.50
by Herbert Aptheker
NEGRO SLAVE REVOLTS IN THE U. S. .15
NEGRO IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION .15
NEGRO IN THE ABOLITIONIST MOVEMENT .15
NEGRO IN THE CIVIL WAR .15
by Herbert Aptheker
TO STEM THIS TIDE (Race Riots in U. S. A.) paper .50
by Charles S. Johnson
AMERICAN UNITY AND ASIA 1.25
by Pearl Buck
SUPERMAN TO MAN 1.50
by J. A. Rogers
A TIME FOR GREATNESS 2.50
by Herbert Agar

ANGEL MO and HER SON ROLAND HAYES 2.75
by MacKinley Helm
THE NEGRO IN VIRGINIA 2.50
Virginia Writers Project
BRONZE BOOKLETS:
No. 1 Adult Education Among Negroes .25
No. 3 Negro Art Past and Present .25
No. 4 World View of Race .25
No. 5 Negro and Economic Reconstruction .50
No. 6 Negro in American Fiction .35
No. 8 Negro in the Caribbean .50
HISTORY OF THE NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORED PEOPLE 1.00
by Robert L. Jack
GEORGE WASHINGTON CARVER (An American Biography) 3.50
by Rackham Holt
THE FREE NEGRO IN NORTH CAROLINA (1740-1860) 4.00
by John Franklin
INTERCULTURAL EDUCATION IN AMERICAN SCHOOLS 1.00
by Vickery & Cole (Paper)
BROTHERS UNDER THE SKIN 3.00
by Carey McWilliams

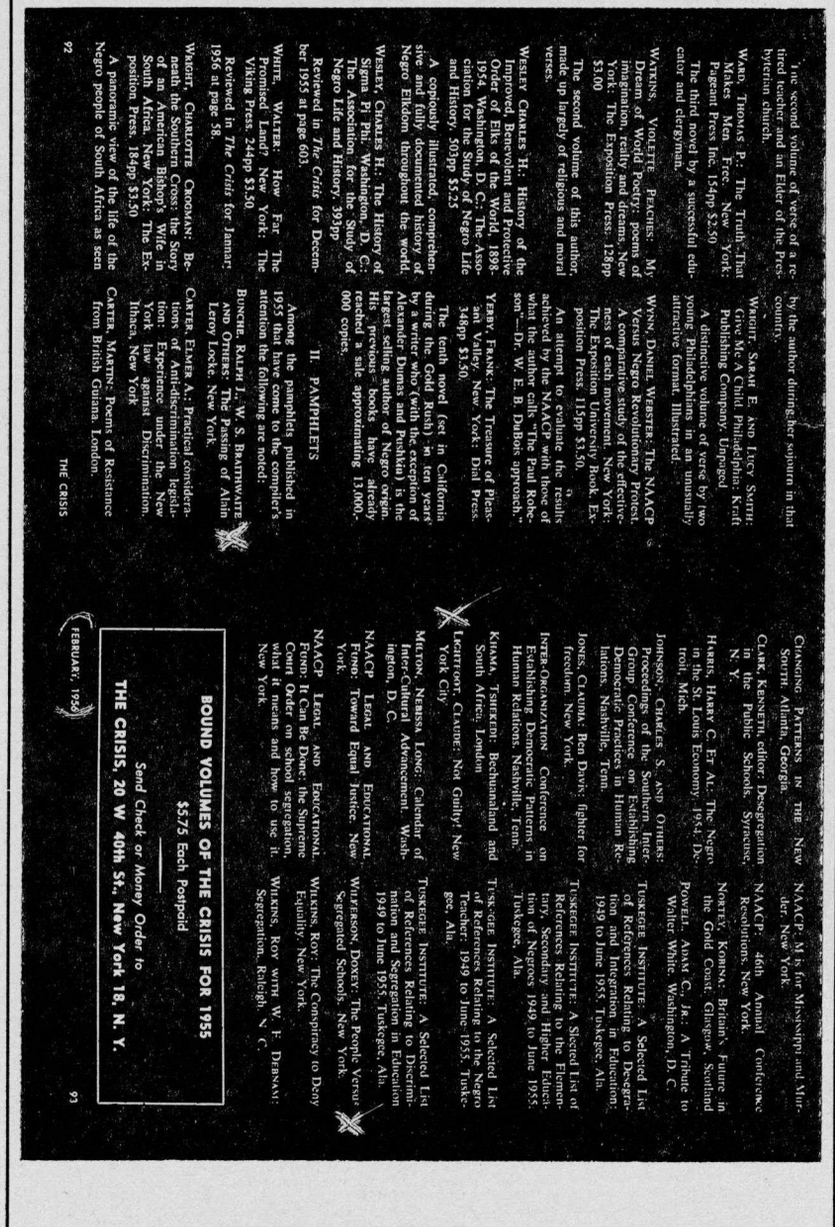
The Carnegie Studies
AN AMERICAN DILEMMA 7.50
by Gunnar Myrdal
CHARACTERISTICS OF THE AMERICAN NEGRO 4.00
by Otto Klineburg
PATTERNS OF NEGRO SEGREGATION 3.50
by Charles S. Johnson
THE NEGRO'S SHARE 4.50
by Richard Sterner

THIRTEEN AGAINST THE ODDS 2.75
by Edwin R. Embree
STRANGE FRUIT (Novel) 2.75
by Lillian Smith
VARIOUS MOODS 1.00
by Marie Prentice
THE CRADLE OF FREEDOM (Vol. 1) 3.00
by Howard W. Coles
THE NEGRO IN ART 4.00
edited by Alain Locke
AMERICA'S ROLE IN ASIA 2.00
by Harry Paxton Howard
THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF AN EX-COLORED MAN 2.50
by James Weldon Johnson
AMERICAN NEGROES (A Handbook) 1.00
by Edwin R. Embree
THE DARKER BROTHER (A Novel) 2.50
by Bucklin Moon
HARRIET TUBMAN 3.25
by Earl Conrad
SEX AND RACE (Vol. 2) 3.50
by J. A. Rogers
(Combined Volumes 1 and 2)—$6.15
BOUND VOLUMES OF THE CRISIS ea. 2.50
(1941 and 1942 now available)
NEGRO CARAVAN (Omnibus of Negro Literature) 2.50
DeLuxe Ed. 4.50
BROWN AMERICANS 2.75
by Edwin R. Embree

For Other Books By or About Negroes Consult Us. Orders Filled Promptly

THE CRISIS BOOK SHOP
69 Fifth Avenue New York, N. Y.

(Exhibit WK-15)



the second volume of verse by a retired teacher and an Elder of the Presbyterian church.

WARD, THOMAS P.: The Truth That Makes Men Free. New York: Pageant Press Inc. 154pp $2.50
The third novel by a successful educator and clergyman.

WATKINS, VIOLETTE PEACHES: My Dream of World Poetry: poems of imagination, reality and dreams. New York: The Exposition Press. 126pp $3.00
The second volume of this author made up largely of religious and moral verses.

WESLEY CHARLES H.: History of the Improved, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks of the World, 1898-1954. Washington, D. C.: The Association for the Study of Negro Life and History. 503pp $5.25
A copiously illustrated, comprehensive and fully documented history of Negro Elkdom throughout the world.

WESLEY, CHARLES H.: The History of Sigma Pi Phi. Washington, D. C.: The Association for the Study of Negro Life and History. 393pp
Reviewed in *The Crisis* for December 1955 at page 603.

WHITE, WALTER: How Far The Promised Land? New York: The Viking Press. 244pp $3.50
Reviewed in *The Crisis* for January 1956 at page 58.

WRIGHT, CHARLOTTE CROSMAN: Beneath the Southern Cross: the Story of an American Bishop's Wife in South Africa. New York: The Exposition Press. 184pp $3.50
A panoramic view of the life of the Negro people of South Africa as seen by the author during her sojourn in that country.

WRIGHT, SARAH E. AND LUCY SMITH: Give Me A Child. Philadelphia: Krafft Publishing Company. Unpaged
A distinctive volume of verse by two young Philadelphians in an unusually attractive format. Illustrated.

WYNN, DANIEL WEBSTER: The NAACP Versus Negro Revolutionary Protest. A comparative study of the effectiveness of each movement. New York: The Exposition University Book. Exposition Press. 115pp $3.50.
An attempt to evaluate the results achieved by the NAACP with the results of what the author calls "The Paul Robeson"—Dr. W. E. B. DuBois approach.

YERBY, FRANK: The Treasure of Pleasant Valley. New York: Dial Press. 348pp $3.50.
The tenth novel (set in California during the Gold Rush) in ten years by a writer who (with the exception of Alexander Dumas and Pushkin) is the largest selling author of Negro origin. His previous books have already reached a sale approximating 13,000,000 copies.

II. PAMPHLETS

Among the pamphlets published in 1955 that have come to the compiler's attention the following are noted:

BUNCHE, RALPH J., W. S. BRAITHWAITE AND OTHERS: The Passing of Alain Leroy Locke. New York.

CARTER, ELMER A.: Practical considerations of Anti-discrimination legislation: Experience under the New York law against Discrimination. Ithaca, New York

CARTER, MARTIN: Poems of Resistance from British Guiana. London.

CHANGING PATTERNS IN THE SOUTH. Atlanta, Georgia

CLARK, KENNETH, editor: Desegregation in the Public Schools. Syracuse, N. Y.

HARRIS, HARRY C. ET AL.: The Negro in the St. Louis Economy: 1954. Detroit, Mich.

JOHNSON, CHARLES S. AND OTHERS: Proceedings of the Southern Interracial Group Conference on Establishing Democratic Practices in Human Relations. Nashville, Tenn.

JONES, CLAUDIA: Fighter for freedom. New York.

INTER-ORGANIZATIONAL Conference on Establishing Democratic Patterns in Human Relations. Nashville, Tenn.

KIAMA, TSHEREDI: Bechuanaland and South Africa. London

LEGITIMOT, CLAUDE: Not Guilty! New York City.

MILTON, NEBRASA LONG: Calendar of Inter-Cultural Advancement. Washington, D. C.

NAACP LEGAL AND EDUCATIONAL FUND: Toward Equal Justice. New York.

NAACP LEGAL AND EDUCATIONAL FUND: It Can Be Done: the Supreme Court Order on school segregation, what it means and how to use it. New York.

NAACP: M is for Mississippi and Murder. New York

NAACP: 46th Annual Conference Resolutions. New York.

NORTEY, KORNYA: Britain's Future in the Gold Coast. Glasgow, Scotland

POWELL, ADAM C., JR.: A Tribute to Walter White. Washington, D. C.

TUSKEGEE INSTITUTE: A Selected List of References Relating to Desegregation and Integration in Education: 1949 to June 1955. Tuskegee, Ala.

TUSKEGEE INSTITUTE: A Selected List of References Relating to the Elementary Segregated Schools. New York.

TUSKEGEE INSTITUTE: A Selected List of References Relating to the Negro Teacher: 1949 to June 1955. Tuskegee, Ala.

TUSKEGEE INSTITUTE: A Selected List of References Relating to the Negro in Secondary and Higher Education: 1949 to June 1955. Tuskegee, Ala.

TUSKEGEE INSTITUTE: Calendar of Inter-Cultural Advancement. Washington, D. C.

WILKINS, ROY: The Conspiracy to Deny Equality. New York.

WILKINS, ROY WITH W. F. DENNAN: Segregation. Raleigh, N. C.

WILKERSON, DOXEY: The People Versus Segregated Schools. New York.

BOUND VOLUMES OF THE CRISIS FOR 1955
$5.75 Each Postpaid
Send Check or Money Order to
THE CRISIS, 20 W 40th St., New York 18, N. Y.

(Exhibit WK-16

N.Y. Times WK 17 P 2

SUNDAY, AUGUST 8, 1954.

REDS GUIDE FIGHT ON MALAN RACISM

Heads of Once-Banned South African Party Win Control Over Negro-Indian Bloc

Special to The New York Times.

PRETORIA, South Africa, Aug. 7—Moses Kutani, secretary general of the South African Communist party before it was banned in 1951, has become chairman of a confidential committee set up to guide the resistance of the principal Negro and South African Indian organizations to Prime Minister Daniel F. Malan's racialism.

The committee puts the finishing touches to a painstaking organizational effort by which the leadership of the former public Communist party has gained control of the inter-racial front formed here to combat segregation and racial inequality.

The committee that now guides the campaign to obtain a greater measure of justice for South African Negroes and Indians—if necessary, by open resistance to the law—is the confidential steering committee of the New National Action Council of the Congress of the People.

This is an organization formed during the last six months by the Negro African National Congress and the South African Indian Congress, together with one small white and one equally small Cape Colored (mixed blood) Communist front organization, to create a united front fight for racial equality.

The vice chairman of the new confidential committee is reported to be Y. M. Dadoo, a former member of the Central Committee of the Legal Communist party. Mr. Dadoo is president of the South African Indian Congress.

Mr. Kutani, who, formerly, was probably the most influential member of the Executive of the African National Congress, was ordered by the Ministry of Justice to desist from participation in Congress affairs under the Suppression of Communism Act. Another member of the committee was also a member of the Central Committee of the Communist party before its dissolution. The six other members of the committee either were members of the Legal Communist party before it was dissolved or were known as fellow travelers.

The existence of the steering committee has not been made public, as has the existence of the recently created National Action Council, which, in effect, cannot act except as a passive instrument of its four-member organizations and actually is controlled by the confidential steering committee.

This consolidation and centralization of control of the Negro and Indian struggle against white Nationalist racialism in Communist hands is the result of a long and successful infiltration effort.

The great majority of the members of the African National Congress and the South African Indian Congress have no knowledge of the extent to which the Communists have moved into key posts. Where the facts are known the Communists are accepted as inevitable allies in the fight against racial inequality.

The president and one of the two vice presidents of the South African Indian Congress were regular and card-carrying members of the former legal Communist party, as well as seven members of the executive committee, forming a complete majority of the committee.

So far as its leadership is concerned, the South African Indian Congress, accordingly, is a Communist organization and is openly proclaimed to be such by conservative Indian business and professional men in Durban. However, it has the support of the great mass of politically conscious Indians in South Africa.

The national leadership of the African National Congress is less Communist infiltrated. Only four out of seventeen members of its executive committee were regular members of the legal Communist party.

The secretary general of the African National Congress, Walter Sisulu, led a delegation of congress members to a Red youth rally and other Communist countries last year. He was himself a guest at Communist formal celebrations in Moscow and Peiping.

The new African National Congress uniform resembles those worn by Communist factory groups in Central Europe. These became familiar when the Communists of Czechoslovakia were crushing the students' resistance to the Communists seizure of power there.

Communist infiltration in the Transvaal executive of the African National Congress has given the Communists control of the organization in the most important province of South Africa, which contains the largest Negro industrialized proletariat in Africa.

9:05 to 11 Tonight
SAINT-SAENS
"SAMSON ET DALILA"
For the Best in Music
WQXR 1560 on your dial
WQXR-FM 96.3 on FM dial
The Radio Station of The New York Times
NEWS BULLETINS FROM THE TIMES
Every hour on the hour
Except at 4 and 10 P.M. Today

(Exhibit WK-17)

June 7, 1946

THE NEW YORK TIMES

COLONIAL EMPIRES ASSAILED IN RALLY

Communist-Controlled Council Says U. S. Aids Others in 'Plundering' Africa

The Truman Administration was accused last night of "helping to bolster up crumbling European empires in Asia and the Middle East," of defeating the cause of freedom for African colonial peoples, and of "striking a blow against the American peoples themselves."

In a meeting at Madison Square Garden of 15,000 persons, sponsored by the Council on African Affairs—a Communist-controlled organization supported mainly by Negroes—President Truman was called upon to "direct our State Department and our representatives in the United Nations" to employ "this country's great power and influence" to meet the following four demands:

1. To work for peace rather than war.
2. To follow the course of "friendly and constructive international relations charted and pursued by President Franklin D. Roosevelt."
3. To translate into immediate action, "pledges of democratic rights and self-determination for all peoples."
4. To "welcome" colonial peoples into the United Nations family.

"Plundering" Is Decried

Dr. Max Yergan, executive director of the Council who is also president of the National Negro Congress, said "it can not be denied that Great Britain, France, Belgium, Portugal, Spain, Italy and the Government of the Union of South Africa have been and are the plunderers of Africa." He charged that "colonial imperialism stands indicted before the bar of world opinion today."

Dr. Yergan called upon all Americans to unite in the demand that "colonialism—that bankrupt, plundering and wasteful system of the past—be done away with," and replaced by "a new relation amongst the peoples of the earth, characterized by dignity," and simple act of putting a silk hat on working for the welfare of all people.

In a speech prepared for R. J. Thomas, president of the United Automobile Workers, was posed the question, "Can we expect the Senators who have taken orders from Wall Street to become archi-

AT THE SHRINE OF REMEMBRANCE

A father and son, veterans of both World Wars, paying their tribute during the observance of Anzac Day in Melbourne.

The New York Times

tects of a people's peace by the retain African colonies. Resolutions top of their senatorial togas? Can for "full recognition of Ethiopia's we expect Jimmy Byrnes of South territorial and reparation claims." Carolina and Tom Connally of with absolute rejection of the efforts to extend Britain's imperialist control over northeast Africa."

The Communists, who controlled the meeting, raised the question of the right of colonial peoples to be heard when trusteeship agreements were being drawn up and the granting of rights to African labor likewise were demanded.

Resolutions that described the Dominion of South Africa as the "bulwark of imperialist oppression of the African people" were adopted. These demanded:

1. Abolition of pass laws for blacks, residential restrictions, color bar and restricted land ownership.
2. Investigation of racial discrimination in South Africa by the Human Rights Commission of the United Nations;
3. Refusal by the United States and U. N. to agree to the annexation of former German colonies by the Union of South Africa;
4. Inclusion of South Africa in all plans to relieve starvation that are sponsored by the United States Government

(Exhibit WK-18)

MR. SHAW: I ask that this be marked WK-19 for identification. (See page 104)

BY MR. KORNFEDER: Well, there is of course, plenty more, but I think it best not to clutter up the record. These are just to corroborate what has been said in the course of answering questions. The actual volume of literature produced by the Communists addressed to the Negro, as compared with the literature of the other Negro organizations, is like 2 to 1. The Communists issued more prapaganda to the Negroes than the other Negro organizations put together.

IN MISSISSIPPI — UNION BUSTING AND LYNCHING GO HAND IN HAND

(Exhibit WK-19)

INDUSTRIES - Move to MISSISSIPPI
Low Wages - Low Taxes - NO Unions
Workers who work hard and do just as they are told.

This is a sample of advertising by the state of Mississippi, inviting corporations from other states to "run away" from decent wages and union contracts.

HERE'S HOW THE MISSISSIPPI BOSSES DO IT:

In the last few months --

- Emmett Till, 14 year old Negro boy, visiting Mississippi from Chicago, brutally murdered.
- Lamar Smith, shot down on the court-house lawn of Brookhaven, Mississippi.
- Rev. George W. Lee, murdered on the main street of Belzoni, Mississippi.
- Scores of death-threats warning Negroes not to vote or oppose segregation.

Through MURDER, intimidation, black-listing, union busting, and poll-taxes, the powers that be in the South try to keep the Negroes "down". They reached the all time low in the lynching of a Negro child.

The reign of terror against Negroes in the South is not accidental. Big business has a big profit stake in maintaining racial discrimination -- and its by-product, THE SOUTHERN WAGE DIFFERENTIAL. Racial segregation is the foundation for big business control of every branch of government.

All LABOR, North and South, will pay a heavy price unless the terror against the Negro people is stopped. Cheap labor, no unions, and run-away shops are the result. Let there be no mistake, with stakes of billions of dollars of bloody profits, the racists will not give up without a fight.

The murder of Emmett Till was not just an isolated, horrible crime. It is not only an attack on the Negro people. It is ALSO a blow against all labor--Negro and white. The murderers of this child must be forced to pay the full price for their heinous deed.

● ● ●

But these sadists are not the only ones responsible. Gov. Hugh White and the Mississippi authorities, too, have Emmett Till's blood on their hands. They gave the child lynchers every reason to believe that they could "get away with it". Gov. White, Senator Eastland, and their dixiecrat pals like Shivers, Byrnes, and Talmage, have defied the Supreme Court and threatened those who demand that the laws of the U.S. be enforced. They have encouraged the Ku Klux Klan and the "White Citizens Councils" to launch a reign of terror. They are the architects of the scab "right to work" laws, the anti-union injunctions and ordinances, and the organized strike-breaking in the South.

These dixiecrat scab-herders are the enemies of the Negro people --and the enemies of all working people.

● ● ●

Att'y General Herbart Brownell is ALSO RESPONSIBLE for the murder of Emmett

Att'y General Herbert Brownell is ALSO RESPONSIBLE for the murder of Emmett Till. The 14th and 15th Amendments make it his duty, as the chief enforcement officer of the Federal Government, to protect the rights of the Negro people in the South. But Brownell has not moved a finger to bring a single racist terrorist to justice. He can find justification for indicting the UAW for political action, for trying to destroy the Mine, Mill and Smelter Workers Union, for stoping the Kohler strikers from picketing scab shipments. But he claims he has no authority to enforce the Constitution in Mississippi.

America, and the world, have their eyes on Washington. How long will the "Cadillac" administration continue to protect the dixiecrats. How long can they talk about "democracy" in other parts of the world, and permit democracy to be lynched in Mississippi?

- ENFORCE THE CONSTITUTION AND THE BILL OF RIGHTS!
- DEMAND THE FEDERAL PROSECUTION OF THE KU KLUX LYNCHERS AND THEIR ACCOMPLICES -- THE MISSISSIPPI OFFICIALS!
- CALL UPON PRESIDENT EISENHOWER TO DISMISS ATT'Y GENERAL BROWNELL!
- END THE DISGRACE OF RACISM AND JIM CROW! PASS THE FEDERAL F.E.P.C.!
- END THE "RIGHT TO SCAB LAWS" AND UNION BUSTING IN THE SOUTH!

Issued by Communist Party of Illinois - Indiana, Claude Lightfoot, chairman
Old Post Office Box 1132, Chicago, Illinois (labor donated)

MR. SHAW: Do you have anything further you wish to offer the committee, Mr. Kornfeder?

A. No, Sir.

SENATOR RAINACH: The Chair orders that the exhibits 11 through 19 be made a part of the official records of this committee. Are there any further questions from the members of the committee? If there are no further questions, the Chair has only one question to ask to conclude the examination of this witness. In yesterday's executive hearings the witness testified as to the extent that this Communist conspiracy has penetrated the publications of newspapers, and magazines, and so forth, and pamphlets directed to the Negroes and published by the Negro fronts in this country. I would like for the witness to repeat his testimony on that subject. I believe that he stated that **two-thirds,** or some percentage, of all the literature published in the United States for Negro consumption was Communist literature.

A. Yes, **two-thirds.** When I say two-thirds, I speak about the field in this sense—books, booklets and pamphlets. The Communists author books, booklets and pamphlets on the Negro question. There is nothing comparable published from any other source. When I say "other source," I mean other Negro organizations. And furthermore, what is important in this case is not only the volume—that is, the large quantity—which, as I said, is more than all the other Negro organizations; but of importance is that the Communist literature concentrates on a number of basic ideas which they hammer into the mind of the reader. It's a concentrated, compact package which plays the same music in various tunes constantly. Even if the Communist literature would not be two-thirds, but only one-third, it would still have the advantage over all the others, because the literature written by the others scatters its shots in a hundred different directions, whereas the Communist literature just hammers away along the same basic lines constantly one year after the other—the same as they, of course, do in meetings and in articles, and on every other occasion. It's the concentration in this case that is even more important than the numbers, even though the numbers also, as far as the literature, exceed the others. That tells in itself even a bigger story than anything else as far as ideological infiltration is concerned in this particular field.

SENATOR RAINACH: Mr. Kornfeder, on behalf of the committee, the Chair would like to express our official appreciation to you for coming here from Detroit to present this interesting history of the conspiracy that, from your testimony, we feel originated in the offices of Stalin himself and which has resulted in the acceptance of the Communist doctrine of racial nationalism by a serious percentage of the Negro population of this country—which acceptance is posing a threat in the form of a move toward eventual Communist control of this nation and the overthrow of our Government as we now know it.

I would also like to express on behalf of the committee our appreciation for the testimony of Mr. Guy Banister of New Orleans. We appreciate your coming here and presenting the history of your experience in combating Communism in the F.B.I., your estimation

of the problem in the City of New Orleans and in the State of Louisiana. We assure you that this committee will work evermore closely with you in solving those problems. If there's no further matter to come before the committee at this time, the meeting is adjourned until tomorrow morning at 9:00 A.M.

— WITNESS EXCUSED —

HEARINGS OF LOUISIANA JOINT LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE, MARCH 8, 1957, 10:00 A.M. IN THE COURT OF APPEALS, FOURTH FLOOR, LOUISIANA STATE CAPITOL BUILDING, BATON ROUGE, LOUISIANA.

SENATOR RAINACH: The meeting will come to order and the Secretary will call the roll.

ROLL CALL BY THE SECRETARY:

PRESENT: W. M. Shaw (General Counsel)
Sen. W. M. Rainach
Rep. Ford E. Stinson
Rep. E. W. Gravolet, Jr.
Rep. John S. Garrett
Rep. L. D. Napper
Sen. H. W. Jones
Rep. Carroll Dupont
Sen. L. H. Folse

ABSENT: Sen. A. L. Stewart
Sen. Alvin T. Stumpf

SENATOR RAINACH: We have eight present and a qurom. The hearings yesterday developed the following: Mr. Banister's testimony developed that the country of Russia has historically planned to conquer the continent of Europe and Asia and to dominate the world. He developed that this was true under the czars, and it was carried forward to a more successful stage under the Communist control of Russia. The next witness, Joseph Kornfeder, developed that the Communists instituted a systematic plan to promote Communism in every country of the world, that the orders came from Joseph Stalin himself, in the Kremlin, to penetrate this country and to use as their principal agents the colored people and the unions of this country. The witness further developed the details by which Premier Stalin's orders were brought to this country and were carried forward into the various organizations that were used as their principal agents, particularly the development of a great Communist influence within the NAACP. We have as witnesses today parties who will carry the Communist plan from that point forward into the southern region of the United States, and I believe even into the State of Louisiana itself. The General Counsel will produce the first witness, identify him, and have him sworn in.

THE WITNESS, LEONARD PATTERSON, BEING SWORN TO TELL THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH, AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP HIM GOD, TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. Would you please state your name and spell it for the record.

A. My name is Leonard Patterson. L-e-o-n-a-r-d P-a-t-t-e-r-s-o-n.

Q. Where do you live?

A. I live in Jamaica, Long Island, New York City.

Q. You are not a resident of Louisiana?

A. No sir.

Q. I will ask you if you were subpoenaed to appear at these proceedings?

A. Yes sir, I was.

Q. Would you state to the Committee in your own words what you told me as to your reasons for appearing at this hearing?

A. After I received the subpoena, on my own free will and accord, I agreed to appear here at these hearings as a result of personal convictions that I would be able to contribute something in combating Communist influence in antagonizing and utilizing racial problems and creating racial strifes. I am not here to get involved in any local situation. I am not interested in that. My problems are in New York where I live. That's where I have my voting privileges and where I live—make my living. But anything that this committee wants from me regarding Communist infiltration, Communism utilizing the Negro people for its own selfish gains or utilizing Negro people as a part of its general revolutionary scheme for the overthrow of the American government by force and violence and replacing it with a Soviet form of government in the United States, I am open to any questions that you might ask me.

Q. How old are you?

A. I am now 51. I was 51 as of February 6, 1957.

Q. Where were you born?

A. I was born in the State of North Carolina in the County of Wayne.

Q. Would you relate to the committee your early history preceding your joining the Communist Party?

A. I was born as the son of farmers in North Carolina. I went to school in both North Carolina and Petersburg, Virginia. I went to grade schools in both states. I never had any trouble in either one of those states, neither Virginia or North Carolina. I worked in Petersburg, Virginia, at the Petersburg Hotel. I worked in the box factories when I was young, around the age of 14 or 15. Prior to that I worked on the farm of my parents. In 1923 I left Petersburg, Virginia, and went to Old Sweet Springs, West Virginia, as a bus boy with the steward. I worked there until the summer season was over, and then I went to Hot Springs, Virginia, to the Homestead Hotel and worked there as a bus boy until after Thanksgiving, and then I joined my close relatives in New York City in the latter part of 1923.

In New York City I worked at various jobs. I worked as a bootblack in barber shops. I worked as porter, and I worked in the factories, and at the same time I was trying to educate myself the best I could on my own while I was working. In 1928 I happened to

be looking for a job. I was out of a job. I think it was approximately the month of March or February, in '28, and I saw a sign 'Bootblack Wanted' and I walked up on the second floor to the barbershop at 26-28 Union Square, New York City. And I was told that the job was open and that I could have the job. So I began to work, and customers would come in, and I would take their coats and hang them up and wanted to brush them off and they said, "No sir, we don't do this here! No sir, this is a Communist barbershop." I said "Communist barbershop. Oh, you're the Reds?" I said, "You are dangerous." They said, "No, we are for the Negro people and we are for labor." And they began to give me the program from the first day on. The second day they began to tell me and I said, "Well, that's all good." I said, "I'm for improvement of my condition and I'm for labor." They said, "But, we don't believe in any God. We don't believe in any religion." So I said, "Well, I'm very religious and I believe in religion."

So, for the next 2 or 3 months it was daily concentration upon me to try to get me into the Communist Party or the Young Communist League, or into the American Negro Labor Congress, or some form of Communist organization. But I stuck it out. I didn't care to begin to weaken. I couldn't see the fact that there was no God. I believe in religion. So it went on, and so the manager of the barbershop—he made a bet with me. And, as any American will do, you take up a bet. He said, "If you go to the Communist worker's school and take a term, the barbershop will pay all the expenses. And I'll bet you that you will join the Communist movement when you are completed." I said, "That's a bet." So, I went. And I took that course, and I took another course, and before I finished I was a member of the Communist wing. I was indoctrinated by the Communist ideology.

But, what moved me more closely to make up my mind was approximately the month of May or June, 1928, when the Communist Party wanted to demonstrate it was the champion of the rights of the Negro people. About 3 white Communists and about 3 colored Communists went into a restaurant that did not cater to Negroes. And they went in to create a scene, and the manager told them, "We do not cater to Negroes." That's all they wanted—they walked out orderly. The next day they had a picket line, and they came to me and said, "You're a Negro. Otto Hall is going to picket. Harry Williams is going to picket. Eddie Wilson is going to picket. They're Negroes. And here's some whites going to fight your battle. Are you too cowardly to fight for your own self?" I said, "O.K." So, I took a sign, and I went out and joined them in the picket line, too, and we all were arrested, held a couple of hours and dismissed. But I illustrate that to show that they were determined to get me into the Communist movement, even to the extent of creating a racial issue that would never have existed. That's just one of the main examples I will try to tell this committee before I leave here today.

After that, I joined the Young Communist League in September of 1928, and I was assigned to the Harlem branch. I remained a member of the Young Communist League, and I joined the American

Negro Labor Congress and the International Labor Defense. They just had me in everything. I was still going to Communist school. In 1929, approximately the month of March, or latter part of February, I attended the Communist Party's 6th National Convention as an observer, as an observer with delegates from the United States, Canada, Great Britian, and two representatives from the Communist International. I heard the speeches, and all of that was to try to strengthen my ideas about the Communist movement. That latter part of March I attended—I was elected a delegate to the district convention of the Young Communist League in the New York district in New York City, which I attended—participated in the convention. At that convention I was elected as delegate to the national convention of the Young Communist League. That was held the latter part of April and the first of May during the year of 1929. This national convention was held in New York City, and delegates came from as far south as Texas and all over the United States, Canada, and representatives from Young Communists International in Great Britian.

I'd like to pause right here while I'm giving part of my personal history and give you just one specific example. While at this national convention of the Young Communist League in 1929, — that year — I remember it very well, the Communist Party had brought in—the Young Communist League had brought in, representatives and delegates for the first time to a Communist convention from the south. The Communist Party sent organizers, white and colored, to Gastonia, North Carolina. They were successful in leading a textile strike. I guess some of you all remember that. During that textile strike in 1929 there were men killed as a result of the Communist-created incidents and situations there. I don't want to go into details. You can check it from the papers. Back in Gastonia, North Carolina, it is well known. Communist cells were set up. Members of the Young Communist League were sent down to teach Communism to the children —in the person of Sophie Melvin, now known as Sophie Gerson, the wife of the Si Gerson that the Smith Act trial in New York couldn't find fault with. Another one by the name of Otto Hall, a Negro that was graduated from the Lenin school in Moscow, Russia, was sent down by the party to organize Negroes in the strike and create trouble. Fred Beale, another Communist Party organizer, operated under the auspices of the National Textile Workers Industrial Union, which was a Communist Party-organized, led, dominated, supervised union. As a result of that, as I said, some people got killed.

The Communist Party sent—I think it was around 5 or 6 of them went to Russia to escape the penalty—Fred Beale, Red Hendricks, and some others. Now, what is significant about this? This is the first time that the Communist Party penetrated the south, and it went into the south to create trouble. I mean, facts speak for themselves, gentlemen. Facts speak for themselves. And for the first time delegates—Sophie Melvin, Lydia—I forget the other one—from the Young Communist League came from the south to attend the Communist convention—official representatives.

Q. At this point I want to ask you to explain something to the com-

mittee. The Young Communist League is a separate organization in a sense—not the same as the Communist Party, is it?

A. No, the Young Communist League is part and parcel of the Communist Party.

Q. You can be a member of one without being a member of the other. Is that correct?

A. Well, let me just go into it. The Young Communist League was a Communist Party organization formed for youth. Whereas the young people would not like to—every young person, say, would not like to be a member of the Communist Party because he wants to be among the young adults, the young people. He had the same principles, same program. The program of the Young Communist League was the Communist Party program for the youth. All leading members had simultaneously to be members of the Communist Party, so that the Communist Party would have direct control and best of leadership in the Young Communist League.

Now, some of us stayed in the Young Communist League a long time. I stayed in until 1935. At the same time I held a membership in the Communist Party. The majority of the present-day Smith Act people that have been convicted, and those that are leading the Communist Party today, are formerly Young Communist League members who worked together with me on the National Committee and the National Bureau, and some attended sessions in Russia in the school. I will go into these later on if I have time.

So, there's no line of demarcation between the Young Communist League and the Communist Party—it was just the Communist Party youth organization. We had what you call semi-organizational economics, but all the political line was the line of the Communist Party — district convention and national convention. This line was laid down by representatives of the Central Committee. All major decisions were approved by the Section, District, and Central Committees of the Communist Party from bottom up to the top. So, there was no difference between them. Once you were a member of the Young Communist League you were a full-fledged member, and if you were in the Young Communist League and passed your 18th birthday—we will emphasize this, please—you were forced to join the Communist Party and hold membership in both, although you paid your dues in the Young Communist League.

Q. When did you join the party as such?

A. About July, 1930, and I joined that under discipline. I was satisfied with the Young Communist League, but I escaped it as long as I could, and I had to definitely join the party.

Q. What was your age at this time in 1930?

A. Let's see—I was born in 1906—24. And when I left the Young Communist League for exclusive party work, it was 1935, so that was another 5 years. Let me try to move on now, get back briefly to Gastonia, North Carolina. This gave the party the first roots in the southern states, and its organizers and its utopian theories which I will give just a little later on. At this national convention of the Young Communist League I was elected a member of the National Executive Committee of the Young Communist League. This is

the highest governing body of the Young Communist League. And, to state here, I was re-elected at every convention until I left in 1935.

After indoctrination in 1929, I believe it was around August, I was sent to Cleveland, Ohio, a self-made delegate to the Communist Party Trade Union Unity League convention, where the Communist Party set up its trade union unity league—in other words, that's a trade union Communist center in the United States. I don't want to go into details on that. And after that was over, I was assigned to the National Training School in Cleveland, Ohio, for a period of 6-8 weeks. I finished that. I was assigned to the Chicago district for the Young Communist League, and in Chicago I was a member of the district committee of the Young Communist League—was a member of the Communist Party District Negro Committee, even though I was still not officially a member of the Communist Party. I had a voice and vote, by virtue of my membership in the Young Communist League and chairmanship of their district youth Negro committee, and I worked in the Illinois district until January or the latter part of 1929.

A member of the party almost created a lynching of himself. This is another event that just came to my mind. Down in El Dorado, southern Illinois, on the border of Kentucky, there was a miners' strike down there, and there was a coal miners' strike there in 1929. You can check this again with me. I don't have the papers now, but the facts can be verified. Harry Williams, a Negro that was the Communist Party district Negro director, and myself was sent down there on that strike where there was no Negro strikers whatsoever. We wasn't coal miners. We wasn't members of the trade union. We had nothing to do with it. And one lady told us, said, "You all didn't have no business down there." Said, "The last Negro that was down there, they left him hanging on a tree." Now this was the truth. Harry Williams said he was out there directing the pickets on the picket line and telling them what to do, and said one of the miners said, "Go out there and run him away from here, please. He has no business here."

So, we hitch-hiked back to St. Louis, and then we got to Chicago somehow, and we reported this incident back to the party and showed them that that was only antagonizing them—Negro miners, white miners, Negro people, white people. Such incidents as this would do nothing but aggravate any situation, and would do nothing to promote good feeling between both races, but we was overruled. Let me move on, now.

Q. I want to ask you something here because I think we should bring it up. You said that one of the things that deterred you from joining originally was your religion. What happened to your religion during this time that you've just covered here?

A. Well, like any other Communist, you've got to indoctrinate them. I forgot about it. I accepted the Communist Party atheist theory on religion, although deep down in my heart I still believed it, but I hid it. I reported back to New York and I was assigned work again in New York, and I became a member of the National Bureau of the Young Communist League, and in charge of the National

Negro Committee of the Young Communist League, and a member of the National Negro Commission of the Communist Party. I remained in that position until July, 1930. In June, 1930, I was a delegate—official delegate—to the 7th National Convention of the Communist Party held in New York City. I was official delegate with a voice and vote, participated in the convention, spoke at the convention, and here at this convention the party raised the slogan of "Right of Self-Determination of the Negroes in the South," which I expect to deal with more at length. It raised the question of confiscating the land of the white land owners and giving it to the Negroes —disregarding whether it belonged to Negroes, whether it belonged to whites, whether it had been for generations and generations in a white family, or whether or not the Negro sold his land to the white landowner. The party said we stand for the right of self-determination of the Negroes, the right to set up their own government, separate government, decide its relationships with all governments in the world, including the United States, particularly the United States. I will quote from all that after a while. Show you documentary evidence. At this convention I took the floor, and I fought that. Born in North Carolina, raised in North Carolina and Virginia until I was 16 years old, I knowed that was impractical. I knew it wasn't true. I knew it was something created, that didn't exist. I fought it, and every Negro at the convention except two fought it. We wasn't for it. Reports came in at that convention—Clarence Hathaway took the floor and stated that—he said at that convention that in Moscow in 1928, at the 6th World Congress of the Communists International, all of the Negroes fought against the question of Right of Self-Determination. But the Communist International said it had to be. It must be. The American Communist Party said it will be. And we voted against it—a bloc at the 7th National Convention. All of the Negro members that voted against it at the 7th National Convention were removed from top leading positions except myself. Otto Housewood—he now is an agent of the Russian secret police in the Caribbeans and was agent in Asia, Africa, Russia and the United States for years. Prior to his voting against this resolution, he was chairman of the Communist Party National Negro Committee. He was a member of the Executive Committee of the Red Trade Unions in Moscow, Russia. He was called to Moscow to cure himself—to work in the—what you call a "talking to him"—the Red International Trade Union to cure his evils, so he could go on out and accept the program of the Communist Party for the Right of Self-Determination. Cyril Briggs—he was removed from all his leading positions. He was editor of the **Negro Champion.** Harold Williams—he was in Chicago, and he was removed as District Negro Director. Richard B. Moore was removed from all his leading positions. These are Negroes when I call these names.

They didn't remove me because they stated that they could use me. They were trying to keep me in. I was one of the younger members at that time. B. D. Amis from Chicago and Herbert Newton, one that was graduated from the Far Eastern University in Russia, which was a school to train the Communist International's colonial

faction — he and B. Amis were the only 2 leading regional party members that the party had. So, they taken them, that had had no practical experience leading the national committees of the Communist Party, and put them in charge and left the rest of them out in the cold. Prior to that, the Negroes who were organizers of this cause were subsidized by the party. That was the source of their income. The party cut them off without a nickel, and it was sink or swim. And, I am sorry to state as of today that some of them like Richard B. Moore and Cyril Briggs are still so deep in Communism that they still are in the Communist Party. And they will be the first ones when I get back to New York to condemn me for taking the stand that I took. After this International Convention, I was sent as a national representative of the Young Communist League to the Philadelphia District, and I operated mainly out of the District of Columbia and Baltimore. I remained there until the end of 1930, although during that time I would report back to the National Bureau, of which I was a member, about every 6 weeks to give a report on my activities and to get new assignments if any were to be given.

The first of the year 1931 I was assigned to the Pittsburgh District of the Young Communist League as national representative and was to—I worked in Pittsburgh, Charlottesville, East Liberty, East Pittsburgh, Aliquippa, Amherst, East Ohio right on down the line, spreading Communist activity. After that I reported back to New York around March 3rd or 4th of 1931, to the March International Bureau meeting, and after that I was given the assignment as district organizer of the Young Communist League in Philadelphia itself—the Philadelphia District. The Philadelphia District included Camden, Trenton, Eastern Pennsylvania and the anthracite region. I remained there until August, 1931. While district organizer of the Young Communist League in the Philadelphia District I was a member of the District Committee and District Bureau of the Communist Party.

Invitation came to me from the Central Committee Communist Party, through the district organizer, Leon Platt—by the way, he has been ordered deported by the Immigration and Naturalization Service and is not a citizen of the United States—never was. I received this invitation stating that the Philadelphia District is entitled to send 4 students to the International Lenin School in Moscow, Russia. And they wanted four recommendations from the Philadelphia District Bureau. So, I was the first one that was recommended. The second one was Steve Nelson.

Q. Which Steve Nelson is that? Is that the one who just got through United States Supreme Court? Pennsylvania vs. Nelson?

A. Yes, sir, that Steve Nelson where the Supreme Court upset the State laws of Pennsylvania. That same Steve Nelson that was later out in California was instrumental in the suit and was working with the scientists and stealing a lot of secrets and getting them over to Russia—which he was very well qualified in doing. I will deal with this later on. If I forget it, remind me of it. Steve Nelson and myself. Jenny Cooper—she was the wife of Herbert Benjamin. Maybe some of you all remember the Herbert Benjamin who used to be the national organizer of the Unemployed Council that used to lead all

of the hunger marches to the capital from all over the United States? That was his wife. And Bill Lawrence. We were the students elected from the Philadelphia District to the International Lenin School.

Allow me to stop here a minute, and call me back to it if I forget it, because I'm going into the Lenin School with other things. But right now I want to deal with the question of Bill Lawrence while it is on my mind. Bill Lawrence, while connected with the Young Communist League, was another key man to the Communist Party in their objectives. He was organization secretary. So, Bill Lawrence and myself were sent down to Baltimore, I believe it was around April, 1931—the date can be checked—to lead a Communist hunger march to the State Capital in Annapolis. We got the ball rolling and we made out the policy. Bill Lawrence and myself and several others were selected as the steering committee to wire Governor Ritchie — I guess you all know Governor Ritchie from Annapolis — I think he has been Governor there about 6 times, if I am not mistaken—that we were coming as a delegation. There were around 250 or 300 of us, mostly Negroes. Prior to getting into Annapolis the Committee met, and Bill Lawrence gave the instructions that if the Governor offered to shake hands with us, no one must shake hands with the Governor. A Communist will not shake hands with a capitalist Governor.

If anybody knows Governor Ritchie, he is a very liberal Governor, one of the best. So when we got to the Capital, a messenger informed Governor Ritchie, and Governor Ritchie actually came out and greeted us. He put out his hand, and for fear of Communist discipline we ignored him. Personally, there was nothing I could do. Although I was infatuated with and sincerely with the Communist movement at that time, I did know that was wrong. And so, we demanded of Governor Ritchie that we have the joint session of the House of Delegates and the Senate to hear our demands and read our resolutions for adoption. Governor Ritchie said, "I am the Governor. I can't demand those things. You go down and see the President of the Senate or the House of Delegates." We said, "We will ignore that," and we gave the signal for the delegates to bust into the chambers. They were mostly Negroes. Of course, when we busted into the chambers there were fist fights started between the senators, the House of Delegates and the unemployed delegation of the Communist Party, which was supposedly there for relief—for unemployment assistance. So, finally the police came in and they restored order after a lot of the Negroes' heads were split and blood was running down. Then these delegates—the committee—we met in the corner and decided to contact the presidents of the Senate and House of Delegates, which we did. And they gave us 20 minutes in which to present our views.

Now, this could have been done without antagonism, without anybody's head splitting, without any fights. But that was not the Communist Party way. If we had done that, we couldn't have got in the newspapers. We couldn't have let people know what we were doing. We couldn't have popularized the Communist Party. So it was necessary to create that strife. So, we presented our demands. I was chosen as the spokesman and I presented the party resolutions for 20 minutes. And, what is significant to take note of there — here is a group which consisted of 300 people, mostly Negroes, asking for relief, unemployment assistance and time was granted by the Legislature to hear us. In those days I don't think any other legislature had granted the Communists that privilege. But in Maryland it did. And then the resolution that was read—I guess it was read by the clerk or whoever reads them in the House or Senate Joint Session like that—I remember today it said, "For the defense of the Soviet Union." So that's the way we exploited the entire issue.

So then, the Negro delegates claimed that they were hungry. There was no Communist bargaining here. They'd had nothing to eat. They didn't have nothing to eat on their way. So, the representatives and the senators took up between $60 and $100 to feed our delegates with and the Communists did not let them have it. They made them go back hungry. Now, that is true. Anyone can go there to Annapolis and tell about this fight, the jailings, the write-ups about my speech, the write-ups about the releasing of those arrested. This can be verified.

Getting back now to the Lenin School. After my name was sent in to the Communist Party—it received other names from all over the United States, including the south in Atlanta, Georgia; Birmingham, Alabama—the students came. They screened us to get the history of our life, and so forth and so on. Sent us to the Communist doctors and so on. Much the same procedure that I went through when I went to the army in 1942—only the Communists were a little more particular than the army was. And then, we was recommended as accepted, but we were not yet students of the Lenin School. The party put us on the SS Majestic and sent us to Russia. They gave us a little secret code tag that we sewed in the lining of our collars—passports. When we got to Russia we took that out to present to the proper authorities.

There was no diplomatic relationship between the United States and Russia at that time, so we had to go to England, and then from England go to the Russian consulate—embassy—and get a passport on into Russia. We arrived in England on the SS Majestic August 30, 1931. We stayed there five days and then we took the Russian ship, Komsomol. In the English language, it's "Young Communist League," and the abbreviation is "K." We stayed there during that day on the Russian ship Komsomol. While there we had a Communist meeting jocularly with the Russian sailors celebrating International Youth Day, which was founded by Karl Liebknecht in Germany. The next day we landed in Hamburg, Germany, and we actively participated in the Hamburg demonstration of International Youth Day. From there we went to Leningrad and stayed there overnight. The next morning we took a train to Moscow. When we got to Moscow we was assigned quarters as new students. Then we was called in in groups with interpreters and told to forget ever you was Leonard Patterson or anybody else. Forget that. We had a new name now. You must get a name that the Russians can understand, because the

Russians can't say a "W." So I was Cotton Terry. Abe Harfield—another witness will tell you he was his organization's secretary and graduated from the Lenin School—he was J. P. Morgan. One was Abraham Lincoln. In other words, they made a mockery out of our leaders at the Lenin School, to give you a few examples.

So then, the next stage we was organized and divided up into international propaganda groups. Now, this is significant. International propaganda groups of twenty-two. All of the English speaking students belonged to the English section of International Lenin School. First and foremost, International Lenin School was a school of the Communist International. It was an international Communist school, subsidized, paid, instructors furnished, everything. It was a Communist International school to train and drill international revolutionary movements to overthrow what they called capitalist structures throughout the entire world. But first and foremost—you was a Communist first. Your whole life belonged to the Communist International, because you was a professional revolutionist. My group consisted of about twenty-two. The same Steve Nelson was in my group. Bill Lawrence, myself and Ed Williams. One from Scotland, from Wales, and one from India, and one from South Africa. They were all in our group. We left Moscow and toured the black-land region in Verona. The only western language was Latin.

We toured there, and we went to these coal mines and visited and met the Communist Party and district committees and organizational committees. We met the former representative from the Communist International to the Communist Party in the United States. His name is Jenkins, I believe. I was reading some material on him the other day. He spoke English. Now, the idea was—there are two goals in Verona—first to meet with the Communist Party organization there and see how the Communist Party acted when it was in power—had power—so if we get power in the United States, we would know how to act. The next was to spread international propaganda, show all the Russian farmers that we visited and spoke to how much better off they were than the American farmers.

We had to show them that. The outlines was all prepared. Material was compiled with facts and figures—specifically, decline of the American farmers, output, etc. And unemployment in America. They don't have none there. At the same time we were delivering that propaganda—myself, Steve Nelson, Bill Lawrence, Ed Williams—we said all this by ourselves: "Now look what lies we're telling. They ain't got no white bread even. They eat black bread, and those farmers' houses!" Those farmers' houses didn't have tin for roofing. They had straw like in the ancient times. That was the roof—straw! The average farmer's shoes was a sandal that Jesus Christ wore when he was down here on the earth. Now, I'm not exaggerating. That's the truth. And the Russian workers—farmers—would be complaining, and we would make those powerful inflammatory speeches. I could see myself making them now, knowing I was telling a lie, that "you are working, with no unemployment, and you are not hungry." Listen to that. In the States, "we haven't got this, we haven't got that."

So, we left there, and we went to Dunbas in the Ukraine. That's

the Russian—largest Russian coal-producing area. That rich vein of coal—I guess, though, you know about that. We went down in the mines, carrying on the same policy, telling them about the coal mines here (in the U.S.A.) and that they have a spy system, that the coal miners in America were not allowed to organize, that they were just working two and three days a week, and that the Russian coal miners was lucky. The Ukrainians—they were very nationalistic and they became very critical. But we had protection, and we—the propagandists would keep those so-called "bad elements" back.

Now, in the countryside there was what is known as the "kulak"—at that time the party had the slogan, "Liquidate the Kulak as a Class." The kulak was a small farmer, and owned a horse and buggy and a little patch of land that the party hadn't taken away from him—because he had influence over the people. The party was afraid to take his land for fear of creating an unfavorable situation. The kulaks were very hostile. We didn't bother with them. We had to have guards when we traveled through there. They did not bother us.

Then, we went into the yellow section of the Ukraine.

Well, we toured Russia for a period of three weeks, carrying out that international propaganda day and night. Everywhere you would go would be organized—the Red Army, the factories, the farmers, schools. The (our) groups were divided, so many sent this way, so many sent that way. And so, we came back, and we estimated what our achievements were—how many members had we recruited into the party. That was our job—to recruit people into the Russian Party—people that the party wanted to join who didn't want to be committed to iron party discipline. We International Communists had a little more effect on them. We did something of use to the party, although we would be given certain people to deal with. We worked through translators. We had very competent translators there in Russia.

Then we began to get organized into the classes. Classes was organized also on the basis of all the English speaking countries. In my class I had one Japanese woman. She spoke English, so, therefore, they put her in our classes. Our instructors was all Russian in the section but two. Pop Mendel, convicted of the Smith Act in New York was one, and Fox from England—he got killed during the Spanish War. Outside of that all the rest of them was Russian.

Now, we had subjects such as the colonial and national questions, creating national revolutions—breaking it right down to the United States that I will deal with when I start my quotations. Communist Party organizational questions. Legal, illegal and semi-illegal Communist activities, such as are being conducted most likely in your state or throughout the United States at the present time. Chemical warfare, military strategy and tactics. I would like to stop here and state I was in the army in Fort Huachuca, Arizona, and I want to say I got better military training in Russia than I got in my own army, from the time I was in Lenin School.

Q. How long were you in the Lenin School?

A. I was in the Lenin School from—latter part of September 1931 until about, I guess, the 15th of October, 1932.

Q. That was a one-year course?

A. Yes, sir. I graduated from that course. Solved military problems. We had a Russian instructor that had just returned from China teaching the Chinese military strategy and tactics—how to shoot, how to field strip machine guns, pistols, etc. We just learned that also. How to erect barricades, what to use as barricades, such as turning over automobiles, streetcars, sandbags, forty-five angle posts, etc. We learned how to handle weapons of various countries, United States, Russia, France, Germany, England.

Q. Of course, then they would teach you how to incite violence and how to take advantage of any incident that might be used to create a violent reaction, is that right?

A. Yes. Our leaders in military science over there taught that the smallest incident, the smallest grievance, could be politicalized and become a mass popular Communist movement until it would involve millions or a hundred million people led by the Communist Party. Now do we have examples? We could have an example in the Scottsboro Case. It reached into Germany where a German was killed following the Communist Party inflammatory propaganda about the Scottsboro Case.

Q. That's the Scottsboro Case that happened at Scottsboro, Alabama?

A. Alabama.

Q. Do you want to go into that now?

A. No. No. I just wanted to give you an example as long as you asked that question. Well, I will leave the Lenin School. I could speak on it for hours and hours, but I don't think it is necessary, even though there is one thing—we were given target practice which we had on the Red Army target ranges. We was given prizes for the best marksmanship and taught that the Red Army was the **Red Army of the World**—not only of Russia—that if a situation should arise in any country, for instance Spain, if the Communists take up arms, the Red Army would also come in and take up arms. So, I will leave the Lenin School and come right to the question of the Communist Party and our slogan for **Right of Self-Determination** of the Negroes in the United States.

Q. Before we get into that, let's come back to your trip and finish it. You left the Lenin School you said, in October '32—is that right?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. You returned to the United States?

A. I was returned to the United States November 1, 1932, and my instructions were to report to Earl Browder, then the General Secretary of the American Communist Party, which I did. They assigned me to the New York District on a temporary basis to participate in the 1932 federal elections until the election was over, and then get my assignment. So, I participated in the elections up in New York, New York State, New Jersey, etc., campaigning for the Communist Party candidates. After that the Political Bureau of the Central Committee of the American Communist Party met, and they reassigned me to the Young Communist League. I thought I was out of it. But they reassigned me to the Young Communist League. I again became a member of the National Bureau and became National Negro Director, and

began to lay out the plans for the Negro work which I will deal with in a few minutes.

One thing that I think is important that I did forget, while in the Lenin School I participated in most of the sessions of the Communist International concerning the American question of the American Young Communist League. I participated in quite a few discussions, and also attended the International of Trade Unions and the twelfth convention of the Executive Committee of the Communist International. I wasn't a delegate but I attended some sessions as a student at the International Lenin School.

I remained in New York all of 1933. During that time, I was the national representative to the Detroit District for a period, to the Cleveland, Ohio, District for a period, to the Connecticut District for a period—about three or four weeks, maybe five or six, I'd take in some of these districts. And in 1934 I was sent to Maryland—Baltimore—to organize Baltimore into a separate district, a new district of the Young Communist League. I became the top member of the Communist Party organization there, and I already was head of the Young Communist League. I remained there until the latter part of 1935, approximately September, 1935. After that, I went into the Philadelphia District, and at last I was released from youth activities and assigned exclusively for Communist Party activities, was given the assignment of organizing the longshoremen in Philadelphia—became the Communist Party organizer for the whole longshore movement in Philadelphia. I stayed in Philadelphia in that capacity until I left the Communist Party in approximately August or September of 1937. That in general is my story.

Q. Tell the Committee specifically, what was the thing that caused you to leave the Communist Party? What you told me in our previous discussion.

A. I left the Communist Party because I became convinced that the Communist Party did not have at heart the interest of Negro people, the interest of the white people, the interest of the laboring people, farmers — that the Communist Party was only interested in promoting among the Negro people a national liberationary movement that would aid the Communist Party in its efforts to create a proletarian revolution in the United States that would overthrow the American Government by force and violence through a bloody full-time revolution, and substitute it with a Soviet form of government with a dictatorship of the proletariat that would be loyal to the Soviet Union. I became disillusioned with that. I was taught in the Lenin School, and I was taught through the Communist Party channels, that there could be no peaceful overthrow of the American government. We could not obtain that through ballots. We could not obtain it through legislation. It could only be by a revolutionary force led by the Communist Party. I began to see through that.

Q. But the immediate thing that caused you to leave the party was your work in Philadelphia?

A. Yes, sir. I'm coming to that. When I was longshore organizer, I didn't take over as being paid by the party. I took over and got a job on the docks as a longshoreman. I worked with the longshoremen, and

I became Chairman of the organizing committee when they organized. And here come the second west coast general longshore strike, led by Harry Bridges in 1936. Due to the agitation of the Communist Party among my committee, we put forward our local demands. I had learned that in the Lenin School. We was discharging with six men and entitled to eight. We was getting ten cents an hour less than New York. We demanded that. On the basis of the west coast strike, we put out the propaganda, "Now is the time to act to get our demands won." We tied up the Philadelphia Port from Gerard Point to Port Richmond. Not a ship could move.

My committee and the port organizer, we met with the ship owners' committee about a week before Thanksgiving. The ship owners gave us every demand we asked for, gave in—every demand we asked for. Well, I had no authority to accept. I got to report back to the party faction, and I got to report back to the party to see can I settle this strike. So, I calls up Pat Tooley, made an appointment for a meeting. When I came in, he had a District Bureau meeting. I was a member of the District Committee, also. I says, "We have to settle that strike." I said, "The ship owners gave us what we wanted. With Thanksgiving next week, those longshoremen are hungry, both white and colored. They want turkey for Thanksgiving." He said, "You graduated from the Lenin School. You should know better. You want to spare the west coast longshoremen and act real nice for a measley ten cents an hour increase and two extra men working in a gang. The party taught you better than that. We are not interested whether they earn ten cents more, whether they get two men in a gang. We're interested in the struggle, in tying up the entire ports from the Gulf ports, the south ports, the northern ports and the west coast. We want to demonstrate the power of the Communist Party. This could develop into gigantic revolutionary struggles against the state militia, the state power. And you got to cut it out." "Cut it out!" I said, "I am interested in the longshoremen." I said, "I won't take the responsibility to keep those men out. I am going back and settle the strike." So I went back and called a meeting of the longshoremen, and we put it to a vote to accept the offer of the ship owners and go back to work. We went back to work that same day.

After that they called me into the District Bureau, and we began to develop differences. We began to fight and fight and fight. I went until about the summer of '37, and at that time John L. Lewis and the Communists made an agreement to organize the C.I.O.

I saw through all that. I said, "Well, now, I see this clear, and I am through." And, so, I just attended that last Bureau meeting of the National Committee—of the District Committee Communist Party. I told them I was through, and walked out. They made all efforts to get me back into the party, but I haven't been back as yet.

Q. Now, I want to determine some specific instances that you have knowledge of in connection with violence, particularly in the south and elsewhere taught by the Communist Party. Do you recall the so-called Camp Hill, Alabama, incident?

A. Yes, and by the way I have been in Camp Hill for the Communist

Party. Yes, in 1931, prior to going into the Lenin School, the Communist Party sent organizers into Alabama, in Lee County. That's where Camp Hill is—anybody here from Alabama will know I'm right, Lee County. They sent in organizers there. They had already told me—the first was Gastonia, North Carolina, my state. They courted my state right on, and they sent organizers into Alabama and Georgia. They went into Camp Hill and organized a sharecroppers' union. They organized a tenant league. They organized what is called "self-defense groups"—or guards or "goon squads," whatever you want to call them. Because, you see, our revolution said so. The situation arose there where the sharecroppers' union came in conflict with the county government, the state government. The sheriff came out there, then a couple of deputy sheriffs. The Communist Party had those Negroes organized, and there was an exchange of gunfire. Some people were killed. As a result of that, the party blamed it all on the government of Alabama. The sharecroppers' union grew—numbers grew, and they exploited the situation. One of the leaders, Jim Wright, was sent along with me to the International Lenin School in Russia. That was his reward.

Q. You went down there yourself and talked to the sharecroppers, did you not?

A. I went down there in 1934. I went in the sharecroppers' union and I talked to the party organizers. I spoke to the chairmen of different committees in the union and in the league, and I visited the party apparatus and spoke to them while I was down there.

Q. Now, we referred earlier to the Scottsboro Case. You had some personal connection with the events that followed that case, did you not?

A. Yes, I was Chairman of the Organizing Committee for the Scottsboro March to Washington, D.C. I believe I organized most likely around eighteen to twenty busloads of those marchers from New York to Washington to meet the President of the United States regarding the Scottsboro Case. While we was there, the Communist Party conducted some inflammatory speeches to the delegates—got 'em all roused up and stirred up.

Q. Let me ask you this—this march was organized by you for the Communist Party, was it not? You were acting in your official capacity?

A. The march was organized by the Communist Party, a sub-committee of the Central Committee consisting of myself, Harry Haywood, Grace Denny, Al Cheek, Jack Pirello. That was a sub-committee of the Central Committee to act for the governing body of the Communist Party. And the work was subdivided. My job was to get mobilization, to get the marchers and get them there. Al's job was to get the finances and the busses. Haywood's job was theorizing, theorize the march. Grace Denny's job was to furnish the money. She had plenty of it. She was a Communist.

When we got to Washington Earl Browder, Clarence Hathaway, James W. Fuller and all these Political Bureau members had taken the march away from us. We had been sleeping and eating with the marchers and bringing them there all day. When we got there, the Political Bureau members taken them so the newsreels and reporters would show that they was the leaders of the march. And

the Bureau members went down probably on a Pullman or first-class passage. After the inflammatory speeches, the Communist Party had them march in the District of Columbia—got 'em all 'roused up and stirred up because President Roosevelt refused to receive the delegation of the committee.

I will tell you what you can do when you are allowed to. I had my people under good control going. I had them organized on a military basis. I had four in a squad and a squad leader. I had a captain of the whole bus, and I had a field marshall and a supervisor. I had them well organized and kept order. But coming back, as a result of those inflammatory speeches, they got out of hand. Delaware and Maryland still had southern customs. They serve who they want to serve, and those they don't want to serve, they don't. So the busses stopped, and they would run into the restaurant and the proprietor would say, "We don't serve colored people." And then the marchers were inflammed and misled. They'd beat the proprietor up and take jars full of candies or cookies or things. It was all I could do with my staff to get that situation back in hand and order the bus drivers not to stop any more until we got back into Pennsylvania.

Well, I just wanted to show how a situation could actually be exploited, and a situation like that did not help the cause of better race relations, in my opinion. A situation like that only aggravated and made it more difficult to promote better understanding between two races of American citizens.

Another specific example was in New York—1934 or '35. A Negro boy went into a five and dime, and he was reported killed for picking up something that did not belong to him by the proprietor. I wasn't there, I don't know whether it was true or not. But I do know the results. He ran out of the store, the proprietor ran after him, and the Communist Party got hold of that situation—Headquarters, it was, and the party issued handbills that the proprietor attempted to kill a Negro boy. They had open air meetings there. In less than an hour there was a race riot. I'm not speaking of something I read about—it's something that I was part of. In less than an hour there was a race riot—Negroes massing at 125th Street. Smashing the stores of white shopkeepers. Smashing the windows. Looting the stores, etc.

Q. You were involved in that yourself, personally?

A. Yes. Yes. Yes.

Q. Did you help organize that?

A. Yes. As a leader in the Communist Party, do you think I could stand aside and not do that?

Q. You did specifically help organize that?

A. Sure.

Q. And you know the party organized that?

A. Sure. And here's a typical example of how a situation is exploited. Anything I speak about, you can get newspapers and verify. I didn't know what I was coming to, so I had nothing prepared, but you can check against me in the papers around the time—1934, City of New York. From 116th Street to 143rd Street, the Communist Party organized a boycott against all white butcher stores demanding that

they decrease the prices, and that created a very bad situation that almost created a race riot.

Q. Now, let's get a little back toward our own region. Were you in any way personally familiar with the Angelo Herndon Case that took place in Georgia?

A. That I was.

Q. Tell the Committee what you know about that case.

A. Well, I know so much about it, I'm going to tell it from three highlights. Angelo Herndon I first met in 1930 in St. Louis, Missouri, at a convention of the American Negro Labor Congress, where we organized the legal status and legal rights—the Communist Party, I mean, we organized that. We was sent back to our respective districts and territories and told to begin to put that program into effect, organizing boycott movements, etc., etc. I don't want to go into the details. But Angelo Herndon was leading—he was participating in an unemployed movement in Atlanta, Georgia, and was there when the violence broke out. He was arrested and—

Q. He was a Negro, by the way?

A. Negro, yes. The party got wind of him. In fact, he was a member of the Young Communist League at that time, just like I was. And Ben Davis, is there anybody who don't know who Ben Davis is? If they don't, I'll tell them.

Q. He is one of those who has been convicted—?

A. Ben Davis was convicted of the Smith Act in New York. He was a member of the New York City Council. That's the City Council. He was the son of old man Benjamin Davis in Atlanta, Georgia. Now, I guess you know who he is. So Ben Davis and Ben Gear came to New York for instruction from the Communist Party on how to develop a campaign around the Angelo Herndon Case. I was a member of the National Negro Committee at that time with the party, and I met with Ben Davis. This committee met with Ben Davis and Ben Gear, and told them to go back, solicit the Negro organizations, NAACP, the churches, Negro churches, Masonic Lodges, the Negroes in trade unions, and what white organizations they could, and create a mass campaign of indignation against Angelo Herndon's arrest.

Ben Davis went back to Atlanta, and the party apparatus down there—they began to get on the ball, and they began to develop that campaign. I would like to say in passing that Ben Gear was smarter than Ben Davis. He didn't go for that. His eyes were opened right away. He got out of it. We was in the war together. But the Angelo Herndon Case, just like the Scottsboro Case, just like the sharecroppers' union, just like the other events I have enumerated, were exploited by the Communist Party for its own selfish ends—not utilized to promote better feelings between the two races of American citizens, not utilized to better conditions of either group, but sponsored to become part and parcel of the Communist Party's general revolutionary movement in the United States that would be used for the final overthrow of the American government by the force of the Communists.

Q. You stated that you sat in on the conference which prepared the strategy to utilize his case, is that right?

A. Yes.

Q. In your capacity as a member of this Executive Board of the Young Communist League?

A. In the capacity as a member of the National Negro Committee of the Central Committee of the Communist Party. That was the top committee on the Negro question in the United States and parts of Africa and the West Indies Islands, etc. By the way, I believe that taken place around 1933.

Q. Do you recall the outcome of that case? He was acquitted on a technicality, was he not?

A. Yes, I believe he was convicted first. Then appealed. Then he was acquitted on a technicality. I think that was the outcome of that case.

Q. As a matter of fact, one of the specific charges against him was distributing Communistic literature in an attempt to incite an insurrection, was it not?

A. That's true.

Q. Now, I would like to ask you something about an organization that you have already referred to. That's the American Negro Labor Congress.

A. Yes.

Q. Would you tell the Committee what you know about the organization and purposes of that particular organization?

A. Well, I'm going to be very brief on that. The American Negro Labor Congress was a Communist organization that was organized to get Negroes to follow the Communist Party line who would not directly go into the Communist Party. That organization, however, was used to penetrate existing Negro organizations, like the U.N.I.A. (this was the Universal Negro Improvement Association), the Garvey movement, N.A.A.C.P., the Urban League, the Negro churches, the Masonic Orders, and to get favorable write-ups from the Negro press and even get support from some liberal white people. It issued its own paper and carried out the Communist Party line.

Q. In connection with the organization of that particular group, it was aimed, I believe you said in our previous discussion, at penetrating the south especially. Was it not?

A. That was its main or basic foundation.

Q. What instructions were given in connection with—what tactics were to be used in penetrating the south?

A. Well, come down here and set up local chapters, plus entering into these organizations I have already listed, plus sending our organizers down here for the south. They had national organizers and they had national speakers to come down here. Like, I believe, Otto Hall came down here, a Negro, and I believe Herbert Newton came down here. I believe Herbert Newton was arrested at Atlanta, Georgia.

Q. Specifically, though, what I want to get at is this. How did they evaluate the importance of the organizations that you were to penetrate in the south? How did they rank them in importance?

A. Well, they ranked them in importance—the bulk of the Negro people in the churches—the bulk—and in those churches most of them are workers and farmers who have grievances. If you get in the churches

and win over some of the local ministers and win over the church members—that could be a hot-bed for Negro rebellion.

Q. What year was this that that was organized? Do you recall?

A. Well, the American Negro Labor Congress was organized when I joined. But, we changed the name in 1930 at the St. Louis convention to the League of Struggle for Negro Rights. We changed the name from American Negro Labor Congress to the League of Struggle for Negro Rights, and we saw that they advanced the program—elevated it, in other words, to a higher standard.

Q. This particular strategy that you are speaking of, the tactics, those were the ones propounded at this 1930 meeting where you changed the name from the American Negro Labor Congress to the League of Struggle for Negro Rights. Is that right?

A. Right.

Q. So then we know that at least since 1930 there has been a concentrated effort in the south to penetrate Negro religious organizations. Is that right?

A. Well, I would say since 1929. It began by the Communist Party stirring up the Gastonia Textile strike. Negro churches were busy then—but on a higher scale, more organized and concentrated, I would say, at the St. Louis convention in 1930.

Q. Has there been any success in the penetration of Negro churches by the Communist Party?

A. Oh, yes. The Communist Party has been able to exercise its influence in Negro churches in the south, Negro churches in the north and throughout the United States.

Q. Do you personally know any Negro ministers who are or were Communists—members of the Communist Party?

A. Well, I knew some in New York, but I lost their names because I have spoken in their churches, and I spoke in the name of the party. Some of them have even taken the witness stand and testified on behalf of the Communist Party when some of the Communist Party members would be arrested for holding open air meetings without a permit, etc. But I can't remember their names at the present time.

Q. The second group of organizations they figured were important as a clearing place—what were they?

A. The trade unions.

Q. In the south especially?

A. Well in the south especially, the wharf, the longshoremen. Particularly, the following ports became places for concentration by the Communist Party: the Port of New Orleans, the Port of Houston, Texas, and the Port of Savannah, Georgia, which employed a large number of Negroes. Now, the Communist Party—the Port of Baltimore, Maryland, the Port of New York, the Port of Port Arthur—the Communist Party wanted those ports well sealed up like Harry Bridges had the west coast. Why? Number one, with the longshoremen organized under the influence of the Communist Party, the Communist Party could use the Negro longshoremen in the creation of its so-called National Liberation Movement for the Negroes. The main reason was in the event of a war with Soviet Russia—at all times during those years our main slogan was "for the defense of the Soviet

Union"—in the event of a war between the United States and Soviet Russia, the Communist Party would have the longshoremen and seamen organized, particularly the longshoremen. A general strike, tying up these ports and those on the west coast, which the Party controls through Bridges, and then, of course, tie up New Orleans—if they could tie up Baltimore; Houston, Texas; Savannah; and New York City, they could cripple the American war efforts in winning a war against the Soviet Union. They could stop the ships from carrying supplies, etc.

Q. Some of the Committee members would like to know, do you have any idea of the percentage of longshoremen who are colored and the percentage who are white, approximately, in these various ports?

A. In New York the overwhelming majority is white. I would say it was around about 20% colored. In Baltimore I would say it's about 50 - 50. I would estimate in New Orleans it is around the same thing, maybe 60 - 40, but it's close to that, I believe. In Savannah, I believe, the majority are Negroes. And in the Houston, Texas, port, I think they run around 50 - 50 or 60 - 40, something like that. In other words, a large percentage of longshoremen in those ports that I spoke of, I believe, take it all as a whole, about 50% of them would be Negroes. That's my estimation, of course.

Q. Now, what happened to the League of Struggle for Negro Rights?

A. Well, we organized that and revised it again in 1934. And then we got a letter from the Communist International that says we must organize a peoples' plot. We decided that the League of Struggle for Negro Rights couldn't reach far enough. It couldn't go far enough to reach the Negro intelligentsia, etc. So we decided we needed a broader organization. We decided to organize the Negro Congress, National Negro Congress, which southern Negro rights would become part of and affiliated with. The League of Struggle for Negro Rights remained up until the late '30's a Communist Party front organization for Negroes serving as a transmission belt for the Communist Party.

Q. You say you all organized the National Negro Congress. Is that right?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. What year was that? Do you recall?

A. It was organized in 1936 in Chicago, Illinois. However, preparatory work started around 1935.

Q. Were you a part of it? Did you help in organizing that organization—the National Negro Congress?

A. In the beginning I did.

Q. You left the party when?

A. 1937.

Q. That wasn't very much longer after it was organized that you left.

A. Yes, sir. That's right. I left right after I attended the second convention that was held in Philadelphia in 1937.

Q Now, thus far your testimony in this matter has shown, I believe, that the purpose of the Communist Party is to exploit every possible incident of racial tension for the purpose of creating strife and discord and to create it where no such tension exists. Is that not correct?

A. Absolutely correct.

Q. Do you feel that any organization, whether white or black, that aids

this particular type of thing, that is, exploiting racial tension or inciting violence, in actuality is helping the Communist Party in this country?

A. Well, may I answer that question in my own way here? Any organization that is following the Communist Party line, whether it be conscious or unconscious—what I mean by following the Communist Party line is that they pursue the same tactics—they are doing nothing to promote good race relations, but are actually breaking down any good work that people are doing to try to promote better race relations. And that's why I'm here.

Q. You are here because you think that's a danger everyone should know about. Is that not correct?

A. That is absolutely correct.

Q. I have here a booklet entitled **The Communist Position on the Negro Question.** Would you tell the Committee just what this book really is? You are thoroughly familiar with it?

A. Well, I will put it in this language, and then I'll put it in another. That pamphlet there is the Communist position on the Negro question, the Communist Party Bible on work among Negroes. In other words, that is a basic Communist law for Communist policy and organization. It was not to be contested by members of the Communist Party. If they did, they would be disciplined, and some of our Negro Communists were disciplined because they disagreed with that. I believe your next witness was disciplined because he didn't believe in it. William Nowell of Detroit disagreed with it, and was expelled from the Communist Party because he disagreed with it. Those documents there were discussed, drafted in the Communist International, then handed down to the American Communist Party and discussed in the Central Committee of the American Communist Party, in the national sessions of the American Communist Party, the Communist Party International conventions, likewise, throughout the Young Communist League. All leading Negro members of the Communist Party were called in individually and discussed that, including myself.

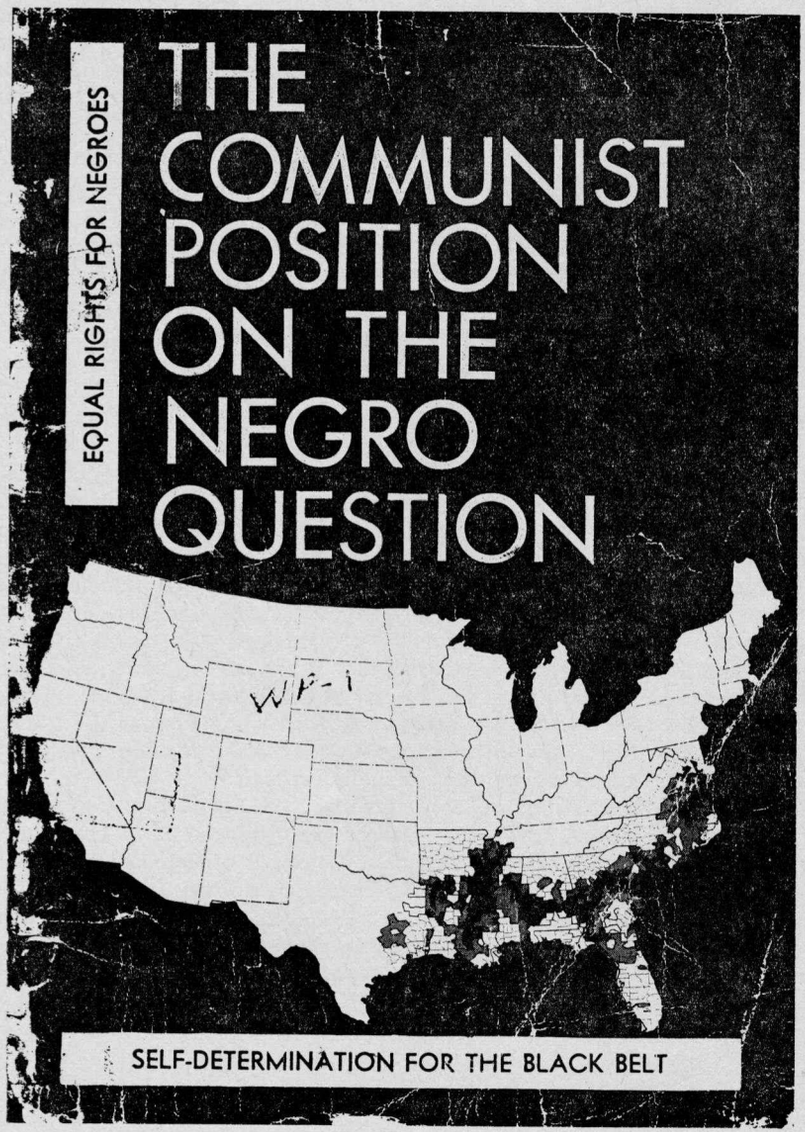
I was called in from Baltimore by Earl Browder, and we dealt with that question for hours—getting me to agree to it because, as I said, I never agreed to that slogan, the Right of Self-Determination. Finally, after I accepted it under party discipline, I taught classes from it. I gave lectures on it. I studied from it in the Lenin School, taught from it in the International School here in the United States. So I am well acquainted with that doctrine.

Q. You are thoroughly acquainted with this doctrine. It was the basic party doctrine on the Negro question. Is that right?

A. Absolutely correct.

MR. SHAW: Mr. Chairman, I am going to mark this document as Exhibit WP-1 and offer it in evidence with the right to substitute a photocopy of the same and ask that it be introduced.

SENATOR RAINACH: The Chair orders that the document in question be introduced as evidence under the number WP-1 and that extracts from it be made a part of the official record. **(See pages 128, 129, 130, 131, 132)**



(Exhibit WP-1a)

WP-1

Resolutions of the Communist International on the Negro Question in the United States

1. Resolution of Communist International, October, 1930

1. The Communist Party of the United States has always acted openly and energetically against Negro oppression and has thereby won increasing sympathy among the Negro population. In its own ranks, too, the Party has relentlessly fought the slightest evidences of white chauvinism, and has purged itself of the gross opportunism of the Lovestoneites. According to the assertions of these people, the "industrial revolution" will sweep away the remnants of slavery in the agricultural South, and will proletarianize the Negro peasantry, so that the Negro question, as a special national question, would thereby be presumably solved, or could be put off until the time of the socialist revolution in America. But the Party has not yet succeeded in overcoming in its own ranks all underestimation of the struggle for the slogan of the right of self-determination, and still less succeeded in doing away with all *lack of clarity* on the Negro question. In the Party discussion the question was often wrongly put and much erroneous counterpoising of phases of the question occurred; thus, for instance: Should the slogan of social equality *or* the slogan of the right of self-determination of the Negroes be emphasized? Should only propaganda for the Negroes' right of self-determination be carried on, or should this slogan be considered as a slogan of action? Should separatist tendencies among the Negroes be supported or opposed? Is the Southern region, thickly populated by Negroes, to be looked upon as a colony, or as an "integral part of the national economy of the United States," where presumably a revolutionary situation cannot arise independent of the general revolutionary development in the United States?

In the interest of the utmost clarity of ideas on this question, the Negro question in the United States must be viewed from the standpoint of its peculiarity, namely, as the question of an *oppressed nation*, which is in a peculiar and extraordinarily distressing situation of national oppression not only in view of the prominent *racial distinctions* (marked difference in the color of skin, etc.), but above all, because of considerable *social antagonism* (remnants of slavery). This introduces into the American Negro question an important, *peculiar* trait which is absent from the national question of other oppressed peoples. Further-

41

(Exhibit WP-1b)

WP-1

further aggravated as a result of the increase of the contradictions arising from the pre-capitalist forms of exploitation of the Negro peasantry and of a considerable portion of the Negro proletariat (miners, forestry workers, etc.) in the Black Belt, and at the same time, owing to the industrial development here, the growth of the most important driving force of the national revolution, the black working class, is especially strengthened. Thus, the prospect for the future is not an inevitable dying away of the national revolutionary Negro movement in the South, as Lovestone prophesied, but on the contrary, a great advance of this movement and the rapid approach of a revolutionary crisis in the Black Belt.

6. Owing to the peculiar situation in the Black Belt (the fact that the majority of the resident Negro population are farmers and agricultural laborers and that the capitalist economic system as well as political class rule there is not only of a special kind, but to a great extent still has pre-capitalist and semi-colonial features), the right of self-determination of the Negroes as the *main slogan* of the Communist Party in the Black Belt is appropriate. This, however, does not in any way mean that the struggle for equal rights of the Negroes in the Black Belt is less necessary or less well founded than it is in the North. On the contrary, here, owing to the whole situation, this struggle is even better founded; but the form of this slogan does not sufficiently correspond with the *concrete* requirements of the liberation struggle of the Negro population. Anyway, it is clear that in most cases it is a question of the daily conflicts of interest between the Negroes and the white rulers in the Black Belt on the subject of infringement of the most elementary equality rights of the Negroes by the whites. Daily events of the kind are: all Negro persecutions, all arbitrary economic acts of robbery by the white exploiters ("Black Man's Burden") and the whole system of so-called "Jim-Crowism." Here, however, it is very important in connection with all these concrete cases of conflict to concentrate the attention of the Negro masses not so much on the general demands of mere equality, but much more on some of the revolutionary *basic demands* arising from the concrete situation.

The slogan of the right of self-determination occupies the central place in the liberation struggle of the Negro population in the Black Belt against the yoke of American imperialism. But this slogan, as we see it, must be carried out only in connection with two other basic demands. Thus, there are three basic demands to be kept in mind in the Black Belt, namely, the following:

(a) *Confiscation of the landed property of the white landowners*

47

(Exhibit WP-1c)

WP-1

and capitalists for the benefit of the Negro farmers. The landed property in the hands of the white American exploiters constitutes the most important material basis of the entire system of national oppression and serfdom of the Negroes in the Black Belt. More than three-quarters of all Negro farmers here are bound in actual serfdom to the farms and plantations of the white exploiters by the feudal system of "share cropping." Only on paper and not in practice are they freed from the yoke of their former slavery. The same holds completely true for the great mass of black contract laborers. Here the contract is only the capitalist expression of the chains of the old slavery, which even today are not infrequently applied in their natural iron form on the roads of the Black Belt (chain gang work). These are the main forms of present Negro slavery in the Black Belt, and no breaking of the chains of this slavery is possible without confiscating all the landed property of the white masters. Without this revolutionary measure, without the agrarian revolution, the right of self-determination of the Negro population would be only a Utopia or, at best, would remain only on paper without changing in any way the actual enslavement.

(b) *Establishment of the state unity of the Black Belt.* At the present time this Negro zone—precisely for the purpose of facilitating national oppression—is artificially split up and divided into a number of various states which include distant localities having a majority of white population. If the right of self-determination of the the Negroes is to be put into force, it is necessary wherever possible to bring together into one governmental unit all districts of the South where the majority of the settled population consists of Negroes. Within the limits of this state there will of course remain a fairly significant white minority which must submit to the right of self-determination of the Negro majority. There is no other possible way of carrying out in a democratic manner the right of self-determination of the Negroes. Every plan regarding the establishment of the Negro state with an exclusively Negro population in America (and of course, still more exporting it to Africa) is nothing but an unreal and reactionary caricature of the fulfillment of the right of self-determination of the Negroes, and every attempt to isolate and transport the Negroes would have the most damaging effect upon their interests. Above all, it would violate the right of the Negro farmers in the Black Belt not only to their present residences and their land, but also to the land owned by the white landlords and cultivated by Negro labor.

(c) *Right of self-determination.* This means complete and unlimited right of the Negro majority to exercise governmental authority in the

48

(Exhibit WP-1d)

WP-1

entire territory of the Black Belt, as well as to decide upon the relations between their territory and other nations, particularly the United States. It would not be right of self-determination in our sense of the word if the Negroes in the Black Belt had the right of self-determination only in cases which concerned *exclusively* the Negroes and did not affect the whites, because the most important cases arising here are bound to affect the whites as well as Negroes. First of all, true right to self-determination means that the Negro majority and not the white minority in the entire territory of the administratively united Black Belt exercises the right of administering governmental, legislative, and judicial authority. At the present time all this power is concentrated in the hands of the white bourgeoisie and landlords. It is they who appoint all officials, it is they who dispose of public property, it is they who determine the taxes, it is they who govern and make the laws. Therefore, *the overthrow of this class rule* in the Black Belt is unconditionally necessary in the struggle for the Negroes' right to self-determination. This, however, means at the same time the overthrow of the yoke of American imperialism in the Black Belt on which the forces of the local white bourgeoisie depend. Only in this way, only if the Negro population of the Black Belt wins its freedom from American imperialism even to the point of deciding *itself* the relations between its country and other governments, especially the United States, will it win real and complete self-determination. One should demand from the beginning that no armed forces of American imperialism should remain on the territory of the Black Belt.

7. As stated in the letter of the Political Secretariat of the E.C.C.I. of March 16, 1930, the Communists must "*unreservedly* carry on a struggle" for the self-determination of the Negro population in the Black Belt in accordance with what has been set forth above. It is incorrect and harmful to interpret the Communist standpoint to mean that the Communists stand for the right of self-determination of the Negroes only up to a certain point but not beyond this, to, for example, the right of separation. It is also incorrect to say that the Communists are only to carry on propaganda or agitation for the right of self-determination, but not to develop any activity to bring this about. No, it is of the utmost importance for the Communist Party to reject any such limitation of its struggle for this slogan. Even if the situation does not yet warrant the raising of the question of uprising, one should not limit oneself at present to propaganda for the demand, "Right to Self-Determination," but should organize mass actions, such as demonstrations, strikes, tax boycott movements, etc.

49

(Exhibit WP-1e)

BY MR. SHAW:

Q. I would like to ask you if it's not true that this document which we have just introduced in evidence contains many written statements which will corroborate and verify what you have been telling us here this morning?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. We had planned to read those into the record, but in view of the shortage of time I believe we'd just better introduce the entire thing and make our excerpts from it and introduce it into the record in that manner. The question of Self-Determination which you have mentioned has been pointed out by a prior witness as having been one of the doctrines that the Communists put forward, and I believe you have gone into that already to some extent yourself. Did you not state that the Negroes did not accept that in the United States? They did not accept that doctrine?

A. First, the majority of the Negro Communist members accepted it. And I left the party on account of that. The Negro people, as such, never accepted that. While I'm on that subject, the Negro people in the United States, and particularly in the south, did not accept the Communist Party program. The Communist Party would come down with these inflammatory speeches and those incidents that I spoke about, to get their attention. But the majority of the Negroes that fill out a Communist Party card—they might stay three months, four months, six months, and they would leave. The majority of the Negro people never accepted the Doctrine of Self-Determination and they never accepted the Communist program as a whole.

Q. What the Communists were able to do, though, was to successfully exploit any instance they found of racial tension, more or less. That was what their main success involved, is that right?

A. Basically, yes.

Q. Now, you have come down here from New York voluntarily to give this Committee the benefit of your personal experiences in this matter. How do you think this is going to affect you—your testimony here, when you get back home?

A. Well, the Negro press that will be under the influence of the Communist Party, the ministers that will be under its influence, and certain leaders of the N.A.A.C.P. that are under the influence of the Communist Party—they will call me a stool pigeon. I will be called assisting the State of Louisiana in promoting segregation, etc., etc. I am subject to be met with a picket line in front of my door. My neighbors will be told that I'm this and I'm that. This has happened to me before, except picket lines in front of my place. I expected that when I took up this challenge. I am interested in no bill that has been introduced in the Legislature of the State of Louisiana, or any that may be introduced in the future.

But I am interested in telling the truth on the basis of facts and experience to this committee, or any other committee, that asks me

about how the Communist Party mis-used the Negro people for its own selfish interests and does not have at heart the interest of the Negro people.

Q. What do your family, relatives and friends think now that you have broken with the party and are using your knowledge and so forth to combat it?

A. The intelligent ones think that I am doing a great service for my country and my government. And those that do not understand—that speaks for itself.

Q. Back in the early part of your testimony you stated that you had lost your religion after you became a member of the Communist Party. What is your present position in regard to religion?

A. I went back to the church again. I am a Free-Will Baptist, ordained deacon in my church—Mount Fairfield Baptist Church, 124 Patching Avenue, Brooklyn, New York.

Q. I don't believe we have ever established what you do now for a living. What is your trade or profession?

A. I am a first-class rigger in shipyards. I worked in Bethlehem Steel Shipyards, and also I have a public hack license. Sometimes I drive a public hack in New York City, and sometimes I do research work. Mr. Chairman, before we adjourn—

Q. If you do have another exhibit, we want to get it in.

A. Yes. I want to get this in the record, as a matter of interest. The Communist Party don't want justice. They don't want anything that's peaceful. I would like to read this, please.

Q. Please do that.

A. To show that the Communist Party will not, and cannot, win their program through legislation or judicially, or through parliamentary election, I'd like to point to the Communist International Resolution of the Second World Congress, the subject prepared for the Communist Party on parliamentary procedure. This appeared in **The Communist,** April, 1932, Volume XI, No. 4, pages—295 to 309, and again in **The Communist,** November, 1932, C.P., Volume XI, No. 11, also at the Sixth convention of the Communist Party for March, 1929, and at the extraordinary conference of the Communist Party held in New York City, July 7th—10th, 1933. It reads as follows:

> **"The task of the proletariat is to break up the state apparatus of the Bourgeoisie, destroy it and with it also all parliamentary institutions, whether Republican or constitutional Monarchist. The same applies to Bourgeois municipal institutions and it would be wrong theoretically to draw a distinction between them and other organs of the state. They are in fact part and parcel of the Bourgeois state which must be destroyed by the revolutionary proletariat and replaced by workers councils."**

MR. SHAW: That has been read into the record, and I would like to offer it in evidence and mark it WP-2, this quoted excerpt from the quoted document.

SENATOR RAINACH: The Chair orders that this be made a part of the record.

MR. SHAW: On behalf of the people of the State of Louisiana I want to thank you—

REPRESENTATIVE NAPPER: Mr. Chairman, before you tender the witness, may I ask a few questions, please?

BY MR. NAPPER:

Q. Have you testified, or have you been asked to testify or have you offered to testify before any committees of the United States Congress?

A. Yes. I have testified before the Senate Internal Security Committee, the House Un-American Activities Committee, etc.

Q. Yesterday the Committee heard the testimony of Mr. Joseph Kornfeder. At the end of his testimony I attempted to summarize his testimony in four basic, simple statements. And I'd like to ask you if you could agree with these four points as I have summarized them. First, that the goal of the Communist Party is world domination.

A. Absolutely correct.

Q. Second, towards world conquest and/or domination, various allies are formed with the Communist Party, which allies are liquidated or made subservient to the Communist Party at the end of the usefulness of the ally?

A. Absolutely correct.

Q. Third, the Negro race has been and is presently being exploited as an ally of the Communist Party for world domination?

A. Absolutely right.

Q. Fourth, upon the termination of the usefulness of the Negro race as an ally, this ally will, according to the past history of the Communist Party, be either liquidated or made completely subservient to the Communist Party?

A. Very well said. There's just one—there's just one more thing I would like to say—that, on the whole, in spite of the efforts of the Communist Party to win the Negro for selfish ends, the Negro people in the United States are a loyal people to their government and country. We have distinguished officials here, and we can never state that a Negro tried to assassinate a governor, a mayor, state representative. He is a law-abiding citizen, but like any other people that have certain grievances, when stirred up and his grievance diverted into subversive channels, he is sometimes misled.

SENATOR RAINACH:

The Chair would like to state on behalf of the Committee that that concurs with our opinion, also. We know that there is a deep friendship that fundamentally exists between both races of this country and that both of our races are fundamentally loyal. It is our purpose here to see that neither of them is used to destroy this country. Thank you very much for appearing. We appreciate your personal sacrifice in doing so.

A. Thank you.

— WITNESS EXCUSED —

Index to Parts I and II appears at close of Part II.

PRINTED BY THE GUARDIAN-JOURNAL, HOMER, LOUISIANA

November 19, 1957

Mr. Lamar Bledsoe
Chief Clerk
House of Representatives
The Capitol
Tallahassee, Florida

Dear Mr. Bledsoe:

Your letter of November 15, addressed to Governor Knight, enclosing a copy of House Memorial No. 64-X regarding integration, has been received while the Governor is away from Sacramento.

It will be called to his attention when he returns to the office. I know he will appreciate your courtesy in sending him a copy of this Memorial.

Sincerely,

Paul Mason

PM:hj

DOYLE E. CONNER, SPEAKER

MACK N. CLEVELAND, JR., SPEAKER PRO TEMPORE

LAMAR BLEDSOE, CHIEF CLERK

FLORIDA HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

TALLAHASSEE

November 15, 1957

OFFICE OF THE CHIEF CLERK

19707?

TO THE OFFICIAL ADDRESSED:

As directed by the Florida Legislature, I am transmitting herewith a copy of House Memorial No. 64-X, as adopted by the Legislature in Extraordinary Session, October, 1957.

Yours very truly,

Lamar Bledsoe

Lamar Bledsoe
Chief Clerk

LB/nk
Enclosure

HOUSE MEMORIAL NO. 64X

A MEMORIAL TO THE CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA URGING THEM TO SUBMIT A CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT PERMITTING SCHOOL INTEGRATION OPTIONAL ON A STATE BASIS.

WHEREAS, there exists a divergence of opinion among a wide segment of United States citizens as to the constitutionality of the May 17, 1954, decree of the United States Supreme Court, holding the doctrine of separate but equal schools unconstitutional; and

WHEREAS, the area of human relationship between the races is of such vital importance to all the citizens of the United States; and

WHEREAS, it is imperative that this issue be resolved in a peaceful manner within our constitutional framework so that threatened resistance, riots and bloodshed be prevented; and

WHEREAS, the continued use of military forces can only heighten the possibility of conflict between these forces and the citizenry and also between the races, and

WHEREAS, the people of these United States can resolve this issue through their representation in the United States Congress and the respective state legislatures,

Therefore, be it resolved that the Florida legislature herewith petitions the Congress of these United States to draft and submit a suitable constitutional amendment allowing the resolving of the school integration issue on a state option basis.

Be it further resolved that copies of this memorial be transmitted forthwith by the Chief Clerk of the House

and the Secretary of the Senate of the State of Florida to the President of the United States, members of the United States Supreme Court, and the President of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives of the Congress of the United States, to each of the congressional delegation in the United States Congress, and to each of the Governors, Secretaries of State, and Attorneys General of the several states.

Be it further resolved that a copy of this memorial be spread upon the journal of both the Senate and House of Representatives of the State of Florida, and sufficient copies thereof be furnished to the press.

Filed in Office Secretary of State October 29, 1957.

64 - X

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1957 NOV 19 AM 11 54

File

Race Relations

Sir,

12-2-57

Thought you'd be interested in this little article I happened to come across in the paper.

This is what happens when you go out on a limb for a cockeyed cause. Here, you go all out for the Niggers, and what happens they go on the other side of the fence. Here, you sell your birthright to help the Niggers to get a foothold and this is the results.

How's about helping to pass some laws for the Whites, once in a while. These Niggers are pushing us out of our jobs and homes. When will this degradation to the White race stop???????

These people must never be allowed to gain too much in anything for they don't know when to halt. There is a saying, which indeed rings true, it is "give a Nigger an inch and he'll take a mile".... The majority of them are too ignorant to know their place...They do not stay on their side of the fence any more.

More of us whites should awaken to the fact, what is happening around us. We are being sold out by our own kind.....

At the rate the Niggers are multiplying it won't be long before they take over on the whole; thanks to Eisenhower and the Supreme Court.

We fear the outcome of this.

A WHITE AMERICAN

Mrs. Ima White

San Francisco

Clue for California

East's Negro Vote Shifts to Demos

BY RUTH FINNEY
News Washington Correspondent

WASHINGTON, Nov. 15.—Negro voting in New York and New Jersey last week may be good news for California Democrats looking to 1958.

Negro districts in New York City and in the state of New Jersey went overwhelmingly Democratic, a study of returns shows. A few weeks ago the National Committee for an Effective Congress was saying that the Negro vote could be decisive in next year's senatorial elections. California was listed as having 378,540 potential Negro voters—more than any of the states with important elections next year except New York and Pennsylvania.

FINNEY

An earlier analysis by the Republican National Committee claimed that the number of Negroes who voted Republican in 1956 was two-thirds greater than in 1952, even though three-fifths of the Negro population was still voting Democratic.

However, after the civil rights battle in the last Congress, Republicans had high hopes that a major shift would take place. Senator W. F. Knowland, a leader in that fight, was expected to be a beneficiary.

The voting last week in Eastern states seemed to indicate, according to Eastern observers, that Negroes were paying more attention to local issues and to personalities than to the battle in Congress.

Calling California

A special feature every Friday in your S. F. News

Labor Vote Turns on GOP

Labo[illegible]
than it

Racial Pride

Dear Editor: Negro students at Central High School will just have to face the fact that there has always been and always will be horseplay in the halls of any school. Surely they must realize that they are not wanted and will absolutely never be socially accepted by white students.

Have the Negro students no pride? I don't think I could endure staying where I wasn't welcome. I am not ashamed of my color. Why should those nine try to live like and be like whites when we can never change our color? God had a purpose in making us so, and I am satisfied with it.

MARTHA JO HEALY,
Searcy.

Governors To Attend Spa Meet

At least five governors have made reservations to attend the executive committee meeting of the National Governors Conference at the Arlington Hotel in Hot Springs, December 6-7, Governor Faubus said today.

He said he did not know which of the governors have announced intentions to attend because Frank Bane, director of the group, is handling the arrangements.

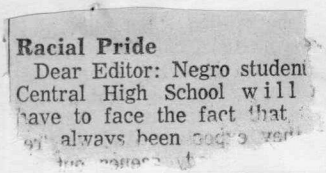
There are eight governors on the executive committee. They are:

William G. Stratton, Illinois, chairman; John E. Davis, North Dakota; Luther B. Hodges, North Carolina; Joseph B. Johnson, Vermont; Goodwin J. Knight, California; Edmund S. Muskie, Maine; Albert D. Rosellini, Washington; George B. Timmerman jr., South Carolina, and Governor Faubus.

On the first day the committee will hear a report of the committee on federal-state relations by Gov. Lane Dwinell, New Hampshire.

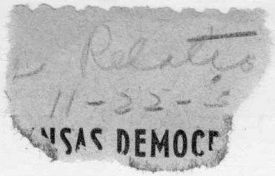
Other subjects include highway safety, interstate plans and programs for motor truck operation and taxation; education in the elementary, secondary and higher institutions and mental health.

A number of social functions will be held in connection with the conference.



Racial Pride

Dear Editor: Negro student
Central High School will
have to face the fact that
always been



Nov. 22 1957

To all Interested

Just what this meeting is for is of course beyond my intelligence the I am saying of this if it is to stir more hell for us for God Sake do not come and I pray to the same supreme Ruler in Jesus' name if it is for more peace disturbance to The South and our more peaceful state That was until the devils impos took over that he does something at once to stop your evil ways as if not the most peace law

abiding people in all of the world until hell broke loose of which we do not appreciate we had it hard enough before so please do not make it more and more hard for us The southern negroes was contented enough until the Yankees planted themselves among them now hell has opened up and all who defend the negroes are as black inside as they are the negroes surely are their people I am sending of you a letter written by a sound

minded negro of more
sound mind reason
and more broad minded
than 3000 such as ——
seems as tho you
supposed to be intelligent
leaders are determined
on war here in our
supposed to be civilized
America my topic
and sincere request
to all of you do leave
us in peace as near
as it can be without
your uncivilized peace
disturbance if only
leading characters would
be sound minded with
principle to reason

such thing would not
happen would have
never happen life for
all is hard enough at
best without letting
the devil come in and
out do the right again
I say I pray that if
your agreement is
not in accord with
our Governor Forbes
stay away do not come
we do not want you
on in any other
terms except to let us
have state rights and
peace where it will be
if only all had pride
for themselves in stead

way of should be
and not self pride only
pleasing Satan we
could have peace as it
should be and would
more like Heaven
than hell as it is
now I beg of you to
stop this NAACP
inforcement where
it do not let it go
further put the
negroes back where
they belong is one
way and I believe the
only to bring the
situation back to
normal respectfully
white mother and

Southerner
Mrs. Amy Radford

P.S. - please pass this
around to other Govs.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
NOV 25 AM 9 59
19

197550

Race Relations

December 30, 1957

Honorable Price Daniel
Governor of Texas
Executive Department
Austin 11, Texas

My dear Governor:

Thank you for your letter of December 12, enclosing a copy of House Concurrent Resolution No. 3, relating to the use of troops in connection with the operation of the public schools.

I appreciate your courtesy in sending me a copy of this resolution.

With kindest regards,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:hj
Air mail

PRICE DANIEL
GOVERNOR

EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT
AUSTIN 11, TEXAS

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
DEC 17 AM 9 38

December 12, 1957

199535

Honorable Goodwin J. Knight
Governor of California
Sacramento, California

Dear Governor Knight:

Enclosed is a copy of House Concurrent Resolution No. 3, duly enacted by both houses of the second called session of the Fifty-fifth Texas Legislature relating to the use of troops in connection with the operation of the public schools.

I have been requested by the Texas Legislature to transmit a copy of the resolution for your information.

Sincerely yours,

Price Daniel

PD:nlw

Enclosure

H. C. R. No. 3

HOUSE CONCURRENT RESOLUTION

WHEREAS, The people of the United States established a Constitution in which they reserved all powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it, to the States respectively, or to the people; and

WHEREAS, Far-reaching decisions by the United States Supreme Court are upsetting our long-established rights, fundamental principles and traditions; that since the Court's historic ruling on school segregation in 1954 reversing Court decisions of more than fifty years' standing, a Court majority, under Chief Justice Warren, has exceeded its powers and prerogatives by violating the basic rights of the States and the powers of Congress; and

WHEREAS, As a result of this total disregard on the part of the Supreme Court of all its previous decisions, as well as the Constitution of the United States -- which places on the States the primary responsibility to preserve order and prevent violence within their borders -- the President of the United States sent Federal troops into the State of Arkansas in a school segregation matter, and deprived this State of her constitutional rights with the use of Federal troops; and

WHEREAS, Federal troops and their uniformed commander, by authority of the Federal Government, have entered a state school operated by state funds and under state laws, although Congress has passed no law forbidding segregation; and

WHEREAS, The Constitution of the United States of America provides, in Section 4 of Article IV, that the Federal Government

shall protect the States against domestic violence on application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the Legislature cannot be convened); now, therefore, be it

RESOLVED by the House of Representatives of the State of Texas, the Senate concurring, That, in order that there be no misunderstanding as to the desires of the Legislature of the State of Texas in regard to the military occupation of the public schools of this State, the President of the United States be advised that the Legislature of the State of Texas requests that he desist and refrain from sending Federal troops into Texas and interfering with the constitutional right of the State of Texas to provide, operate and discipline the public schools of Texas; and that the Sovereign State of Texas declares it to be her constitutional right to provide, control and preserve order and prevent violence within her borders; and, be it further

RESOLVED, That the Governor be requested to transmit a copy of the foregoing Resolution to the President of the United States, to the Governor and Legislature of each of the other States, to each of the Houses of Congress, to Texas Representatives and Senators in Congress, to the Supreme Court of the United States and to the Attorney General of the United States for their information.

Ben T. Ramsey
President of the Senate

Waggoner Carr
Speaker of the House

H. C. R. No. 3

I hereby certify that H. C. R. No. 3 was adopted by the House on October 23, 1957, by the following vote: Yeas 112, Nays 24; and that the House concurred in Senate amendments to H. C. R. No. 3 on November 12, 1957, by the following vote: Yeas 101, Nays 20.

Dorothy Hallman

Chief Clerk of the House

I hereby certify that H. C. R. No. 3 was adopted, as amended, by the Senate on November 11, 1957.

Charles Schnabel

Secretary of the Senate

Rec'd Relations

211770

March 25th

1431 So Bronson Ave
Los Angeles 19, California

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 MAR 27 AM 11 11

To Governor Knight

Recently I was asked to serve again on the parole board but a heart condition, which forced me to resign from this. I'm sorry to say. Meanwhile, we will support you for Senator of the U.S. Sometime ago I wrote you that my son, Herbert Estes of Southgate, was being replaced as Commander of the Marshalls office by a Negro. I wrote the Southgate Woman's Club and the situation did not happen; since then Herb has become Commander of

the Marshalls office in Whittier - of present all white! Enclose his card.

The war between the African race and the White race is definately on - it seems a pity that so many White people are unconcerned!

My own ancestor, Wendell Phillips was an abolitionist. my ancestor on my mother's side was George Soule, the 4th name on Plymouth Rock! My Grandfather on my dad's side, James Howard Merrill was also prominent in Massachusetts history - I am doing so little and so late! anything I can do to help you? Patricia d'Este Murrieta

Lieutenant Herbert C. Estes

COMMANDER, WHITTIER DIVISION
LOS ANGELES COUNTY MARSHAL'S DEPT.

MUNICIPAL COURTS BLDG.
333 S. PAINTER AVE.
WHITTIER, CALIF.

OXBOW 8-6251

The New North Seen As National Headache

By J. FRED THORNTON
Associate Editor, The Montgomery, Ala., Advertiser

One of the most overworked expressions in use today is the one about "the New South" and "the Changing South." It is run in the ground by Yankees and Southern liberals.

We are told that in the New South, just around the corner, hardened Rebels will repent and reform, things outsiders object to will be swept away, and we will become the kind of men and women that Yankees, and of course God, would like to see us be.

As an old native of these parts, I submit that this is tripe of purest ray serene. It would be far more correct to speak or write of "the New North" and "the Changing North."

The North is changing far more than the South, in the all-important matter of the kind of people who live there.

The South has indeed changed greatly, and continues to change, when it comes to making better use of our resources and winning a fairer slice of the nation's wealth. In the business and economic field it is quite correct to speak of a "New South." We are making great gains in industry, in spite of the anguished howls of Yankees who still think of the South as a colonial area to be exploited, its sole mission to supply them with raw materials. We have stopped placing all our bets on cotton; we are cashing in on cows, grass and trees. Best of all, we have gotten rid of the down in the mouth, furl that banner attitude which followed the Civil War.

AFTER 50 YEARS

But in the makeup of its white population the South shows no great change since the start of the century. There are fewer Negroes in proportion to whites and in many areas the Negro population shows no actual decline. Even this is a matter of people leaving and not of hard-to-handle elements moving in, as in many parts of the country.

Fifty years ago, Negroes were about half of Montgomery's population; today they are roughly 30 per cent. Going into details on the white population, by far the most numerous element, today as 50 years ago, it is of English, Scottish Irish and Welsh ancestry. In 1908, Montgomery had old established Jewish families which had contributed much to the building of the community. We have old families, both Gentile and Jewish, which are virile and prominent in the city's life today, and, in addition, later arrivals who are making a place here. In 1908, as in 1958, Greek, German, French and other races contributed to the making of Montgomery. Some changes in the ratio of the various racial stocks are to be expected but the general picture, the basic population pattern, shows little change, apart from the reduced Negro ratio.

THE CHANGING NORTH

The North has changed tremendously, and it is still going on. The old Yankee stock, from which came the men who fought our ancestors in the great war nearly 100 years ago, has declined greatly in proportion to other. newer elements; it counts for far less than it used to, especially in the big cities.

I am not one of those patriots who sneer at newcomers to this country. Far from it. In Montgomery there are excellent people, men and women, who were born in other lands; people any community would be glad to have. In smaller Alabama towns also are found citizens of foreign birth who are well thought of and accepted by the community. We have received far fewer immigrants, and ours average up of higher caliber than those concentrated in the rat-infested slums of big cities up North.

Montgomery attracts professional men and small business men. Some of the latter start in a very modest way, maybe with a hole in the wall or a stand on the sidewalk. The point is that they—most of them at any rate—want to get ahead through legitimate hard work and intelligent application, and a large proportion succeed. The knife-wielding kind do not come our way, certainly not in any appreciable numbers.

IMMIGRATION REDUCED

Immigration has been greatly reduced since restrictive laws were passed shortly after World War I. But the face of things up North continues to be changed by movements of population on which there is no limit—Negroes from the South, and to a lesser degree, Puerto Ricans. These two—latest waves are harder to digest than any before them. They go to make the "New North" where racial strife rages on a scale unknown in the South. Big cities up there are changing before our eyes as new racial strains come in and older elements move out to escape contact with them.

Responsible Negro leaders have expressed concern over the surge of crime among members of their race up North. But Negroes are not due all the blame. Yankees who loved the colored brother so long as he existed, for them, only in the story books, sing a different tune when brought into close contact.

Several hundred thousand Puerto Ricans have moved into New York City from their overcrowded island in very recent years. I have never so much as laid eyes on a Puerto Rican, to know it. I would not do them an injustice; I assume there are some good people among them. But the Puerto Rican descent on New York has had a bad effect all around, as anyone who keeps up with the news cannot fail to note. They and the Negroes are the two biggest problem groups in the nation's biggest city.

It is argued that the horrible conditions under which Negroes an Puerto Ricans are compelled to live up North are partly to blame; I can readily see that this would be an influence.

Regardless of blame, the "New North" today is in the throes of a gigantic racial bellyache which gets worse by the clock. But it still finds time to censure and jab at the far more peacfeul South. I wonder when, if ever, the alleged Yankee sense of humor will assert itself.

IN MONTGOMERY

The condition of the Negro in Montgomery has changed greatly in recent years. Negroes are better educated, they are making more money and living better; there are far more Negro business and professional men than 50 years ago. The number of Negro voters is on the increase, and in other ways they are much more active in demanding what they consider to be their rights.

White Montgomery, on the whole, is sympathetic with Negro gains in education, business and better living. Granting the vote to Negroes is viewed with reluctance by many white people, who believe that applicants should be closely screened. I think we should have tighter voting qualifications for white people, too; regardless of race, I do not think a man should be automatically entitled to vote just because he is 21 and has managed to stay out of the penitentiary or an insane asylum.

But I see no sign of "integration" of greater mixing, between white people and Negroes in Montgomery. I believe there is actualiy less contact and association—taking into consideration all forms of contact and association—between the races than there was 50 years ago.

HOLLOW VICTORY

Yankee publications harp on the great victory Negroes have won here in getting bus segregation banned. I ride the bus to and from work every day. In the more than fourteen months since segregation was ended by court decree, I have not seen a single case of a white person occupying a seat beside a Negro. I do not say that there has never been such an instance, but I have never seen one. I have repeatedly seen white passengers standing rather than take seats beside members of the other race. In the rare instances where I have seen a Negro sit down beside a white person, the latter has always moved promptly, even thought it meant standing up I am glad to say that I have personally observed no hostile word or act. What I have witnessed is an unspoken determination on the part of white bus riders to remain aloof.

Is this the great victory for Negroes we have been hearing about? If so, what would it take to constitute a defeat? To me it is a straw in the wind which clearly shows the cruel folly of any further attempt at forced integration, in our schools for example.

FOR FURTHER INFORMATION

WRITE TO THE

EDUCATIONAL FUND OF THE

CITIZENS' COUNCILS

GREENWOOD, MISS.

READ AND PASS ON

WE NEED YOUR HELP

We hope you can make a contribution to the Educational Fund which will be used to

(1) Publish and distribute nationwide factual literature presenting the case for states' rights and racial integrity.

(2) Initiate a movement to enter the national propaganda media such as the national press services, television, radio, national publications and the motion picture industry.

Our auditors believe contributions will be deductible from your income tax. Every effort will be made to get this tax-free status, and we believe these efforts will be successful.

70208

The Story of the NAACP

As told by one of its Founders

"The Walls Came Tumbling Down"

BY MARY WHITE OVINGTON

Harcourt, Brace and Company
383 Madison Avenue
New York 17, New York
Copyright 1947

A few excerpts from this book are as follows:

Page 109—"Louis Marshall was another of our lawyers, and so was Felix Frankfurter."

Page 271—"The Legal Committee, headed since 1939 by William H. Hastie, is made up of many eminent lawyers of both races. Famous members have been Moorfield Storey, Clarence Darrow, Louis Marshall, Felix Frankfurter, Francis Biddle, Frank Murphy, Arthur Garfield Hays, Morris L. Ernst, and James Marshall."

Page 19—"The White American is growing darker, and the colored American seems to be slowly growing lighter."

Page 85—"At Birmingham I met the man who was to remain vividly in my memory among the people I had seen on this southern trip, the state secretary of the Socialist party in Alabama. I was at that time a member of the party, and had asked the New York Central Committee for this introduction."

Page 86—"He pulled a letter from his pocket. "You'll be interested to see this for it's from a Negro comrade. Nicely written." I examined the letter. It had the familiar ending. "Yours for the revolution."

Page 100—THE NAACP BEGINS.

"The first of these statements is part of the resolution adopted at the second meeting of the Niagara Movement. Written by W. E. Burghardt DuBois, it was read by W. H. Hershaw at Harpers Ferry in the summer of 1906. The second statement is from an article on "Race War in the North," appearing in The Independent, September 3, 1908, and written by William English Walling."

"Out of these two statements the militant National Association for the Advancement of Colored People were born"

Page 101—"English Walling's article came out of the Race Riots at Springfield, Illinois, during the summer of 1908. He and his wife, Anna Strunsky, had just returned to America from czarist Russia where she had been imprisoned for a short time for her alleged revolutionary activities."

Page 107—"In the spring of 1910, we called Dr. DuBois from Atlanta University, giving him the title of Director of Publications and Research." "That fall he started The Crisis, a monthly magazine."

Page 108—"DuBois was a member of the board."

Page 112—"Most fortunately, about six months after we began, the Urban League was formed." "We could not have raised money for 'philanthropy' as successfully as an organization with a less militant program, and securing employment is a business in itself. So the two national organizations divided the field, working together from time to time as action demanded.'

Page 115—"We paid him at once, but only because Jacob Schiff came to our rescue."

Page 118—Winners of the Spingarn medal — 6. William E. Burghardt DuBois, author, editor, founder Pan-African Congress, 1920. 26. Richard Wright, author, 1941. 27. A. Philip Randolph, labor leader, 1942. 30. Paul Robeson, actor, singer, and humanitarian, 1945.

Page 205—"It looked as if the Negroes would spend the bulk of the money until the Garland Fund, Roger Baldwin, president, voted to match the Association's every two dollars with one of its own."

Page 230—"One trip of interest was in 1923. While at Tougaloo, Mississippi, one of the teachers invited me to drive with her to the Women's College Club at Jackson. That a white teacher at Tougaloo should be a member of such a club was certainly an advance over the treatment that I had seen awarded Atlanta teachers." "Women's organizations on the whole are more democratic on the race question than men's."

Page 237—"During those years of lobbying in Washington, Johnson was in touch with every member of the Senate whom he felt he could possibly interest."

Page 251—"The new decade had started with a battle against President Hoover and the Republican party concerning the nomination of John J. Parker of North Carolina to a vacancy on the Supreme Court of the United States."

Page 252—"The Association at once looked up Parker's record. It found that when running for Governor on the Republican ticket in 1920, he had approved the literacy test for voters." "Then a campaign began against his nomination." "The branches, well-organized, thoroughly familiar with our work, knew what they were to do and did it faithfully, day after day."

Page 253—"It was a thrilling battle."

Page 254—"The vote came at last. Visitors crowded the Senate chamber. Sixteen Senators were paired, Of those voting, 39 voted for the acceptance of John J. Parker's name, 41 against it. The nomination was defeated."

Page 262—"This summary of unsuccessful legislation may seem uninteresting now that the subject is no longer before the public, but it served as a basis for six years of continuous and successful propaganda. In its intelligent and persistent placing of facts before the public, it vied with the Suffrage and Prohibition movements. Never for a day was the subject allowed to rest."

Page 263—"Feeling was strong in Harlem when voters had to choose between Gavagan and a man of their own race, but the stern command went out to vote for Gavagan."

Page 272—"Some signs were favorable. President Roosevelt, always ready to appoint the ablest Negro he could find, made William H. Hastie, now Governor of the Virgin Islands, a civilian aide to the Secretary of War."

Page 281—"DuBois, Holmes, Villard, and myself, four of the five incorporators can answer "Present."

Page 287—"Whenever I see or hear Robeson, I feel in the presence of a controlled, deeply sympathetic personality." "I wish he might represent us in Europe at the world's councils."

Page 289—"The radio for years has brought Negro music old and new to its millions of listeners. Its prize propaganda broadcast was given by Station WMCA in its program "New World A-Coming." Its many commentators frrom New York to Atlanta tell stories of the Negro's achievements, while they hurl their wrath against the lyncher."

Page 292—"The union is a stabilizing influence, the Reverend O. Clay Maxwell of Mt. Olivet tells me. Members must attend meetings or pay a fine. They acquire a sense of responsibility and learn of conditions outside their little group. Some become organizers."

Page 109—"The expense of our work fell upon a few people. Oswald Garrison Villard gave us roomrent in the Evening Post building and many hours a week of his time." "It is impossible to overestimate the value of the New York Evening Post when under Villard's management — 1897 - 1918." "We struggled under the expense of irregularly paid counsel until in 1913 Arthur B. Spingarn and Charles H. Studin took over our legal work, carrying it on in their office." "In 1939, William H. Hastie became chairman of the Legal Committee, and Arthur B. Spingarn became the present president of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, succeeding his brother, J. E. Spingarn, who succeeded Moorfield Storey. Without remuneration, these two board members, Spingarn and Studin, handled our legal work for us."

Page 111—"Members from farther away rarely attend our meetings." "DuBois, editor of The Crisis, attends board meetings as an elected member."

Page 124—"The National Association of Colored Women had been doing much work of its own especially in the South." "Negro women enjoy organization. They are ambitious for power, often jealous, very sensitive. But they get things done."

Page 152—"As Garrison, in the Liberator, relentlessly held up the horrors of chattel slavery to the world, the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People relentlessly broadcasted this and other stories of the horrors perpetrated against the black man."

Page 223—"For a quarter of a century, the Association has been a power in California."

Page 243—"Our country needs his kind, both in our councils at home and abroad. He could do what our scientists say men must do or perish—look with clarity and reason at the problem of human relationship. And this man was the product of the blending of two dissimilar strains among the races of men."

The National Guardian of February 17, 1958, published at 197 East 4th Street, New York 9, New York, quotes W. E. B. DuBois as follows:

> "I seek a world where the ideals of communism will triumph—to each according to his need; from each according to his ability. For this I will work as long as I live. And I still live." W. E. B. DuBois.

Santa Ana, California
January 1st 1958.!.

Gov. ORVAL E. FAUBUS & STAFF
Little Rock, Arkansas.

Dear Governor Faubus & Staff:

To You and Yours, I wish a wealth of Health and happiness in this New Year of 1958. How to have it.?. Hear'r'r'r!

Since we outcast the Greek Lgh from our schools, our English Lgh its all Greek to US, as we understand it by tittles rather, than the meaning of the words, and that have lead our Wisdom to be a total foolisness before God or the U.S.Constitution.

Because the U.S.Constitution, has not been understood by US in USA as Fathers meanted, and as such we were lead to kill't by the East and buried by the West where we now are hoodwinkn, and because Intergration in General without bounds, its a sin, in these perilous times of our Nation, to save USA from further destruction and confusion from within, Please hear'r'r'r'r'r'.!.

Try if You can to segregate Boys & Girls schools, &, united the Colors side by side rather, to create competition of Knowledge on Coopearting foundation, than, cooperation on Compititng Found/n.

Then, try to segregate Food, Liquor, &, Dance from any type of Intergration, and for consumption of Intaxicants, create stores with OpenFronts rather, then as is now, no rear room servise, use tables & Chairs 7 feet from service counter, make it a serveself, and forbid public treating, & use Old age Men to be the Eye...

These act or Law, will force People to drink at Homes. But, in Homes its a diferent act, as some one will respect others,,, then again, use the old age to be the eye to overcome speak-easysss.

Now as the Juvenille crime will begin to decline, this act, will lead us latter to segregate the Churchess from been a whore-domsor a Busineses houses, then, other businesoss to create grounds for our Youth to work and eat, and, later we will be lead to find another lost G Key so we may die the same way we came to light, destitude from Knowledge as well of metals as we now do take our good knowledge with us, and, Has no need of our own, especially as our Goverment try's hard to persuade God to change his pwn plans by our foreign aid $$$, to penalize the Americans, & adopt ours, as God's road is straight and full of £££, to save our own $$$...

Further be of no fear of Russian satelites, as we in USA do have a great one to cover the Earth, which is the USA Constitution as Fathers meanted, and D.Webster, has inform us all about it, 1832.

Now to be in American in Heart as well in flesh, let us meet in level grounds for discussion and reserection of the Dead, so all the blind among us may receive true G Light & Believe in God.

Its now in your handsGentlemen, either to ruin USA or saved.!.

A N Parker

With Happiness in 1958, respectfully Yours, A.N.Parker, 610 W.17, Santa Ana, California.!.G

Race Relations

GOODWIN J. KNIGHT
GOVERNOR

State of California
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SACRAMENTO

April 8, 1958

Mr. Roland H. Holmes
2678 Grant Way
San Diego 2, California

Dear Mr. Holmes:

This is in response to your letter of February 26 in which you ask whether there are any laws in the State of California that prohibit the interracial association between Caucasians and Negroes.

I assure you that there are no such laws, nor could such laws be legally enacted, since the Constitutional guarantees provided in both the United States and State Constitutions are an adequate guarantee of the protection of all our citizens against discriminatory and unjust legislation.

It was good of you to write to me, and I hope you will forgive this delay in my reply, which is due entirely to the extremely heaving schedule under which I have been working during recent weeks.

Cordially,

Goodwin J. Knight

Governor

GJK:th

State of California
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SACRAMENTO

SACRAMENTO CALIF. APR 8 58

U.S. POSTAGE 3¢ CC-51146

NOT AT ☐ VACANT ☐
MOVED - left no address ☐
UNKNOWN AT ADDRESS ☐
NO SUCH NUMBER ☐

Mr. R. H. Holmes
2678 Grant Way
San Diego 2, California

RETURN TO WRITER

SAN DIEGO CALIF. APR 15 10 30 AM 2 1958

Race Relations

April 8, 1958

Mr. Roland H. Holmes
2678 Grant Way
San Diego 2, California

Dear Mr. Holmes:

This is in response to your letter of February 26 in which you ask whether there are any laws in the State of California that prohibit the interracial association between Caucasians and Negroes.

I assure you that there are no such laws, nor could such laws be legally enacted, since the Constitutional guarantees provided in both the United States and State Constitutions are an adequate guarantee of the protection of all our citizens against discriminatory and unjust legislation.

It was good of you to write to me, and I hope you will forgive this delay in my reply, which is due entirely to the extremely heaving schedule under which I have been working during recent weeks.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:th THJ

February 26, 1958
San Diego 2, Calif.

Governor Goodwin Knight

207819

Dear Sir:

There are a few things that are not alltogether clear in my mind concerning the Law in the State of California. So as not to take up much of your time, I'll be as brief as possible by pin pointing my confussed thoughts.

Firstly; Are there any written laws (in the state of California) that prohibits the interracial association between Caucasians and Negroes ? If so where can they be found.

Secondly; Has authority been granted to the chief of Police in San Diego, California, to close any Night Clubs because of the association between Caucasians and Negroes ? If so when did such, go into effect, and by whom was it granted..

Thirdly; Are Public(officials(such as the Police chief and his department) in the line of duty,encouraged to act on Personal feeling or in accordance to the State's Penal-Code ?

Each of the above asked questions are all situations that have occurred in the last month or so, here in San Diego .. I know that I need not tell you about the affairs of the world concerning this same sort of thing, but within your State I think it's a situation which you can correct..

I'm not trying to start a crusade or anything of that sort, but forwarding this letter To you, but it has come to the point that I think our higher officials should have a look into it .. Something like this could go on in the city of San Diego and remain inside the walls of the Police station, and no one who ever hear of what happened, unless the News Papers got information on the subject .. It's the type of thing that makes News and sells more copies, but it's not Good News , not for our State alone but for the United States as well .

How is it that we can preach about a Free-World and brag about Brotherhood, and yet live in the middle of just the opposite .

I take this time to offer my Thanks and appreciations for your attention and hope that steps will be taken to correct this small thing before it get's bigger.

Your Truly
Roland H. Holmes

Mr R. H. Holmes
2678 Grant Way
San Diego 2, Calif.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 FEB 28 AM 8 52

Race Relations

File
No reply

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 MAY 9 AM

1916 Kirby Avenue
Chattanooga, 4, Tennessee
May 5, 1958

The Honorable Goodwin J. Knight,
Governor of California
Sacramento, California

217767

Dear Sir:

Please read carefully, study carefully, and evaluate carefully the attached enclosures for a redress of grievances. After having done this please read and give careful study to the written laws of the Constitution of the United States. The answer and evidence of proof is written very plain in that great document. I believe you will agree that the written laws in the Constitution and the written basic facts that are incorporated within the petition for a redress of grievances is complete justification for the peoples' charges. Copies of the attached enclosures have been mailed to both Houses of Congress for action.

The presentment of the petition and the supporting basic facts to the Congress of the United States for action, is NOT for the purpose of finding out who is for, or against, integration, segregation or desegregation. The presentment is being made with a prayer, with faith and with the hope to preserve, to protect and defend our Constitution. To correct the persons who are guilty of violating the Constitution, and persons who are guilty of unconstitutional and usurpatious acts while holding public office. To prevent future violations, unconstitutional and usurpatious acts by judicial or executive power, to see that under law, justice will prevail regardless of power or position of the accused while holding public office and to restore the peoples' confidence in our three branches of government.

I cannot believe that in this great republic there is one standard of morality for the layman, and another standard of morality for the Chief Justice and Associate Justices of the Supreme Court. In my sincere belief the people can rest assured that the members of both Houses of Congress will discharge their Constitutional duties with honor, and with integrity. That they will use prudent and wise judgment in reaching a decision on this very grave issue that threatens the future greatness and the very existence of American freedoms and our way of life.

Sincerely yours,

Charles S. Ballinger

CSB*C

Charles S. Ballinger

Two enclosures:

1. Expressions by three former Presidents of the United States.
2. Petition with attached presentment of basic facts.

First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. Passed by Congress Sept. 25, 1789. Ratified by three fourths of the States December 15, 1791.

Article 1

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

It was George Washington in his farewell address who said: "If in the opinion of the people, the distribution or modification of the Constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment in the way the Constitution designates. But, let there be no changes by "USURPATION."

It was Thomas Jefferson who wrote: "In question of power, then, let no more be heard of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution."

It was Abraham Lincoln who said: "That government of the people, by the people, for the people shall not perish from the earth."

Encl-NO-1-

PETITION FOR A REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES

WHEREAS, On the basis of authority by law as written in the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States, we the undersigned people who are citizens of the United States do hereby peaceably assemble and do hereby affix our signature on this 2ND day of May, 1958, and do hereby petition the Congress of the United States for a redress of grievances as stated in the attached presentment of basic facts, and the written contents of this petition.

FURTHERMORE, we the undersigned people petition the Congress of the United States to cite the Chief Justice and Associate Justices of the 1954-1955 Supreme Court of the United States as follows:

Charge one: For violation of the laws as written in the Constitution of the United States while holding public office.

Charge two: For usurpation and unconstitutional acts while holding public office.

THEREFORE, we the undersigned people petition the Congress of the United States to impeach the Chief Justice and Associate Justices of the 1954-1955 Supreme Court of the United States. The written laws in the Constitution and the attached presentment of basic facts is complete justification for the above charges and the petition for impeachment.

NOW-THEREFORE, We the undersigned people petition the Congress of the United States to initiate the proper procedure to abrogate the usurpatious and unconstitutional ruling by the Supreme Court of the United States on May 17, 1954, the usurpatious and unconstitutional order "reference desegregation" - that was issued on May 31, 1955, and imposed upon the citizens of the United States without appropriate legislation as designated by the written laws in the Constitution of the United States, and enforced upon the people on September 24, 1957 by proclamation on an unconstitutional executive order that was issued by the President of the United States in violation of the written laws in the Constitution of the United States.

SIGNED:

Jennie Ballinger
Jennie Ballinger
1916 Kirby Avenue
Chattanooga 4, Tennessee

W. E. Ballinger
W. E. Ballinger
4846 Glen Mar Circle, Route 2
Chattanooga 6, Tennessee

Charles S. Ballinger
Charles S. Ballinger
1916 Kirby Avenue
Chattanooga 4, Tennessee

J. M. Ballinger
J. M. Ballinger
1155 Fairfax Drive
Chattanooga 5, Tennessee

E. A. Ballinger
E. A. Ballinger
1304 Marlboro Avenue
Chattanooga 11, Tennessee

(SEE ATTACHED PRESENTMENT OF BASIC FACTS)

Encl-2-Part-1-

- PRESENTMENT-OF-BASIC-FACTS--

WHEREAS, On the 24th day of September 1957 a terrible tragedy fell upon the American people. The direct cause of this terrible tragedy was the unforgettable acts committed by the Chief Justice and Associate Justices of the United States Supreme Court. The unprecedented acts by this court did take place, when the Court did for lack of wise and judicious judgment, did by usurpation, did without proper authority by law, or fact issue an unconstitutional ruling on May 17, 1954 to the inferior courts of the United States judiciary system of government with instructions to desegregate and to integrate the public schools in certain parts of the United States. Again on May 31, 1955, the Supreme Court did issue an unconstitutional order to desegregate public schools with all deliberate speed.

WHEREAS, The repercussion and results from these unconstitutional, usurpatious, illegal and unlawful acts, and by a series of events and circumstances that followed, did destroy the peoples confidence in this Supreme Court. Did give comfort to the enemy and did bring unrest and chaos upon the American people. One of the many events that did take place as a direct result from the unconstitutional and usurpatious acts by the Supreme Court was, when the President of the United States did by proclamation issue an unconstitutional Executive order that directed Federal Armed Troops into the Sovereign State of Arkansas to enforce the unconstitutional order the Supreme Court had previously issued. The unconstitutional act by the President on this tragic day of "INFAMY" did cause millions of people to lose faith in the President's ability to make wise decisions, and did create confusion, discord, dissension and unrest among the American people.

The judicial usurpation by the Supreme Court in setting itself up as an unconstitutional "third legislative chamber" to veto the legislative power which the Constitution says shall be exercised only by the Senate and House of Representatives is very clear. In other words, if the Congress does not pass the kind of laws the Supreme Court would have passed, then the Court will strike them down. That theory is counter to everything in the Constitution and is a seizure of power in violation of the basic instrument of our system of Government. The excesses of the Supreme Court are so flagrant they are clear even to the layman. It was George Washington in his farewell address who said: "If in the opinion of the people, the distribution or modification of the Constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment in the way the constitution designates. But, let there be no changes by usurpation."

If, we the people, allow this unconstitutional order to stay in effect as it is now

written in violation of the Constitution of the United States, we are inviting the end of American freedoms and everything else that has made our country great, including our Constitution. We will be faced with the inevitable strangle hold of the "OCTOPUS" and the "TENTACLES" of socialistic and communistic organizations that will slowly but surely bring deterioration, degradation and disintegration upon we the people.

Thank God, that we the people do have a lawful and legal recourse for recovery from this terrible tragedy. We the people must depend on members of the Senate and House of Representatives to preserve, to protect, to defend and see that the laws of the Constitution be enforced intact as written, and see that no other philosophy be substituted without appropriate legislation or amendments as required by the written laws in the Constitution. It was Thomas Jefferson who wrote: "In question of power, then, let no more be heard of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution."

The people are very anxious to learn the truth about the 1954-1955 Supreme Court's usurpatious and unconstitutional acts, and would greatly appreciate an honest, simple and perspicuous answer. Before the inquiry starts the people want the 1954-1955 Supreme Court to know that we the people do recognize their right to dream, to imagine, to theorize, and to interpret their philosophy on sociology. But, at the same time, we the people want the Supreme Court to know, - they do "NOT" have the right to impose their idiotic and idle philosophy by unconstitutional acts or by usurpation upon the American people. The Chief Justice and Associate Justices of the 1954-1955 Supreme Court would do well to remember the following expressions of character and integrity. "Cleverness will never be a substitute for Integrity". "Political expediency will never be a substitute for the law of Principle."

The people have observed that the 1957 Supreme Court did recognize and did concede the designated authority as written in section two of Article XV - "reference the right of citizens to vote" - to the one and only legislative and law making powers of the three branches of Government - namely -- the Congress of the United States. The people have further observed that the 1954-1955 Supreme Court did "NOT" recognize nor concede the designated authority to the Congress when they did use Article XIV as a basis to interpret their idle philosophy on desegregation, and with wanton disregard for the designated authority as written in section five of Article XIV, the Supreme Court by usurpation, did issue and did impose an unconstitutional order upon the American people, and again by means of interpretation referred to this unconstitutional order as "The Law of the Land".

The people want to know by what authority by law, or fact, did the 1954-1955 Supreme Court of the United States have, when on May 17, 1954, on May 31, 1955, the Supreme Court did with wanton disregard for the law of principle and by means of clever interpretation, did warp the written laws in the Constitution; did by usurpation violate the Constitution, did issue and did impose an unconstitutional order upon the American people without the required appropriate legislation by Congress as designated by the written laws in the Constitution.

Let us all pray and ask God through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to give us divine guidance, leadership, wisdom, health and strength to express our firm convictions that we believe to be fair and equitable, without fear or favor to any one person, or group of people any where in the world.

The presentment of the above basic facts and the attached petition for a redress of grievances to the Congress of the United States for action, is "NOT" for the purpose of finding out who is for or against integration, desegregation or segregation. The presentment is being made with a prayer, with faith and with the hope to preserve, to protect, and to defend our Constitution. To correct the persons who are guilty of violating the Constitution and persons who are guilty of usurpation and unconstitutional acts while holding public office. To prevent future violations usurpation and unconstitutional acts by judicial or executive power. To see that under law, justice will prevail regardless of power or position of the accused while holding public office, and to restore the peoples confidence in our three branches of Government. It was Abraham Lincoln who said: "That Government of the people, by the people, for the people shall not perish from the earth."

Charles S. Ballinger

Charles S. Ballinger
1916 Kirby Avenue
Chattanooga 4, Tennessee

P.S. -- Information that will further identify myself.

(a) I was born in Athens, Tennessee
(b) I am a Veteran of World War II and the Korean Conflict.
(c) My signature is affixed on the attached petition.

(SEE ATTACHED PETITION)

Race Relations

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1958 AUG 25 AM 10 37

August 22, 1958

The Honorable Dwight D. Eisenhower
President of the United States
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. President:

Walter P. Carey

For the sake of my Country and the sake of the world, I wish with all my heart that somehow you could be made to realize that you can't force people to associate together, either by Supreme Court edict or by the might of the armed forces of the United States.

The Constitution provides equal rights for all men, but it does not say these rights have to be enjoyed together. It does not mean that I have to ride in the same bus or the same seat with someone I do not want to ride with, or that my children must go to the same school with a class of people I do not want my children to go with.

If such rights are provided for each group separately, it certainly complies with the intent and meaning of the Constitution.

On what grounds then does the Supreme Court presume to twist the meaning of the Constitution to suit its obscure intent? Just what is this Supreme Court and it's Chief Justice, Earl Warren, trying to do?

Your high-sounding words, Mr. President, sound perilously final when you say, "no equivocation" and "cannot permit violence to frustrate the preservation rights as determined by Court decree."

If you mean these words, let us see you live up to them. If you live up to them I'm afraid you will have to use the Marines and most of the Army in many States of the Union to compel the people to associate together and to obey this edict of our Supreme Court. If my information is correct,

COPY

there are some states that prohibit inter-marriage between negroes and whites. In view of your statements, you have assumed the responsibility of nullifying these State laws and compelling the States to permit such inter-marriage.

And I now require, Mr. President, that you proceed to enforce your interpretation of the Supreme Court's edict without equivocation, in all respects, in all ways and in all States of the Union, or find a way to dismiss the entire subject.

Let me see you send Marines into Texas or any other state that has such a law, to enforce this Supreme Court edict and back up your position, and nullify the States law prohibiting inter-marriage between Negroes and Whites. Let me see you try to make the State having such a law, rescind it.

Mr. Eisenhower, a Christian is one who does the things a Christian would do, likewise a Socialist or a Communist is one who does the things a Socialist or a Communist would do. And whether you realize it or not, the edict of the Supreme Court and your position on this integration problem and several other subjects, is almost exactly the position a Socialist or a Communist would take.

For the need of your country and for the good of your people won't you please quit stirring up trouble here at home and won't you please quit going all out for something you can't possibly see all the way through.

I shall expect you to find some way to reverse your position on this so-called integration matter and restore peace and harmony among the several states and between our people.

Please quit doing the things a Communist would do.

Yours sincerely,

WALTER P. CAREY

Walter P. Carey

106 So. Plaza St.

Brawley, Calif.

WPC/cmm
cc: Senator Kuchel
Senator Knowland
Vice-President Nixon
Dan Smoot
Fulton Lewis
Governor, Goodwin Knight
Gov. Faubus

COPY

CLASS OF SERVICE

This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.

WESTERN UNION

TELEGRAM

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

1201

SYMBOLS

DL=Day Letter

NL=Night Letter

LT=International Letter Telegram

The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

OA004

1952 AUG 24 PM 11 55

0 SFC009 NL PD=SAN FRANCISCO CALIF AUG 24=

=GOV KNIGHT=

SACRAMENTO CALIF:

228065

=ITALIANS THE FRENCH AND THE SPANISH AND PORTUGESE IS NOT ALLOWED TO EAT IN ANY RESTAURANTS ANY CAFETERIAS ANY NIGHT CLUBS WHAT SO EVER IN CITY OF SAN FRANCISCO.=

JOHN A MARGUS.

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

Race Relations

August 27, 1958

Mrs. Madge Cereceda
6215 Holmes Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

Dear Mrs. Cereceda:

Your letter to Governor Knight dated August 21 concerning race relations has been received but there has not yet been an opportunity to bring it to the Governor's attention.

I know he will be pleased to have the benefit of your views on this matter.

Sincerely,

William E. Gilliss
Departmental Secretary

WEG:vb

Los Angeles, Calif.
Aug. 21, 1958

Dear Sir:

228113

Why dont you
invite Gov. Faubus of
Little Rock Ark. to
spend a visit with
you here in Calif.
Let him see in a
nice way how Calif.
has worked out her
school, social & job
problems etc. with
the colored races.
You would be doing
the World, your country
& Pres. Eisenhower a
real favor.

I. Most of the colored folks here in L.A. have religion & practice it. They are making good citizens.

I am a White lady who believes in the Golden Rule.

I feel that you could do your country its most needed service.

Mrs. Madge Cressler
6215 Holmes Ave
Los Angeles, Calif.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1958 AUG 25 AM 10 03

Race Relations

September 12, 1958

Miss Fannie A. Gaston
1570½ Elm Avenue
Long Beach 13, California

Dear Miss Gaston:

In Governor Knight's absence from Sacramento I am taking the liberty of acknowledging receipt of your letter of September 8 regarding the NAACP.

You may be sure your letter will be called to the Governor's attention upon his return to the Capitol.

With best wishes,

Sincerely,

Walter L. Barkdull
Press Secretary

WLB:srb

Airmail

Sept. 8, 1958

Gov. Goodwin J. Knight
Sacramento, Calif.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 SEP 10 AM 9 05

22937

Dear Governor: Following the advise of W. P. Beatty pres. of Citizens United Inc. on the reverse side, I am writing you to urge you to rescind and repudiate your life membership in the Communist inspired NAACP.

Many nations have been brought down to second class nations because of race mixing and that is exactly why the Communist Jews are agitating it for us and are so determined to put it over on us. I am amazed that any American would cooperate with their devilish schemes.

I would draw your attention to the Commandment that says: "Thou shalt not commit adultry". Surely God did not intend that the races he created should be adulterated by mixing.

When the colored have equal schools with the whites, they are not being treated unfairly - should rather be thankful that the whites have raised them to their present state of culture.

Sincerely yours For America

(Miss) Fannie A. Gaston
1570½ Elm Ave.
Long Beach 13 Calif.

CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED
BULLETIN SUBMITTED AS A PUBLIC SERVICE, AD. 1956.

FLASH- Governor Goodwin J. Knight of California becomes LIFE MEMBER of the National Association for Advancement of Colored People

GOODWIN J. KNIGHT
GOVERNOR

State of California
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SACRAMENTO 14

November 30, 1955

Mr. W. R. Beatty
Citizens United, Incorporated
6217 Converse Avenue
Los Angeles 1, California

Dear Mr. Beatty:

Governor Knight has asked me to acknowledge your letter of November 18 and to inform you that a Life Membership Medal in the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People was awarded to him in 1954.

The Governor would have no objection to the use of this information in your next Bulletin.

Sincerely,

Tom Bright

Tom Bright
Press Secretary

By permission we quote from a speech delivered at Atlanta by the Honorable Eugene Cook, Attorney General of Georgia, before the 55th Annual Convention of the Peace Officers Association of Georgia:

"The files of the Un-American Activities Committee reveal Records of Affiliation with or participation in Communist, Communist Front, Fellow Traveling or subversive organizations or activities on the part of the following present officials of the NAACP- The President, the Chairman of the Board, the Honorary Chairman, 11 of 28 Vice Presidents, the Treasurer, 28 of 47 Directors, the Chairman of the National Legal Committee, the Executive Secretary, the Special Council, the Assistant Special Council, the Southeast Regional Secretary, the West Coast Secretary, the Director of the Washington Bureau, the Director of Public Relations, and two field secretaries."

We ask the Governor, Goodwin J. Knight, if he submits his approval to such activities and ideals? If not, we call upon him to rescind and repudiate his Life Membership in the NAACP, which seems to be only for the agitation of the Colored People.

Every one opposed to race mixing and subversiveness should write the Governor at Sacramento, California, and tell him so.

CITIZENS UNITED INCORPORATED DEC. 16, 1940 CALIFORNIA

Citizens United Incorporated,
6217 Converse Avenue,
Los Angeles 1, California.
W. R. Beatty, Prst.
Member of Affiliated Organizations.

IF WAR COMES...

WHAT BUSINESS CAN EXPECT

MARTIAL LAW -- RATIONING -- PRICE, MATERIAL CONTROLS

Businessmen who worry about "standby controls" for the next war are in for a shock.

"CONTROL" isn't the word for what is now planned.

If bombs drop on U.S.Cities, a dictatorship will take over.

Martial law, nation-wide, will be invoked. Government will give orders, force people and business to obey.
Nothing like it has ever been seen in the U.S.A.

A military dictatorship, swift and complete, will take hold at the very moment of any big atomic attack on American cities.
This is the word from top official sources in Washington following "Operation Alert", the civil-defense exercise just ended.

The old idea of "standby controls," which has been worrying some businessmen, no longer has any place in official planning. Instead, the President will simply take control of businesses, banks, goods, prices, wages, just about everything- and worry about legal authority later.

Martial law will be clamped on the entire country. This will be the President's first official act after bombs start falling. With that act, the President will assume almost unlimited war powers. Dictatorship from Washington, or the President's nearby hideway, will be backed by military forces. At once, the nation will go on a war footing.

RULES ALREADY WRITTEN.

Businesses will be blanketed by regulations, already written and ready for issue. Raw materials will be rationed. Tools, trucks, supplies will be subject to seizure. Banks will be given orders by Government. Money will be rationed. Depositors, if necessary, will be limited in how much they can draw out of the bank.

A moratorium, very probably will be ordered on debts, contracts, legal responsibilities of various sorts. This order will remain in effect until more normal conditions are restored. Workers will be ordered not to strike, or change jobs without permission. Prices and wages will be frozen. Rents will be controlled. Goods will be rationed. Censorship will be imposed at once. Credit willbe controlled. Trains, trucking lines, airlines and ships will be permitted to carry only priority passengers or freight. Factories will be told what to produce. Industry will be ordered to expand some facilities, abandon others. Electric power will be shifted from non-essential uses.

Farmers, under martial law, may find their live stock, land and crops commandeered for military use. Doctors and hospitals might have to give up medical supplies, and take orders from Government.

In bombed-out areas, martial law will bring strict discipline, enforced at gun-point by whatever armed forces are available. The Federal Civil Defense Act will come into full effect, empowering authorities to requisition property, including private homes and automobiles. In these areas, people will be subject to draft for whatever labor is needed.

SUSPENSION OF RIGHTS.

Individual rights and privileges will disappear for the time being. HABEAS CORPUS , which protects a citizen against imprisonment without due process of law, will be suspended. So will freedom of speech. Spreading of rumors might get a person into trouble.

Outside of disaster areas, the plan is to apply martial law more subtly. Civilian agencies, rather than military authorities, will carry out the usual war controls, including rationing, restrictions on travel, draft of manpower and anti-hoarding orders. Under national martial law, so the thinking goes, there will be no time for haggling over federal authority, no time for people or businesses to balk at doing what they are told. Once the dust begins to clear, Congress will be asked to ratify the emergency measures ordered by the President.

No President of the past has invoked the sweeping authority now planned for an atomic emergency. Abraham Lincoln imposed martial law during the Civil War, but only on certain sections of the country. Says one defense official;"Lincoln was a pioneer in use of the President's extraordinary powers. But the first President who has to cope with an atomic offensive will make Lincoln look like a piker."

From U.S.News and WORLD REPORT
July 1,1955.

****

The above "plan" for "your protection", in event of atomic attack upon the U.S.A. , is the detailed United Nation, ONE-WORLD COMMUNIST plan for your complete and final subjugation. Breathe deeply the last free breaths of air that remain in this Country - the supply is rapidly being depleted.
The fiddler now calls for his pay, and YOU are called upon to foot the bill for these past forty years drunken spree of " social security" and "civil rights".

The YOU referred to here, is the AMERICAN VOTER- you You and YOU!

PROTOCOL

FOR WORLD CONQUEST 1956
CONFIDENTIAL NOTICE TO ALL JEWS
(ORTHODOX, REFORM, NON-RELIGIOUS, AND "CHRISTIANS")

We are about to reach our goal. World War II furthered our plans greatly. We succeeded in having many millions of Christians kill each other and returning other millions in such condition that they can do us no harm. There remains little to be done to complete our control of the STUPID GOYIM.

JEWS IN AMERICA---These are your final instructions prior to take-over:

1. Continue to enlarge our control over radio, TV, newspapers, movies and magazines.

2. Educate our sons and crowd the GENTILES out of the practice of law, medicine, pharmacy, and all the retail trades.

3. Make their SCHOOLS and COLLEGES training camps of our Red revolution.

4. Bring ridicule upon their Christian faith, divide their people, weaken their churches.

5. Demoralize their women and children.

6. Corrupt their courts and bring them into contempt.

7. Turn class against class. The negro against the White.

8. Buy politicians and continue to corrupt their local, state and national governments.

9. "GET" the Fascist anti-Semites, one way or another.

10. Use willing tools like Truman, Eisenhower, Stevenson and Warren, they will do our bidding.

11. Plan unlimited immigration of our persecuted people without restriction

12. Continue our control of their money thru the Federal Reserve System.

13. Continue to place Jews in key positions in government, army and navy.

14. We must destroy the Republic and replace it with a Democracy (Jewish governed state Socialism.)

15. Continue our control over labor, agitate unrest, stikes and violence by any means or schemes.

Especially through these methods shall we plunge this country into bankruptcy, destitution, demoralization, and civil war, further lessening the numbers of our enemies.

The Bolshevik Revolution made us masters of Russia.
The last war made us rullers of all Europe except Spain.
Let the next war make us MASTERS OF AMERICA.
For the preservation of our race, you are warned to renounce, abjure, repudiate and deny any of this information if questioned by Centiles, even under oath, as directed by the Talmud.

It is needless to caution you of the terrible consquences that might follow if these instructions should fall into the Goyim hands---

THE CENTRAL CONFERENCE OF AMERICAN RABBIS

File.

230723

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1958 SEP 25 AM 9 00

Santa Cruz, September 13 of 1958

Governor of California
Your Honor Goodwin J. Knight
The Capitol
Sacramento

Your Honor:

I am mighty pleased for having had the great privilege of your letter of September 10th.

The flag was issued in front of the Post Office of this tiny community of Davenport and the eagle trust its flight, famine in the Devournair of oceanic shores, the blue and glimering waters of the bay with a thousands arpegios play its music, the sky alight, of tender gaze, irradiated, with blunder, in early morning.

I have come to know that Your Honor comply with the decision of the Supreme Court of the Unites States to declare "segregation" unconstitutional in the public schools.

Your Honor, as a citizen of the Unites States, I must endeavor to bring up the caracter of this country, being this equally common, to the geographically part of the earth that occupies in the planet and in the Continent, to its people and to its Government: it is <u>free</u>, <u>sovereign</u>, and <u>independent</u>.

In other respects to exercise government without representation is not lawfull, No Sire! It is illegal.

A problem is not a problem; until it arises the question, to consider this as such.

If for instance we were talking of Biology, then, the word "segregation" would follow the trend, otherwise in Pedagogy or just plain educational subjects the good sense erases the word.

Pedagogy gives the guides to the teachers to acquire better education, higher education, more lasting education and knowledge right along, skill, art, science, etc., etc.

The educative systems must set the goal of a complete and perfect education. Therefore, technically it comes to be an integral education if it is: Intellectual, Moral, Fisical and Civic as well.

From now on indiscriminately we are to know that white people will go to suburban Negro schools and Negro people will go or will addend classes to where the white people goes, to comply with their education through the years.

Such state of things undoubtedly will bolster the folklore of the nation as a whole.

I like to consider as a potential fact of civilization the City in its etnological sense.

But now if I was to consider The City and the country then it would be technology, is this correct?

First of all we have the ancient city and the modern city. In the ancient city the sewer was in the middle of the streets. However, the water viaducts for domestic use that always did flow singing in the demagogy of times in fountains adorn with ninfas, flowers or fisherie of colors that live in the water play was allocated most like in the outside wall of the buildings.

Well, Sire, in the modern city this doesn't exist anymore.

Everything is built now at the present on the sidewalk or up in the wall because of the excessive weight of the vehicles traveling through express this in tons.

I must enhance, The Government of the United States should build new cities for the Negro adjacents to those of the whites.

Not talking now of the "Queen of the West" the way they call San Francisco, California, I like to consider New York City and other cities circumvecines of New Jersey.

New York City is a world metropoly of international trade and constitute the most beautiful city ever built because of its skyscrappers that gasp in the blue sky, because of the most refined art display in senorial mansions with beautiful gardens and iron fences. Highly civilized people lives there making this an honor to justice, undoubtedly, outside the street goes in a curve, and goes with mistery, stemed from another curve interned in spacious suburban sites where nature mixes with art.

We have another splendors of modern civilization in Fifth Avenue where life emanates super-abundant. Times Square shows an apoteosis of the century in nacar.

In the fluid drive of some adjoining cities in New Jersey we notice a great architectonic in the buildings, however, their inhabitants are Negros.

Since the time enacted in power by celebre President Abraham Lincoln when the emancipation of the slaves took place, everything in the United States it has been free, sovereign and independent, as it was prescribed by the first Senate of this republic in the G.I. Bill of Rights. This has been for the Negro and the white equally, property, education, commerce, industry, promotion, travel, everything that spells freedom.

In the pursue of better horizons and following the inherent priciples of sociology, I am highly pleased in subscribing

With great respects
Very truly yours,

Alexander H. Campbell

Alexander H. Campbell

Race Relations

September 10, 1958

Mr. Alexander H. Campbell
Box 42
Davenport, California

Dear Mr. Campbell:

In response to your letter of September 7 in regard to the integration problem, I wish to state that I am completely in favor of the decision of the United States Supreme Court which declared segregation in the public schools of this country unconstitutional. I was pleased that the Court ruled as it did, for I feel that this decision marked a long step forward in better human relations.

I have stated many times we must all continue to work toward the end that no citizen--irrespective of race--lacks the rights and opportunities which are accorded all other citizens. This is a problem which depends for its existence upon individual bias, and it will end when the majority of our citizens are ready and willing, with true understanding, to end such personal bias. Until this goal is reached, we must all work toward its full attainment.

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vb

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 SEP 10 AM 9 57

229398

Santa Cruz, Sunday 7th, 1958

Your Honor Goodwin J. Knight

Governor of California

Sacramento, California

Capitol Building

Your Honor:

It is mid-afternoon in Santa Cruz Bay and the weather is not cool, as usual, no Sire, the weather is hot. At dawn this morning we heard a thunderstorm and the liquid meteor of the rain came down on the earth profusedly, the rains ceased with a mist. I heard the thunder with strendous mighty, in a blackened sky right above us.

Your Honor, there are certain words nowadays in the press, that is in the printed newspaper that they publish or sell, for instance:

Integration (they omit desintegration)

Anti Integration

Segregation and

Disegregation

Such words seem to me irrational and inadequate, and to say more, very stupid!

Unfortunately, such words affecting the national public education, will create a chaos in this country of the United States.

I have studied, or in other words, I did study when I was in the fourth year of the grammar school the civic law which makes the boys know that the republic, it has three powers in its government: Executive - Legislative and Judicial.

Each power it has his purpose, of course to achieve the good for the people and in no instance to molest the people.

The Executive is represented by the President, the Legislative by the Camera of Representants and the Senate and the Judicial by the Supreme Court and Courts.

The problem of public education is not a problem of the Judicial it is to say of the Supreme Court. No, it is not.

The problem, so evolved, is incumbent exclusively of the Secretary of Public Education or Ministery of the branch of such a problem, not of the Supreme Court, that is an anomaly in Government.

The president has in his cabinet the Ministers that are pertinent to the branches of Government, for instance: Public Education, War, Agriculture, Industry, Navy, Communications sometimes 7 (seven) sometimes 9 (nine).

The Negro race should not be considered as a white race, no Sire.

I want Your Honor, answer me.

I have a great, great pleasure to subscribe with greater respects.

Very truly yours,

Alexander H. Campbell

Alexander H. Campbell

Race Relations

September 22, 1958

Mr. William Carpenter
Carpenter's Village
Woodland Hills, California

Dear Bill:

Thanks very much for your correspondence of September 13 in regard to integration. It indicates a considerable amount of time and study on your part.

As to what action the President may take on this, I do not know.

With kindest personal regards,

Cordially,

Governor

GJK:vp

P.S. Hope to see you during the coming busy days!

RECEIVED September 13, 1958
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

58 SEP 16 PM 12 14

230182

PRESIDENT DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER
WASHINGTON, D.C.

IN ACCORDANCE WITH INFORMATION BY MY PERSONAL PHYSICIAN, I RESPECTFULLY AND EARNESTLY REQUEST THAT NOTHING OTHER THAN ROUTINE, NON-CONTROVERSIAL BUSINESS BE TRANSACTED DURING THE CALL A SPECIAL SESSION OF THE LEGISLATURE FOR A CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT AND INITIATIVE MEASURE. THE INFORMATION GIVEN TO YOUR AFFAIRS THAT DOES NOT MEET WITH APPROVAL, AS WELL AS THE LEGISLATIVE APPROACH.

IF YOUR AFFAIRS PERMIT AND IT DOES, I WOULD LIKE TO BE ASSURED THAT IF SUCH AMENDMENT IS RECOMMENDED AND FILED WITH YOU, THAT ALL POSSIBLE WILL BE EXPEDITIOUSLY EXECUTED AS WITH THE LEGAL OF THE UNITED STATES.

BEST WISHES I HAVE ALWAYS HAD FOR YOU AND YOUR FAMILY IN ANY CONSIDERATION OF ALL CONCERNED.

I HAVE TODAY SENT GOVERNOR FRENCH A COPY OF THIS WIRE. IF YOU ARE PLEASED WITH THIS SUGGESTION PERHAPS GOVERNOR FRENCH WILL TELEPHONE ME, AND WE MAY HAVE A CONFERENCE TO DISCUSS THIS MATTER IN ADVANCE IN ORDER TO BE PREPARED TO ACT.

BILL CHRISTENSEN
FLORIDA CLERK
WOODLAND HILLS

SENT TO DOTTIE EISENHOWER

Jodie
I know not whether you agree with the or not. Am just trying to cover the file in 2 parts ——— the mo.
Best thanks & wish you + the
Bill C.

I shall know you will not go to run for Gov - I may be mistaken.

To the Editor:

I say that the Supreme Court had or should have had nothing to do with the question of integration or the political aspects of the question, whether and in what manner the power of the Supreme Court should be exercised, but only with the existance of that power.

If I held in my hand the Legislative Power of Congress over integration in the States provided the States had this power without a Constitutional Amendment or further provided that the Supreme Court had not, I would prohibit integration, or permit or sanction it according to the desires of each State and the people thereof, plus the character of present or probable character of the future settlers.

But this is not the question before us. The only point to be decided is purely jurisdictional. Does the Supreme Court of the United States have power over integration in all the States which results from a judicial decision, pertaining to only a few states?

As a citizen I believe that Congress has full power to prohibit integration in the States with the consent of the States or with the approval by all the States where it is put up to vote of Congress and ratified by the entire people of the United States.

I can conceive of cases which it would be unjust to a portion of the union to exercise that power and in which I would never exercise it. Under the Dred Scott case and the Missouri Compromise ~~Replea~~ Decision, the United States Supreme Court it is believed may not have the power to legislate on integration as a matter of law. The Supreme Court ought not to have tried to dictate by Decision what the Constitution of the State of Arkansas or Virginia should contain or how the voters of these States should vote.

If circumstances required it I would vote for integration for all the States. That as a citizen I come into the case solely from the impulse of duty, because Governor Faubus had faild to obtain proper assistance in the interest of his case of integration.

The field of State Rights should remain inviolate in the field reserved to them under the Federal Constitution. It is believed the Federal Constitution Amendment re: integration would supercede any State Constitution. If President Eisenhower and Governor Faubus could agree on a Constitutional Amendment it would bring to rest all turmoil and litigation and the schools could or would remain in status quo.

BILL CARPENTER PIDGEON CREEK WOODLAND HILLS

Part of this argument was used by Dan Cantu in the Dred Scott Case

Bill Carpenter Writes About State Problem

Editor The News:

Common sense is uncommonly uncommon, in the halls of the City Council (Los Angeles). Time alone can determine whether common or uncommon sense is the truest wisdom, in the light of the opinions of the courts as to the Dodger and oil lease contracts.

Whether this constitutional debility and hereditary disposition shall continue with effect on the voters remain to be seen. Politicians and government employes,, as business men, must be thoroughly responsible individuals for our free enterprise system to succeed.

New proper laws at City, County, State and national level should be enacted to protect free enterprise by removing their irresponsibility and lack of business judgment, both elected politicians and government employes.

While it is believed the largest newspaper in the South of California is not radical or pugnacious, there may very well be, no doubt, that their editors are in a tighter place on their stand on the proposed "Right to Work Law" in California than Republican editors.

It would appear that no doubt arises in the mind of considerable number of Californians that the Northern and Southern Counties ought to separate, taking with the South the Counties or origin of water.

The battle for State rights and constitutional government is not new, especially where such a condition exists that the south either chooses to defend their right to work and to water against those who would usurp these rights or else surrender.

It is hoped that no one will be influenced by the words of the weak and fearful and that no one of you will be misled by the mistaken views of those who would surrender all their rights and privileges, which we have enjoyed but with a constantly shrinking course of action by the south, which the north has pursued such as to the Right to Work Law, Feather River Water and freeways.

It behooves those who think of State government that there are other methods by which the South may obtain their just rights, namely "make a new State of Southern California.

The grave question being how a new state may be carved so the Southern Counties may enjoy the natural resources (water) that exists in the North without having to change a constitution that has already been changed and rechanged by a northern dominated legislature that it bears no semblance of the original document.

This twaddle about Feather River water for the South on the terms of the north is too sickening for any good effect. I think liberty of any single county in the South is worth more than all the California counties unions God's Universe can hold.

As a Republican remarked the other day, the Los Angeles City Dodgers and oil contracts are simply boyish and contemptible and the same thing applied to the power of the people in Los Angeles county in the California Senate where some 6,000,000 people only have one vote for nearly one-half the population in this state, with no chance to rectify this obvious evil or to enact legislation protecting 6,000,000 from the efforts in the legislature of the other 6,000,000 people dominated in chief by the cow-counties.

BILL CARPENTER
Pidgeon Creek.

★ ★ ★

Race Relations

September 29, 1958

Mr. Walter A. Tate
54 Orange Street
Brooklyn 1, New York

Dear Mr. Tate:

Your letter to Governor Knight dated September 19, with enclosed report relating to race segregation has been received but there has not yet been an opportunity to bring it to the Governor's attention.

I know he will be pleased to have the benefit of your views on this matter.

Sincerely,

Edwin W. Beach
Departmental Secretary

EWB:vb

Gen. Knight

230856

Sept 19/58

Honorable Sir:

I have not found any Presbyterian "member" OR "Minister" in Brooklyn, who does not agree with the contents as typed on the inclosed copy. Churchmen of the Presbytery are concerned of this unfortunate report, which is embarrassment of an unsavory nature.

Dr. Eugene Carson Blake, has done the Presbytery, a great harm, by claiming to be speaking for the memberships who in fact were not consulted. (or Clergy)

Sincerely Yours,

Walter A. Tate,

54 Orange St.

Bklyn-1-N.Y.

P.S. Dr. Blake admitted it was meant to influence the "supreme Court."

The following remarks are to serve as a reply to the Presbyterian position, as reported in the New York Daily News, The New York Daily Mirror etc., on the morning of September 11th, 1958.

This very underhanded report was released on the very morning of the day that the Supreme Court was to rule on the question of race segregation in the schools, with the obvious intention of influencing its decision. The substance of the report, issued by the leaders of the Presbytery, was, that race integration should be instituted by force.

This very clumsy position, and the timing by the leaders of the Presbytery, could hardly succeed in its attempt to be subtle, and at the same time remind our citizens, that the President of the United States, attends his Religious satisfaction, within the confines of the Presbytery, House of Worship.

It seems to the average layman that the Presbytery is being used in such a manner as to cause the "will" of a State Leader to impose and sustain his position, whether it be right, or whether it be wrong.

Any religion which seeks to influence its flock to accept the use of force by condoning it on questions of State, has forfeited its right to exist, for, as any layman knows, force is violence, and violence leads to murders, and murder is not acceptable to any and all religions.

Religious groups who themselves seperate their worshiping on a segregated basis, should be the very last groups to advocate force in their effort to mold the harmonious adherence to the Brother-hood of man.

It must be understood and emphasized that what can be said of men who refuse to mix racially, can as well be said of men who refuse to mix religiously, and with much more reasoning. - Bear in mind that the racial difference of man is a "God" made difference, while the religious difference of men is but a man made difference. Hence it is God's natural gift for man, in his "mind" and "will", to integrate his "mind" and "will", to but one religious adherence, all this, while, this same man, has not been permitted by God to change the color of his skin, or to change from one race to that of another, individually.

If our political leaders are permitted to force the destruction of a race, which is a God given distinction among men, then our political leaders are much more justified to use force in integrating our religious Sects, which after all, is but man made. Hence when our political leaders choose to obolish "Religious Freedom" we shall be faced with the unhealthy position of admitting that such a position by these same political leaders is much more justified, and then Religious Freedom shall cease to exist. - Thus if "force" can be used to compel the mixture of the races on moral grounds, then this same "force" can be used to a much higher degree of morality, to compel all men into the "one" House of Worship. Then freedom of Religion, which was the most highly prized possession of our fore-fathers would be a thing of the past. ~~This is a~~ THERE guilt, not yet fixed among our Religious Sects. This guilt can be multiplied by the number of our Religious Sects, which seperate man from man. It would be more proper for each and every Presbyterian to consider this carefully before permitting themselves to be manuvered into the position of advocating force, on a question of which, they themselves, are more guilty than those of whom they accuse.

Walter A. Tate

Race Relations

Governor Knight

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE

1938 SEP 29 AM 11 42

231044

your honor:

Having so much trouble don't know who to appeal to for understanding about racial problems.

What are we supposed to have husbands or not.

Why are we denied human and property rights to supply Hallams.

Lena Woodke Hallam
455 Deming Place
Chicago, Ill.

Race Relations

October 1, 1958

Miss Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

Dear Miss Bovender:

Your letter to Governor Knight concerning public school integration has been received but there has not yet been an opportunity to bring it to the Governor's attention.

Interdepartmental To File

I know he will be pleased to have the benefit of your views.

Sincerely,

Edwin W. Beach
Departmental Secretary

EWB:Vb

President Dwight D. Eisenhower:

The Lord has laid it on my heart to beg and beseech you to get down on your knees and beg God to forgive you in your part of trying to wreck and destroy our Government and Constitution of our Beloved United States, which is about destroyed by you, and God knows how many more.

I surely am disappointed in you in the way you are trying to mix the negro race with our white race of American people who made this Nation what it was, not what it is today. You can't serve two Masters.

Strait and narrow is the way, and few will enter therein. Woe be unto man.

God is the Power and Ruler for all time. But seems man thinks he is wiser than God. You have ruined yourself with the people. Guess you love the black race better than the white race of people.

God knows - you can't fool God.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

Sept. 25th, 1957
WH2-4118

EISENHOWER'S MOVE IN ARKANSAS ILLEGAL

It is shocking to think the President of the United States would proceed in such an illegal and unconstitutional way. The only thing the President has to go on is the decision of the Supreme Court.

Congress has never passed a law requiring integration in the schools. The Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution, upon which the President relies, has not been implemented by a congressional act as proposed in Section 5 of the 14th Amendment.

"The President is backing the Supreme Court which has assumed the power of making the law, interpreting and exceeding the law."

The only thing the President has to go on is the decision of the Supreme Court. Seems as the Supreme Court has been determined for some several years to betray and destroy our Nation the United States, as Judas did when he betrayed Jesus Christ our Saviour for thirty pieces of silver which availed him nothing.

What will befall those who are trying to destroy our Constitution of the United States? Who be unto them! They think they are well fixed in this life, but what of eternity?

The States should assume full responsibility for continuing the present vocational education program.

The States and local districts can and should finance and operate their own schools. This is the last bulwark of local self-government and it must be preserved.

October 3, 1957
WH 2-4118

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

TO: the President of the United States - Dwight D. Eisenhower -

Well, I am not surprised at anything you do these days — Skin our American people and take all you can get from them and send the billions of dollars to the Communist Nations who are bent on destroying our own nation, the United States of America.

I was surprised and disappointed to read in the Dallas Morning News August 5th, 1958, of your refusal to give our American old people a small raise of only Three Dollars per month on their mite of a pension. These old people helped to make this Nation what it used to be — but not what it is today. It is a dirty shame you refused the little mite that was asked for. So many old people in our Nation, the U.S.A., are not able to work (even if they could get a job); prices of everything are the highest in history and they have to pay these prices, or do without. So many are alone in the world, with no one to help them without pay. You may think you are well fixed, but God may have another thought; because HE is the one who holds the Keys while you are squandering millions and billions of dollars on the foreign countries and let our people suffer by refusing them aid. Quit robbing our own American people by sending billions of dollars to Communist Nations.

WHEN YOU GET OLD

While Life is still sweet .. Although we cannot get around as we used to do .. But Life is still sweet .. Although we get helpless, old and more often alone .. And cannot see the beauty .. Of things here and there .. But other things takes the place .. Of walking and going around .. And seeing the places of years gone by .. Then thoughts grow sweeter that recall .. The loved ones who have gone on before. .. But Life, with its complications, .. With its hurts and its pains have brought .. But we have learned to do without .. By far more than we ever thought .. With busy hands with which to work .. That lifts one's heart where shadows cease to lurk .. You will find when old age creeps on .. The many, many things you do without — Do not forget the old people .. While Life is just as sweet to them!

MINNIE LEE BOVENDER
838 Centre Street - Dallas 8, Texas

Aug. 5th, 1958 (WH 2-4118)

SAVE OUR NATION

THE UNITED STATES

OF AMERICA

It should be the will and aim of all the citizens of the United States of America to totally disrobe the N.A.A.C.P. and present this sinister organization in all its nakedness to force upon the South the Communist inspired doctrine of racial integration and amalgamation. These facts have been uncovered and checked by Congressman James C. Davis of Georgia and Senator James O. Eastland of Mississippi. The record shows this N.A.A.C.P. was neither founded nor is directed by colored people but originated in New York City 46 years ago of a southern scallawag journalist and Russian-trained revolutionary named William E. Walling and W.E.B. DeBois was one of the "Modern authorities whose writings were accepted by the United States Supreme Court as the basis for its decision of May 17th, 1954, promoting segregation in public schools.

The Smith Act is to curb the U. S. Supreme Court at Washington 25, D.C., from destroying our nation the U.S.A.; also undo the great harm and ruin it has already done.

Please get busy and get this mess straightened out before it is too late. It is up to you for you can, if you will.

August 15, 1958
WH 2-4118

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

WHICH WILL YOU CHOOSE ?

I use to type and type and get my thoughts bound into books which I treasure today though I have grown old and helpless. And still I have lived alone all these many years, I write the longhand style - not able to use the typewriter any more. So I write and write as the thoughts come to me and get mimeographed from time to time. I hand out and mail out these writings to make people think of the different problems we must solve.

Eash day brings something different and one must watch their step, because there are many stumbling blocks we must overcome as we journey through this earthly life.

Now as we make this earthly journey let us think of Jesus Christ, our Saviour, who traveled this earthly road Himself, and found much to contend with. But still He pleaded with the multitude who did not or would not listen to Him. Why oh why are people so blind; to go on in their sinful way, not thinking of eternity. Oh what of Eternity, Oh what of the Soul - when so many are passing on.

There is a Heaven where God dwells; there is a hell where the devil stays. Which place will you choose that is up to you and you and you. There is no return when you cross the river of death. But you will not cross alone, as there are two Masters to guide you on, which will you choose?

Stop and listen to God's whisper: "Come unto me and I will give you rest." But what does the devil whisper: "Go to Hell".

Which master will you listen to - the downward way or the upward way. No one can make the choice but you yourself.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

September 17, 1958
WH 2-4118

- AWAKE AMERICA -

The highest homor that mankind knows or can be given is one that God Himself can bestow. And the highest heights your thoughts can reach - is Heaven.

For it is more blessed to give than to receive. But when God is the Giver, He never fails to give more than we ask for amd we must not fail Him, because He needs our help today more than ever before. So much corruption, sin and shame everywhere.

Life is hard with most of us but we must keep on"keeping on". God has promised us something better farther on; so we must do our best for Him.

No place to run, no place to hide. Has America slept too long? - - forgetting the enemies around her roaring - but soundly slept while communism, closer, closer crept and quickly spread its hellish creed throughout our land. Yet American leaders failed to warn its people, but depended upon the "know it alls" in Washington 25, D.C. to deal honestly and honorably by its people but fell short. Oh, so short, and just wonder what the outcome will bring.

But on and on America slept while closer and closer the enemy crept. Then Communism fired its poisoned dart straight into our Nation's heart. So, we must pray and pray that God will come to our rescue. God holds the key and has the power to do all things. God never refuses us when we pray and pray in FAITH, but we cannot fool Him.

Woe be unto those smart elects in Washington, 25, D.C. who are causing this strife throughout our Nation the U.S.A. and its people.

For what shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and loose his own soul?

It is up to each one how we spend eternity. Straight is the road and narrow the gate; many will seek but few will enter therein. Do not let that be you to seek and not find. How straight we must walk! To enter that abode prepared for us - but to trust and obey.

September 17, 1958
JH 2-4118

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

Dallas 8, Texas
November 14, 1956

To You Nine Supreme Judges
of Our U. S. A.
Washington, D. C.

Are like the rich man; King James version 1611, New Testament spoke of. Don't let this be you 9 Supreme Court Judges.

You may think you are well fixed for life but God may have another thought, to show you something else; like the RICH MAN. "And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torment, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom." St. Luke 16:23. "And he cried and said, "Father Abraham have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in his flame." St. Luke 16:24.

Don't let this be you. Although you have dome more harm to our U.S.A. Nation of people than anything else has been able to do. Now wake up and put a stop to the mix-up of the white race and negro race. It lies at your door and you will pay for your evil doings. I can't understand how anyone can be so low down to use the high office you nine Supreme Court Judges hold; to ruin our Nation the U.S.A. and it's people. Woe be unto you nine Supreme Court Judges, Washington, D. C.

In regard to the Sin and Sin in public schools, Washington D.C. Martha Strayer of the Washington News finally secured some long suppressed F I G U R E S carefully filed away by the federally controlled District Board of Education. These figures revealed that in the District's Junior High Schools - 7th, 8th and 9th grades - 95 girls under 16 were "excused" from their classes because of pregnancy this year 1956. Last year the number was 107. By December 31 this year's total will have greatly exceeded last years. This is an example of integration in action - a lowering of the morals of white students by forcing them to indulge in social intermingling in schools. Miss Strayer did not give a breakdown of whites and negroes. Washington was first to abolish segregation.

Integration threatens to split American Legion; illegitimate birth rate up in 1954; Columbia, September 8 (AP). There were 7,150 illegitimate births reported in South Carolina in 1954, according to figures just released by the State Board of Health's Bureau of Vital Statistics. This was an increase of 950 children over the previous year when 6,200 illegitimate births were recorded. Of those born out of wedlock in 1954, 699 were white children and 6,451 colored. In 1953, 580 illegitimate white children were born and 5,620 were negro children - Greenville News.

The men who do what they please are seldom pleased with what they do, or are they? Our Lord God himself was segrationalist. He put the black race on a huge continent to themselves; segragated from the other races by oceans of water to the West, South and East, and by the vast stretches of the almost impassable Sahara Desert to the North.

After the flood of Noah's day, God made a sharp division in the land He allotted to Shem, Ham and Japheth the sons of Noah who headed the three great branches of the human family. These three "Were the nations DIVIDED in the earth after the flood." The descendants of Shem were to become the "Semitic" which are the Jews. The descendants of Ham were to become the Negro race. The descendants of Japheth were to become the other the Gentile race. His was to be the "enlarged" family. "God shall enlarge Japheth and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Ca-na-an shall be his servant". Genesis 9:27. Whose numbers were to comprise the great majority of the worlds population.

What would Jesus do if He walked,
This earthly road today -
What do you think He would do,
When He finds so much sin
and wickedness around - such as beer joints, whiskey stores, naked women and girls smoking cigarettes and tobacco in every form; dope of all kinds and everything else that is evil - while the television and movies showing how easy it can be done. Here is some more of the devil's works; such as modern dances showing the lust signs of dying modesty in society.

Now if you would save our Nation, the U.S.A. un-mix the mixed-up mess you have made out of it, because it lies at your door. The deplorable mess we are in! I beseech you Nine Supreme Court Judges to undo the harm you have done - no telling how much and how many years. God knows; you sure can't fool Him. It makes no difference what you do.

November 14, 1956
WH 2-4118

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

FBI Reveals Menace of Integration

NEGRO CRIME INCREASES

The following figures on negro crime were taken from the Annual Bulletin of the FBI, J. Edgar Hoover, Director. The figures are based on 1,861,764 arrests in 1,477 cities and towns of more than 2,500 population comprising a total of 41,792,800 people. The figures are based on arrests made during 1955 of White and negroes and do not include Indians, Orientals, Filipinos and non-White Mexicans. The FBI's numerical figures were broken down into percentages by the *White Sentinel.*

UNIFORM CRIME REPORTS

FOR THE UNITED STATES

Volume XXVI—Number 2

ANNUAL BULLETIN, 1955

Issued by the
Federal Bureau of Investigation
United States Department of Justice
Washington, D. C.

ADVISORY

International Association of Chiefs of Police

Arrests by Race, 1955, as Reported by The FBI

74% arrested for gambling were negroes
64% arrested for dope violations were negroes
64% arrested for aggravated assault were negroes
60% arrested for murder were negroes
59% arrested for prostitution and vice were negroes
54% arrested for possession of weapons were negroes
51% arrested for robbery were negroes
44% arrested for all other assaults were negroes
43% arrested for rape were negroes
43% arrested for liquor violations were negroes
35% arrested for receiving stolen property were negroes
34% arrested for disorderly conduct were negroes
32% arrested for larceny were negroes
32% arrested for suspicion were negroes
32% arrested for offenses against family were negroes
29% arrested for burglaries were negroes
27% arrested for all other sex offenses were negroes
22% arrested for vagrancy were negroes
22% arrested for embezzlement and fraud were negroes
20% arrested for auto theft were negroes
20% arrested for drunkenness were negroes
19% arrested for manslaughter by negligence were negroes
15% arrested for drunken driving were negroes
15% arrested for forgery and counterfeiting were negroes

NEGROES LESS THAN 10% OF TOTAL POPULATION

The 1950 census reported negroes comprised less than 10% of the population of the United States, yet in every category the negro commits far in excess of 10% of the crimes. Not one newspaper or magazine in the country has carried the above information and every attempt has been made to suppress the facts on negro crime. Although these figures are supposed to be 'public,' repeated letters to the FBI requesting a copy of its Annual Bulletin failed to elicit even a reply. It was necessary to appeal to Senator James O. Eastland in order to secure a copy. With propaganda for integration and race-mixing deluging the country, the above figures should be made known to every White person in America.

The crime statistics, high venereal disease rates, the consistently subnormal averages on all intelligence and aptitude tests of the negro explode the myth of 'racial equality.' Integration with the negro can only result in lowering the mental, moral and physical standards of our country. The racial integration being promoted by pulpit, press and politicians is a crime against both God and man.

For further information on the menace of racial integration, read *The White Sentinel* and the *White American News Service* each month. Subscription rates are $2.00 a year. The *White American News Service* is sent free of charge to all *White Sentinel* subscribers.

ORDER EXTRA COPIES OF THIS LEAFLET - 100 for $1.00

National Citizens Protective Association
3154a South Grand or P. O. Box 156, St. Louis, Mo.

PLEASE HEED

This NAACP negro association is unconstitutional, with the communist thrown in, but seems it has been put above our American Government and our American People by those who were put in charge of our Government, but who have changed every thing to suit themselves and others regardless of our Constitution which was founded and framed by honest, reliable and honorable men of the long past. The devil and those in charge have made an awful mess by tampering with our laws, constitution and everything pertaining to a free and loyal nation as the United States has been.

This is not the Negro's Nation, but they commit more crime than all the rest. This negro mix-up must stop if it takes bloodshed to do it. Read the F.B.I. Report of 1956 I am enclosing. Woe be unto man when God begins to take His toll.

What will the profit be if you gain the world and lose your own soul.

Now get busy and unmix this mixed-up mess that is trying to be put over our American People. It can't be done, because God will help us to win -

God says vengeance is mine and I will repay.

Minnie Lee Bovender
838 Centre Street
Dallas 8, Texas

October 4, 1957
WH2-4118

F1?

Race Relations

STATE OF LOUISIANA

JOINT LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE

BATON ROUGE

REP. E. W. GRAVOLET, JR., VICE-CHAIRMAN.
POINT-A-LA-HACHE, LA.
REP. CARROLL L. DUPONT,
HOUMA, LA.
SEN. LOUIS H. FOLSE,
ARABI, LA.
REP. JOHN S. GARRETT,
HAYNESVILLE, LA.
SEN. H. W. JONES,
MINDEN, LA.

SEN. W. M. RAINACH, CHAIRMAN
COMMITTEE ADDRESS:
P. O. BOX 450, HOMER, LOUISIANA

October 10, 1958

232294

REP. FORD E. STINSON, SECRETARY
BENTON, LA.
REP. L. D. NAPPER,
RUSTON, LA.
SEN. A. L. STEWART,
DE RIDDER, LA.
SEN. ALVIN T. STUMPF,
GRETNA, LA.
W. M. SHAW, GENERAL COUNSEL
HOMER, LA.

MEMORANDUM

SUBJECT: LITTLE ROCK VOTE AGAINST SCHOOL INTEGRATION

The three full-page ads attached were run in the Arkansas Democrat the three days preceding the overwhelming vote by the Little Rock people against integration on September 27, 1958. They were paid for and run by people from Georgia, Mississippi and Louisiana.

These ads are an example of the collective determination of the people of the South to maintain their institutions and the rights of their states against the unlawful attacks of the Supreme Court and the NAACP.

I hope you will find time to review them carefully.

W. M. Rainach

W. M. RAINACH
Chairman

WMR:fpm

Enclosures

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 OCT 14 AM 10 30

LOUISIANA'S

Salute To A Brave People

One Year Ago Today You Won The Admiration of The Whole World and Made History With Your Valiant Stand!

★

THE FIRST ASSAULT

The NAACP and the Warren Court had chosen your Central High School as the next victim of their plot to degrade the South and disrupt its social system. At their bidding, the Department of Justice, the Army, and the President of the United States, all, determined that your "defiance" should be ruthlessly stamped out.

The tragic sight of school girls and a wounded veteran, with bayonets at their backs, covered the front pages of every daily paper and stunned the public throughout the land.

THE STORM WEATHER

But, you refused to be cowed. Faced with an illegal invasion made to enforce an unconstitutional edict, you resisted with every legal weapon at your command, until the whole country turned against the party in power. Under the pressure of national censure, the Army paratroopers were withdrawn.

THE ENEMY TRIES AGAIN

Regrouping their forces, the NAACP and the Warren Court have invaded Little Rock for a second try. This time the Eisenhower administration dispatched its second team equipped with six gallon hats and drawing $28.00 per day. With this force has come an array of fellow travelers of the integration movement.

Their Plan-DECEIVE, DIVIDE and CONQUER

Today they are waiting for a crack to appear in Little Rock's determination—a division in the magnificent unity that you and the people of Arkansas displayed at the polls a few short weeks ago. They hope to deceive you with the mirage that the NAACP and the Warren Court would be content with a "little bit" of integration. They hope to divide you with the proposition that if the Warren Court destroys your segregated public schools, integrated public schools, engulfed with all the corruption, illegality and immorality that have driven school children by the thousands out of the blackboard jungles of Washington, D. C. and New York City, would be better than orderly segregated private schools operated by your leading citizens.

A UNITED PEOPLE WILL WIN

But, we do not believe their scheme will work this time either. We well know that you are fighting for a moral and constitutional principle that is vital to the whole South. We thank God that the NAACP and the Warren Court made the great mistake of selecting a community such as yours, a community that had the courage and fortitude to resist, and to disrobe and reveal the elements that would sell our American birthright for a mess of Communist pottage.

How greatly they misjudged your moral fibre! How greatly they underestimated your capacity to stand united! And win—united!

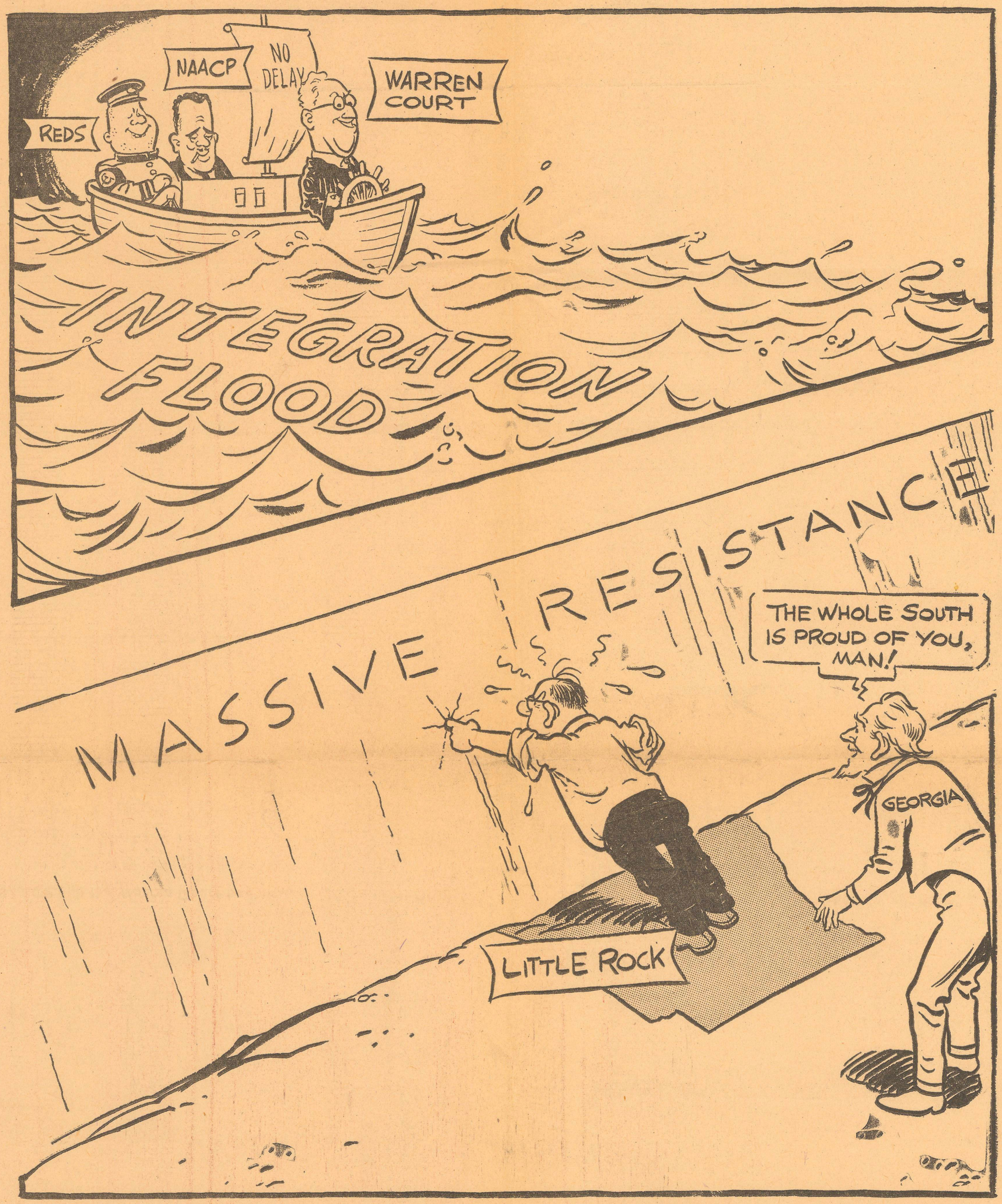
★

We in Louisiana are proud to stand by your side. Shoulder to shoulder with you we will resist this unlawful intrusion, be it in our government, our clubs, our churches, or our schools

People of Little Rock, We Are Proud of You!

This ad paid for by voluntary contributions spontaneously made by The People of Claiborne Parish, Louisiana, represented by State Senator W. M. Rainach, State Representative John G. Garrett, Police Juror James T. McCalman, R. W. Atkins, Principal of High School.

A Message to the People of Little Rock
From the People of GEORGIA:



You people of Little Rock are in the midst of the greatest battle of the century. You are fighting to preserve our very civilization, our way of life and our traditional form of government.

Your cause is our cause. Your fight is our fight. The lives and welfare of our children and the lives and welfare of future generations are at stake.

The people of Georgia wish to thank you and to let you know that we are thinking about you and are grateful.

We wish we could be with you and join in the battle on Arkansas soil. Since we cannot be there, we assure you that we stand ready to battle here.

Every school child should know that the supreme court cannot make law, that it cannot change the law, nor the Constitution.

We will not surrender — we will not yield, and we will not compromise.

We will not submit to the crazy sociological experiment and race-mixing.

Georgia is prepared. Georgia is ready to fight to the finish.

In the meantime, our sympathy and best wishes go out to you.

This ad has been placed and paid for by citizens of the State of Georgia!

Roy V. Harris, R. Carter Pittman, Charles J. Block and W. A. Lufburrow.

To The Parents and Citizens of Little Rock . . .

"That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed."

From the Declaration of Independence
July 4, 1776

The hand of fate has placed great responsibilities upon your shoulders.

The eyes of your nation are upon you. Your actions will have a decisive effect upon not only your city and state, but upon the future of these United States.

The Question Is:

Do the parents and taxpayers of a state and a community have the right to educate their children as they always have, without destructive interference from the federal government?

The rights we have enjoyed since 1776

are the result of great personal sacrifice by determined patriots who founded and who have sustained this republic.

The spirit of those who have sacrificed

throughout the history of this republic stands with you.

In years to come

we trust that history will record that the patriots of Little Rock "stood fast" against the powers of forced integration.

The prayers of the citizens

of your sister states ask that Divine guidance strengthen and sustain you in the days ahead as you defend our rights.

To the States

To the states, or any one of them,
Or any city of the States–
Resist much, obey little!

Once unquestioning obedience,
Once fully enslaved;
Once fully enslaved, no nation
No state nor city of this earth
Ever afterward,
Resumes its liberty.

Walt Whitman

This ad paid for by a group of citizens from your sister state of MISSISSIPPI, who appreciate the sacrifices the citizens of Little Rock are making for our mutual cause!

Co-Chairmen J. H. Peebles and W. C. Neill

File

Oakland, Calif.
Oct. 14, 1958

232511

Governor Knight:

Sir, you were rude in no uncertain terms, by not replying to Gov. Faubus's Inquiry concerning Income Tax. Negros are not the only voters in this State.

S. M. Barbee
138 Monte Cresta Ave.
Oakland, Calif.

P.S. I was a die hard-Republican, but am turning over a new leaf.

RECEIVED
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
1958 OCT 15 AM 11 44